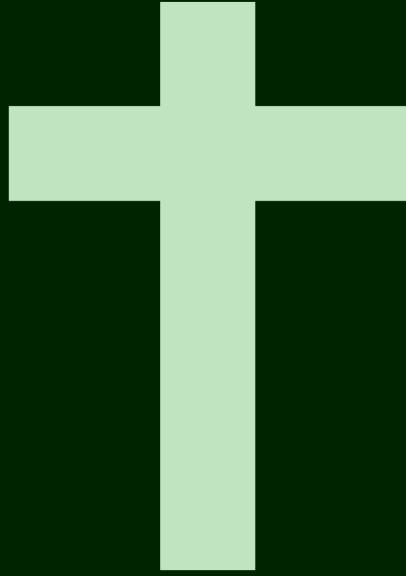


# TAFO AYO



The New Testament in the Manumanaw language of Myanmar

## **TAF0 AYO**

### **The New Testament in the Manumanaw languieg of Myanmar**

copyright © 2020 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. and ACOTBA-SUBO

Language: Manumanaw

All rights reserved.

2024-07-29

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 18 Apr 2025 from source files dated 29 Jul 2024  
40e3c5cb-c2ea-5cf8-8a40-4c6f77a45343

## Contents

MATIE . . . . .	1
MARKE . . . . .	53
LUKASI . . . . .	85
YOWANE . . . . .	141
AKWA . . . . .	181
ROMA . . . . .	230
KORITI . . . . .	253
KORITI . . . . .	275
GALATE . . . . .	289
EFEZE . . . . .	298
FILIPO . . . . .	305
KOLOSE . . . . .	311
TESALONIKE . . . . .	317
TESALONIKE . . . . .	322
1 TIMOTE . . . . .	325
2 TIMOTE . . . . .	332
TITO . . . . .	337
FILEMŌ . . . . .	340
EBRE . . . . .	342
JAKE . . . . .	358
1 PETRO . . . . .	364
2 PETRO . . . . .	371
1 YOWANE . . . . .	376
2 YOWANE . . . . .	382
3 YOWANE . . . . .	383
YUDA . . . . .	385
KŒWURŒE . . . . .	387

## Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔɛ Yisu Kristu á Matie sú Tshatshu o'o

Asɔɛke kɔɛdɔɛ Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔɛ Yisu Kristu á Matie sú. Matie kɔɛdɔɛ lima ayi kɔɛko ngendja lapo á Yisu e lima she, á tshe te anga ayi avwa nɔɛ ye. Matie kɔɛdɔɛ lima uzu Yuda yé anga i'iri ye kɔɛdɔɛ ndje Levi. Tshe sú Ɔtshɔ O'onɔɛ asɔɛke fɔɛ Ayuda. Tshe pa adɔɛke Yisu kɔɛdɔɛ adja Ayi kɔɛshe azu á aayi kɔɛgbara o'o gbara lima o'o tɔɛ upu nɔɛ ye utshunɔɛ ala Ongboro Ayo.

Matie yisɔɛ nɔɛ fɔɛ azu adɔɛke Yisu uzu Nazarete kɔɛdɔɛ Masiya, ɔɛshe kɔɛdɔɛ ndje gbozu nɔɛ azu Israyele kashe endje vwaratɔɛ endje tɔɛ ye.

### **Bukunɔɛ kurutshelɔɛtɔɛ ye atake:**

- Uwu aata Yisu ɔɛdɔɛ ndje kɔɛzu she (1.1-2.24)
- Akwa nɔɛ Yowane ayi kɔɛza batisimu (3.1-12)
- Batisimu nɔɛ Yisu ɔɛdɔɛ kɔɛwu lɔsu ye ɔa lɔɛ kpagagasho (3.13-4.11)
- Akwa nɔɛ Yisu ɔa lɔɛ ogo Galilayi (4.12-18.35)
- Ana nɔɛ Yisu ga lɔɛ Yerusaleme (19.1-20.34)
- Lɔɛ udu olo Yisu mindu dɔɛ bisha (7) pa ɔshɔ: Kɔɛwa ngbanga pa ye ɔɛdɔɛ kɔɛwo she (21.1-27.66)
- Kɔɛshe Yisu lɔɛ akuzu (28.1-20)

### *Aata Yisu*

*(Wu ɔa tɔɛ Luk 3.23-38)*

<sup>1</sup> Asɔɛke kɔɛdɔɛ i'iri aata Yisu Kristu, ata Davidi á tshe dɔɛ ndje ata Abrayamo.

<sup>2</sup> Abrayamo zu Izaka, Izaka zu Yakobo, Yakobo zu Yuda ɔɛdɔɛ aayanɔɛ.

<sup>3</sup> Yuda zu Perese ɔɛdɔɛ Zara, ayi endje kɔɛdɔɛ lima Tamare. Perese zu Eserone, Eserone zu Arame.

<sup>4</sup> Arame zu Aminadabe, Aminadabe zu Nashone, Nashone zu Salma.

<sup>5</sup> Salma zu Boaz, Rahabe kɔɛdɔɛ lima ayinɔɛ. Boaz zu Obede, Luta kɔɛdɔɛ lima ayinɔɛ. Obede zu Yese.

<sup>6</sup> Yese zu gbozugo Davidi, yé Davidi zu Salomo tɔɛ yashe á tshe dɔɛ lima awo Uri.

<sup>7</sup> Salomo zu Robowame, Robowame zu Abiya, Abiya zu Asafe.

<sup>8</sup> Asafe zu Yozafate, Yozafate zu Yorame, Yorame kɔɛdɔɛ ata Oziase.

<sup>9</sup> Oziase zu Yotame, Yotame zu Akaze, Akaze zu Ezekiashe.

<sup>10</sup> Ezekiashe zu Manase, Manase zu Amɔ, Amɔ zu Yoziase.

<sup>11</sup> Yoziase zu Yekonia ɔɛdɔɛ aayanɔɛ dɔɛ lɔndɔ á endje ko lima azu Israyele gu tɔɛnɔɛ ga tshakudu kanga ɔa lɔɛ Babilone.

<sup>12</sup> Manda kɔɛko lima azu Israyele gu tɔɛnɔɛ ga tshakudu kanga ɔa lɔɛ Babilone, Yekonia zu Shaletiele, yé Shaletiele zu Zorobabele.

<sup>13</sup> Zorobabele zu Abiwude, Abiwude zu Eliyakimi, yé Eliyakimi zu Azore.

<sup>14</sup> Azore zu Shadɔke, Shadɔke zu Akimi, yé Akimi zu Eliwude.

<sup>15</sup> Eliwude zu Elezare, Elezare zu Matane, yé Matane zu Yakobo.

<sup>16</sup> Yakobo zu Yozefu akɔ Mareya ayi Yisu, á endje sɔɛ kɔɛ'e she Kristu.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, kɔɛto kɔɛtɔɛ Abrayamo ɔɛrrr ga tɔɛ Davidi, uwu aatazu sɔɛ ndjokpa dɔɛ vana. Kɔɛto kɔɛtɔɛ Davidi ɔɛrrr ga tɔɛ lɔndɔ á endje ko lima azu Israyele gu tɔɛnɔɛ ga tshakudu kanga ɔa lɔɛ Babilone, uwu aatazu sɔɛ ndje ndjokpa dɔɛ vana; yé kɔɛto kɔɛtɔɛ lɔndɔnɔɛ asɔɛmɔɛ ɔɛrrr ga tɔɛ kɔɛzu Kristu, uwu aatazu sɔɛ ndje ndjokpa dɔɛ vana.

### *Kɔɛzu Yisu Kristu*

*(Wu ɔa tɔɛ Luk 2.1-7)*

<sup>18</sup> Ndɔɛ budu kɔɛzu Yisu Kristu sɔɛ atake: Ayinɔɛ dɔɛ Mareya kɔɛdɔɛ lima koje nɔɛ Yozefu. Kashe utshunɔɛ adɔɛke endje ngbɔtɔɛ endje awa bale ga tɔɛ ɔɛsɔɛnɔɛ, tshe gbɔ nguzu lɔɛ awa gbɔgbɔ nɔɛ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri.

<sup>19</sup> Koje nɔɛ ye dɔɛ Yozefu kɔɛdɔɛ lima uzu á tshe sɔɛ ndjii, yé tshe yiyi lima kɔɛmitshelɔɛ ye ngbi fɔɛ azu nene. Tshe yi lima kɔɛkatɔɛ ye ti lɔɛ ubunɔɛ.

<sup>20</sup> Bata á tshe sɔɛ lima kɔɛgbe atake, anga andjelu nɔɛ Gbozu wuta ga tɔɛ ye lɔɛ ulu ɔɛ pa fɔɛ she adɔɛke: «Yozefu,

ata Davidi, awa zaza 6œ kœza Mareya tœ awo zœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, nguzunœ á sœ lœ ye ascœmœ to lœ gbœgbœ nœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe zu bala gbolo yakoshe yé 6œ ta i'iri ye Yisu; gbambanœ nene, tshe she bala azu nœ ye lœ ekperœ nœ endje.»

<sup>22</sup> Eneke kœ mbœercœtœ endje ataa mbœercœ o'onœ á Gbozu pa lima lœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o kœmbœercœtœ endje:

<sup>23</sup> «Ɔkpœ yawuru œ gbœ nguzu yé œ zu gbolo yakoshe yé endje ta i'iri ye Emanwele.»

Ádá i'iri Emanwele kœdœ «Ndjaba awa bale dœ azœ.»

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á Yozefu jo, tshe mbœercœtœ ye 6ata á andjelu nœ Gbozu mi lima ndi nœ fœ she, yé œ za Mareya tœ awonœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe tshe ngbœngbœpa gbarœ olo bale dœ she nene œrrr ga tœ kœzu gbolo yakoshe nœ ye ga pa œshœ, yé á Yozefu ta i'iri Yisu ga pa ye.

## 2

### *Agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe na kœwu Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Endje zu Yisu 6a lœ Beteleme, 6a lœ ogo Yuda dœ lœndœ á Erode dœ lima gbozugo. Manda kœzu she, agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe to lima 6a tœ osho á œlœ œ wuta tœnœ yé œ na. Endje yi lima kumu endje ga lœ Yerusaleme,

<sup>2</sup> yé á yu adœke: «Gbozugo nœ Ayuda á endje zu she ngœngœ sœ kpœta a? 'A wu angerepe nœ ye œ wuta 6a tœ osho á œlœ œ wuta tœnœ, yé á 'a na kœgote ga utshu ye.»

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á gbozugo Erode djindœ upunœ ataa, tshelœ œkœrœ ye œdœ œnœ azu ogo Yerusaleme djigi tshanga ye.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe vwa osho ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa, yé œ yu endje tœ osho á endje li kœzu Masiya tœnœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Ba lœ Beteleme, 6a lœ ogo Yuda. Gbambanœ nene, œneke á ayi kœgbara o'o su dœke:

<sup>6</sup> «E6œ Beteleme, lœ ogo Yuda, 6œ sœsœ adja teasho ugurutœ tshalakpi á sœ lœ ogo Yuda nene; gbambanœ nene, gbozunœ á tshe te bala utshu azu nœ mœ, azu Israyele,

œ to 6a ndœ zœ.»

<sup>7</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, Erode vwa osho ndœ agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe lœ ubunœ yé œ yu endje tœ kœwusœ adja lœkœnœ á angerepe wuta lima dœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Manda nœ, tshe vwa endje ga lœ Beteleme dœ kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ yu osho pa upu nœ gbolo ascœmœ dœ œtshœnœ; yé œdœ 'e kœgbshe, 'e pandœ nœ fœ mœ adœke œmœ ndje, mœ na kœgote ga utshu ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Manda kœdji o'o á gbozuginœ pa fœ endje, endje tetœ awa dœ kœro endje. Ngbewo, endje wu angerepe á endje wu má utshunœ 6a tœ osho á œlœ œ wuta tœnœ kœna utshu endje, œrrr œ ka 6a pa osho á gbolonœ sœ lima tœnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ egerœ yanga manda kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> Endje li ga lœ anda yé œ wu kpengbe gbolo dœ ayinœ, Mareya. Endje gote ga utshu ye yé œ donga she. Endje kœrœ gbarœ nœ endje yé œ ko makabo fœ she: Ɔrœ, zuwa yombo œdœ kada mire.

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, Ndjaba pa fœ endje lœ ulu adœke endje kwakwatœ endje ga ndœ Erode nene. Ataa, endje za anga angbi awa á gu dœ tœnœ ga lœ ogo nœ endje.

### *Kœkpa dœ Yisu ga lœ Ezipito*

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepenœ ascœmœ gu daye, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu bale wuta ga ndœ Yozefu lœ ulu yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Aafo, œ za kpengbe gbolo dœ ayinœ yé œ kpa dœ endje ga lœ Ezipito. Sœ 6a zœ œrrr œdœ mœ kœpa fœ 6œ adœke 6œ gu yekane. Gbambanœ nene, Erode œ para gbolonœ mbœercœ kœwo she.»

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, Yozefu kœalafo, kœza kpengbe gbolonœ œdœ ayinœ potœ ye lœ butshœ yé á kpa ga lœ Ezipito.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe sœ 6a zœ œerrr ga tœ kuzu Erode. Ɛ sœ ataa, mboerœ á œeneke á Gbozu pandœ nœ lœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o kœmbœercœtœ endje. Tshe pandœ nœ adœke: «Mœ e gbolo nœ mœ adœke tshe wuta lœ Ezipito ye.»

### *Kœwo aaya agbolo*

<sup>16</sup> Lœkœ á Erode wusœ nœ adœke agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe fara œene, ókó za lima she tœpanœ kpuru. Tshe za o'o adœke endje wo agbolo yakoshe á ungu endje sœ ga tshakudu ungu bisha lakpi Beteleme œdœ lakpi á sœ dje indirinœ para kœkœ. Ungunœ á tshe ka ga panœ asœmœ sœ lindœ œeneke á agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepenœ za lima fœ she.

<sup>17</sup> Kœkœ asœmœ mboerœtœ endje 6ata á ayi kœgbara o'o Yilimiya pa lima adœke:

<sup>18</sup> «Endje dji tshama á sœ kœwuta tœnœ 6a lœ ogo Rama, iki œdœ egerœ ditshelœema. Rashele dá sœ kœki agbolo nœ ye, tshe yiyindœ nœ adœke endje u œene nene, mboerœ agbolo nœ ye tshu kœ ye.»

### *Ayoze fu fatœ endje kœgu ga lœ ogo Israyele*

<sup>19</sup> Manda kuzu Erode, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu bale wuta ga tœ Yozefu lœ ulu 6a lœ Ezipito.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Aalafo œ za gbolo œdœ ayinœ potœ zœ yé œ kwatœ zœ ga lœ ogo Israyele. Gbambanœ nene, endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœpara awa kœwo gbolonœ tshu ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Yozefu áalafo, œ za gbolonœ dœ pe ayinœ potœ ye, yé á endje gu ga lœ ogo Israyele.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe kœdjindœ nœ adœke Arkelawose dá te gbozugo Yuda manda abanœ dœ Erode, awa kœgu ga zœ za she. Ndjaba yisœ osho fœ she lœ ulu á tshe gitœ ye á gu ga lœ ogo Galilayi.

<sup>23</sup> Tshe na œ sœ 6a lœ ongbo á i'irinœ kœdœ Nazarete. Ɛ sœ ataa yeka á o'o á aayi kœgbara o'o pa

lima kœmbœercœtœ endje. Endje pa lima adœke: «Endje e she bala uzu Nazarete.»

## 3

### *Kœyisœrœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.1-8; Luk 3.1-18; Yow 1.19-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu wuta lima œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ kpagagasho nœ ogo Yuda adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «'E fatshalœsu 'e, gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo ndo ye!»

<sup>3</sup> Yowane kœdœ uzu á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa lima tœ ye lœkœnœ á tshe pa adœke:

«Anga uzu sœ kœta rawa 6a lœ kpagagasho adœke:

'E guma ala awa Gbozu, 'e yœrœ ala awa ye ndjii!»

<sup>4</sup> Yowane verœ lima lœba á endje mboerœ dœ usu shamo, yé œ i lima uwu tshapa lœba á endje mboerœ dœ œkœ agea ga lœ nguku ye; tshe zi lima ayila yé œ la adja ojoro awaterœ.

<sup>5</sup> Azu tshalakpi Yerusalemœ dœ azu ogo Yuda kœ œdœ pe azu ogo kœ á sœ mashenga dœ ungu Yœrdane, na lima ga ndœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpandœ ekperœ nœ endje, yé Yowane sœ lima kœza batisimu fœ endje 6a la Yœrdane.

<sup>7</sup> Yowane wu adœke Afarisayi œdœ Asadukayi ndjoro sœ kœna lima ga tœ œsœ batisimu nœ ye, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Uzu de dá yisœ nœ fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa awa kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba á ndo kœna tœnœ a?

<sup>8</sup> 'E mboerœ œrœ á sœ kœma adœke adja 'e fatshalœsu 'e ye,

<sup>9</sup> yé 'e papa mboerœ 'e dœ tœ 'e nene adœke: «Abrayamo kœdœ ata azœ.» Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, Ndjaba li kœfa badja asœke tœ aata Abrayamo!

<sup>10</sup> Gonda sœ yindjindjinœ mboerœ kœvwa dœ œyœ tœtœ œshenœ kœ ye, œyœ kœ á elenœ kœgaga nene, endje de ye œ ko va ga tœ owo.

<sup>11</sup> Æmœ, mœ sœ kœza batisimu fœ 'e dœ ungu mbœrœ kœma adœke 'e yapa ɔtshɔ 'e ye. Kashe tsheneke á tshe na manda mœ, tshe za bala batisimu fœ 'e dœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri œdœ dœ owo. Tshe ropa mœ dœ gbɔgbɔ ye, mœ lili kœka ga utshu ye dœ pe kœzu uwu œrada nœ ye nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe za tshekara kœpe dœ tshelœ indji ngwarœ ga tshaabrœ ye, yé tshe mea indji ngwarœ mbœrœ kœkurutshelœ nœ dœ oforo. Tshe gumasœ indji ngwarœ ga la kogba, yé œ ko oforonœ va ga tœ owo neke á ru nene.»

*Batisimu nœ Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.9-11; Luk 3.21-22)*

<sup>13</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu to 6a lœ Galilayi yé œ ro 6a ndœ Yowane 6a langu Yɔrdane, tshe na ndoo dœ Yowane mbœrœ adœke tshe za batisimu fœ œne.

<sup>14</sup> Yowane yi lima ndœ kœvwaratœ ye, yé á pa adœke: «Æmœ dá li má adœke 6œ za batisimu fœ mœ, yé 6œ kpa na ga ndœ mœ adœke mœ za batisimu fœ 6œ a!»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye ngɔngɔnœ asœke ataa. Gbambanœ nene, mara á li adœke a mbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii dœmœ.» Yé Yowane kœyindœ nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Manda kœgbɔ batisimu nœ Yisu, tshe wuta langu. Kolœ pe dœ lɔndɔnœ asœmœ, tshalafo kɔrɔ ga pa ye, tshe wu Ishiri nœ Ndjaba œ jerœ ga pa ye 6ata mbepa.

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshama to 6a lafo œ pa adœke: «Tsheneke asœke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, mœ za yanga nœ mœ kɔ ga ndœ ye.»

## 4

*Djaboro wu lœsu Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.12-13; Luk 4.1-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba to Yisu na tœnœ ga lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ adœke djaboro wu lœsu ye.

<sup>2</sup> Manda kœmbœrœ ɔlɔ zazu bisha œdœ butshɔ zazu bisha ndœ kœyotshelœma, Yisu sœ lima dœ ogo.

<sup>3</sup> Djaboro, ayi kœwu lœsu, na ndoo dœ she yé œ pa adœke: «Ædœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, pa fœ badja asœke œ fatœ ye tœ mapa.»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Yisu gi adœke: «Endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Uzu œ sœ dœ soro kolœ mbœrœ mapa nene, kashe dœ o'o kɔ á wuta lœ ama Ndjaba.”»

<sup>5</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, djaboro na dœ she œerrr 6a lœ Yerusaleme á dœ ongbo á sœ yerœ, œ za she tɔ 6a pa kumu Tepelo,

<sup>6</sup> á œ pa fœ she adœke: «Ædœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, i dœ tœ zœ tshiri ga ati. Gbambanœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

“Ndjaba œ za awa o'o fœ aandjelu nœ

ye mbœrœ 6œ,

endje za 6œ ga ati dœ kane endje mbœrœ á 6œ kœzaza ada zœ tɔ badja nene.”»

<sup>7</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Endje su ndje 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Wuwu lœsu Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ nene.”»

<sup>8</sup> Djaboro kpa ɔ dœ she œerrr 6a tœ leta kumu ingiri kaga œ ma ogo gbozu tshapashɔ djigi dœ ɔtshœrœ, ndje dœ mokɔnœ fœ she,

<sup>9</sup> yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ ko œrœnœ asœke kɔ fœ 6œ œdœ 6œ kœgote ga utshu mœ mbœrœ kœdonga mœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ ga zœ, Satana! Gbambanœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Donga Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ, yé œ za avwala kolœ fœ she tsheba-bale.”»

<sup>11</sup> Ndara tœ asœke, djaboro kœkatœ ye yé. Aandjelu kœgitœ endje ndoo dœ she, yé á kœtetœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she.

*Yisu tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye 6a lœ Galilayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.14-15; Luk 4.14-15)*

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu dji adœke endje za Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ga lœ kánga, tshe kwatœ ye ga lœ Galilayi.

13 Tshe katœ Nazarete ti, œ na kœsœ 6a lœ Kaparnawumu, ongbo á sœ tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga nœ Galilayi, 6a lœ ogo Zabulone œdœ pe 6a lœ Nefetali.

14 E sœ lima ataa mbœrœ adœke o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa tœncœ, kœmbœrœtœ endje. Tshe pa o'onœ adœke:

15 «Ogo Zabulone œdœ Nefetali, á sœ tœ awa kœro ga la egerœ ungu adanga, 6a kele ungu Yordane, ogo Galilayi á angbi azu sœ lœncœ ascœmœ!

16 Azuncœ á endje sœ lœ ubu osho ascœmœ, wu egerœ ingbïsho! Mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ ubu osho nœ kuzu, ingbïsho wuta ga pa endje!»

17 Pe dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, Yisu tetœ kœyisœ œrœ adœke: «'E yapa otsho 'e, gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafa ndo ye!»

*Yisu e ali ayambarœ nœ ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.16-20; Luk 5.1-11)*

18 Olœ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœna tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga nœ Galilayi, yé œ wu aayazu bisha, Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro œdœ ayancœ dœ Andere á endje dœ lima aayi kœpara ageatshalangu. Endje sœ lima kœvwi gbanda 6a la egerœ ungu adanga.

19 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na manda mœ, mœ fa 'e tœ aayi kœpara azu.»

20 Pe kpœtœ œscœncœ, endje ka lima tœ gbanda nœ endje ti yé œ na manda ye.

21 Tshe na lœ ingirinœ, œ kpa wu anga aayazu bisha, Ayakobo dœ ayancœ dœ Yowane, endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Zebedayi. Endje sœ lima lœ agba nœ endje awa bale dœ aba endje dœ Zebedayi, yé œ sœ lima tœ kœguma gbanda nœ endje. Yisu e endje.

22 Pe kpœtœ œscœncœ, endje katœ agba œdœ aba endje ti, yé œ na manda ye.

*Yisu yisœ œrœ yé œ she azu*

23 Yisu ro djelœ ogo Galilayi djigi; tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga para. Tshe sœ lima kœmindœ Otsho O'o nœ ogo gbozu yé œ sœ lima kœshe azu lœ kœba œdœ lœ gbakindi nœ endje kœ.

24 Upu nœ ye za lima ogo Siri djigi, yé endje sœ lima kœna dœ azu á endje sœ lima dœ tshelœ aka kœba kœ fœ she, azu á endje sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa endje, dœ azu á endje sœ dœ kœba œkœ œdœ endjeneke á ada endje tshu. Yé Yisu she lima endje ye.

25 Ukpulu azu ndjoro na lima manda ye: Endje to lima 6a lœ Galilayi, 6a lœ ogoncœ á endje e i'irinœ adœke tshalakpi ndjokpa\* ascœmœ, dœ azu Yerusaleme ndje dœ ogo Yuda, œdœ endjeneke 6a lœ ogo á sœ 6a kele ungu Yordane.

## 5

*Yisu yisœ œrœ 6a pa kaga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 3.13; Luk 6.12-13,20)*

1 Lœkœ á Yisu wu ukpulu azu ascœmœ, tshe œ ga pa kaga yé œ sœ ga ati. Ayambarœ nœ ye na ga indiri ye,

2 yé á tshe tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje adœke:

*Adja yanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.20-23)*

3 «Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu nœ oyo,

gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafa kœdœ œncœ endje!

4 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ tœ iki, gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ turu ngola endje!

5 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu ziti, gbambancœ nene, endje gbœ bala ogoncœ á Ndjaba pa tœncœ!

6 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ adja ogo kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii, gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ to gbœgbœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ fœ endje!

\* 4.25 Tshalakpi ndjokpane kœdœ ongbo ndjokpa á angbi azu sœ lima lœncœ.



7 Yanga nœ azu á endje wu oyo anga endje, gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ wu oyo endje!

8 Yanga nœ azu á lœsu endje sœ yerœ, gbambanœ nene, endje wu bala Ndjaba!

9 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœmboerœ adœeke kœsœ gee sœ ugurutœ azu, gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ e endje agbolo nœ ye!

10 Yanga nœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmboerœ œrœ kanga fœ endje mbœrœ œneke á sœ ndjii;

gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ mbœrœ endje!

11 Yanga nœ 'e œ kœsœ adœeke azu gu 'e, œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e yé œ pa tshelœ áká ekpe o'o kœ ga tœ 'e mbœrœ upu nœ mœ.

12 'E mœtœ 'e yé œ sœ dœ egerœ yanga; gbambanœ nene, œrœ tshangbanœ sœ kœkate 'e tœ egerœnœ 6a lafo. Kolœ dœ maranœ ataa, endje mbœrœ ndje lima œrœ kanga fœ aayi kœgbara o'o á endje sœ lima utshu 'e.»

*Ingbiri œdœ Ingbisho*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.50; Luk 14.34-35; 8.16; 11.33)*

13 «'E' kœdœ ingbiri tshapashœ. Kashe œ kœsœ adœeke kœnga ingbiri ka lœnœ ye, endje kpa gi ga lœnœ koto o? Endje kpa li kœmboerœ tœnœ dœ akwa bale nene. Endje za va e ga ushu, yé azu œ na pa nœ dœ ada endje.

14 «'E' kœdœ ingbisho tshapashœ. Ongbo á sœ 6a pa kaga, œ li kœzatœ ye yiwa tœnœ nene.

15 Endje tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœ kœza ga tshakudu losú nene. Kashe endje za 6a pa gbarœ kœza miinda ga panœ yekane á kœtshi pa azu kœ á endje sœ lœ anda.

16 Awa bale ndje, œ li adœeke ingbisho nœ 'e tshi 6a utshu azu mbœrœ adœeke endje wu œtshœrœ á 'e

sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ, yeka á kœdonga Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ awa akwa*

17 «'E gbegebe adœeke mœ na kœwo awa akwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o nene. Mœ nana kœwo tœnœ œ wo nene, kashe mœ na adœeke œneke á endje pa kœmboerœtœ endje.

18 Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke: Bata œndœ tshalafœ dœ pe tshapashœ sœpe kœdi tœnœ, tshakanea a'eara uwu mbeti œneke á endje sú ala buku nœ awa akwa œ 'i nene œrrr ga tœ adœeke œrœ kœ mbœrœtœ ye yekane.

19 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ uzu kœvwaratœ ye kœlisœ anga awa o'o teasho lœ awa akwanœ asœeke yé á sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ anga azu adœeke endje mbœrœ ndje awa bale, uzunœ asœmœ œ dœ bala aya uzu 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ. Kashe uzu á tshe lisœ awa akwanœ yé á yisœ nœ fœ anga azu adœeke endje lisœ nœ, uzunœ asœmœ œ dœ bala egerœ uzu 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ.

20 Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœeke, œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœmboerœ œrœ á sœ ndjii kœropa œnœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi nene, 'e li kœeli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ nene.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ ókó*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.25; Luk 12.57-59)*

21 «'E dji adœeke endje pa lima fœ aata azœ adœeke: “Bœ wo uzu nene. Uzu kœ á tshe wo yanganœ, œ li adœeke endje na dœ she ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga.”»

22 Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœeke: «Uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ dœ ókó ga tœ ayancœ, œ li adœeke endje na dœ she 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga. Uzu á tshe kœgu ayancœ adœeke: “Wusœrœ wu”, œ li adœeke endje na dœ she 6a lœ anda kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba\*. Uzu á tshe kœgu ayancœ adœeke: “Iyi sœ lœ kumu zœ!” Œ li adœeke endje vwi she ga lœ lifelo.»

\* 5.22 Ukpulu aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba dá Ayuda e lima tœnœ Sanedre

23 Ædœ 6œ kœna kœkatœ makabo nœ zœ ga pa ndaba fœ Ndjaba, á 6œ gbetshelœ zœ 6a zœ adœke aya zœ sœ dœ o'o ga tœ zœ,

24 katœ makabo nœ zœ ti kpœtœmœ, 6a utshu ndabancœ yé œ na utshuncœ œ guma tshagurutœ zœ dœ aya zœ, yeka á kœna kœkatœ makaboncœ fœ Ndjaba.

25 «Ædœ 6œ kœsœ dœ upu dœ yanga zœ, pa avwara katsha adœke 6œ djitœ zœ dœ she damba á 'e sœpe tœ ala awa. Ædœ 6œ kœmboembœrœ ataa nene, tshe za 6œ ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga, ayi kœwa ngbanga œ za 6œ fœ aprusu, yé aprusuncœ œ za 6œ vwi ga lœ kánga.

26 Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ endje kœvwi 6œ ga lœ kánga, œerrr 6œ ko ngendja á endje di fœ 6œ para kœkœ yekane á wuta.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœpara awo uzu*

27 «'E dji o'o á endje pa lima adœke: “Bœ para awo uzu nene.”

28 Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ kœtondœ awo yangancœ dœ ala nœ kœyindœsho, tshe para she ye dœmœ.

29 Yé œdœ 6œ kœsœ kœli ga lœ ekperœ mangba ala zœ á sœ ga tœ kuni zœ, œ li adœke 6œ vwata œ za vwi'i lœ ingirinœ tœ zœ. Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ dœ œtshœncœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke anga œrœ kote zœ bale ndi, tœ œsœncœ adœke endje za undu zœ djigi vwi ga lœ lifelo.

30 Ædœ 6œ kœsœ kœli ga lœ ekperœ mangba kuni zœ, œ li adœke 6œ de œ za vwi'i lœ ingirinœ tœ zœ. Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ dœ œtshœncœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke anga tshakala kane zœ bale ndi, tœ œsœncœ adœke endje za undu zœ djigi vwi ga lœ lifelo.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœkurutshelœ totœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 19.9; Mar 10.11-12; Luk 16.18)*

31 «Endje kpa pa lima adœke: “Ædœ uzu kœkatœ awoncœ ti, œ li adœke tshe za mbeti kœkurutshelœ totœ fœ she.”

32 Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: Uzu kœ á tshe katœ awoncœ ti mbœrœ á tshe mbœrœ angba budu tshakane ye nene, tshe vwa yashencœ ascœmœ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu. Yé uzu kœ á tshe to yashe á akœncœ katœ ye ti, tshe mbœrœ ndje angba budu dœ yashencœ ascœmœ.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœwa igi*

33 «'E kpa dji o'o á endje pa lima fœ aata azœ. Endje pa lima adœke: “Wawa igi zœ ndœ wala nene, kashe mbœrœ œrœ á 6œ wa igi zœ 6a utshu Gbozu Ndjaba tœ upuncœ.”

34 Yé œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e wawa igi 'e bale nene. 'E wawa dœ i'iri tshalafœ nene; gbambancœ nene, œtœncœ kœdœ ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba.

35 'E wawa igi 'e dœ i'iri œshœ nene; gbambancœ nene, œtœncœ kœdœ oshœ kœsœ á Ndjaba œ ko ada ye ga tœncœ. 'E wawa igi 'e dœ i'iri Yerusalemene nene; gbambancœ nene, œtœncœ kœdœ ongbo nœ egerœ Gbozugo.

36 Adja wawa igi zœ bale dœ kumu zœ nene; gbambancœ nene, 6œ li kœmbœrœ adœke anga sukumu zœ bale wuta tœ imbinœ too tœ ubuncœ nene.

37 Pa kolœncœ “Æ” œ kœdœ “Æ”, yé “œœ” œ kœdœ “œœ”. Æneke kœ á 6œ kpa ko ga pa nœ ascœmœ, œ to 6a ndœ Satana.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœgi ekperœ mangba ekperœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.29-30)*

38 «'E dji œneke á endje pa lima adœke: “Uzu kœsu ala zœ, 6œ su ndje ala ye; yé uzu kœkœ iji zœ, 6œ kœ ndje iji ye.”

39 Yé œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e gigi ekperœ fœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e nene. Ædœ uzu kœda baga zœ ga tœ kuni, fa œncœ gele fœ she yé tshe kpa da ndje.

40 Ædœ uzu kœtœ meza pa zœ fœ ayi kœwa ngbanga adœke œne za lœba okoro nœ zœ tœ zœ ye, ka ndje tœ yœgbœdœ lœba nœ zœ ti fœ she yé tshe za ndje.

41 Ēdœ uzu kœza 6œ dœ ɔgbɔ adœke 6œ za gbarœ œ gi dœ œne mangba uwu ada kutu bale, za gbarœnœ œ gi dœ she mangba uwu ada kutu bisha.

42 To œrœ fœ uzu á tshe esho ndœ œrœ tœ zœ. Ēdœ uzu kœ'esho ndœ kuda 6a ndœ zœ, vwavwaratœ zœ tœ kœza fœ she nene.»

*Kœsœ dœ kœyindoesho ga ndœ ayingba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.27-28,32-36)*

43 «'E dji œneke á endje pa lima adœke: “Yindœ yanga zœ yé œ yiangba yingba zœ.”

44 Yé œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e yindœ ayingba 'e, yé œ za avwala fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e,

45 yeka á 'e kœwuta agbolo nœ Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo. Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke ɔɔ nœ ye tɔ ga pa aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ dœ aayi kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ. Tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje adœke yavuru ni ga pa azu á endje sœ ndjii dœ azu á endje sœsœ ndjii nene.

46 Gbambanœ nene, œdœ 'e kœyi kolœ ndœ azu á endje yindœ 'e, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbɔ kœdœ gade? Aayi kœko ngendja lapo mbœmbœrœ ndje dœ tœ endje atamœ nene a?

47 Ēdœ 'e kœsœ kœbala kolœ aaya 'e, 'e gbe adœke 'e mbœrœ egerœ œrœ a? Azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene mbœmbœrœ ndje atamœ nene a?

48 Ataa, Aba 'e 6a lafo sœ yerœ, e'e ndje 'e sœ 6ata she.»

## 6

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœto œrœ fœ aayi oyo*

1 «Ala 'e gbɔ tœ mara á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa nœ Ndjaba tœ ala azu kane. 'E mbœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ kolœ adœke azu wu 'e nene. Ēdœ 'e kœmbœrœ ataa, 'e gbɔ œrœ tshangba nœ 6a ndœ Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo asœmœ nene.

2 Ataa, lœkɔ á 6œ kœto œrœ fœ ayi oyo, 6i6i dœ itshi adœke ala azu kɔ sœ ga tœ zœ nene, 6ata á awulapatshɔ œ

mbœrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga œdœ 6a tœ ala awa. Endje sœ kœmbœrœ ataa adœke azu donga œne. Mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Endje gbɔ œrœ tshangba œnœ endje ye.

3 Kashe œ6œ, œdœ 6œ kœto œrœ fœ ayi oyo, mbœmbœrœ adœke gele zœ wusœ œneke á kuni zœ mbœrœ nene.

4 Ataa, œ li adœke œrœnœ á 6œ to asœmœ sœpe lœ ubunœ. Yé Aba zœ á tshe wu œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje lœ ubunœ, œ gi œrœ tshangbanœ fœ 6œ.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœza avwala (Wu 6a tœ Luk 11.2-4)*

5 «Ēdœ 'e kœsœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, 'e sœsœ 6ata awulapatshɔ nene. Endje yindœ nœ adœke œne li 6a lœ Sinagoga too œne wuta 6a lœ shangbeda awa, œ ka dœ ada œne yeka á kœza avwala adœke azu kɔ kœwu œne. Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: Endje gbɔ œrœ tshangba œnœ endje ye.

6 Kashe œ6œ, œdœ 6œ kœyindœ kœza avwala, li ga lœ gbɔshɔ nœ zœ œ tshu manda ga tœnœ, yé œ za avwala fœ Aba zœ á tshe sœ 6a zœ 6a tœ osho á sœ lœ ubunœ. Yé Aba zœ á tshe wusœ œrœ kɔ á sœ lœ ubunœ, œ gi œrœ tshangba nœ fœ 6œ.»

7 «Ēdœ 'e kœsœ kœza avwala, 'e papa o'o œrrr 6ata azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene œ pa. Endje sœ kœgbe adœke œdœ œne kœpa o'o œrrr dá Ndjaba œ dji œne dœ ɔtshœnœ.

8 'E mbœmbœrœ 6ata endje nene; gbambanœ nene, Aba 'e wusœ œneke á 'e sœ dœ ogonœ utshunœ adœke 'e yu she tœnœ.

9 'E wu mara á li adœke 'e za dœ avwala:

“Aba 'a á 6œ sœ 6a lafo, kaka azu kɔ wusœ nœ adœke i'iri zœ sœ yerœ.

10 Kaka Ogo gbozu nœ zœ na, kaka gbetshelœ nœ zœ mbœrœtœ endje 6a pa ɔshɔ 6ata á mbœrœtœ endje 6a lafo.

11 To rœgo á li adœke 'a zi kpesheke fœ 'a.

12 Djerøendø ekperø nø 'a, bāta 'a djerø ndje ndø ekperø nø endjeneke á endje mbøerø fø 'a.

13 Yé kakatø 'a ti adøeke 'a li ga lø køwu lōsu nene, kashe vwara 'a lø ekperø. [Gbambanø nene, øðø køedø Gbozu, á ðø sø dø gbøgbø ødø mokø waa dø waa. Ame.]”

14 «Yé ødø 'e køedjerøendø ekperø nø azu, Aba 'e á tshe sø ða lafo ø djerø ndje ndø ekperø nø 'e.

15 Kashe ødø 'e køedjedjerøendø ekperø nø azu nene, Aba 'e ø djerøendø ekperø nø 'e á 'e mbøerø bale nene.»

*Køeysøerø tø upu nø køeyotsheløema*

16 «Løkø á 'e køesø køeyotsheløema 'e, 'e sæsø dø oyo bāta á awulapathø ø mbøerø nene. Endje sø køndi tshatshu endje dø mara adøeke azu kø wusø nø adøeke øne sø køeyotsheløema øne. Møe mindø nø fø 'e dø adjapu adøeke: Endje gbø øerø tshangba ønø endje ye.

17 Kashe øðø, ødø ðø køesø køeyotsheløema zø, djutø tshatshu zø, yé ø da kada,

18 mbøerø azu køewuwusø nø adøeke ðø sø køeyotsheløema zø nene. Kashe kolø Aba zø á tshe sø ða zø lø ubunø, øshe dá wusø nø. Ødø ðø køembøerø ataa, Aba zø á tshe wu øerø á sø lø ubunø asøemø, ø to øerø tshangbanø fø ðø.»

*Køeysøerø tø upu nø køegbøerø ða lafo*

*(Wu ða tø Luk 12.33-34)*

19 «'E ngbøngbøða køegbøerø tshapashø asøeke nene. Gbambanø nene, ða zø akøkø ø zi, ngbandji ø ndi kotenø yé aayi angba ø kavwa manda ø ziangba nø ye.

20 Kashe 'e ngbøða køegbøerø ða lafo. Gbambanø nene, ða zø ødø akøkø ø zi nene, ødø ngbandji ø ndi nene, yé aayi angba gugu ndje tø køkavwa manda á køzi angbanø nene.

21 Gbambanø nene, osho á køegbøerø nø zø sø tønø, lōsu zø ø sø ndje kpoetøemø.»

*Miinda nø undu uzu*  
*(Wu ða tø Luk 11.34-36)*

22 «Ala uzu køedø miinda nø undu ye. Ødø ala zø køesø dø øtshønø, undu zø djigi ø sø lø ingbisho.

23 Kashe ødø ala zø køesø dø kōða, undu zø djigi ø sø lø ubu osho. Ataa, ødø ingbisho á sø lø zø køedø ubu osho, ubu oshonø asøemø kpa sø nari!»

*Ndjaba too ngendja*  
*(Wu ða tø Luk 16.13; 12.22-23)*

24 «Uzu bale lili køembøerø akwa fø agbozu bisha nene. Gbambanø nene, ødø tshe køeyiangba anga bale, tshe yindø udu anga. Tshe køezatø ye fø anga bale, tshe titø ye tø udu anga. 'E lili køembøerø akwa fø Ndjaba yé ø kpa za ndje tø 'e fø ngendja nene.»

*A za lōsu azø djigi fø Ndjaba*  
*(Wu ða tø Luk 12.22-31)*

25 «'E wu ádånø á møe mindø nø fø 'e adøeke: 'E zaza lōsu 'e ga lafo tø upu nø køezirø ødø køndjorø á 'e gbe dø tønø mbøerø soro 'e nene, too køegbe dø løba á 'e yindø køeverø ga tø kote 'e nene. Soro uzu roropa køezirø nene a? Yé undu uzu roropa løba nene a?

26 'E tondø ayanu kane. Endje lulu ngwarø nene, ø køkø ndje øerø nene yé ø gugu dø kogba køegumasø røgo ga lønø nene, kashe Aba 'e á tshe sø ða lafo sø køeto køezirø fø endje. 'E roropa endje nene a?

27 Ødø ugurutø 'e, lø køegbetshelø ye, dá li køza anga olo bale ga pa olo soro ye a?

28 «Yé mbøerø gade á 'e sø køza lōsu 'e ga lafo tø upu nø løba a? 'E wu mara á ndøkø leyø ø wuta dø tønø ða lø kindi kane: Ø sø køembøerø akwa nene, ø sø ndje køesu løba nene.

29 Kashe møe pa fø 'e adøeke, Salomo á tshe døe lima ayi køegbøerø waa, veverø lima løba bale ða anga ndøkø leyønø asøeke nene.

30 Ndjaba dá verø løba kpesheke ga tø gusu á sø lø kindi yé ða mbatsha owo ø ju. Ødø Ndjaba

koembœrœ ataa ga tœ a'eara ɔɔ, tshe lili koeko lœba fœ 'e koeropa nœ nene a? E'e koedœ azu á koeyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ teasho!

<sup>31</sup> 'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ koeyutœ 'e nene adœke: "A zi gadœ? 'A ndjo gadœ? 'A verœ lœba gadœ?"

<sup>32</sup> Azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene dá para œrœnœ asœmœ kœ. Kashe Aba 'e á tshe sœ ba lafo wusœ nœ adœke 'e gbe dœ tœnœ kœ.

<sup>33</sup> 'E para utshunœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, œdœ œrœ á sœ ndjiu ba utshu Ndjaba, yé udu œrœ kœkœ, Ndjaba œ to fœ 'e.

<sup>34</sup> Ataa, 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje ba mbatsha nene. Tshambatsha sœ ndje dœ upu nœ ye. Olo bale dœ bale sœ dœ o'o nœ ye.»

## 7

*'E wawa ngbanga pa anga 'e nene  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 6.37-38,41-42)*

<sup>1</sup> «'E wawa ngbanga pa uzu bale nene, mbœrœ á Ndjaba koewawa ndje ngbanga pa 'e nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa 'e bœta á 'e wa ga pa anga 'e. Adja mara œrœ á 'e li dœ anga 'e dá tshe li ndje dœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ gadœ á bœ sœ koetondœ oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ yé á gbege dœ maɓaya á sœ lœ ala zœ nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Koto á bœ pa fœ aya zœ adœke: "Kaka mœ tshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala zœ", andaa maɓaya sœ lœ œnœ zœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Wulapatshœ, tshakavwa maɓaya á sœ lœ ala zœ asœmœ utshunœ œ wu osho ngbi yeka á koetshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ.

<sup>6</sup> «'E toto œrœ neke á sœ yerœ fœ ayavoro nene. Œdœ 'e koembœrœ ataa, endje fatshelœtœ endje tœ 'e œ lo 'e. 'E koko agbœ œrœ tshelœ igi nœ 'e va fœ akœso nene kparawa adœke endje kœzurutshelœ nœ nene.»

*'E koeyœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e ye  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 11.9-13)*

<sup>7</sup> «'E koeyœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e ye; 'e koepara œrœ, 'e gbœ ye; 'e koenge manda, endje kœrœ fœ 'e ye.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe yœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ she; tsheneke á tshe para œrœ, tshe gbœ; yé tsheneke á tshe nge manda, endje kœrœ fœ she.

<sup>9</sup> Œdœ ugurutœ 'e dá za badja fœ gbolo nœ ye œdœ tshe koeyœndœ kœzirœ a?

<sup>10</sup> Too œdœ tshe koeyu she ndœ ageatshalangu, tshe za yakoro fœ she a?

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, œdœ 'e á 'e dœ akpe azu, 'e wusœ koeto œtshœrœ fœ agbolo nœ 'e, yekane Aba 'e á tshe sœ ba lafo koetoto œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje yœndœ nœ ba ndœ ye nene a?

<sup>12</sup> «'E mbœrœ fœ anga 'e bœta œneke á 'e yœndœ nœ adœke endje mbœrœ fœ 'e. Asœ koedœ œneke á awa akwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba yisœ nœ.»

*Awa bisha  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 13.23-24)*

<sup>13</sup> «'E li tœ aya manda. Gbambanœ nene, manda kœro ga ndœ kuzu sœ tœ egerœnœ, awa kœ li ga zœ sœ ndje ngbi yé azu á endje ro tœnœ lœ ndjoro.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe manda nœ soro á ka nene sœ teasho, awa á ro ga zœ mi dœ gusu yé azu kœro tœnœ mimi.»

*Aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala  
(Wu ba tœ Mat 12.33; Luk 6.43-44)*

<sup>15</sup> «'E sœ dœ gbœdjela tœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala. Gbambanœ nene, endje sœ kœna ga ndœ 'e bœta apata kashe lœsu endje sœ bœta lœsu amuru á endje wo osho.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ endje mbœrœ akwa tshelœ endje. Gbambanœ nene, endje kœkœ œtshœ leyœ ba tœ ekpe ɔɔ nene, endje kœkœ ndje ele fige ba tœ batima nene.

<sup>17</sup> Œtshœ ɔɔ kœ sœ kœzu œtshœ elœnœ, yé ɔɔ á sœ dœ kœba sœ kœzu ndje elœnœ tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>18</sup> Œtshœ ɔɔ lili kœzu elœnœ tœ ekpenœ nene, yeka ɔɔ á sœ dœ kœba œ zu ndje œtshœ elœnœ nene.

19 Ɔyɔ kɔ á elenœ kœgaga nene, endje de yé œ ko va ga tœ owo.

20 Ataa, 'e wusœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala mbœrœ akwa tshelœ endje.»

*Kœwusœ adja ayambarœ*  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.46; 13.25-27)

21 «Ɛ doédœ uzu kɔ á tshe e mœ adœke: “Gbozu, Gbozu”, dá li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo nene, kashe kolœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo yindœ nœ, dá li ga zœ.

22 Dœ lɔkɔnœ asœmœ, azu ndjoro œ pa bala adœke: “Gbozu, Gbozu”, 'a gbara lima o'o dœ i'iri zœ; 'a gɔrɔ lima ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri zœ; 'a mbœrœ lima afá ndjoro dœ i'iri zœ!

23 Yé mœ pa bala ngbi fœ endje adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ 'e bale nene, e'e doé aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ, 'e gitœ 'e tœ ala mœ!”»

*Anda bisha*  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.47-49)

24 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Uzu kɔ á tshe kœdji o'o á mœ totœ kœpa tœnœ asœke yé á za ga tœ akwa, tshe sœ 6ata uzu nœ kœwusœrœ á tshe mɔ anda nœ ye ga pa badja.

25 Yavuru ni, ungu sú yé egerœ yugu na œ za kpikpikpi, kashe andanœ tete nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje mɔ lima kiti andanœ ga pa badja.

26 Kashe uzu kɔ á tshe kœdji o'o á mœ totœ kœpa tœnœ asœke yé á kœzaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ 6ata ayi indi á tshe mɔ anda nœ ye ga pa mindu.

27 Yavuru ni, ungu sú, egerœ yugu na œ za andanœ yé œ kavwa 'uru ga ati.»

*Tshagbozu nœ Yisu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.22; Luk 4.32)

28 Lɔkɔ á Yisu yi lima sœ œrœnœ á ka, azu kɔ ka lima tœ ama ndje ti ɔsɔ tœ mara kœyisœrœ nœ ye.

29 Gbambanœ nene, tshe yiyi lima sœ œrœ 6ata aayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ endje nene, kashe tshe yi lima sœ nœ 6ata uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu.

## 8

*Yisu she anga ayi boroma bale*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.40-45; Luk 5.12-16)

1 Yisu sœ lima kœtara kaga gu tœnœ yé ukpulu azu sœ kœna manda ye.

2 Yé anga ayi boroma bale gitœ ye ndoo dœ she œ gote ga utshu ye, œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ 6œ kœyindœ nœ, 6œ mbœrœ adœke mœ wuta yerœ.»

3 Yisu yi kane ye, œ goro she yé œ pa adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 6œ wuta yerœ ye.» Petœ œsœnœ, tshe wuta yerœ lœ boroma nœ ye.

4 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mesho! Papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene. Kashe gu œ matœ zœ fœ nganga Ndjaba yé œ to tokóró 6ata á Moyize pa lima ndœ nœ, mbœrœ kœma fœ azu kɔ adœke 6œ wuta yerœ ye.»

*Yisu she ayi akwa nœ gbozu tshapa aturugu*

(Wu 6a tœ Luk 7.1-10; Yow 4.43-54)

5 Lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ lima kœli ga lœ Kaparnawumu, anga gbozu tshapa aturugu tshelœ Roma na ndoo dœ she œ ki fœ she

6 adœke: «Gbozu, ayi akwa nœ mœ lo 6a scœnda, ada ye tshu tshakudu ye yé tshe sœ kœwu oyo tɔpanœ kpuru.»

7 Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «A gu doé mœ she she.»

8 Kashe gbozu tshapa aturugunœ gi adœke: «Gbozu, mœ sœsœ 6ata azu á 6œ li anda nœ endje nene. Ɛdœ 6œ kœyindœ nœ, pa kolœ o'o bale, ayi akwa nœ mœ œ she ye.

9 Gbambanœ nene, œmœ ndje, mœ sœ dœ agbozu tshapa mœ yé mœ doé ndje gbozu tshapa aturugu. Ɛdœ mœ kœpa fœ anga bale adœke: “Na”, ngbewo tshe na. Ɛdœ mœ kpa kœpa fœ anga adœke: “Na ga mœ”, ngbewo tshe na ga ndœ mœ. Yé œdœ mœ kœpa fœ anga ayi akwa nœ mœ adœke “mbœrœ œneke”, ngbewo tshe mbœrœ.»

10 Lɔkɔ á yisu dji o'o á gbozu tshapa aturugu sœmœ pa, tshe katœ ama ye ti ɔsɔ œ pa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye adœke: «Mœ sœ

koemindoe noe foe 'e doe adjapu adoeke, moe gbogbo anga mara koeyindoe asoeke ndoe anga uzu bale loe Israyele nene.

<sup>11</sup> Moe soe koepa ndje foe 'e adoeke, azu ndjoro oe to ba toe osho á oló oe wuta toeneoe oedoe ba toe osho á oló oe li toeneoe, ye oe gbó osho koeseoe ba pa ndaba ba loe Ogo gbozu noe tshalafó awa bale doe Abrayamo, doe Izaka oedoe pe Yakobo.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe endjeneke á li ma lima adoeke endje koeli ga loe Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba, endje vwi endje ga loe ubu osho ba shu. Ye ba zoe, endje ki oe zi tsheloe daji endje.»

<sup>13</sup> Ye Yisu koepa foe gbozu tshapa aturugunoe adoeke: «Gu ga ndoe zoe, Ndjaba mboeoe oeneke á boe yondoe noe liaka koeyindoeoe noe zoe ye.» Ye koloe doe ada olonoe asoemoe, ayi akwa noe gbozu tshapa aturugu she ye.

*Yisu she aayi kofo ndjoro*  
(Wu ba toe Mar 1.29-34; Luk 4.38-41)

<sup>14</sup> Manda noe, Yisu na ba loe anda noe Petro, oe gbó ayi mbeyano, tshe lo ga ati doe kofo biwa.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe za kane ye, ye kofo biwanoe katoe ye ye. Ayi mbeya Petro áafo oe tetoe koemboeroe akwa foe Yisu.

<sup>16</sup> Doe londó á oló li, endje na doe azu ndjoro á ekpe ishiri soe pa endje foe Yisu. Tshe goró ekpe ishiri pa azunoe asoemoe doe o'o ama ye, ye oe she ndje anga aayi kofo kó.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe mboeoe lima ataa mboeoe o'onoe á Isaya ayi koegbara o'o noe Ndjaba pa lima koemboeroetoe endje. Tshe pa lima adoeke: «Eshe dá ko gbakindi noe azoe ye á ko kofo noe azoe ga pa ye.»

*Azu á endje gbe koena manda Yisu*  
(Wu ba toe Luk 9.57-62)

<sup>18</sup> Lokó á Yisu wu ukpulu azu á endje ndivwiri lima she, tshe za o'o foe ayambaroe noe ye adoeke oene zu ba itshi egeroe ungu adanga.

<sup>19</sup> Anga ayi koeyiso awa akwa gitoe ye ndoo oe pa foe she adoeke: «Ayi koeyisoeroe, moe na manda zoe toe osho kó á boe na toeneoe.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Angbangewo soe doe anda noe endje ba loe oshó, ye ayanu soe ndje doe koma endje ba lafo, kashe Gbolo noe uzu gugu doe osho kelo toeneoe nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Anga yambaroe noe Yisu bale pa foe she adoeke: «Gbozu, za awa foe moe, moe na oe shi aba moe utshunoe yekane.»

<sup>22</sup> Ye Yisu koegi foe she adoeke: «Na manda moe, ye oe katoe akuzu endje shi akuzu noe endje.»

*Yisu ráyugu*  
(Wu ba toe Mar 4.35-41; Luk 8.22-25)

<sup>23</sup> Yisu ó ga loe agba ye ayambaroe noe ye ro awa bale doe she.

<sup>24</sup> Ngbangi atake, ndavuru yugu za gu toeneoe kpikpikpi pa egeroe ungu adanga, lokonoe na ye ungu yi lima koetu ga loe agba. Kashe Yisu lo lima oeneoe ye ye.

<sup>25</sup> Ayambaroe gitoe endje ndoo doe she, á jo she loe olo doe koepa doe ogbo adoeke: «Gbozu, she azoe kane! A tshu ke al!»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi foe endje adoeke: «Mboeroe gade á 'e soe doe awaa? Koeyindoeoe noe 'e soe teasho! Ye tshe koaafo á koera yugu oedoe egeroe ungu adanganoe, osho koeyi tá.» <sup>27</sup> Azu kókó kitoe oesoenoe ye oe soe lima koepa adoeke: «Uzunoe asoeke koedoe de? Tshe soe koepa o'o foe yugu oedoe foe ungu ye oe soe koedji o'o ama ye!»

*Yisu she azu bisha á ekpe ishiri soe pa endje*

(Wu ba toe Mar 5.1-20; Luk 8.26-39)

<sup>28</sup> Lokó á Yisu yi kumu ye ba atshi egeroe ungu adanga, ba loe ogo noe Agadaraye, azu bisha á ekpe ishiri soe pa endje to ba pa udu ye oe na gu toeneoe ga ndoe ye. Endje nga lima waa doe mara adoeke uzu bale oe li koeseoe doe awano asoemoe nene.

<sup>29</sup> Endje tetoe koeta rawa adoeke: «Yisu Gbolo noe Ndjaba, boe yindoe koemboeroe oeroe gade toe 'a a? Boe na ba ke koegaga kumu 'a a? Olo noe 'a lili damba nene.»

<sup>30</sup> Andaa egeroe ukpulu akaso soe lima koepara koeziroe ndoo kpooemoe.

31 Aekpe ishirinœ di tshelœema endje fœ Yisu adœeke: «Ɛdœ 6œ koeyindœ koegɔɔ 'a, vwa 'a, 'a li ga lœ ukpulu akɔso asœ.»

32 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «'E na zœ!» Endje wuta lœ azu ascœmœ yé œ na œ li ga lœ akɔso. Ngbewo akɔso scœmœ ndjoro to 6a pa kaga 'uru 'uru 'uru dœ ɔɔ tra toœncœ œrrr ga la egerœ ungu adanga, yé œ nduru kœ ye.

33 Azu á endje sœ lima kœgbœndœ akɔsonœ kpa ye. Endje kpagu 6a lœ ongbo œ mindœ œrcœ kœ á mbœrcœtœ endje ga tœ azu scœmœ bisha á ekpe ishiri sœ pa endje fœ azu.

34 Yé azu tshelœ ongbonœ para kœkœ wuta kœgbœtœ endje dœ Yisu. Lœkœ á endje wu she, endje ki fœ she adœeke tshe gitœ ye lœ ogo nœ œne ye.

## 9

### *Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 2.1-12; Luk 5.17-26)*

1 Yisu ɔ ga lœ agba, œ zu egerœ ungu adanga yé œ gu ga lœ ongbo nœ ye.

2 Endje za anga uzu á ada ye tshu, á tshe lo ga pa kelekpa, na toœncœ fœ she. Lœkœ á Yisu wu koeyindœrcœ nœ azunœ ascœmœ, tshe pa fœ uzunœ á ada ye tshu adœeke: «Sœ dœ gbœgbœ, gbolo nœ mœ! Mœ djercœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ ye!»

3 Kœdji atamœ, anga aayi koeyisœ awa akwa tetœ kœpa ugurutœ endje dœ tœ endje adœeke: «Uzu ascœke sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba!»

4 Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje yé œ pa fœ endje adœeke: «Mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e sœ dœ ekpe gbetshelœ tœ lœsu 'e ata a?»

5 Ɛdœ mœ kœpa adœeke: “Mœ djercœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ”, too mœ kœpa ndje adœeke: “Aalafo œ na ana”, o'o neketa dá dœ œgbœ o'o a?»

6 Kashe mœ yindœ nœ adœeke 'e wusœ nœ adœeke: Gbolo nœ uzu sœ dœ gbœgbœ pa œshœ tœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ.» Manda nœ, tshe kœpa fœ uzu á ada ye tshu ascœmœ adœeke:

«Aalafo, za kelekpa nœ zœ yé œ gu ga ndœ zœ!»

7 Uzunœ ascœmœ kœalafœ á kœgu ga lœ anda nœ ye.

8 Lœkœ á ukpulu azu wu ataa, awa litœ endje yé endje tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba tœ mara gbœgbœ neke á tshe to fœ azu.

### *Yisu e Matie*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 2.13-17; Luk 5.27-32)*

9 Yisu katœ tshakpœmœ ti yé œ tetœ kœero toœncœ, ngbewo œ wu anga uzu a 'iri ye kœdœ Matie á tshe sœ ga ati 6a lœ anda kœko ngendja lapo. Tshe pa fœ she adœeke: «Na manda mœ!» Matie áalafœ yé œ na manda ye.

10 Manda nœ, Yisu sœ lima kœziœrcœ 6a scœnda nœ Matie. Aayi kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro dœ pe azu kœmbœrcœ ekperœ sœ lima kœzi œrcœ awa bale dœ she œdœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

11 Afarisayi wu lima ataa œ yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœeke: «Mbœrcœ gadœ á ayi koeyisœrcœ nœ 'e œ zi œrcœ tœ œscœncœ bale dœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ dœ azu kœmbœrcœ ekperœ a?»

12 Yisu dji endje yé œ pa adœeke: «Uzu á tshelœ œkœ ye sœ yercœ gbege dœ monganga nene, kashe aayi kœba dá gbe dœ she.

13 'E gu œ para ádá o'o á endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: “'E sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœwu oyo ga ndœ azu, œtoœncœ dá mœ yindœ nœ, kashe tokóro nene.” Gbambœncœ nene, mœ nana mbœrcœ kœ'e azu neke á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe mœ na mbœrcœ aayi kœmbœrcœ ekperœ.»

### *Yisu tœ upu nœ kœyotshelœema*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 2.18-22; Luk 5.33-39)*

14 Ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu na ga ndœ Yisu yé œ yu she adœeke: «Mbœrcœ gadœ á a'a œdœ Afarisayi, 'a sœ kœyotshelœema 'a kpala kpala yekane á ayambarœ nœ zœ mbœmbœrcœ ataa nene a?»

15 Yé Yisu gi fœ endje adœeke: «'E gbe adœeke azu á endje e endje ndœ



angbo totœ œ sœ dœ oyo dœ lɔkɔ á ayi kœto yashe sœ kpœtoœ œsœnœ bale dœ endje a? (E œ nene! Kashe manda nœ œrrr, lɔkɔ á endje kœza she tshakane endje dá endje yotshelœma endje.

16 «Yé Yisu kpa kœpa fœ endje adœke uzu bale zaza tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ongboronœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, tafo ndœma lœbanœ œ suru tshelœ ongboronœ, yé ogoronœ œ kpa sœ dœ egerœnœ.

17 Endje susu tafo ipi ga lœ ongboro anga nene. Atamœ nene, tshelœ anga œ 'u, ipinœ œ tu, yé anganœ œ ndi ye. Kashe endje sú tafo ipi ga lœ tafo anga, atamœ œrœ bale œ ndi nene.»

*Anga yawuru yuda œdœ anga yashe kœba indji*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 5.21-43; Luk 8.40-56)*

18 Lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ kœpa o'onœ asœmœ fœ endje ataa, anga gbozu nœ Ayuda yikumu ye œ gote ga utshu ye, yé œ pa adœke: «Yawuru nœ mœ tshu ngœngœnœ asœke, kashe na œ to kane zœ ga pa ye yé tshe sœ dœ soro.»

19 Yisu áalafo yé endje te manda ye, œshe dœ pe ayambarœ nœ ye.

20 Andaa anga yashe bale á tshe sœ lima kœwu oyo dœ kœba indji manda ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, na djagamanda Yisu œ goro ama lœba ye.

21 Tshe sœ lima kœpa 6a lœ ye adœke: «Edœ mœ kœgoro kolœ ama lœba nœ ye, mœ she ye.»

22 Kashe Yisu fatœ ye œ wu she yé á pa adœke: «Sœ dœ gbœgbœ yawuru nœ mœ! Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye.» Yé kolœ dœ ada œlœnœ asœmœ, yashenœ she lœ kœba nœ ye yé.

23 Yisu wuta 6a lœ anda nœ gbozunœ asœmœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu aayi kœ'uru ngbake œdœ ukpulu azu á endje sœ kœta rawa,

24 tshe pa adœke: «'E wuta ga shu, gbambanœ nene, yawurunœ asœke tshutshu nene. Tshe sœ tœ olo.» Kashe endje sœ lima kœmœ she.

25 Lɔkɔ á endje gœrœ ukpulu azunœ ga ushu, Yisu li 6a tœ osho á gbolonœ sœ tœnœ, œ za kane ye yé tshe áalafo.

26 Yé o'onœ za tshelœ ogo djigi.

*Yisu she aayibula bisha*

27 Lœndœ á Yisu katœ tshakpœtoœmœ ti á sœ kœro tœnœ, anga aayibula bisha te manda ye dœ rawa adœke: «Wu oyo 'a, Gbolo nœ Davidi!»

28 Lɔkɔ á Yisu wuta 6a lœ anda, aayibulanœ bisha na ndoo dœ she yé tshe yu endje adœke: «Adja 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ ala 'e œ kœrœ a?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «E, Gbozu.»

29 Yisu to kane ye ga pa ala endje yé œ pa adœke: «Kaka œ mbœrœtoœ ye fœ 'e liaka kœyindœrœ nœ 'e.»

30 Yé ala endje kœrœ. Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje dœ œgbœ adœke: «'E dji mœ dœ œtshœnœ, 'e papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene!»

31 Kashe endje wuta, œ pandœ o'o nœ Yisu lœ ogonœ djigi.

*Yisu she uzu bale á tshe papa o'o nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 11.14-15)*

32 Lɔkɔ á endje yi lima ndœ kœwuta tœnœ, endje na dœ anga uzu á tshe papa o'o nene fœ she. Tshe sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye.

33 Yé Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishirinœ pa ye, á tshe tetœ kœpa o'o. Ukpulu azu ki lima tœ œsœnœ, œ pa adœke: «'A wuwu 6alima mara anga œrœ atake bale lœ Israyele nene!»

34 Kashe Afarisayi pa lima adœke: «Gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri dá to gbœgbœ kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri fœ she asœmœ!»

*Yisu wu oyo ukpulu azu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 6.6b,34; Luk 10.2)*

35 Yisu na lima dje lœ ongbœ œdœ dje lakpi kœ, tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ endje. Tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œtshœ O'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba yé œ sœ lima kœshe azu lœ aka kœba kœ œdœ lœ gbakindi kœ.

36 Kœwu ukpulu azu, tshe sœ lima dœ oyo tœ lœsu ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje mœ lima lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje

yé œ gugu lima dœ gbɔgbɔ nene ɓata apata á aayi kœgbɔndœ endje gugu nene.

<sup>37</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Leyɔ doro ndjoro lœ kindi, kashe aayi akwa ngbangba nene.

<sup>38</sup> Ataa, 'e ki fœ ayengɔ kindinœ adœke tshe kpa vwa anga aayi akwa mbœrœ kœkɔ tœnœ.»

## 10

*Aayi avwa ndjokpa dœ bisha (12)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 3.13-19; Luk 6.12-16)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu e ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha asœmœ, œ to gbɔgbɔ kœgɔrɔ dœ ekpe ishiri fœ endje adœke endje kœgɔrɔ dœ endje yé œ she azu lœ aka kɔɓa kɔ dœ lœ gbakindi kɔ.

<sup>2</sup> F'iri aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœke: Utshunœ kœdœ Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro œdœ ayanœ dœ Andere. Ajake dœ Yowane á endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Zebedayi,

<sup>3</sup> Filipino œdœ Bartelemi, dœ Toma, dœ Matie ayi kœko ngendja lapo, dœ Jake gbolo nœ Alefe, dœ Tade,

<sup>4</sup> dœ Shimu\* uzu kanana, dœ Yudas Isikariote, œshe á tshe ka Yisu.

*Yisu vwa aayi avwa nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 6.7-13; Luk 9.1-6)*

<sup>5</sup> Yisu vwa aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœ kœza 'o fœ endje adœke: «'E nana œ li ga lœ ogo nœ angbi azu nene, 'e lili ndje ga lœ ongbo nœ azu Samariya nene.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe 'e na ga ndœ apata á endje djingili awa á endje doé azu Israyele.

<sup>7</sup> Tœ awa na tœnœ, 'e mindœ o'o adœke: "Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo ndo ye!"

<sup>8</sup> 'E she aayi kɔɓa, 'e mbœrœ adœke akuzu kpa kwatœ endje ga lœ soro, 'e mbœrœ adœke aayi boroma wuta yerœ, 'e gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri. Bata á 'e gbɔgbɔ lœ awa nœ ngendja nene, 'e toto ndje lœ awa nœ kœ'esho ndœ ngendja nene.

<sup>9</sup> Adja 'e zaza ɔrœ too anga langere ngendja bale ga lœ uwu tœ 'e nene,

<sup>10</sup> too ngbade kœna dœ ana nene. 'E koko lœba okoro bisha nene, œdœ œrada, œdœ tshɔngbɔlɔ potœ 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, ayi akwa li kœgbɔ œrœ tshangba akwa nœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwuta ga lakpi too ga lœ anga ongbo, 'e para uzu neke á tshe li kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e dœ ɔtshɔnœ, yé œ sœ kpœndœ ye kpœtœmœ œrrr ga tœ kœkatœ tshalakpinœ asœmœ ti.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á 'e kœli ga lœ anda nœ uzu, 'e pa adœke: "Kœsœ gee sœ dœ 'e."

<sup>13</sup> Œdœ azu tshasœndanœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, kœsœ gee nœ 'e œ sœ dœ endje. Kashe œdœ endje kœzaza osho kœsœ fœ 'e nene, 'e gi kœsœ gee nœ 'e pa endje ye.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œdœ azu anga tshalakpi bale too anga tshasœnda bale kœvwaratœ endje tœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, too tœ kœdji o'o ama 'e ye, 'e katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti, yé œ gɔrɔ trusha tshada 'e ti kpœtœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, dœ lɔkɔnœ á Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa azu, azu ogonœ asœmœ œ gbɔ djofele kœropa œnœ azu Sodom dœ Gomora.

*Œrœ kanga á sœ kœna tœnœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.9-13; Luk 21.12-17)*

<sup>16</sup> «'E wu! Mœ sœ kœvwa 'e ɓata apata ɓa ugurutœ amuru. 'E sœ dœ gbɔdjela ɓata ayakoro yé œ sœ dœ ɔmɔ lɔsu ɓata ambepa.

<sup>17</sup> Ala 'e gbɔ tœ azu. Gbambanœ nene, endje ko 'e na tœnœ ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba yé œ sɔ 'e dœ ndjapa ɓa lœ Sinagoga nœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Endje ko ndje 'e bala tɔ ɓa utshu agboro agbozu œdœ pe agbozugo mbœrœ á 'e kœdœ azu nœ mœ. Ataa, œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ fœ endje, azunœ œdœ endje á endje doédœ Ayuda nene asœmœ.

\* **10.4** Shimunœ asœke sœ lima ugurutœ azu á endje para lima awa kœgbɔ lipanda lœ ogo nœ endje.

19 Lɔkɔ á endje kœto 'e na tœnœ ɓa tœ osho kœwa nɓɓanga, 'e tɔtɔ lɔsu 'e tœ mara á 'e gi dœ o'o nene. Gbambanœ nene, dœ ada ɔlɔnœ ascœmœ, endje to o'o á li adœke 'e pa fœ 'e.

20 Ɖ dœdœ 'e dá pa o'onœ nene, kashe Ishiri nœ Aba 'e œ pa o'o lœ 'e.

21 «Ayazu œ va ɔtɔ ayanœ adœke endje wo she, yé aba kœzu uzu œ mbœrœ ndje ataa fœ gbolo nœ ye; agbolo œ yiangba aayi kœzu endje yé œ ko endje adœke endje wo endje ye.

22 Azu para kɔkɔ œ yiangba 'e mbœrœ i'iri mœ kashe uzu á tshe shi gbi œrrr ga tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ, Ndjaba œ she she.

23 Ɖdœ endje kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e ɓa lœ anga ongbo bale, 'e kpa ga lœ anga angbinœ. Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, Gbolo nœ uzu œ na, damba 'e nana dje lœ ongbo Israyele kɔkɔ nene.

24 «Yambarœ bale roropa ayi kœyisœrœ fœ she nene, yé ayi akwa roro ndje pa gbozu nœ ye nene.

25 Kashe yambarœ œ sœ dœ yanga œdœ endje kœwu she ɓata ayi kœyisœrœ nœ ye, yé ayi akwa œ sœ ndje dœ yanga œdœ endje kœwu she ɓata gbozu nœ ye. Ɖdœ azu kœna œrrr á e ayengɔ anda Belezebula†, i'iri gadœ dá endje e ga tœ azu tshascœnda nœ ye a?»

*Uzu á endje li kœkpawa ye  
(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 12.1-27)*

26 «Awa uzu bale zaza 'e nene. Ɖrœ neke kɔ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ œ matœ endje ngbi ga shu, yé œneke kɔ á sœ lœ ubunœ, azu œ wusœ nœ kɔ.

27 O'o á mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e lœ ubunœ ascœmœ, 'e pa tshandœnœ dœ ɔlɔ, yé angba o'o á endje sœ kœpa ga lœ utu 'e, 'e pandœ nœ ngbi ga shu.

28 'E kpakpa awa azu á endje wo undu uzu kashe á endje lili kœwo ishiri uzu nene; 'e kpa awa Ndjaba á tshe li kœwo undu uzu œdœ ishiri ye ɓa lœ lifelo.

29 Endje kaka a'eara ayanu bisha ndœ kœgɔ langere ngendja bale

nene a? Andaa, anga bale ugurutœ endje œ te ga tœ ɔshɔ nene œdœ Aba 'e kœyiyindœ nœ nene.

30 Kashe e'e, œdœ sukumu 'e, Ndjaba di kɔ.

31 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœsœ dœ awa nene, gbambanœ nene, 'e ropa a'eara ayanu ye.»

*Kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Yisu utshu azu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 12.8-9)*

32 «Uzu kɔ á tshe yindœ nœ ɓa tœ ala azu adœke œne kœdœ yambarœ nœ mœ, mœ yi ndje ndœ ye ɓa utshu Aba mœ á tshe sœ ɓa lafo adœke œshe kœdœ uzu nœ mœ.

33 Kashe tsheneke á tshe 'ea mœ ɓa utshu azu, mœ 'ea ndje she ɓa utshu Aba mœ á tshe sœ ɓa lafo.»

*Kœsœ gee nene kashe ingiri  
yakamba*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 12.51-53; 14.26-27)*

34 «'E gbegbe adœke mœ na mbœrœ kœza kœsœ gee ɓa pa ɔshɔ nene. Mœ nana mbœrœ kœza kœsœ gee nene, kashe mœ na dœ ingiri yakamba.

35 Adjapu, mœ na kœkurutshelœ gbolo yakoshe dœ abanœ, yawuru dœ ayinœ, yashe dœ yininœ dœ yashe.

36 Uzu dœ uzu œ sœ dœ ayingba ye lœ anda nœ ye.

37 Uzu á tshe yindœ abanœ too ayinœ kœropa mœ, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene. Uzu á tshe kœyindœ gbolo yakoshe too gbolo yawuru nœ ye kœropa mœ, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene.

38 Uzu á tshe kœza kurushi nœ ye yé á na manda mœ nene, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene.

39 Uzu á tshe kœyindœ kœgbândœ soro ye, œ yiwatœ ye yé. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœyindœ kœtshu mbœrœ mœ, tshe sœ dœ soro.»

*Kœgi tshangba œrœ  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 9.41)*

40 «Uzu neke á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, dá tshe za ndje fœ mœ ye. Uzu neke á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ mœ, dá tshe za ndje fœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ.

† 10.25 Belezebula kœdœ i'iri djaboro á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri.

<sup>41</sup> Uzu á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ anga ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o asœmœ, tshe gbœ œrœ tshangbanœ b̄ata á Ndjaba sœ kœto fœ ayi kœgbara o'o. Yé tsheneke á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii mbœrœ á tshe kœdœ uzu ndjii utshu Ndjaba, tshe gbœ ndje œrœ tshangbanœ b̄ata uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>42</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, uzu kœ á tshe su ungu kœndjoondjo, œdœ œ kœdœ yashi ziti ungu tshēbabale fœ anga aya gbolo lœ agbolonœ asœke mbœrœ á tshe dœ yambarœ nœ mœ, Ndjaba œ to œrœ tshangbanœ fœ she.»

## 11

*Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa azu fœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 7.18-35)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœndœ á Yisu za o'o fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha á ka, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti œ ro kœyisœ œrœ œdœ kœmindœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Ndjaba dje lœ ongbo nœ endje.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu sœ lœ kánga, yé tshe djindœ o'o akwa á Kristu sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, ngbewo á vwa anga ayambarœ nœ ye

<sup>3</sup> kœyu Yisu adœke: «œbœ kœdœ tsheneke á tshe sœ kœna tœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»

<sup>4</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E gu œ pandœ œneke á 'e dji yé á wu fœ Yowane adœke:

<sup>5</sup> Aayibula tetœ kœwu osho, aayi gbada na ana, aayi boroma wuta yœrœ, aayi bitu dji o'o, akuzu kwatœ endje ga lœ soro, yé endje mindœ ɔtshœ O'o fœ aayi oyo.

<sup>6</sup> Yanga nœ uzu á tshe kakatœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ mœ nene!»

<sup>7</sup> Lœndœ á ayambarœ nœ Yowane gu da ye, Yisu tetœ kœpandœ Yowane fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «œrœ gadœ dá 'e na kœwu tœnœ b̄a lœ kpagagasho a? A'eara ɔyœ á yugu sœ kœmea tœnœ a? œ œ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Yé œrœ gadœ dá 'e na kœwu tœnœ a? 'E na kœwu anga uzu á tshe verœ

ɔtshœ lœba a? œ œ nene, azu á endje verœ ɔtshœ lœba sœ b̄a lœ anda nœ agbozugo.

<sup>9</sup> Yé ataa, œrœ gadœ dá 'e na kœwu tœnœ a? 'E na kœwu ayi kœgbara o'o a? œ, mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke tshe ropa ayi kœgbara o'o ye.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu kœdœ uzu á endje sú o'o tœ upu nœ ye b̄a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Mœ vwa ayi avwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrœ kœguma ala awa zœ.”

<sup>11</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, ugurutœ azu tshapashœnœ asœke kœ, anga uzu bale á tshe ropa Yowane ayi kœza batisimu gugu nene. Andaa, tsheneke á tshe sœ teasho b̄a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ ropa ye yé.

<sup>12</sup> Kœto tœ lœkœ á Yowane ayi kœza batisimu wuta kœyisœ œrœ œrrr ga tœ kpesheke, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ to toro kœgerœ tœnœ. Aayi gbœgbœ dá sœ kœpara awa nœ kœgbœtœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o kœ œdœ awa akwa, gbara o'o œrrr ga tœ Yowane.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœyindœ kœwusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, Yowane kœdœ Eliya á endje pa lima ndœ kœna she.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu, tshe dji!

<sup>16</sup> «Mœ li azu nœ tshakpesheke dœ azu œ? Endje lili dœ agbolo á endje ka b̄a la wutu kœka œrœ yé á sœ kœpa o'o ugurutœ endje adœke:

<sup>17</sup> “A 'uru ngbake fœ 'e, kashe 'e vivi ipi nene! 'A bi itshi kuzu fœ 'e, kashe 'e kiki nene.”

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu na yé œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœzi œrœ œdœ kœndjo ipi, endje pa adœke: “Tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye!”

<sup>19</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu na œ sœ kœzi œrœ yé œ sœ kœndjo ipi, endje sœ kœpa adœke: “'E wu makœziroœ, mœndjondjo. Anganœ kœdœ kolœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ!” Kashe kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmatœ ye ndjii lœ awa akwa nœ ye.»

*Køegbagbara osho tœ upu nœ ongbo Galilayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 10.13-15)*

<sup>20</sup> Yé Yisu tetœ køegbagbara azu tshelœ ongbo á tshe mbœrœ lima afá ndjoro loenœ; gbambanœ nene, endje yayapa lima otsho endje nene. Tshe pa fœ endje adœeke:

<sup>21</sup> «Oyo nœ zœ, Koraze! Oyo nœ zœ Betesayida! Gbambanœ nene, œdœ afá á mbœrœtœ endje 6a ndœ 'e køembœrœ má tœ endje 6a lœ Tire œdœ 6a lœ Sidona, azu 6a zœ œ verœ má sake, yé œ dja má tshelœ kumu endje dœ vorowo mbœrœ køema adœeke œne fatshalœsu œne ye.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ køemindœ nœ fœ 'e adœeke dœ lœkœ køewa ngbanga, mœ wa o'o tœ œgbœnœ ga tœ 'e kœropa œnœ azu Tire œdœ Sidona.

<sup>23</sup> Yé e'e dœ azu Kaparnawumu, 'e gbe adœeke 'e œ œrrr ga lafo zœ a? 'E jerœ bala œrrr 6a lœ ogo nœ akuzu. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ afá á mbœrœtœ endje 6a ndœ 'e, køembœrœ má lima tœ endje 6a lœ Sodomo ataa, ongbœnœ asœmœ œ sœ má œrrr ga tœ kpesheke.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ køemindœ nœ fœ 'e adœeke dœ lœkœ køewa ngbanga, mœ wa o'o nœ 'e tœ œgbœnœ kœropa œnœ azu ogo Sodomo.»

*'E na ga ndœ Yisu œ yatœ 'e*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 10.21-22)*

<sup>25</sup> Dœ londœnœ asœmœ, Yisu pa dœ œgbœ adœeke: «Uu Aba, Gbozu nœ tshalafo dœ tshapashœ, mœ gi mershe fœ 6œ mbœrœ á 6œ má ngbi fœ azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene adjapu á 6œ za yiwa tœnœ tœ azu køewusœtœ œdœ agbangba køewusœrœ.

<sup>26</sup> Aba, œbœ dá yindœ nœ adœeke œ mbœrœtœ ye ataa.

<sup>27</sup> «Aba mœ ko œrœ kœ fœ mœ. Uzu bale wuwusœ Gbolo nene, kolœ Aba dá wusœ ye. Uzu bale wuwusœ Aba nene, kolœ Gbolo dá wusœ ye, œdœ tsheneke á Gbolo yindœ køema Aba fœ she tako.

<sup>28</sup> «E'e dœ azu kœ á 'e mœ dœ køeko ogboro gbarœ, 'e na ga ndœ mœ, mœ

ko gbarœnœ lœ kumu 'e dœ 'e yatœ 'e.

<sup>29</sup> 'E za ngbongbo awa bale dœ mœ, yé œ li ga lœ lakœrœ nœ mœ; gbambanœ nene, mœ dœdœ ayi gbœkumu nene kashe mœ dœ ayi œmœ lœsu. Ataa, 'e li kœyatœ 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>30</sup> Ngbongbo nœ mœ gbœgbœ nene, yé gbarœnœ á a za dœ 'e œ li 'e nene.»

## 12

*Yisu køedœ ayengœ lœkœ sabata*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 2.23-28; Luk 6.1-5)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ teasho atake, Yisu ro lima tœ lœ kindi ble dœ anga lœkœ sabata. Ogo li lima tœ ayambarœ nœ ye yé endje tetœ køeverœ ele blœnœ asœmœ á sœ kœzi tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Lœkœ á Afarisayi wu ataa, endje pa fœ Yisu adœeke: «Wu, ayambarœ nœ zœ sœ køembœrœ œrœ á awa akwa vwaratœ ye tœnœ dœ olo sabata!»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœeke: «'E didi œneke á Davidi mbœrœ lima anga œlœ bale á ogo mi lima she dœ azu nœ ye á tshe na lima tœ awanœ dœ endje nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Tshe li, œshe œdœ azu nœ ye 6a lœ anda Ndjaba, yé endje zi mapa á endje to dœ tokórœ fœ Ndjaba; mapa má œdœ she œdœ azu nœ ye, endje lili má kœzi tœnœ nene, kashe á sœ kolœ mbœrœ anganga Ndjaba kuti endje.

<sup>5</sup> Too 'e didi ndje 6a la buku awa akwa nene adœeke dœ lœkœ sabata, ata anganga Ndjaba sœ køembœrœ akwa lœ Tepelo gbaa, endje sœ køembœrœ œrœ kpi tœ awa akwa, kashe Ndjaba sœsœ køewu lœ ala ye 6ata ekperœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Andaa mœ sœ køemindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœeke, œrœ á 'e wu asœke, œ ropa Tepelo ye.

<sup>7</sup> (Edœ 'e køewu má sœ ádá o'o á endje sú ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: "Mœ yindœ nœ adœeke, 'e wu oyo anga 'e kashe tokórœ nene;" 'e wawa ngbanga pa azu á endje mbœmbœrœ œrœ bale nene.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu køedœ ayengœ lœkœ sabata.»

*Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.1-6; Luk 6.6-11)*

<sup>9</sup> Yisu katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti, œ na œ li ga lœ Sinagoga nœ endje.

<sup>10</sup> Anga uzu bale á kane ye tshu sœ lima kpœtœmœ. Afarisayi yu lima Yisu dœ o'o adœke: «Awa akwa nœ azœ sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke endje she uzu dœ lœkœ sabata a?» Endje yu lima she ataa mbœrœ á kœgbœ awa kœtœ meza pa ye.

<sup>11</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Edœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ pata nœ ye tshebabale, á tshe te ga lœ kudu dœ lœkœ sabata, tshe lili kœza she ga ushu nene a?»

<sup>12</sup> Uzu ropa pata! Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, awa akwa nœ azœ za awa fœ azœ ndœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ dœ lœkœ sabata.»

<sup>13</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ uzunœ á kane ye tshu adœke: «Yœrœ tshelœ kane zœ.» Tshe yœrœ tshelœ kane ye, yé œ gumatœ ye bœta anga tshakalancœ.

<sup>14</sup> Afarisayi gu œ vwarandœ o'o ugurutœ endje tœ kœpara awa ndœ kœwo Yisu.

*Ayi akwa á Ndjaba ke she*

<sup>15</sup> Lœndœ á Yisu djindœ o'onœ ascœmœ, tshe gitœ ye kpœtœmœ, yé azu ndjoro na manda ye. Tshe she aayi kœba kœ,

<sup>16</sup> kashe œ pa fœ endje dœ œgbœ adœke endje papa o'o tœ upu nœ œne fœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa adœke o'o á Ndjaba pa dœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya kœmbœrœ tœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe pa lima adœke:  
«Wu ayi akwa nœ mœ á mœ ke she dœke,  
mœ yindœ ye waa yé mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ she.

Mœ vwa Ishiri nœ mœ kœjerœ ga pa ye,

yé tshe yisœ œtshœ awa fœ azu tshapashœ kœ.

<sup>19</sup> Tshe bœrœtœ ye dœ uzu bale nene, yé œ ta ndje rawa nene; endje dji she kœpa o'o tœ ala awa nene.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe kavwa tshelœ wara á lu nene,

yé tshe ru miinda á ndoo kœru tœnœ nene,

œrrr ga tœ adœke œneke á sœ ndjii ropa œrœ kœ yekane.

<sup>21</sup> Yé azu kœ á endje wuwusœ mœ nene œ ko lœsu endje ga pa ye.»

*Yisu œdœ Bezebula  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.22-30; Luk 11.14-23)*

<sup>22</sup> Endje na dœ anga uzu bale á ala ye bu yé á tshe papa o'o nene fœ Yisu. Tshe sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Yisu she uzunœ dœ mara adœke tshe tetœ kœpa o'o dœ pe kœwu osho.

<sup>23</sup> Ukpulu azu á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ, kitœ œscœnœ yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Uzunœ ascœke kœdœ ata Davidi nene a?»

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á Afarisayi dji endje kœpa o'o ataa, endje pa ngbi adœke: «Bezebula gbozu nœ ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye. Œshe dá za gbœgbœ fœ she tœ kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa azu ascœmœ!»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu kœ á azu tshelœncœ kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshelœ ogonœ ascœmœ œ ndi ye. Œdœ azu tshelœ ongbo bale too lœ bingi bale kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshelœ ongbonœ too bingincœ œ ndi ye.

<sup>26</sup> Œdœ Satana kœsœ kœgœrœ œneke á dœ œncœ Satana, ascœmœ dá tshe sœ kœnga koshe ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye. Ataa, Ogo gbozu nœ ye œ scœpe koto o?»

<sup>27</sup> 'E sœ kœpa adœke Bezebula dá to gbœgbœ fœ mœ yeka á mœ sœ kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri. Yé azu nœ 'e gœrœ ndje ekpe ishiri dœ gbœgbœ nœ dœ? Ataa, azu nœ 'e dœ tœ endje œ yisœ nœ adœke 'e te dœ o'o ye.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba, dá œ sœ kœma adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.

<sup>29</sup> «Too ndje, œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœli kœko œrœ dœ œgbœ ba lœ anda nœ uzu nœ gbœgbœ; œ li adœke tshe i she vwagbagba ga tœnœ utshunœ yeka á kœli kœko œrœ nœ ye.

<sup>30</sup> Uzu á tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ mœ nene, œshe kœdœ yingba mœ. Yé tsheneke á tshe sœsœ kœti kane mœ adœke 'a ngboá azu nene, sœ kœndjœtshelœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ azu kœ œdœ pe kœgu œsœ Ndjaba á endje sœ kœgu tœncœ. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœsœ kœgu œsœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>32</sup> Uzu á tshe pa ekpe o'o dœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye kashe œdœ tshe kœpa ekpe o'o goro œsœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye bale nene œdœ lœ soro ye pa œshœ œdœ manda kuzu ye.»

*Endje wusœ œyœ mbœrœ elenœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 6.43-45)*

<sup>33</sup> «œdœ œyœ kœdœ Ɔtshœ œyœ, elenœ œ sœ ndje dœ Ɔtshœncœ. Yé œdœ œyœ kœdœ œyœ á sœ dœ kœba, elenœ œ sœ ndje dœ kœba. Gbambancœ nene, endje wusœ œyœ mbœrœ elenœ.

<sup>34</sup> Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Bata 'e kœdœ aekpe azu asœke, mara gadœ dá 'e li kœpa Ɔtshœ o'o a? Gbambancœ nene, o'o á wuta lœ ama uzu to 6a tœ lœsu ye.

<sup>35</sup> Ɔtshœ uzu sœ kœmbœrœ Ɔtshœrcœ á sœ kœto lœ Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye; yé ekpe uzu sœ kœmbœrœ ndje ekperœ á sœ kœto lœ ekpe lœsu nœ ye.

<sup>36</sup> Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga, Ndjaba œ yu azu tœ o'o á endje pa lima ngbilingbili ascœmœ kœ.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambancœ nene, kolœ lindœ o'o á wuta lœ ama zœ dá 6œ te dœ o'o too 6œ te ndje dœ o'o nene.»

*Ayuda yindœ kœwu ambárá afá  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 8.11-12; Luk 11.29-32)*

<sup>38</sup> Yé anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ anga Afarisayi pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 6œ ma anga ambárá afá bale fœ 'a kane.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Azu nœ tshakpesheke, endje kœdœ aekpe

azu yé œ zazatœ endje fœ Ndjaba nene; endje yindœ nœ adœke œne wu anga ambárá afá bale. Kashe endje wu œrœ bale nene, kolœ ambárá afá á Ndjaba ma lœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o nœ ye dœ Yona ascœmœ.

<sup>40</sup> Gbambancœ nene, 6ata á Yona mbœrœ œlœ votœ œdœ butshœ votœ 6a lœ egerœ ageatshalangu, awa bale Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœ ndje œlœ votœ dœ butshœ votœ lœ œshœ.

<sup>41</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga nœ azu pa œshœ, azu Ninive œ áalafo œ wa o'o ga pa azu nœ tshakpesheke asœke. Gbambancœ nene, azu Ninive fa lima tshalœsu endje lœkœ á endje dji Yona kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba. Kashe uzuncœ á tshe sœ kpœke asœke ropa Yona ye!

<sup>42</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœwa bala ngbanga, gbozugo yashe tshapa ogo Saba œ wa o'o ga pa 'e. Gbambancœ nene, tshe to 6a tœ ndœngœlœ tshakala ogo pa œshœ á sœ lœ ingirinœ, á na kœdji o'o kœwusœtœ nœ Salomo. Kashe uzuncœ á tshe sœ kpœke asœke ropa Salomo ye!»

*Kœkwa ekpe ishiri ga lœ uzu  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 11.24-26)*

<sup>43</sup> «œdœ ekpe ishiri kœgitœ ye pa uzu, tshe sœ kœkœrœ na tœncœ djezœ lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœpara osho kœsœ tœncœ. œdœ tshe kœgbœgbo osho kœsœ tœncœ nene,

<sup>44</sup> tshe sœ kœpa adœke: “Mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ mœ á mœ wuta lœ nœ.” Kashe lœkœ á tshe kœkwatœ ye yé á wu adœke uzu gugu lœ andancœ nene, endje ngbœ tshelœncœ œ guma œrœ tshelœncœ dœ awancœ,

<sup>45</sup> tshe na œ e anga angbi aekpe ishiri minu dœ bisha (7) á endje sœ tœ ekpenœ kœrosœ ye. Tshe gu dœ endje awa bale œ li ga scœndancœ yé œ gumatœ endje kpœtœmœ. Ataa, oyo á uzuncœ ascœmœ œ kpa wu œ ropa œneke má utshuncœ. œ sœ ndje awa bale ataa mbœrœ aekpe azu nœ tshakpesheke.»

*Adja ayi Yisu œdœ pe adja aayanœ*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 3.31-35; Luk 8.19-21*)

<sup>46</sup> Lɔndɔ á Yisu sœpe lima kœpa o'o fœ ukpulu azu atake, ayinœ œdœ pe aayanœ yi kumu endje. Endje ka lima 6a ushu yé œ sœ kœpara awa kœpa o'o dœ she.

<sup>47</sup> Yé anga uzu bale kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi zœ œdœ aaya ka 6a ushu œ yindœ kœpa o'o dœ 6œ.»

<sup>48</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ uzunœ asœmœ adœke: «Ɛdœ dá dœ ayi mœ a? Ɛdœ dá dœ aaya mœ a?»

<sup>49</sup> Yé tshe yisœ ayambarœ nœ ye dœ kane ye, œ pa adœke: «'E Wu ayi mœ œdœ aaya mœ, endje dá sœ ati asœke.

<sup>50</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ œneke á Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo yindœ nœ, œshe kœdœ aya mœ, yingɔ mœ too ayi mœ.»

### 13

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ*

(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.1-9; Luk 8.4-8*)

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ asœmœ, Yisu wuta lœ anda œ na kœsœ ga ati 6a tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga.

<sup>2</sup> Ukpulu azu ngbɔtœ endje dje indiri ye á tshe ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba yé á sœ ga ati. Ukpulu azunœ ka lima 6a tœ mangunœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o ndjoro lœ ndœma toro, yé œ pa lima fœ endje adœke: «ɔlɔ bale, anga uzu na lima ga lœ kindi nœ ye mbœrœ kœlu indji ngwarœ.

<sup>4</sup> Bata á tshe sœ lima kœlu indji ngwarœnœ, anganœ yo ga tœ ama awa, ayanu wu œ de ye.

<sup>5</sup> Anganœ yo lima ga lœ oporo badja 6a tœ osho á ɔshɔ sœsœ ndjoro tœnœ nene. Indji ngwarœnœ ko lima katsha mbœrœ embe ɔshɔnœ lili lima nene.

<sup>6</sup> Lɔkɔ á ɔlɔ tɔ dœ ɔgbɔ, ungbu ngwarœnœ kɔkɔ œ ɔrɔ ye; gbambanœ nene, œshenœ lili waa ga lœ ɔsho nene.

<sup>7</sup> Anga indji ngwarœnœ yo ga lœ ɔyɔ ishi. ɔyɔ ishinœ gboro yé œ napa

ungbu ngwarœnœ, awa kœgerœ tœnœ gugú nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe anga indji ngwarœ kpa yo ga lœ ɔtshɔ ɔshɔ, yé œ zu ɔtshɔ elenœ: Bale le kama, anganœ le zazu voto (60) yé anganœ le ndje zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30).»

<sup>9</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Ɛdœ 'e kœsœ dœ utu, kaka 'e dji!»

*Mbœrœ gadœ á Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ lœ ndœma toro a?*

(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.10-12; Luk 8.9-10*)

<sup>10</sup> Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, œ yu she adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ sœ kœpa o'o lœ ndœma toro a?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Tœ e'e, 'e li œnœ 'e kœwusœ o'o nœ ádá Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafɔ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ ye, kashe anga azu, endje lili kœwusœ nœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ œrœ, endje kpa ko anganœ ga pa nœ yé œ ngba tœ ye waa. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœgugu dœ œrœ nene, endje kpa ko œneke teasho á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ, tœ ye yé.

<sup>13</sup> 'E wu ádánœ á mœ sœ kœpa o'o fœ endje lœ ndœma toro mbœrœ endje sœ kœwu œrœ kashe endje sœsœ kœwu tœnœ nene, yé endje sœ kœdji o'o kashe endje sœsœ kœdji tœnœ œdœ kœdji tshelœ katancœ kpœrœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Atamœ, œ mbœrœtœ ye lindœ kœgbara o'o nœ Isaya, á tshe pa adœke:

“'E dji o'o waa kashe 'e dji tshelœ katancœ nene,

'e wu œrœ waa kashe 'e wu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lɔsu azu asœke wuta dœ ɔgbɔnœ adœke;

endje be utu endje ga tœnœ,

endje be ala endje ga tœnœ

mbœrœ á ala endje wuwu osho nene,

mbœrœ á utu endje djidji o'o nene,

mbœrœ á lɔsu endje zaza ádánœ kpœrœ nene

yé ataa endje kpa kwa ga ndœ mœ nene

mbœrœ á mœ kœshe endje.”

<sup>16</sup> «Tœ e'e nœ 'e, 'e sœ œnœ 'e dœ yanga gbambanœ nene, ala 'e sœ



koewu osho zœ, yé utu 'e sœ koedji o'o zœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ sœ koemindœ nœ dœ adjapu adœke, aayi koegbara o'o ndjoro œdœ azu á endje sœ ndjii gbe ndœ koewu œeneke á 'e sœ koewu tœnœ, kashe endje wuwu nene. Endje gbe ndje koedji œeneke á 'e sœ koedji tœnœ, kashe endje djidji nene.»

*Ádá ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.13-20; Luk 8.11-15)*

<sup>18</sup> «E'e, 'e dji ádá ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœnœ kane.

<sup>19</sup> Azu á endje pandœ ogo gbozu fœ endje yé á endje sœsœ koedji tshelœ katanœ nene, endje lœ b̄ata ama awa á indji ngwarœ yo ga tœnœ: Satana na œ kakara œeneke á endje lu ga tœ lœsu endje ye.

<sup>20</sup> Anga azu sœ b̄ata œshœ lœ oporo badja á indji ngwarœ yo ga lœnœ: Endje sœ koedji o'o yé œ sœ koeyindœ nœ katsha dœ yanga.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe œshe endje gugu nene. Endje yindœ nœ kolœ kwata œendœ nœ œ di nene, lœkœ á endje koetetœ koewu oyo too endje kœsœ koembœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje lœ kumu o'o ama Ndjaba, endje ka ngb̄iri lœ koeyindœrœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>22</sup> Anga endje sœ b̄ata indji ngwarœ á yo b̄a ugurutœ œyœ ishi. Endje dji o'o ama Ndjaba kashe ogo œrœ tshapashœ œdœ yanga kœgbœ œrœ ndjoro á sœ kœfara azu, œ na pa o'onœ yé œ zuzu elenœ nene.

<sup>23</sup> Anga azu sœ b̄ata indji ngwarœ a yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Endje sœ koedji o'o ama Ndjaba yé œ sœ koedji tshelœ katanœ. Ataa, endje sœ kœzu elenœ: Anganœ kama bale (100), anganœ zazu votœ yé anganœ ndje zazu bale dœ ndjokpa.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ekpe gusu*

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga angb̄i ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ b̄ata anga uzu bale á tshe lu œtshœ ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ ye.

<sup>25</sup> Dœ anga butshœ bale, dœ lœndœ á azu lo lima, anga yingba ye bale na,

œ lu ekpe gusu b̄a uguru ble yé œ gu daye.

<sup>26</sup> Lœkœ á blœnœ gerœ lima yé á tetœ kœle tœnœ, ekpe gusunœ wuta ndje.

<sup>27</sup> Aayi akwa nœ ayengœ kindinœ na œ pandœ nœ fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, b̄œ lu lima œtshœ ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ zœ, yé ekpe gusunœ kpa to kpœta a?»

<sup>28</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Anga yingba bale dá mbœrœ œrœnœ ascœmœ.» Yé aayi akwanœ kœyu she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke, 'a na œ su ekpe gusunœ ye a?»

<sup>29</sup> Tshe gi adœke: «œ œ nene. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ 'e kœsœ kœsu tœnœ, œ mbœrœ adœke 'e ngb̄œb̄a dœ blœnœ œ su va 'e.

<sup>30</sup> 'E katœ nœ œ gerœ awa bale œerrr ga tœ kœgbœ tœnœ, yé dœ lœkœ kœkœ tœnœ, mœ pa bala fœ aayi kœkœ ngwarœ adœke: 'E su ekpe gusunœ utshunœ œ i agbanœ dœ agbanœ mbœrœ kœkœ va ga tœ owo. Manda nœ, 'e ko ble gu tœnœ ga la kogba nœ mœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ele mutarde*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.30-32; Luk 13.18-19)*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kpa pandœ anga ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ b̄ata ele œyœ á i'irinœ koedœ mutarde á uzu œ za á lu ga lœ kindi nœ ye.

<sup>32</sup> œtœnœ koedœ leyœ á sœ teashœ lœ indji ngwarœ kœ, kashe œ kœgerœ, œ ropa kako dœngœ kœ lœ kindi yé œ fa egerœ œyœ á ayanu sœ kœna kœmœ koma endje ga lœ ganœnœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ œyœ kœsuku mapa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 13.20-21)*

<sup>33</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga angb̄i ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ b̄ata œyœ kœsuku mapa á anga yashe bale za, á djanga dœ kilo zuwa ble votœ œerrr adœke zuwa blœnœ suku.»

*Ádá á Yisu sœ kœpa o'o lœ ndœma toro dœke*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.33-34)*

34 Yisu pa o'onœ kɔ ascœmœ fœ ukpulu azu lœ ndœema toro. Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o fœ endje kolœ lœ ndœema toro.

35 Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa mbœrœ á o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o gbara lima kœmbœrœtœ endje. Tshe gbara lima adœke:

«Mœ pa bala o'o lœ ndœema toro, mœ mindœ œrœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœncœ kœto ɓa tœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapashɔ.»

*Yisu mindœ ádá ndœema toro nœ ekpe gusu*

36 Manda nœ, Yisu katœ ukpulu azunœ œ gu ga scœnda. Ayambarœ nœ ye na ndoo dœ she, yé œ yu she adœke: «Mindœ ádá ndœema toro nœ ekpe gusu á sœ ɓa lœ kindi fœ 'a kane.»

37 Yisu gi fœ endje atake: «Uzu á tshe lu ɔtshɔ indji ngwarœ, œshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ uzu.

38 Kindi kœdœ tshapashɔ. ɔtshɔ indji ngwarœ sœ kœma azu neke á endje zatœ endje ga tshakudu ogo gbozu. Ekpe gusu sœ kœma azu neke á endje sœ kœza awa ekperœ.

39 Yingba á tshe lu ekpe gusu kœdœ djaboro. Kœgbɔ ngwarœ kœdœ kœka tshapashɔ; yé aayi kœkɔ ngwarœncœ kœdœ aandjelu.

40 Awa bale mara á endje ngbɔba ekpe gusu ndœ kœsho tœncœ ɓa tœ ala owo, œ sœ ndje awa bale dœ lœkɔ nœ kœka tshapashɔ.

41 Gbolo nœ uzu œ vwa aandjelu nœ ye, endje gi azu kɔ á endje sœ kœfa gbetshelœ nœ anga endje tœ kœyindœrœ œdœ pe azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, ga ushu lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

42 Tshe ko endje va ga la owo; ɓa zœ endje ki dœ ngola endje ye yé œ zi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.

43 Kashe endjeneke á endje zatœ endje fœ Ndjaba, endje tshi ɓata ishiri ɔɔ ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Aba endje. Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, tshe dji!»

*Ayi kœgbœrœ œdœ œgbɔ œrœ tshelœgi*

44 «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ ɓata ɔtshœrœ nœ ngendja á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ ɓa lœ kindi á uzu gbɔ yé á kpa za tshandœncœ yiwa tœncœ. Tshe sœ dœ yanga kœrosœ nœ, œ gu œ ka œrœ nœ ye kɔ á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ yé á kwatœ ye á yɔ kindincœ ascœmœ.»

45 «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ ɓata ayi kœka œrœ á tshe sœ kœpara œgbɔ œrœ tshelœgi.

46 Lœkɔ á tshe kœgbɔ œrœncœ á œscœncœ li, tshe ka œrœ kɔ á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ yé œ yɔ dœ œgbɔ œrœ tshelœginœ ascœmœ ye.»

*Ndœema toro tœ upu nœ gbánda*

47 «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ kpa sœ ɓata gbánda á endje vwi ga la egerœ ungu adanga yé á sœ kœko tshelœ aka ageatshalangu kɔ.

48 Lœndɔ á kœsu kperœ, aayi kœpara ageatshalangu œ gbota ga tœ mangu, manda nœ endje sœ ga ati mbœrœ kœko ageatshalangunœ lœncœ. Endje ko ɔtshɔ endje ga lœ kingi yé œ ko endjeneke á endje lili nene va e.

49 Bala kœka ndje tshapashɔ œ sœ ndje kolœ ataa: aandjelu œ na bala kœkurutshelœ aayi katshalɔsu dœ aayi ɔtshɔ azu

50 mbœrœ kœko endje va ga la owo. ɓa zœ dá azu ndjoro œ ki yé á zi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.»

*Tafo kœgbœrœ œdœ pe ongboronœ*

51 Yisu yu endje adœke: «'E wusœ ádá o'onœ ascœmœ kɔ yé a?» Endje gi adœke: «Ē.»

52 Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Dœ tœncœ ataa, ayi kœyisœ awa akwa kɔ á tshe te yambarœ nœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ, tshe sœ ɓata anga ayengɔ œrœ á tshe gbɔ tafo œrœ œdœ pe ongboro œrœ lœ kœgbœrœ nœ ye.»

*Azu Nazarete gugu dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu nene*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 6.1-6; Luk 4.16-30)*

53 Lœndɔ á Yisu pa o'o lœ ndœema toronœ ascœmœ á ka, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti,

54 yé œ gu ga lakpi nœ ye. Tshe tetœ kœyisœ œrœ neke á sœ ndjii ɓa

lœ Sinagoga nœ endje yé azu kɔ á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ, ki lima tœ œsœncœ. Endje pa lima adœke: «Tshe gbɔ kœwusœtœ œdœ pe gbɔgbɔ nœ kœmbœrœ dœ afánœ asœke kpœta a?»

<sup>55</sup> Æ dœdœ gbolo nœ ayi kœguma maɓaya dœke nene a? Ayincœ dœdœ Mareya nene a? Jake, Yozefu, Shimu œdœ pe Yuda kœdœ aaya nœ nene a?

<sup>56</sup> Yé ayincœnœ kɔ sœsœ ɓa ugurutœ azœ nene a? Tshe gbɔ gbɔgbɔnœ asœke kɔ kpœta a?»

<sup>57</sup> Yé œrcœncœ ascœmœ mbœrœ lima adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene. Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Endje lisœ ayi kœgbara o'o tœ osho kɔ, kashe ɓa lakpi nœ ye œdœ ɓa lœ bingɔ nœ ye, endje lisœ ye nene.»

<sup>58</sup> Yisu mbœmbœrœ afá ɓa zœ ndjoro nene kolœ mangba kœtshapu kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

## 14

*Kuzu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 6.14-29; Luk 9.7-9)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœndœncœ ascœmœ, Erode á tshe dœ lima gbozu tshapa ogo Galilayi, djindœ œneke kɔ á Yisu mbœrœ

<sup>2</sup> yé œ pa fœ aayi akwa nœ ye adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dœmœ! Æshe dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ! Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ ndœ kœfarœ ascœmœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Andaa, Erode za lima awa adœke endje za Yowane œ i she dœ djingiri, yé œ vwi she ga lœ anda kánga mangba Erodiade, awo ayancœ dœ Filipo.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yowane sœ lima kœpa fœ Erode adœke: «Æ lili adœke ɓœ za Erodiade tœ awo zœ nene!»

<sup>5</sup> Erode yi lima ndœ kœwo Yowane kashe awa Ayuda dá sœ lima kœza she. Gbambancœ nene, endje kɔ, endje wu lima Yowane ɓata ayi kœgbara o'o tako.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, dœ lœkɔ angbo olo kœzu Erode, yawuru nœ Erodiade vitœ ye ɓa utshu azu á endje na ndœ angbonœ. Tshe za lima yanga fœ Erode tœpanœ kpuru,

<sup>7</sup> yé Erode dara ama ye adœke œne to œrœ kɔ á tshe yu œne tœncœ fœ she ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe dji upu á ayincœ mi fœ she yé œ yɔsho ndœ œrœ ɓa ndœ Erode adœke: «Za kumu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ga lœ saani fœ mœ!»

<sup>9</sup> Oyo za gbozugo. Kashe kolœ mangba kœdarama ye á tshe dara ɓa utshu azu nœ ye á tshe e endje, tshe za awa adœke endje za tœncœ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe vwa anga uzu bale adœke tshe na œ wa kumu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ɓa lœ anda kánga.

<sup>11</sup> Endje za kumu ye ga lœ saani gutœncœ, œ za fœ ovoro yawuruncœ yé á tshe za fœ ayincœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yowane na œ za lima oko ye á shi. Manda nœ, endje na lima œ pandœ œneke á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ fœ Yisu.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu mindu  
(5.000)*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 6.30-44; Luk 9.10-17; Yow 6.1-14)*

<sup>13</sup> Lœkɔ á Yisu dji o'onœ ascœmœ, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti yé œ ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba mbœrœ kœro ga tœ osho á azu gugu tœncœ nene. Kashe ukpulu azu lakpi djezœ dji œsœncœ yé œ na manda ye.

<sup>14</sup> Lœkɔ á Yisu wuta lœ egerœ agba, tshe wu ukpulu azu ndjoro, œ sœ dœ oyo tœ lœsu ye mbœrœ endje yé œ tetœ kœshe agbakindɔ nœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ lœndœ á ɔlɔ te lima tœ kœdi tœncœ, ayambarœ nœ Yisu na ndœ dœ she œ pa adœke: «ɔlɔ di ye yé oshonœ asœke azu gugu tœncœ nene; gi ukpulu azuncœ asœke dœ endje gu ga lakpi œ yɔ kœzirœ nœ endje.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ádancœ adœke endje gu, gugu nene. 'E to kœzirœ fœ endje dœ tœ 'e!»

<sup>17</sup> Kashe endje pa fœ she adœke: «'A sœ kolœncœ kpœke dœ mapa mindu œdœ dœ ageatshalangu bisha.»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E ko rotœncœ fœ mœ ga mœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ ukpulu azuncœ adœke endje sœ ga ati ga pa gusu. Tshe ko mapa sœmœ mindu

dœ ageatshalangu bisha œ ti ala ye ga lafo, yé œ donga Ndjaba. Tshe kavwa tshelœ mapa œ ko fœ ayambarœ nœ ye, á endje kurutshelœncœ tœ ukpulu azunœ.

<sup>20</sup> Uzu dœ uzu zi œrrr kpœtœ ama ogo nœ ye. Ayambarœ ko udunœ á sœpe kperœ kperœ dœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

<sup>21</sup> Tœ koedi ayashe dœ pe agbolo nene, azu á endje zi lima œrcœncœ, sœ ga pa œrcœ nœ ayakoshe kutu minu (5.000).

*Yisu na pa egerœ ungu adanga*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 6.45-52; Yow 6.15-21)

<sup>22</sup> Manda nœ atake, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke endje œ ga lœ egerœ agba dœ œ zu ga itshi egerœ ungu adanga utshu œne. Andaa, tshe sœpe œncœ ye lima kœgi ukpulu azunœ ga manda endje.

<sup>23</sup> Yé manda kœgi ukpulu azunœ ascœmœ ga manda endje, tshe œ ba pa kaga mbœrcœ kœza avwala. Lœkœ á œlœ di, tshe sœpe lima 6a zœ kuti ye;

<sup>24</sup> egerœ agba wuta lima lœ ingirinœ tœ œshœ ye. Loko sœ lima kœyakpa egerœ agbanœ; gbambanœ nene, yugu sœ lima kœza gu tœncœ dja ga utshunœ.

<sup>25</sup> Dœ œgbœ butshœ, Yisu na pa œkœ ungu dœ ada ye ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>26</sup> Lœkœ á endje wu lima she kœna pa œkœ ungu atake, awa za endje yé endje pa adœke: «Ascœke kœdœ ngandoro!» Yé endje ve rawa dœ awa kœ.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe ngbewo, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ gbœgbœ, œmœ dœmœ! Awa zaza 'e nene!»

<sup>28</sup> Yé á Petro kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œ kœdœ adja œbœ dœmœ, za awa adœke mœ na pa œkœ ungu ga ndœ zœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Na ga mœ zœ!»

Petro kœjerœ lœ egerœ agba yé œ kœtetœ kœna pa œkœ ungu na tœncœ ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe lœndœ á tshe wu adœke yugu rosœ nœ ye, awa za she, tshe tetœ kœnduru tœncœ ga la ungu yé

œ ta rawa adœke: «Gbozu, she mœ kane!»

<sup>31</sup> Ngbewo Yisu kœyi kane ye á kœtœpa ye, yé á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ teasho! Mbœrcœ gade á 6œ sœ kœshara upu a?»

<sup>32</sup> Endje œ bibisha ga lœ egerœ agba yé yugu katœ nœ ye.

<sup>33</sup> Ayambarœ á endje sœ lima 6a lœ egerœ agba, gote dœ matshukuda endje ga utshu Yisu yé œ pa adœke: «Adja œbœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba!»

*Yisu she aayi kœba 6a lœ ogo Genazarete*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 6.53-56)

<sup>34</sup> Manda kœzu ungunœ, endje wuta ga lœ ogo Genazarete.

<sup>35</sup> Azu oshonœ ascœmœ wu lima sœ Yisu ye, œ pandœ kœyikumu ye fœ azu dje lœ ogonœ kœ, yé á endje ko aayi kœba kœ natœncœ fœ she.

<sup>36</sup> Endje sœ lima kœditshelœma endje fœ she adœke tshe katœ amba ama yœgbœdœ lœba nœ ye fœ endje dœ endje goro. Yé endjeneke kœ á endje sœ lima kœgoro tœncœ, she lima lœ kœba nœ endje ye.

## 15

*Yisu œdœ kœyisœrcœ nœ alata*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 7.1-13)

<sup>1</sup> Afarisayi œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa to 6a lœ Yerusaleme œ na ga ndœ Yisu, yé œ yu she adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Mbœrcœ gade á ayambarœ nœ zœ sœsœ kœmbœrcœtœ endje liaka o'o ama agbozu Ikriزيا nene a? Gbambanœ nene, endje sœsœ kœdjutœ kane endje utshu kœzirœ nene.»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ka e'e a, mbœrcœ gade á 'e zaza awa o'o nœ Ndjaba ga tœ akwa nene yé á sœ kœmbœrcœtœ 'e lindœ o'o ama alata 'e a?»

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba pa adœke: “Li œsœ aba zœ dœ ayi zœ.” Tshe pa ndje adœke: “Tsheneke á tshe kœgu œsœ abanœ too œsœ ayinœ, tshe li kœgbœ djofele nœ kuzu.”

<sup>5</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœpa adœke uzu kœpa fœ abanœ too fœ ayinœ adœke:

“Ɖerø á mœ yi má ndœ koeto toenœ foe 6œ koedœ makabo á mœ gumasœ noe foe Ndjaba”,

<sup>6</sup> uzunœ asœmœ œ lise abanœ too ayinœ nene. Ɖtoenœ ataa á 'e za o'o ama Ndjaba vwi'i, yé á ga kolœ ndœ koembœerœ œerœ lindœ o'o ama aata 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Wulapatsho! Ayi koegbara o'o Isaya gbara lima o'o dœ otshœnœ toe upu noe 'e loko á tshe pa adœke:

<sup>8</sup> “Azú asœ sœ koelisœ mœ kolœ lœ ama endje,

kashe losu endje sœ zara tœ mœ.

<sup>9</sup> Koedonga osho noe endje sœ gbambanœ,

gbambanœ nene, œerœ á endje sœ koeyisœ noe koedœ kolœ o'o á to lœ ama azu.”»

*Ɖerø á fa uzu tœ ayi uburu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 7.14-23)*

<sup>10</sup> Manda noe, Yisu e ukpulu azu yé œ pa foe endje adœke: «'E dji yé œ wusœ œeneke dœ otshœnœ kane:

<sup>11</sup> Ɖ dœdœ œerœ á li ga lœ ama uzu dá fa she tœ ayi uburu nene. Kashe œeneke á wuta lœ ama ye dá fa she tœ ayi uburu.»

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarœ noe Yisu koegitœ endje ga ndœ ye, yé á koeyu she adœke: «Bœ wusœ noe adœke o'o zœ za okó ga tœ losu Afarisayi i?»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe gi adœke: «Oyo ko á dœdœ Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo dá lu nene, endje sú ye.

<sup>14</sup> 'E katœ endje ye: Endje koedœ aayibula á endje sœ koeyisœ awa foe aayibula anga endje. Andaa œdœ ayibula koese koeyisœ awa foe anga ayibula, endje yo koko bibisha ga lœ kudu.»

<sup>15</sup> Petro za o'o œ pa foe she adœke: «Mindœ ádá o'o noe asœmœ foe a'a kane.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu koegi adœke: «'E ndje, 'e gugu damba dœ koewusœerœ nene a?

<sup>17</sup> 'E wuwusœ noe adœke œerœ ko á li ga lœ ama uzu sœ koeli ga lœ ye, yé manda noe á tshe nu ga lœ gbakoto nene a?

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œeneke á wuta 6a lœ ama uzu to 6a losu, yé œtoenœ dá fa she tœ ayi uburu.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, gbetshelœ noe koembœerœ ekperœ to 6a tœ losu uzu, gbetshelœ 6ata: Kœwo azu, koepara awo azu, koembœerœ angba budu, kœzi angba, koepa ekpe o'o tœ upu noe uzu dœ pe kœgu osho.

<sup>20</sup> Ɖerø á fa uzu tœ ayi uburu dœ mœ! Kashe utshu kœzi œerœ á 6œ koedjudjuto kane zœ nene, œ fa 6œ tœ ayi uburu nene.»

*Kœyindœerœ noe yashe Kanana  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 7.24-30)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda noe, Yisu áalafo lakpinœ asœmœ, œ gitœ ye ga lœ ogo Tire dœ pe Sidona.

<sup>22</sup> Anga yashe Kanana bale á tshe sœ lima koese kpoetœmœ na, yé œ tetœ koetarawa adœke: «Wu oyo mœ, Gbozu, Gbolo noe Davidi! Ekpe ishiri sœ koendanga yawuru noe mœ topanœ kpuru.»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe Yisu gigi o'o bale foe she nene. Ayambarœ noe ye na á ki ga tœ ye adœke: «Goro she ye, mbœerœ tshe sœ kœna manda azœ dœ rawa.»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu koegi adœke: «Endje vwa mœ kolœ foe agbolo Israyele á endje sœ 6ata apata á endje yiwa.»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe yashenœ asœmœ na œ gote ga utshu ye, yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, ti kane mœ ga lafo!»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Ɖ sœsœ dœ otshœnœ kœko kizirœ noe agbolo mbœerœ kœko toenœ va foe ayavoro nene.»

<sup>27</sup> Yashenœ gi adœke: «Adjapu Gbozu, kashe ayavoro zi ndœma kœzirœ á yo tœ ama gbozu noe endje ga tshakudu ndaba kizirœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Yisu gi foe she adœke: «Yashe, koeyindœerœ noe zœ gerœ waa! Ɖ mbœerœtœ endje foe 6œ 6ata á 6œ yindœ noe.» Yé ngbewo, yawuru noe ye koese pe dœ lokœnœ asœmœ ye.

*Yisu she azu indiri egerœ ungu adanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 7.31)*

<sup>29</sup> Yisu wuta lœ ogonœ asœmœ yé œ ro ga tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga lœ Galilayi. Tshe o ga pa kaga yé œ sœ ga ati.

<sup>30</sup> Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ ye. Endje na dœ azu á ada endje ndi, dœ aay-ibula, dœ aayi vviriti, dœ aayi bitu, dœ pe anga aayi koba ndjoro. Endje katœ endje ga utshu Yisu, yé á tshe she endje.

<sup>31</sup> Azu katœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ lɔkɔ á endje wu aayi bitu kœpa o'o; dœ azu á endje ndi, kœshe tœnœ; dœ azu á ada endje ndi, kœna ana; dœ pe azu á ala endje bu, á tetœ kœwu osho. Yé á azu kɔ donga mokɔ nœ Ndjaba nœ Israyele.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu vana  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 8.1-10)*

<sup>32</sup> Yisu e ayambarœ nœ ye, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Oyo azunœ asœ ka mœ waa, gbambanœ nene, endje mbœrœ olo votɔ dœ mœ, yé endje gugu dœ kœzirœ nene. Mœ yiyindœ kœgi endje dœ ogo nene: Ete nene, endje mbombo tœ ala awa ye.»

<sup>33</sup> Ayambarœ pa fœ she adœke: «A gbɔ má rœgo lœ kpagagashonœ asœke kpœta yeka á kœto fœ endje á endje kœzi, á kœle endje a?»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ mapa koto o?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Mindu dœ bisha dœ pe a'eara ageatshalanguteasho.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé á tshe kœpa fœ ukpulu azunœ asœmœ adœke endje lœ ga tœ ɔshɔ.

<sup>36</sup> Tshe ko mapa mindu dœ bisha dœ pe ageatshalangunœ œ donga Ndjaba, œ ko fœ ayambarœ, yé á ayambarœ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ ukpulu azunœ.

<sup>37</sup> Uzu dœ uzu zi œrr œ le she kpœtœ ama ogo nœ ye. Ayambarœ rɔ ama udu rœgo á sœpe ga lœ kingi mindu dœ bisha (7).

<sup>38</sup> Andaa, azu á endje zi lima œrœnœ sœ ayakoshe kutu vana, endje didi ayashe dœ agbolo nene.

<sup>39</sup> Manda kœgi azu gangba endje, Yisu ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba yé œ ro ga lœ ogo Magadane.

## 16

*Afarisayi œdœ Asadukayi yœndœ*

*ambárá afá bale 6a ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 8.11-13; Luk 12.54-56)*

<sup>1</sup> Afarisayi dœ Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu œ tetœ kœgi uku ga tœ awa ye. Endje yu she adœke tshe ma anga ambárá afá tœ kœma adœke œ to 6a lafo.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Dœ adila, 'e sœ kœpa adœke: "Yavuru œ ni nene, mbœrœ tshalafo sœ tshee."»

<sup>3</sup> Yé pe dœ amazi tuu, 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Kpesheke yavuru œ ni zœ, mbœrœ tshalafo bu shoshosho." Ataa 'e wusœ kœpandœ mara á tshalafo sœ dœ tœnœ ye, kashe 'e lili kœpandœ ambárá nœ œrœ nœ tshakpesheke asœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Azu nœ tshakpesheke á endje dœ aekpe azu yé á zatatœ endje fœ Ndjaba nene, sœ kœyœndœ ambárá! Kashe endje wu anga angbi ambárá bale nene, kolœ œnœ Yona œ ka ye. Manda nœ, tshe katœ endje ti kpœtœmœ yé œ ro daye.»

*Kœyisœrœ nœ Afarisayi œdœ  
Asadukayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 8.14-21)*

<sup>5</sup> Lɔkɔ kœzu ayambarœ ga itshi kota, œndœ kœko kœzirœ djerœ endje ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ala 'e gbɔ dœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi dœ pe Asadukayi kane.»

<sup>7</sup> Ayambarœnœ te lima tœ kœpa ugurutœ endje adœke: «Tshe sœ kœpa ataa mbœrœ á a nana dœ mapa nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E'e dœ azu á kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ teasho, mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœyutœ 'e ugurutœ 'e adœke 'e gugu dœ mapa nene a?»

<sup>9</sup> Œrrr kpesheke, 'e wuwu damba sœ œrœ nene a? Œndœ mapa mindu á 'e kurutshelœ nœ tœ azu kutu mindu (5.000) œdœ kingi kotoo á 'e ko lima dœ udunœ, djerœ 'e ye a?

<sup>10</sup> Œndœ mapa mindu dœ bisha (7) á 'e kuru lima tshelœ nœ tœ azu kutu vana œdœ kingi kotoo á 'e ko lima dœ udunœ, djerœ 'e ye a?

11 Mbœrœe gadé á 'e wuwusœe nœe adœeke mœe sœesœe lima kœpa o'o tœe mapa fœe 'e nene lœkœ á mœe sœe lima kœpa fœe 'e adœeke: Ala 'e gbœ tœe ɔyœ kœsuku mapa nœe Afarisayi dœe Asadukayi a?»

12 Yé á ayambarœene kœwusœe nœe adœeke tshe papa o'o tœe upu nœe kœsœe dœe gbœdjela tœe ɔyœ kœsuku mapa nene, kashe tshe pa tœe kœeysœerœe nœe Afarisayi dœe pe Asadukayi.

*Petro mindœe nœe adœeke Yisu kœdœe Kristu*

*(Wu 6a tœe Mar 8.27-30; Luk 9.18-21)*

13 Lœkœ á Yisu yi kumu ye ga lœe ogo Sezaré, ogo gbozu Filipino, tshe yu ayambarœe nœe ye adœeke: «Azu sœe kœpa má kotoo tœe upu nœe Gbolo nœe uzu a?»

14 Endje gi adœeke: «Anga azu sœe kœpa adœeke, œbœe kœdœe Yowane ayi kœza batisimu; anga endje sœe kœpa ndje adœeke œbœe kœdœe Eliya; yé anga endje kpa sœe kœe pa œene endje adœeke, œbœe kœdœe Yilimiya too anga ayi kœgbara o'o ugurutœe aayi kœgbara o'o liya.»

15 Yé Yisu kœeyu endje adœeke: «Yé ka e'e a, 'e sœe kœpa má œene 'e adœeke œene kœdœe dœe?»

16 Shimu Petro za o'o yé á gi adœeke: «œbœe kœdœe Kristu, Gbolo nœe Ndjaba nœe soro.»

17 Yisu kœpa fœe she adœeke: «Yanga nœe zœe, Shimu gbolo nœe Yona, mbœerœe œe dœédœe œkœ dœe indji dá pandœe o'o asœe fœe bœe nene, kashe Aba mœe á tshe sœe 6a lafo dá pandœe nœe.

18 Yé œene, mœe sœe kœpandœe nœe fœe bœe adœeke œbœe kœdœe Badja, ga pa badjanœe asœene dá mœe mœe bala Ikrizia nœe mœe, yé kuzu œe sœe bala dœe gbœgbœ ga pa Ikrizianœe nene.

19 Mœe za bala herela nœe Ogo gbozu nœe tshalafœe fœe bœe; œerœe kœ á bœe i ga tœene 6a pa œshœ, Ndjaba œe i ndje ga tœene 6a lafo; œerœe kœ á bœe vvara tshelœene 6a pa œshœ, Ndjaba œe vvara ndje tshelœene 6a lafo.»

20 Manda nœe, Yisu kœkœ lima ayambarœe nœe ye dœe œgbœ adœeke endje

papandœe nœe fœe uzu bale adœeke œene kœdœe Kristu nene.

*Yisu pandœe o'o kuzu dœe pe kœeshe nœe ye*

*(Wu 6a tœe Mar 8.31-9.1; Luk 9.22-27)*

21 Kœeto kpœetœe lœkœne asœene, Yisu Kristu tetœe kœpandœe nœe fœe ayambarœe nœe ye adœeke: «œ li adœeke mœe ro ga lœe Yerusaleme yé œe wu œerœe kanga waa tshakane agbozu Ikrizia, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba ndje dœe aayi kœeysœe awa akwa yekane. Endje wo mœe, yé manda olo votœ, Ndjaba œe she mœe lœe akuzu.»

22 Yé Petro gi she ga indirine yé œe tetœe kœgbarœe she adœeke: «Gbozu, Ndjaba œe gbœndœe zœe lœene ye! œerœe ataa œe wuta ga tœe zœe nene.»

23 Kashe Yisu fatœe yé œe pa fœe Petro adœeke: «Gitœe zœe tœe mœe, Satana! œbœe kœdœe uzu nœe kœza o'o ga pa mœe adœeke mœe te. Gbetshelœe nœe zœe lili dœe œene Ndjaba bale nene, kashe œe li dœe œene azu.»

24 Manda nœe, Yisu pa fœe ayambarœe nœe ye adœeke: «œdœe uzu kœeyindœe kœena manda mœe, œe li adœeke tshe vwaratœe ye tœe undu ye dœe tœe ye, œe za kurushi nœe ye yeka á kœena manda mœe.

25 Gbambanœe nene, uzu kœ á tshe sœe dœe ogo kœsœe dœe soro œe tshu ye; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœerœe mœe, œeshe dá sœe dœe soro.

26 Ataa uzu kœgbœ œerœe tshapashœ asœeke kœ gbaa, œe sœe dœe she kotoo 6ata á soro ye ndi a? œerœe gadé dá tshe ka á kpa yœ dœe soro ye a?

27 Gbolo nœe uzu œe kwa bala tœe ye awa bale dœe aandjelu nœe ye lœe mokœ nœe Abanœe, yé tshe gi bala fœe uzu dœe uzu liaka akwa tshelœe ye.

28 Mœe sœe kœpa fœe 'e dœe adjapu adœeke, ugurutœe 'e á 'e sœe asœe, anga 'e œe tshu nene utshu kœewu Gbolo nœe uzu kœena 6ata gbozugo.»

## 17

*Yisu fatœe ye dœe ala ayambarœe nœe ye*

*(Wu 6a tœe Mar 9.2-13; Luk 9.28-36)*

1 Manda olo mindu dœ bale, Yisu za Petro, Jake œdœ pe ayancœ dœ Yowane po tœ ye, œ gitœ ye dœ endje ga indirincœ ga pa egerœ kaga.

2 Tshe fatœ ye dœ ala endje; tshatshu ye tetœ koetshi tœncœ b̄ata ɔ̄lɔ, lœba ye wuta tœ imbinœ urrr b̄ata ishiri osho.

3 Ngbewo, Eliya œdœ Moyize wuta ga utshu endje, yé œ sœ kœpa tshama endje dœ Yisu.

4 Petro pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, œ sœ dœ ɔ̄tshɔ̄ncœ adœke a lœ kpœke. Œdœ b̄œ koeyindœ nœ, mœ m̄ɔ̄ anda tande votɔ: Bale fœ b̄œ, bale fœ Moyize œdœ bale ndje fœ Eliya.»

5 Tshe sœpe damba kœpa 'o atake, trale ondro jerœ ga pa endje, yé anga tshama wu b̄a lœncœ adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, mœ za yanga nœ mœ djigi ga ndœ ye. 'E dji she!»

6 Lɔ̄kɔ́ á ayambarœ dji tshamancœ ascœmœ ataa, awa litœ endje kpakpakpa yé endje yo ga ati œ fa tshatshu endje ga tœ ɔ̄shɔ̄.

7 Yisu na ndoo dœ endje œ turutoe endje yé á pa adœke: «'E alafo, 'e sœsœ dœ awa nene.»

8 Kœmesho ga lafo atake, endje wu kolœ Yisu kuti ye.

9 Bata endje sœ lima kœjerœ kaga, Yisu k̄ɔ̄ endje adœke: «'E papandœ œrcœ k̄ɔ̄ á 'e wu asœke fœ uzu bale nene, œrrr ga tœ adœke Gbolo nœ uzu she lœ akuzu yekane.»

10 Yé ayambarœ nœ ye yu she adœke: «Mbœrcœ gadé á ayi kœyisœ awa akwa pa lima adœke Eliya œ na utshuncœ yekane a?»

11 Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Adjapu, Eliya œ na utshuncœ mbœrcœ kœguma œrcœ k̄ɔ̄k̄ɔ̄.

12 Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Eliya na b̄a lima ye, yé azu yiyindœ ye nene, kashe endje mbœrcœ fœ she œneke k̄ɔ̄ á endje yi lima ndœ nœ. Awa bale ndje endje mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga fœ Gbolo nœ uzu.»

13 Yé á ayambarœ nœ ye kœwusœ nœ adœke, tshe sœ lima kœpa o'onœ fœ œne tœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu.

*Yisu she gbolo á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri*

*(Wu b̄a tœ Mar 9.14-29; Luk 9.37-43a)*

14 Lɔ̄kɔ́ á endje wuta lima ndoo dœ ukpulu azu, anga yakoshe bale na ga ndœ Yisu, œ gote dœ matshukuda ye ga utshu ye á pa adœke:

15 «Gbozu, wu oyo gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ. Tshe sœ dœ k̄ɔ̄b̄a ɔ̄k̄ɔ́ á sœ ndœ kœka she waa, œ geta she kpala kpala ga tawo too ga langu.

16 Mœ na dœ she fœ ayambarœ nœ zœ, kashe endje lili tœ kœshe she nene.»

17 Yisu kœpa adœke: «'E kœdœ aekpe azu, yé 'e gugu dœ koeyindœrcœ nene! Mœ kpa sœpe dœ 'e œrrr manda olo koto yekane a? Mœ kpa ru l̄ɔ̄su mœ mbœrcœ 'e manda olo koto o? 'E na dœ gboloncœ fœ mœ ga mœ.»

18 Yisu nga fœ ekpe ishirinœ; tshe wuta lœ gboloncœ yé á tshe kœshe pe dœ l̄ɔ̄nd̄ancœ ascœmœ ye.

19 Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Yisu, yé á yu she yaa adœke: «Yé ká a'a, mbœrcœ gadé á 'a lili má œncœ 'a kœḡɔ̄r̄ɔ̄ ekpe ishirinœ nene a?»

20 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrcœ koeyindœrcœ nœ 'e sœ teasho. Mœ sœ kœpa tœncœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu, œdœ anga ɔ̄lɔ bale 'e kœsœ dœ koeyindœrcœ á sœ dœ egerœncœ b̄ata ele ɔ̄yɔ́ á i'irinœ kœdœ mutarde, 'e pa fœ kaga asœke adœke: “Aafo kpœke œ t̄ɔ̄ b̄a e”, kaga œ mbœrcœtœ ye liakancœ ye. Œrcœ bale á sœ dœ sharapu b̄a ndœ 'e œ gugu nene. [

21 Kashe kolœ lœ awa nœ avwala œdœ lœ œncœ kœyotshelœma dá endje li kœḡɔ̄r̄ɔ̄ dœ mara ekpe ishirinœ asœke.]»

*Yisu kpa pa o'o kuzu œdœ kœshe nœ ye*

*(Wu b̄a tœ Mar 9.30-32; Luk 9.43b-45)*

22 Anga ɔ̄lɔ bale, ayambarœ ngb̄ɔ̄b̄a lima tœ endje b̄a lœ ogo Galilayi, Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Endje ka Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshaabrœ azu;

23 endje wo she yé manda olo votɔ, Ndjaba œ she she lœ akuzu.» Ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima dœ oyo waa.



*Yisu dœ Petro yɔ lapo*

<sup>24</sup> Ɔɔ á endje li ga lœ Karnawumu, azu á endje ka lapo ba lœ Tepelo na ga ndœ Petro, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu nœ 'e œ yɔ lapo nœ Tepelo nene a?»

<sup>25</sup> Petro gi adœke: «Ë, tshe yɔ ye.» Ɔɔ á Petro yi kumu ye ga sœnda, Yisu yu she adœke: «Gbetshelœ nœ zœ kœdœ gadœ Shimu? Adœ dá yɔ walaka lapo nœ agbozugo nœ tshapashɔ a? Agbolo nœ endje too anga angbi azu?»

<sup>26</sup> Petro gi adœke: «Angbi azu.» Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Agbolo nœ endje yɔyɔ ka nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe a yɔ œnœ azœ ye, mbœrœ á kœzaza ókó fœ azunœ asœ nene, Mbœrœ tœnœ, na ga la kota œ vwi ngada; ali ageatshalangu á bœ djɔ she, a tsheloema ye, bœ gbɔ langere ngendja lœnœ. Za œ gu dœ tœnœ, œ za fœ endje mbœrœ mœ œdœ pe bœ.»

**18***Uzu á tshe ropa azu kɔ ba lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 9.33-37; Luk 9.46-48)

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, ayambarœ nœ Yisu gitœ endje ga indiri ye, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Ëdœ dá ropa azu kɔ ba lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo a?»

<sup>2</sup> Yisu e anga gbolo œ za she tɔ ga ugurutœ endje

<sup>3</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ 'e kœyayapatœ 'e yé á sœ bœta aya gbolo nene, 'e li bala ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo nene.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, tsheneke á tshe mbœrœtœ ye bœta aya gbolonœ asœ, œshe dá ropa azu kɔ ba lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo.

<sup>5</sup> Uzu á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ gbolo lœ i'iri mœ bœta tsheneke asœ, za osho kœsœ fœ mœ dœ tœ mœ ye.

*Ɔgbɔ kœmi upu*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 9.42-48; Luk 17.1-2)

<sup>6</sup> «Kashe uzu á tshe mbœrœ adœke anga aya gbolo bale ugurutœ agbolo asœke á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga

ndœ mœ, li ga lœ ekperœ, œ li adœke endje du egerœ badja ga lœ igi ye, œ na dœ œ geta she ga la egerœ ungu.

<sup>7</sup> Oyo nœ azu tshapashɔ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu li ga lœ ekperœ! Æ li adœke œrœ ataa mbœrœtœ endje, kashe oyo nœ uzu neke á yanganœ œ te mbœrœ she.

<sup>8</sup> Ædœ kane zœ too ada zœ dá sœ kœmbœrœ adœke bœ te, wa œ ko va e zara tœ zœ; œ li dœ œtshœnœ mbœrœ bœ adœke bœ li ga lœ adja soro dœ kane zœ bale too dœ ada zœ bale, tœ œsœnœ adœke bœ sœpe dœ kane zœ bibisha œdœ pe ada zœ bibisha yé endje vwi bœ ga lœ kudu owo á ru nene.

<sup>9</sup> Yé œdœ ala zœ kœvwa bœ ndœ ekperœ, vwata yé œ za vwi'i zara tœ zœ, œ li dœ œtshœnœ mbœrœ bœ adœke bœ li ga lœ adja soro dœ ala zœ bale, tœ œsœnœ adœke bœ sœpe dœ ala zœ bibisha yé endje vwi bœ ga lœ kudu owo nœ lifelo.»

<sup>10</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ adœke 'e kœgugu œsœ anga gbolo bale ugurutœ aya gbolo asœke nene. Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e, aandjelu nœ endje sœ ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ indiri Aba mœ á tshe sœ bœ lafo. [

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu na ndœ kœshe azu á endje sœ lima lœ djingili.]

*Pata á tshe yiwa*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 15.3-7)

<sup>12</sup> «'E gbe œnœ 'e koto o? Ædœ anga uzu kœsœ dœ apata kama bale (100), yé anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje kœyiwa, ataa tshe katœ udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (99) bœ pa kaga, ndœ kœna kœpara tsheneke tshebale á tshe yiwa asœmœ nene a?

<sup>13</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke tshe gbɔ she, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, tshe sœ dœ yanga ye kœropa udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (99) á endje yiyiwa nene asœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Awa bale, Aba 'e á tshe sœ bœ lafo asœmœ, yiyindœ nœ adœke anga gbolo bale ugurutœ aya gbolonœ asœmœ yiwa nene.»

*Kœgi aya zœ á tshe sœ læ djingili ga tœ ɔtshə awa*

15 «Ɛdœ anga aya zœ kœmboerœ ekperœ ga tœ zœ, na ga ndœ ye kutu zœ œ gbagbara she tœ ekperœ á tshe mboerœ, œdœ tshe kœdji 6œ, dá tshe kpa wuta aya zœ.

16 Ɛdœ tshe kœdjidji 6œ nene, kpa za anga uzu bale too bisha ga ndœ zœ yeka á 'e kœwa o'onœ “mboerœ œ li adœke atimu bisha too votɔ yindœ o'onœ yekane.”

17 Ɛdœ tshe kœvwaratœ ye ndœ kœdji endje, pandœ nœ ga læ Ikrizia, yé tshe kœdjidji ndje azu Ikrizia nene, za she ɓata angbi uzu too ɓata ayi kœka lapo.

18 «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: Ɛrœ kɔ á 'e i ga tœnœ pa ɔshə asœ, endje i ndje ga tœnœ ɓa lafo; yé œrœ kɔ á 'e vwara tshelœ nœ pa ɔshə asœ, endje vwara ndje tshelœ nœ ɓa lafo.

19 «Mœ kpa sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ azu bisha ugurutœ 'e pa ɔshə kœpa upu ama endje bale ndœ kœyondœ œrœ gadœ, Aba mœ ɓa lafo œ to œrœnœ asœmœ fœ endje ye.

20 Gbambanœ nene, osho á azu bisha too votɔ œ ngbɔtœ endje ga tœnœ dœ i'iri mœ, mœ sœ ugurutœ endje zœ.»

*Ayi akwa á tshe vwaratœ ye Kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ ayancœ*

21 Ataa, á Petro na ga ndœ ye á yu she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ aya mœ kœmboerœ ekperœ fœ mœ, mœ djerœndœ ekperœncœ awa kotoo? Ɛrrr ga tœ awa minu dœ bisha a (7)?»

22 Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ papa fœ 6œ adœke awa minu dœ bisha nene, kashe œrrr ga tœ awa zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa awa minu dœ bisha.

23 Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ œ sœ bala kolœncœ ataa: Ɛ sœ ɓata anga gbozugo bale á tshe yi lima ndœ kœtondœ o'o tœ upu nœ kudá nœ ye dœ aayi akwa nœ ye.

24 Tœ ali nœ, endje na dœ anga ayi akwa á tshe sœ dœ kudá nœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru fœ she.

25 Ɛata á tshe sœsœ lima dœ œrœ bale ndœ kœgi tœncœ nene, gbozunœ za awa adœke endje za she yɔ œrœ dœ awonœ, agbolo nœ ye, œdœ ndje pe dœ œrœ kɔ á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ læ okoro kudá nœ ye.

26 Ayi akwanœ gote ga tœ ada ye, œ di tshelœma ye fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, sœ dœ ugu ɓsu ga ndœ mœ, yé mœ gi fœ 6œ para zœ.”

27 Oyo za gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ, tshe katœ ye adœke tshe gu zœ yé œ katœ kudá nœ ye læ kumu ye ti ye.

28 «Kœwuta ayi akwa asœmœ atake, tshe togba dœ anga yanganœ á tshe sœ dœ kudá nœ ye teasho læ kumu ye; tshe za ɔngɔɔ yanganœ kperœ ndœ kœwo she dœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Gi kudá nœ mœ fœ mœ.”

29 Ayi akwa nganœ sœmœ kœgote ga tœ ada ye, yé œ di tshelœma ye fœ she dœ kœpa adœke: “Sœ dœ ugu ɓsu ga ndœ mœ, mœ gi fœ 6œ zœ.”

30 Kashe tshe vwaratœ ye, yé ga pa nœ tshe na dœ she œ za she vwi ga læ anda kánga ndœ kœkate adœke tshe gi kudá nœ œne yekane.

31 Kœwu œrœ á tshe mboerœ asœmœ ataa, œ za oyo tœ ɓsu aayi akwa anganœ, yé endje na œ pandœ œrœ kɔ á ro asœmœ fœ gbozu nœ endje.

32 Yé gbozu e she, á pa fœ she adœke: “Ekpe ayi akwa, mœ katœ kudá nœ mœ læ kumu zœ ti kɔ mboerœ á 6œ ditshelœma zœ fœ mœ.

33 Ɛ6œ ndje, 6œ lili má ndœ kœwu oyo ayi akwa nga zœ ɓata á œmœ dœ tœmœ mœ wu oyo zœ nene a?”

34 Oko za gbozu, tshe za she vwi ga læ anda kánga ndœ kœkate ndje adœke tshe kœgi kudá nœ œne kɔ fœ œne yekane.»

35 «Ataa, Aba mœ ɓa lafo œ mboerœ bala mara œrœncœ asœmœ fœ 'e, œdœ uzu dœ uzu ugurutœ 'e kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ ayancœ dœ ɓsu ye bale nene.»

## 19

*Koeyiscœrœ tœ upu nœ kœendjɔtshelœ  
totœ œdœ kœsœ angara  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.1-12)*

<sup>1</sup> Ɔlɔ á Yisu katœ kœmindœ upu ascœmœ, tshe gitœ ye lœ Galilayi ndœ kœero ga lœ ogo Yuda 6a kele ungu Yɔrdane.

<sup>2</sup> Azu ndjoro na manda ye, yé 6a zœ tshe sœ kœeshe endje.

<sup>3</sup> Anga Afarisayi na ga ndœ ye dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœegi uku ga tœ awa ye, yé á yu she adœke: «Ɛ li dœ yakoshe kovwaratœ ye tœ awonœ lœ upu kɔ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «'E didi lima œneke á endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke, lœ kœembœrœ œrœ ga pa ɔshɔ asœke, Ndjaba mbœrœ lima yakoshe œdœ yashe nene a?»

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa adœke: Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á yakoshe œ katœ abanœ dœ ayinœ ti, á sœ ga tœ œsœnœ dœ awonœ, yeka á endje bisha œ wuta undu uzu tshebale.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, endje kpa sœsœ azu bisha nene kashe undu uzu tshebale. Kaka adœke uzu ndjɔndjɔ tshelœ œneke á Ndjaba ngbɔ6a ga tœ nœ nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á Moyize za lima awa adœke yakoshe su mbeti kœkurutshelœ totœ ga tshakane yashe lɔkɔ á tshe kœekatœ ye ti a?»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Moyize za lima awa ndœ kœekatœ awo 'e ti mbœrœ agbɔ lɔsu nœ 'e, kashe utshunœ œ sœsœ lima ataa nene.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ sœ kœepandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, œdœ uzu kœekatœ awonœ ti, á kœœdœdœ tœ upu nœ angba budu nene, á tshe kpa to anga angbi yashe, tshe sœ kœepara awo uzu.»

<sup>10</sup> Ayambarœ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ɛdœ upu nœ kœetotœsho nœ yakoshe dœ yashe kœsœ ataa, ádá nœ kœetotœsho gugu nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ɛ dœdœ uzu kɔ dá dji tshelœ kata o'o asœ nene, kashe kolœ endjeneke á Ndjaba za awa fœ endje.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ádá á azu œ vwaratœ endje kœto ayashe sœ

ndjoro: Endje zu anga azu dœ kɔ6a kutshu; anga kœsœ angara to tshakane azu; yé anga azu yiyindœ kœto ayashe nene mbœrœ kœepara Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo. Uzu á tshe li kœedji tshelœkata o'o asœke kɔ, kaka tshe dji!»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa agbolo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.13-16; Luk  
18.15-17)*

<sup>13</sup> Azu na dœ agbolo fœ Yisu adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje kashe ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima kœgeta endje.

<sup>14</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «'E katœ agbolo endje na ga ndœ mœ, 'e kɔkɔ endje nene mbœrœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ mbœrœ azu á endje lœ 6ata endje.»

<sup>15</sup> Yé manda kœto kane ye ga pa endje, tshe gitœ ye kpoœtœmœ ye.

*Gbolo modo ayi kœgbœrœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.17-31; Luk  
18.18-30)*

<sup>16</sup> Anga uzu bale na ga ndœ Yisu, yé œ yu she adœke: «Ayi kœeyiscœrœ, ɔtshœrœ gade dá mœ kœembœrœ yeka á kœgbɔ soro neke á ka nene a?»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 6œ sœ kœeyu mœ pa ɔtshœrœ a? Kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dá dœ ɔtshɔ uzu. Ɛdœ 6œ kœeyindœ kœgbɔ soro, gbɔndœ awa o'o ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>18</sup> Tshe yu Yisu adœke: «Ɛneketa a?» Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Bœ wo uzu nene, 6œ para awo uzu nene, 6œ zi angba nene, 6œ wa o'o dœ wala ga pa uzu nene.

<sup>19</sup> Li œsœ aba zœ dœ ayi zœ, yé 6œ yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á 6œ yindoœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Gbolo modonœ gi fœ she adœke: «Ɛrœnœ ascœmœ kɔ, mœ sœ kœembœrœtœ mœ liakanœ zœ. Ɛrœ gade dá kpa sœpe adœke mœ mbœrœ a?»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ kœeyindœ kœsœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, gu œ ka œrœ nœ zœ, œ kurutshelœnœ tœ aayi oyo, yé 6œ gbɔ bala

køegbørøe 6a lafo. Manda nœ, fatœ zœ œ na manda mœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Manda o'onœ asœmœ, tshe gu dœ oyo tœ ye, mbœrœ tshe sœ lima dœ œrœ waa.

<sup>23</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e, œ sœ tœ øgbœnœ bala tœ ayi køegbørœ kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo.

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «E gbœgbœ adœke agea á i'iri ye kœdœ shamo li tœlœ ogoro imbili. Kashe œ kpa gbœ kœrosœ nœ adœke ayi køegbørœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>25</sup> Kœdji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, ayambarœ katœ ama endje ti œœ, yé œ pa adœke: «Atamœ, uzu dœ dá li kœshe tœnœ a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu tondœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ba tœ azu, œ li nene; kashe 6a tœ Ndjaba, œrœ kœ li ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Yé Petro kœza 'o, á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu kane, 'a katœ œrœ nœ 'a ti kœ á na manda zœ asœ; œ sœ bala dœ a'a koto o?»

<sup>28</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: «œlœ á Ndjaba kpa mbœrœ tshandœ œrœ kœ tœ tafonœ, olo á Gbolo nœ uzu œ sœ ga lœ ngande mokœ nœ ye ndœ kœwa ngbanga, e'e á 'e na lima manda mœ, 'e sœ ndje ga pa ngande tshagbozu mokœ ndjokpa dœ bisha ndœ kœwa ngbanga pa mara azu Israyele ndjokpa dœ bisha.

<sup>29</sup> Yé uzu kœ á tshe katœ anda nœ ye, dœ aayanœ, ayingœnœ, abanœ, aayinœ, agbolo nœ ye, kindi nœ ye ti mbœrœ i'iri mœ, tshe kpa gbœ œrœ kœropanœ ye, tshe gbœ ndje soro nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>30</sup> Azu ndjoro á endje sœ utshunœ, endje sœ bala tœ ndœngœlœnœ, yé endje nœ ndœngœlœnœ œ te bala azu nœ tshatshunœ.»

## 20

### *Ayi akwa 6a lœ kindi vinu*

<sup>1</sup> «Kœgbœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ 6ata anga gbozu akwa, á tshe

wuta dœ amazi kœpara aayi akwa nœ tshelœ kindi vinu nœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe djitœ ye dœ endje dœ œtshœnœ pa denari\* bale á li adœke endje gbœ dœ œlœ bale, yeka á vwa endje ga lœ kindi vinu nœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Kœwuta she dœ ada œlœ mindu dœ vana utshu kakpi œlœ, tshe wu anga azu, endje sœ gbambanœ,

<sup>4</sup> tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E'e ndje, 'e na ga lœ kindi vinu nœ mœ, mœ to ndje ngendja á li dœ œlœ bale fœ 'e.»

<sup>5</sup> Endje ro ndje da ye. Tshe kpa wuta dœ kakpi œlœ œdœ dœ ada œlœ votœ manda kakpi œlœ, œ pa kolœnœ ata fœ anga azu á tshe gbœ endje.

<sup>6</sup> Kœwuta ga pa œrœ nœ ada œlœ mindu dœ adila, tshe kpa wuta ndje, œ kpa gbœ anga azu á endje sœ ndje 6a zœ yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ dá 'e sœ kpœke œrrr kpïi á mbœmbœrœ akwa nene a?»

<sup>7</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Uzu bale zaza akwa fœ 'a nene.» Gbozu akwanœ kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E'e ndje, 'e na ga lœ kindi vinu nœ mœ.»

<sup>8</sup> «Kœwuta ga tœ umbru osho, ayengœ kindi vinunœ pa fœ kapeta adœke: «E ayi akwanœ para dœ œ ko ngendja tshangba akwa nœ endje fœ endje, kœto tœ endjeneke á mœ e endje tœ ndœngœlœnœ asœmœ œrrr ga tœ endjeneke á mœ e má endje utshunœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Azunœ ada œlœ mindu nœ adila na œ gbœ uzu dœ uzu denari bale.

<sup>10</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ azu á endje na má utshunœ, endje gbe œnœ endje adœke œne dá gbœ tœpanœ kpuru; kashe endje gbœ ndje uzu dœ uzu denari bale.

<sup>11</sup> Lœkœ á endje gbœ ngendjanœ, endje te lima tœ kœpuloema endje tœ ayengœ kindinœ.

<sup>12</sup> Endje pa lima adœke: «Aayi akwa á endje na manda nœ, endje mbœrœ akwa kolœ manda ada œlœ bale, 6œ to ngendja fœ endje awa bale dœ 'a á a wu oyo œrrr kpïi tshakudu œlœ dœ kœwosho!»

\* 20.2 Denari kœdœ ngendja tshangba akwa nœ œlœ bale á uzu mbœrœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe tshe gi fœ anga bale ugu-rutœ endje adœke: “Yanga mœ, mœ mboembœrœ ekperœ fœ 6œ nene; a djidjimatœ azœ dœ mœ tœ denari bale lœ ɔɔ bale nene a?”

<sup>14</sup> Za œneke á sœ tshakane zœ ascœmœ, œ gu dœ tœncœ zœ. Mœ yindœ kœto ngendja fœ uzu á tshe na tœ ndɔngɔlɔncœ ascœmœ awa bale dœ 6œ.

<sup>15</sup> Ɛ lili dœ mœ kœmbœrœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ dœ œrœ nœ mœ nene a? Too 6œ sœ dœ uku ga tœ mœ mboerœ á mœ sœ dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu a?”

<sup>16</sup> Atamœ, azu á endje sœ tœ ndɔngɔlɔncœ œ wuta bala azu utshunœ; yé endjeneke á endje sœ utshunœ, œ wuta tœ ndɔngɔlɔncœ.»

*Yisu kpa pandœ mara kuzu dœ pe kœshe nœ ye tœ awa votɔ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.32-34; Luk 18.31-34)*

<sup>17</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha (12) sœ lima kœero ga lœ Yerusalem, yé á tshe sœ kœpa fœ endje na tœncœ tœ awa adœke:

<sup>18</sup> «'E wu, a sœ kœɔ ga lœ Yerusalem, 6a tœ osho á endje ka Gbolo nœ uzu fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ fœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa. Endje wa agbɔ ngbanga ga pa ye adœke endje wo she.

<sup>19</sup> Yé œ za she fœ angbi azu mboerœ á endje kœmɔ she, á kœsɔ she, á kœkuru she ga pa kurushi, yé manda olo votɔ Ndjaba œ she she lœ akuzu.»

*Kœyɔndœrœ nœ ayi agbolo yakoshe nœ Zebedayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.35-45; Luk 22.25-27)*

<sup>20</sup> Awo Zebedayi na ga ndœ Yisu dœ agbolo yakoshe nœ ye bisha, œ gote ga utshu ye mboerœ kœyɔndœ œrœ bale.

<sup>21</sup> Yisu yu she adœke: «'Bœ yindœ gade?» Tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Mœ ki ga tœ zœ, 6œ kœgu bala ga lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ zœ, lœ agbolo yakoshe nœ mœ bisha asœke, za anga bale ga tœ kuni zœ, yé anga bale ga tœ gele zœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «'E wuwusœ œrœncœ á 'e esho ndœncœ ascœmœ

nene. Adja 'e li kœendjo ungu lœ yashi nœ œrœ kanga á mœ ndjo bala ye a?» Endje pa fœ Yisu adœke: «'A li dœ tœncœ ye.»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Adjapu, 'e ndjo ungu lœ yashi œrœ kangancœ á mœ ndjo ye. Kashe tœ kœza awa fœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ too ga pa gele mœ, ascœmœ lili dœ mœ nene. Mbœrœ tœncœ kœdœ osho á sœ fœ endjeneke á Aba mœ guma endje.»

<sup>24</sup> Udu ayambarœncœ ndjokpa dji o'onœ ataa œ tetœ kœso ókó ga tœ aayazu bisha, Ajake dœ Yowane.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe Yisu e endje œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ adœke agbozu sœ kœko azu ogo dœ ɔgbɔ ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ endje, yé agboro azu sœ kœma gbɔgbɔ endje ga pa aaya azu.

<sup>26</sup> Ɛ lili adœke œrœ ataa mboerœtœ endje 6a ugurutœ 'e nene. Kashe œdœ anga uzu bale kœgbe kœsœ tœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ 'e, œ li adœke tshe fatœ ye tœ ayi akwa nœ 'e yekane.

<sup>27</sup> Yé œdœ anga uzu bale kœyindœ kœsœ utshunœ ugurutœ 'e, œ li adœke tshe dœ kanga nœ 'e.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, Gbolo nœ uzu nana adœke azu mboerœ akwa fœ she nene, kashe tshe na kœmbœrœ akwa fœ azu dœ pe ndje kœzatœ ye fœ kuzu mboerœ kœshe ukpu azu.»

*Yisu she aayibula bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.46-52; Luk 18.35-43)*

<sup>29</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima kœwuta lœ Yeriko, ukpulu azu te manda Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Anga aayibula bisha sœ lima ga ati indiri awa. Kœdji adœke Yisu dá ro ascœmœ, endje tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «Gbozu, ata Davidi, wu oyo 'a kane!»

<sup>31</sup> Ukpulu azu sœ lima kœgbagbara endje adœke endje sœ koko, kashe endje kpa ta tshandœ rawancœ dœ agbɔ adœke: «Gbozu, ata Davidi, wu oyo 'a kane!»

<sup>32</sup> Yisu ka, œ e endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœeke: «Ærœ gadé dá 'e yindœ noœ adœeke mœ mbœrœ fœ 'e a?»

<sup>33</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu, koloœœ adœeke ala 'a kœrœ.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu wu oyo endje, yé œ goro ala endje. Trale ala endje kœrœ ye, yé endje te manda ye.

## 21

*Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.1-11; Luk 19.28-40; Yow 12.12-19)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœkœ á endje ndo dœ ongbo Yerusaleme œdœ dœ tshalakpi Bete-faje, 6a pa gaga á i'irinœ koedœ kaga œyœ Olive, Yisu vwa anga ayambarœ noœ ye bisha utshunœ

<sup>2</sup> dœ kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «'E na 6a lakpi á sœ utshu 'e 6a e. Kœli 'e tshendja, 'e wu aya ane\* á endje du she kpœtœmœ dœ ayinœ, 'e vvara she œ gu dœ she fœ mœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœpa o'o fœ 'e; 'e gi fœ she adœeke: “Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.” Yé ataa, tshe gi kane ye tœ ye katsha fœ 'e ye.»

<sup>4</sup> Æ wuta ataa mbœrœ á o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o pa lima kœmbœrœtœ endje. Tshe pa lima adœeke:

<sup>5</sup> «'E pandœ noœ fœ yawuru noœ Siy-ona adœeke:  
Wu, gbozugo noœ zœ sœ kœna ga ndœ zœ.  
Tshe sœ kœna 6ata amba uzu. Tshe œ ga pa ayi ane,  
œdœ ga pa ayanoœ á tshe dœ aya agea noœ akwa.»

<sup>6</sup> Ayambarœ ro œ mbœrœ œneke á Yisu pa tœnœ fœ endje.

<sup>7</sup> Endje gu dœ ayi ane œdœ ayanoœ, yé endje ko lœba noœ endje œ guma ga pa endje, á Yisu œ á sœ ga pa noœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ukpulu azu ndjoro saka lœba noœ endje ga tœ ala awa; anga endje de lima ganea œyœ, yé œ guma ga tœ awa.

<sup>9</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœna 6a utshu ye dœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye, sœ lima kœta rawa adœeke: «Ozana noœ ata Davidi! Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu

á tshe na dœ i'iri Gbozu! Ozana fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ 6a lafo!»

<sup>10</sup> Æ á Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme, tshelœ ongbo djigi turu, azu tetœ kœyu osho adœeke: «Uzu de dá a?»

<sup>11</sup> Azu á endje na lima dœ Yisu gi adœeke: «Ayi kœgbara o'o Yisu dœmœ, uzu Nazarete, lœ ogo Galilayi.»

*Yisu gœrœ aayi kœka œrœ lœ Tepelo*  
*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.15-19; Luk 19.45-48; Yow 2.13-22)*

<sup>12</sup> Manda noœ, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo, yé œ gœrœ azu á endje sœ lima kœka œrœ dœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœyœ œrœ kœ ga ushu. Tshe iwwi ndaba noœ azu kœyapa ngendja, œ geta ngande noœ aayi kœka ambepa.

<sup>13</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ endje adœeke: «Endje sú 6a la buku noœ Ndjaba adœeke: “Anda noœ mœ œ dœ bala anda noœ kœza avwala, kashe 'e fa tœ wutu noœ aayi angba!”»

<sup>14</sup> Aayibula dœ pe agbangevweta na ga ndœ Yisu 6a lœ Tepelo yeka á tshe she endje.

<sup>15</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa so ókó ndœ kœwu mara œrœ kœza uvuru osho á tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœ pe agbolo á endje sœ lima kœta rawa 6a lœ Tepelo adœeke: «Ozana noœ ata Davidi!»

<sup>16</sup> Yé endje pa fœ Yisu adœeke: «Bœ sœ koedji œneke á endje pa asœ zœ a?» Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ dji ye, ataa 'e didi lima mbetinœ ascœmœ nene a? Mbetinœ á pa adœeke: “Bœ mbœrœ dœ mara adœeke œdœ agbolo dœ pe aayi mangœ donga 6œ.”»

<sup>17</sup> Manda noœ, tshe katœ endje lœ ongbonœ ascœmœ, œ gu kœlo 6a lœ Betani.

*Yisu darandœ œyœ fige*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.12-14,20-24)*

<sup>18</sup> Osho kœrœ pancœ dœ amazi, lœkœ á tshe sœ kœkwatœ ye ga lœ ongbonœ, ogo mi she.

<sup>19</sup> Tshe wu anga œyœ fige ndoo dœ ama awa, œ na ndoo dœ tœnœ, kashe tshe gbœgbœ elenœ bale nene, kolœ kakonœ. Yé tshe pa fœ œyœ figenœ

\* 21.2 Ane koedœ agea á aayi oyo 6a ndœ Ayuda sœ lima kœna dœ endje ndœ kœko kongba.

adœke: «Bœ kpa le bale nene!» Trale, òyò figence ascemœ òrò ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kœwu œercœnce ataa, ayambarœ katœ ama endje ti òsò, yé œe yu Yisu adœke: «Kotoo trale á òyò fige ascœke òrò ata a?»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ scœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu, œdœ anga òlò bale á 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ yé á scœsœ dœ sharapu nene, 'e mbœrcœ kolœ œrcœ á mœ mbœrcœ tœ òyò fige ascœ nene, kashe œdœ 'e kœpa fœ kaga ascœ adœke: “Gitœ zœ kpœke dœ œ na œ te ga la egerœ ungu adanga”, œ mbœrcœ ndje tœ endje liaka nœ.

<sup>22</sup> Œrcœ kò á 'e yœndœ nœ lœ avwala dœ kœyindœrcœ, 'e gbò ye.»

*Kœyu o'o tœ tshagbozu nœ Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.27-33; Luk 20.1-8*)

<sup>23</sup> Òlò á tshe li ga lœ Tepelo, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrazia na ga ndœ ye òlò á tshe scœ kœyisœ œrcœ, á yu she adœke: «Bœ gbò awa kœmbœrcœ akwa nœ zœ ascœke kpœta a? Œdœ dá za awa kœmbœrcœ akwa ata fœ bœ a?»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ o'o bale, œ kœsœ adœke 'e gi o'o fœ mœ gbá yekane á mœ kœyisœ osho á mœ gbò awa kœmbœrcœ dœ œercœnce ascœ kò fœ 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Œdœ dá vwa lima Yowane kœza batisimu fœ azu a? Œ dœ lima Ndjaba too azu?» Yé endje tetœ kœmirœtshelœ endje ugurutœ endje yé œ pa adœke: «Edœ a kœgi fœ she adœke: “Ndjaba dá vwa lima she”, tshe yu azœ adœke: “Mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e yiye lima ndœ o'o ama ye nene a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yé a kpa pa adœke: “Azu dá vwa lima she”, œ li adœke a kpa awa ukpulu azu, mbœrcœ azu para wuscœ nœ adœke Yowane kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o.»

<sup>27</sup> Yé á endje gi fœ Yisu adœke: «'A wuwuscœ nœ nene.» A Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Emœ ndje awa bale, mœ pa ndje ndœ uzu á tshe za awa nœ kœmbœrcœ œercœnce ascœke kò fœ 'e nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ agbolo yakoshe bisha*

<sup>28</sup> «'E gbe œeneke adœ gadœ tœ o'o ascœ a? Anga yakoshe scœ dœ agbolo yakoshe bisha. Tshe na ga ndœ ali gboloncœ, œ pa fœ she adœke: “Na kpesheke ga lœ kindi vinu œ mbœrcœ akwa 6a zœ.”

<sup>29</sup> Alincœ gi fœ she adœke: “Œ ngba mœ ye;” manda nœ tshe gbetshelœ ye œ na da ye.

<sup>30</sup> Tshe kpa na ga ndœ bishancœ, œ pa kolœ nœ ata fœ she. Tsheneke ascœ gi fœ she adœke: “Mœ na zœ Gbozu”, kashe tshe nana ga zœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> Uzu dœ ugurutœ endje bisha dá mbœrcœ gbetshelœ nœ abancœ a?» Endje gi adœke: «Ali gboloncœ.» Á Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Dœ adjapu, mœ scœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e, ayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe ayi angba budu œ wuta utshu 'e ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>32</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yowane na lima ndœ kœyisœ awa á scœ ndjii fœ 'e, 'e yiyindœ nœ nene. Kashe aayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe aayi angba budu dá yindœ ye. Yé ataa 'e wu gbaa, 'e fafatshalòsu 'e ndœ kpa kœyindœ ye nene.»

*Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœdjo kindi*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.1-12; Luk 20.9-19*)

<sup>33</sup> «'E kpa dji anga ndœma toro. Anga uzu bale djo kindi vinu. Tshe tò gbadjada dji tœncœ tshakpata, œ dji kudu mbœrcœ kœpu ele vinuncœ ga lœncœ, yé œ mò anda kœgbœndœ œrcœ ga lœ nœ. Manda nœ, tshe za kindi nœ fœ aayi akwa kindi vinu, yé œ na ana.

<sup>34</sup> Òlò kœkò ele vinuncœ li, tshe vwa anga aayi akwa nœ ye fœ aayi akwa kindi vinuncœ adœke endje vwa œscœ œncœ œne ele vinu nœ fœ œne.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe endje ko aayi akwa nœ ye ascœmœ, œ 6i anga bale, œ wo anga yé œ wo votœncœ dœ badja.

<sup>36</sup> Tshe kpa vwa anga aayi akwa ndjoro, kœropa endjeneke má utshuncœ, endje mbœrcœ kolœ nœ fœ endje awa bale.

<sup>37</sup> Tøe ndangolò nòe, tshe vwa gbolo yakoshe nòe ye fòe endje dòe gbetshelòe adòeke: “Endje kpa li ndara cèsòe ye yé.”

<sup>38</sup> Kashe lòkò á endje wu gbolonòe kòena ga ndòe endje, endje guma o'ò lòe ugurutòe endje adòeke: “‘E wu, gbolonòe á tshe sòepe dòe cèròe manda abanòe dòeke. A wo she yeka á kindinòe kòete cènòe azòe.”

<sup>39</sup> Endje za she cè vwi she ga ushu lòe kindi vinunòe yeka á wo she.»

<sup>40</sup> «Ataa, lòkò á ayengò kindinòe kòena, tshe mbòeròe cèròe gade tòe aayi akwa kindi vinunòe a?»

<sup>41</sup> Endje gi fòe she adòeke: «Tshe na cè wo aayi akwa kindinòe kò dòe oyo nene yé cè kpa za kindinòe fòe anga angbi aayi akwa á endje li kòeko ele vinunòe fòe she liaka olo á tshe gbe dòe tòenòe.»

<sup>42</sup> Yisu kòepa fòe endje adòeke: «‘E didi damba o'onòe asòeke ala buku nòe Ndjaba nene a?

Endje su adòeke: “Badja á ayi kòemò anda za vwi'i, tòenòe dá wuta sharagunda.

Ɔe to ɓa ndòe Gbozu, yé cè ga tòe ala 'a waa!”»

<sup>43</sup> «Mòe kpa pa ndje fòe 'e adòeke: Endje gi 'e lòe Ogo gbozu nòe Ndjaba, yé cè za fòe angbi azu á endje li kòemboeròe akwa á cèròe tshangbanòe sòe dòe otshànòe. [

<sup>44</sup> Uzu á tshe te pa badja asòemòe, tshe kò ngende ngende. Yé tsheneke á badja cè te ga pa ye, cè ndi tshelòe ye kròena.]»

<sup>45</sup> Manda kòedji o'ò asòemòe, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dòe pe Afarisayi wusòe nòe adòeke Yisu sòe kòepa o'ò asòe tòe cène.

<sup>46</sup> Endje para lima awa ndòe kòetepa ye, kashe endje kpa awa ukpulu azu, mbòeròe endje sòe lima kòeza she ɓata ayi kòegbara o'ò.

## 22

*Ndòema toro tæ upu nòe egeròe angbo totòe*  
(Wu ɓa tæ Luk 14.15-24)

<sup>1</sup> Yisu tetòe kòepa 'ò fòe endje dòe ndòema toro adòeke:

<sup>2</sup> «Ogo gbozu nòe tshalafò sòe ɓata anga gbozugo á tshe guma kòeziròe angbo totòe nòe gbolo yakoshe nòe ye.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe vwa aayi akwa nòe ye fòe azu á tshe e má endje ndòe angbonòe, kashe endje yiyindòe kòena tòenòe nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe kpa vwa anga angbi aayi akwa ndòe kòemindòe nòe fòe azu á tshe e endje adòeke: “‘E na ga mòe ngàngò asòe, mòe guma kòeziròenòe ye; mòe wo angombe nòe mòe dòe pe agea ojoro. 'E na ga mòe ndòe angbo totòenòe, cèròe kò gumatòe endje ye.”

<sup>5</sup> Kashe azunòe gbegbe dòe angbonòe nene, yé cè na ndòe akwa nòe endje: Anga na ga lòe kindi, anga na kòepara ngendja nòe ye;

<sup>6</sup> anga endje tepa aayi akwanòe, á mbòeròe cèròe kanga fòe endje yé á wo endje.

<sup>7</sup> Gbozugo su dòe ókò, cè vwa aturugu nòe ye endje wo azu á endje wo aayi akwa nòe ye, yé cè sho ongbo nòe endje.

<sup>8</sup> Manda nòe, tshe pa fòe aayi akwa nòe ye adòeke: “Mòe guma kòeziròe angbo ye, kashe azu á mòe e endje, cè dòédòe azu á li má adòeke mòe e endje dòemòe nene.

<sup>9</sup> 'E ro ɓa lòe shangbeda awa, dòe cè e azu kò á 'e gbò endje gu tòenòe ndòe kòeziròe.”

<sup>10</sup> Aayi akwanòe asòemòe wuta ga lòe shangbeda awa, cè ngbòɓa azu kò á endje gbò endje gu tòenòe: Ɔdòe aekpe azu, cèdòe otshò azu. Yé dòe tòenòe ataa, anda angbonòe su kperòe dòe azu.

<sup>11</sup> «Lòkò á gbozugo li ndòe kòewu azu á endje sòe pa ndaba nòe kòeziròe, tshe wu anga uzu bale, tshe veveròe lòeba angbonòe nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe yu she adòeke: “Yanga mòe, ɓòe sòesòe dòe lòeba angbo nene, ɓòe li ga mòe koto o?” Tshe gigi o'ò nene.

<sup>13</sup> Yé á gbozugo kòepandòe nòe fòe aayi akwa nòe ye adòeke: “‘E i ada ye dòe kane ye ga tòenòe, cè vwi she ga ushu ɓa lòe ubu osho, osho á azu sòe



koeki toenoe doe koeki tsheloe daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.”

<sup>14</sup> Adjapu, endje e azu ndjoro, kashe endjeneke á endje ke endje ngbangba nene.»

### *Lapo noe Sezare*

*(Wu 6a toe Mar 12.13-17; Luk 20.20-26)*

<sup>15</sup> Yé Afarisayi ngbatoe endje ga toenoe ndoe koewarandoe Yisu adoeke oene gbə she toe o'o ama ye.

<sup>16</sup> Endje vwa anga ayambaroe noe endje doe pe azu noe Erode mboeroe koepa foe Yisu adoeke: «Ayi koeyiseroe, 'a wusoe noe adoeke 6oe soe koepa okporo o'o, 6oe soe koeyisoe adja awa Ndjaba, 6oe soe ndje koekatoe zoe ti foe uzu adoeke tshe li ga loe zoe doe ekpe o'o nene. Bə kpakpa awa uzu nene, oe wuwu ndje tshatshu uzu nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, pandoe gbetsheloe noe zoe foe a'a kane: oe li adoeke azu yo lapo noe Sezare a, too nene?»

<sup>18</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima soe ekpe gbetsheloe noe endje ye, ye oe pa foe endje adoeke: «Awulapatshə, mboeroe gade á 'e soe koeyu tsheloe ma moe a?

<sup>19</sup> 'E ma anga ngendja bale noe koeyə doe laponoe gamoe moe wu kane.» Endje ma anga denarinoe bale foe she.

<sup>20</sup> Yisu yu endje adoeke: «Tshatshu uzu asoeke doe pe i'iri á endje sú asoeke koedoe oene de?»

<sup>21</sup> Endje gi adoeke: «Ene Sezare». Yé Yisu koepa foe endje adoeke: «'E gi eroe noe Sezare foe Sezare, oene Ndjaba foe Ndjaba.»

<sup>22</sup> Koedji o'onoe asoemoe ataa, endje katoe ama endje ti əsə, oe katoe ye ye oe ro da ye.

### *Upu noe koeshe loe akuzu*

*(Wu 6a toe Mar 12.18-27; Luk 20.27-40)*

<sup>23</sup> Koloe doe əlonoe asoemoe, anga Asadukayi na ga ndoe Yisu. Endje dá soe koepa adoeke koeshe loe akuzu gugu nene. Á endje yu Yisu adoeke:

<sup>24</sup> «Ayi koeyiseroe, Moyize pa adoeke, oedoe uzu koetshu á koezuzu gbolo nene, ayanoe oe to koyanoe manda ye

mboeroe á tshe koemboeroe angwa foe ayanoe á tshe tshu asoemoe.

<sup>25</sup> Andaa 6a ndoe 'a, 'a soe doe anga ayazu mindu doe bisha (7). Alinoe to yashe, oe zuzu gbolo doe she nene, oe tshu ye; bata á endje zuzu lima doe yasheno asoemoe nene, tshe katoe ye ti foe ayanoe.

<sup>26</sup> E mboeroetoe endje awa bale ataa ga toe bisha ayanoe, ga toe voto ayanoe oerrr ga toe tsheno mindu doe bisha.

<sup>27</sup> Manda endje para, yasheno koetshu ye.

<sup>28</sup> Atamo, doe olo koeshe loe akuzu yasheno asoemoe oedoe awo de? Mboeroe endje mindu doe bisha (7) ko to lima she toe awo endje yema a!»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi foe endje adoeke: «'E soe loe djingili, mboeroe 'e wuwusoe buku noe Ndjaba doe pe gbəgbə noe ye nene.

<sup>30</sup> Ələ koeshe loe akuzu, ayakoshe doe ayashe oe totoe endje nene kashe endje loe bata aandjelu 6a lafo.

<sup>31</sup> E koedoe toe o'o noe koeshe loe akuzu, 'e didi o'o á Ndjaba pa foe 'e ala buku noe ye nene a? Tshe pa adoeke:

<sup>32</sup> «Emoe koedoe Ndjaba noe Abrayamo, Ndjaba noe Izaka oedoe Ndjaba noe Yakobo.» Yisu kpa pa adoeke, Ndjaba koedoe Ndjaba noe asoro kashe tsheno akuzu nene.»

<sup>33</sup> Koedji o'onoe ataa, ukpulu azu za lima ama endje ti əsə toe koeyiseroe noe ye.

### *Awa o'o á ropa anganoe kə*

*(Wu 6a toe Mar 12.28-34; Luk 10.25-28)*

<sup>34</sup> Ləko á Afarisayi dji adoeke Yisu ngbə ama Asadukayi ga toenoe, endje ngbatoe endje ga toenoe.

<sup>35</sup> Yé anga ayi koeyisoe awa akwa yu she ndoe koedji gbetsheloe noe ye adoeke:

<sup>36</sup> «Ayi koeyiseroe, awa o'o gade dá ropa anganoe loe awa akwa a?»

<sup>37</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «E li adoeke 6oe yindoe Gbozu Ndjaba noe zoe doe ləsu zoe bale, doe ishiri zoe kə, doe pe gbetsheloe noe zoe kə.

<sup>38</sup> Asoemoe koedoe awa o'o á ropa anganoe ye oe soe ndje doe ádá waa.

<sup>39</sup> Bisha awa o'onœ á sœ ndje dœ ádá waa awa bale dœke: “Bœ yindœ yanga zœ b̄ata á b̄œ yindoetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.”

<sup>40</sup> Awa akwa k̄o œdœ pe aayi koegbara o'o k̄o to lœ awa o'onœ bisha asœke.»

*Masiya œdœ Davidi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.35-37; Luk 20.41-44)*

<sup>41</sup> Afarisayi ngb̄ōba lima tœ endje ga tœncœ yé Yisu yu endje dœ o'o atake:

<sup>42</sup> «'E gbe má œncœ 'e kotoo tœ upu nœ Masiya a? Œshe koedœ ata dœ?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Ata Davidi.»

<sup>43</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Koto yeka á ishiri pa lima fœ Davidi adœke tshe e she “Gbozu” a? Gbambanœ nene, Davidi pa adœke:

<sup>44</sup> “Gbozu pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ adœke:

na œ sœ ga pa kuni mœ, œerrr ga tœncœ adœke mœ ko ay-ingba zœ ga tshakudu ada zœ yekane.”

<sup>45</sup> «Œdœ Davidi kœ'e she lima Gbozu ataa, koto á tshe pkpa dœ ata nœ a?»

<sup>46</sup> Uzu bale lili lima kœgi o'o fœ she nene. Yé kœto kpœtœ olonœ ascœmœ, uzu bale kpa yuyu she dœ o'o nene.

## 23

*Yisu gbagbara aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.38-39; Luk 11.43,46; Luk 20.45-46)*

<sup>1</sup> Yé Yisu sœ lima kœpa 'o fœ ukpulu azu dœ pe fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi koedœ azu á endje sœ mbœrcœ koepandœ awa akwa nœ Moyize.

<sup>3</sup> Ataa, 'e mbœrcœtœ 'e lindœ o'o endje yé œ mbœrcœ œneke k̄o á endje pa fœ 'e; Kashe 'e zaza angwa koembœrcœ œrcœ nœ endje nene, mbœrcœ endje sœscœ kœza œneke á endje sœ kœyisœ nœ ga tœ akwa nene.

<sup>4</sup> Endje sœ kœi kikili kongba yé œ sœ kœko ga pa kanga azu; kashe endje dœ tœ endje, endje gogoro bale dœ ȳk̄one endje nene.

<sup>5</sup> Œrcœ k̄o á endje sœ koembœrcœ tœncœ, endje sœ koembœrcœ dœ mara adœke azu wusœ œne. Ataa, œncœ endje ndœema lœba á endje sú o'o ama Ndjaba ga tœncœ yé á i ga pa ala endje too ga tœ kane endje sœ tœ egerœncœ. Œncœ endje apara ȳgb̄ōd̄o lœba sœ kpi tœ œncœ anga endje. <sup>6</sup> Endje yindœ kœsœ 6a utshunœ 6a tœ osho á œscœncœ li œdœ kœsœ lœ ngande á sœ 6a utshunœ lœ Sinagoga.

<sup>7</sup> Endje yindœ nœ adœke azu bala œne tœ osho angb̄otœ yé œ e œne “Rabi\*” yekane.

<sup>8</sup> «Kashe e'e, 'e eetœ 'e “Rabi” nene, mbœrcœ e'e k̄o koedœ ayazu, yé 'e sœ dœ Rabi kolœ tshebale.

<sup>9</sup> 'E ee uzu bale pa œsh̄o ascœ “Aba” nene, mbœrcœ 'e sœ dœ Aba 'e kolœ tshebale á tshe sœ 6a lafo.

<sup>10</sup> 'E yiyindœ nœ adœke endje e 'e “Agbangba kœyisœrcœ” nene, mbœrcœ 'e sœ kolœ dœ gbangba kœyisœrcœ bale á tshe koedœ Kristu.

<sup>11</sup> Œ li adœke uzu á tshe dœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ 'e dœ ayi akwa nœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe titœ ye ga lafo, endje ku she ga ati, yé tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, endje ti she ga lafo.»

*Yisu gbagbara wulapatsh̄o nœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.40; Luk 11.39-52; Luk 20.45-47)*

<sup>13</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsh̄o Afarisayi! 'E sœ koetshu manda Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ utshu azu. E'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e sœscœ kœli ga zœ nene, yé 'e sœ kœk̄o endjeneke á endje gbe ndœ kœli tœncœ, kœli ga zœ.»

[  
<sup>14</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsh̄o Afarisayi; 'e sœ kœpara awa k̄o kœko œrcœ á ayashe koya sœ dœ tœncœ k̄o tœ endje, 'e sœ ndje kœza avwala dœ o'o ndjoro mbœrcœ koematœ 'e. Mbœrcœ tœncœ

\* 23.7 Rabi 6ata i'iri koedœ lima i'iri ayi kœyisœrcœ nœ awa akwa á œscœ ye li

ataa, Ndjaba œ wa bala agbo ngbanga ga tœ 'e.]»

15 «Oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsho Afarisayi, 'e sœ kœkoro na tœnœ djezœ mbœrœ kœpara anga uzu bale adœke tshe fatshalsu ye, yé londœ á 'e mbœrœ á tshe fatshalsu ye, 'e kpa sœ kœyi she ga lœ kudu owo nœ lifelo awa bisha kœropa 'e.»

16 «Oyo nœ 'e, agbozu aayibula! 'E sœ kœpa adœke: “Edœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'iri anda Ndjaba, œ sœsœ dœ o'o nene; kashe œdœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'iri orœ á sœ ba lœ anda Ndjaba, dá tshe mbœrœ dœ otshœnœ.”

17 Aayi indi, aayibula, œrœ gadœ dá sœ dœ ádá kœropa nœ a: Orœ too Tepelo á mbœrœ adœke orœnœ wuta yerœ a?

18 'E kpa sœ kœpa adœke: “Edœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'iri ndaba á endje to œrœ ga panœ fœ Ndjaba, œ sœsœ dœ o'o nene; kashe œdœ uzu kœdarama ye tœ tokoro á endje ko ga panœ, dá tshe mbœrœ dœ otshœnœ.”

19 Aayibula! Erœ gadœ dá sœ dœ ádá kœropa nœ a: Tokoro too ndaba á mbœrœ adœke tokoronœ wuta yerœ a?

20 Ataa, uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'iri ndaba, dá tshe dara ama ye pa ndabanœ œdœ ndje pe pa œrœ kœ á sœ panœ.

21 Uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'iri Tepelo, dá tshe dara ndje ama ye dœ i'iri Ndjaba á tshe sœ ba zœ.

22 Uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'iri tshalafo, dá tshe dara ama ye dœ i'iri ngande tshagbozu œdœ ndje dœ i'iri Ndjaba á tshe sœ panœ.»

23 «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsho Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœko bale lœ ndjokpa lœ kako dngœ á tshafunœ ga waa, kashe 'e sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ awa akwa á sœ dœ ádá waa nene bœta: Kœsœ ndjii, kœwu oyo azu dœ pe kœyindœrœ. Erœ á li má adœke 'e za ga tœ akwa dœmœ, yé œ tshapu kœmbœrœ udunœ nene.

24 Agbozu ayibula! 'E sœ kœsa ipi mbœrœ kœwo dœ aya voma, kashe 'e sœ kœmerœ shamo!»

25 «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsho Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœdjuto tshapa yashi œdœ pe tshapa saani, kashe tshelœnœ su dœ œrœ nœ angba œdœ dœ œrœ nœ ogo ekperœ nœ 'e.

26 Farisayi ayibula, djuto tshelœ yashi utshunœ yeka á tshapa nœ kœga ndje.»

27 «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsho Afarisayi! 'E sœ bœta udu á endje dja tshapanœ dœ imbi ngbeya, á ga kolœ dja ga pa nœ, kashe tshelœnœ su kperœ dœ ngbabi akuzu œdœ dœ tshelœ aka mara ufu œrœ kœ.

28 E'e ndje awa bale dja ga ushu, 'e sœ kœmatœ 'e bœta azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala azu, kashe ba lœ 'e, e'e kœdœ awulapatsho œdœ aayi ngbindiroœ.»

29 «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatsho Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœmbœrœ otshœ udu mbœrœ aayi kœgbara o'o, yé œ sœ kœguma tshapadu azu á endje sœ ndjii dœ ambara.

30 Yé 'e sœ kœpa adœke: “Edœ 'a kœsœ lima londœ nœ alata 'a zœ, 'a ngbotœ 'a lima dœ endje ndœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o nene.”

31 Ataa, 'e wusœ nœ dœ tœ 'e adœke e'e kœdœ aata azu á endje wo lima aayi kœgbara o'o ye!

32 Yé ngngœ asœke, 'e te lœ kumu kœmbœrœ udu akwa nœ aata 'e!

33 E'e kœdœ ayakoro, ukpulu akatsha ayakoro! 'E gbe koto kœkpa awa adœke endje wa ngbanga djofele nœ lifelo 'e a?

34 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœvwa aayi kœgbara o'o, dœ aayi kœwusœtœ dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa fœ 'e. 'E wo anga endje, œ kuru anga endje ga pa kurushi, 'e kpa so anga endje dœ ndjapa ba lœ Sinagoga nœ 'e œ gœrœ endje lœ ongbo dœ ongbo.

35 Yé indji azu á endje sœ ndjii á tu lima ga pa oshœ asœmœ, sœ ga pa kumu 'e, kœto ba tœ indji Abele á tshe

sœ ndjii œrrr ga tœ indji Zakariya, gbolo nœ Barashi á 'e wo lima she 6a ugurutœ œyerœ osho œdœ ndaba lœ anda Ndjaba.

<sup>36</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: Tshangba œrœncœ ascœmœ kœ œ sœ ga pa kumu 'e dœ azu nœ tshakpesheke asœke!»

*Kœpulœma tœ upu nœ Yerusaleme  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 13.34-35)*

<sup>37</sup> «Yerusaleme, Yerusaleme, œbœ á 6œ sœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o yé á sœ kœve endjeneke á Ndjaba sœ kœvwa endje fœ 6œ dœ badja, awa ndjoro mœ yi lima ndœ kœngbœba azu nœ zœ ga tœ œscœncœ bale 6ata á ayi ngato œ ngbœba ayancœ ga tshakudu ombo ye, kashe 'e yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene!

<sup>38</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, Ndjaba œ gi ala ye pa anda nœ 'e, yé anga œrcœ bale kpa gu nene.

<sup>39</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Kœto ngœngœncœ asœke, 'e kpa wu mœ nene œrrr ga tœ lœkœ á 'e pa adœke: “Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœ i'iri Gbozu.”»

## 24

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœndi Tepelo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.1-2; Luk 21.5-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta lima lœ Tepelo á tetœ kœro tœncœ, ayambarœ nœ ye na ndoo dœ she mbœrcœ kœma mara á endje mœ dœ Tepelo.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu œrœncœ ascœmœ kœ? Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu adœke anga badja bale œ kpa ka ga pa angancœ nene; tshelœncœ œ ndi para ye.»

*Oyo œdœ œrcœ kanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.3-13; Luk 21.7-19)*

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ ga ati 6a pa kaga oyo olive, ayambarœ nœ ye gitœ endje ndoo dœ she ga indirincœ, yé œ yu she adœke: «Pa fœ 'a kane, dœ œlœ gadœ dá œrœncœ ascœmœ œ mbœrcœ má tœ endje a? Yé ambárá gadœ dá matœ endje dœ olo kœkwa 6œ œdœ dœ olo kœka tshapashœ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ala 'e gbœ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu ndjoro œ na bala dœ i'iri mœ, œ pa adœke: “œmœ kœdœ Masiya!” Yé endje fara azu ndjoro.

<sup>6</sup> Ōlœ á 'e kœdjindœ upu nœ koshe á sœ lœ ondonœ œdœ œeneke á sœ lœ ingirincœ, awa zaza 'e nene; œ li adœke œrcœ ataa wuta yeka, kashe œ dœdœ dœ damba kœka tshapashœ dœmœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Ogo bale œ nga koshe dœ anga ogo, yé ogo gbozu bale œ nga koshe dœ anga ogo gbozu, egerœ ogo œdœ kœturu œshœ œ za osho ngbangbangba.

<sup>8</sup> œrœncœ ascœmœ kœ œ sœ bala 6ata ali kœka œrcœ á ka yashe utshu kœzu gbolo.

<sup>9</sup> «Azu œ ko 'e bala mbœrcœ adœke endje ndanga 'e yé œ wo 'e. Angbi azu kœ œ yiangba 'e mbœrcœ i'iri mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yé azu ndjoro œ katœ kœyindœrcœ nœ endje; endje tœ gbandatœ endje dœ pe kœyiangbatœ endje ugurutœ endje.

<sup>11</sup> Ayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala œ wuta yé œ djingili tshelœ azu ndjoro.

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, ngbindircœ œ gerœ lœ azu, yé kœyindœshœ œ gerœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe uzu neke á tshe ka ngbiri œrrr ga tœ ndœngœlœncœ, œshe ascœmœ dá she.

<sup>14</sup> Endje mindœ Ōtshœ O'o ogo gbozu pa œshœ djigi; angbi azu kœ œ dji yeka á manda nœ á tshapashœ œ ka.»

*Egerœ oyo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.14-23; Luk 21.20-24)*

<sup>15</sup> «'E wu bala tsheneke á endje e she “ayi kœndi œrcœ” á ayi kœgbara o'o Daniyele pa lima tœ ye 6a tœ œyerœ osho. Kaka tsheneke á tshe di mbetincœ asœke wusœ ádœncœ!

<sup>16</sup> Yé œ li adœke endjeneke á endje sœ 6a lœ ogo Yuda, kpa ga pa kaga.

<sup>17</sup> Tsheneke á tshe kœsœ 6a pa anda, œ lili adœke tshe jercœ ga ati mbœrcœ kœko gbarœ nœ ye 6a scœnda nœ ye nene.

18 Tsheneke á tshe koesoe ba loe kindi, oe lili adoeke tshe kwatoe ye ndoe koeza yagbadoe loeba noe ye nene.

19 «Oyo noe ayashe nguzu oedoe endjeneke á endje soe koeko ongo ga loe ama agbolo doe olonoe asoemoe!

20 'E za avwala foe Ndjaba mbaoeroe á 'e koekpakpa doe yapu noe izi too doe olo sabata nene.

21 Gbambanoe nene, doe lokonoe asoemoe, egeroe oyo oe soe zoe; oe soe toe egeroene koerosoe oeneke á endje wu ba lima koeto kpaoetoe ali koembaeroe tshapasho oerrr ga toe ngongo asoeke, ye mara oeroe ataa oe kpa mbaeroetoe endje bale nene.

22 Oedoe Gbozu koegbe ma lima toe koegi ata olonoe nene, uzu bale oe soepe ma doe soro nene; kashe mbaeroe endjeneke á tshe ke endje da tshe kundoe atá olonoe asoemoe.

23 «Ye oedoe anga uzu koepa foe 'e adoeke: “Masiya soe ba ke” too “tshe soe ba e”, 'e yiyindoe noe foe she nene.

24 Gbambanoe nene, aekpe masiya oedoe aayi koegbara o'o noe wala oe wuta ndjoro. Endje mbaeroe afá ye oe ma ambára oeroe ndjoro doe mara adoeke oene djingili tsheloe kumu azu. Oedoe oe koeli ndje, endje mbaeroe ndje awa bale foe endjeneke á Ndjaba ke endje.

25 'E dji kane! Moe va tsheloe utu 'e toene utshunoe ye.

26 «Oedoe endje koepa foe 'e adoeke: “E wu, tshe soe ba loe kpagagasho”, 'e nana ga zoe nene. Too oedoe endje koepa foe 'e adoeke: “e wu, tshe zatoe ye yiwa toene ba ke”, 'e yiyindoe noe nene.

27 Bata á yavuru oe yerowa ba lafo, koeto ba toe osho á olo oe wuta toene oerrr ga toe osho á olo oe li toene, doe mara ataa da Gbolo noe uzu oe na bala doe toene.

28 Osho á oko uzu soe toene da adiumbala oe ngotoe endje ba zoe.»

*Ambára koena Gbolo noe uzu*  
(Wu ba toe Mar 13.24-27; Luk 21.25-28)

29 «Manda koewu oyo noe olonoe asoemoe, olo oe te ubunoe, yapu oe kpa

to nene, angerepe oe to ba lafo oe yo ga ati, gbogbo noe tshalafo oe turu.

30 Ye ambára Gbolo noe uzu oe wuta ba lafo; azu ko pa osho oe ditsheloema endje, endje wu Gbolo noe uzu koena loe ondoro doe gbogbo djigi oedoe loe moko.

31 Tshe vwa bala aandjelu noe ye ndoe ko'uru ngbake toe osho ko pa osho: Tshe ngbaba bala endjeneke á tshe ke endje toe osho ko ga toene.»

*Koeyiseroe á to loe oyo fige*  
(Wu ba toe Mar 13.28-31; Luk 21.29-33)

32 «'E dji ada koeyiseroe á to loe oyo fige: Londo á ganeano koeyotshelotoe endje, 'e wusoe noe adoeke yapu koelu ngwaroe ndo ye.

33 Oe soe ndje atamo foe 'e, olo á 'e koewu ndje oeroe ataa koembaeroetoe endje, 'e wusoe noe adoeke Gbolo noe uzu ndo ye, tshe soe loe manda 'e.

34 Moe soe koepa foe 'e doe adjapu, azu noe tshakpesheke, endje tshu ko nene á oeroene oe mbaeroetoe endje.

35 Tshalafo doe tshapa osho oe ro ye, kashe o'o ama moe oe ro nene.»

*Ndjaba kuti ye da wusoe ndangalo olo*  
(Wu ba toe Mar 13.32-37; Luk 17.26-30,34-36)

36 «Kashe olonoe oedoe ada olonoe asoemoe, uzu bale wuwusoe noe nene; oedoe aandjelu ba lafo, oedoe Gbolo noe uzu, endje wuwusoe noe nene, Aba kuti ye da wusoe noe.

37 Londo noe koena Gbolo noe uzu, oeroe oe mbaeroetoe endje koloe bata mara oeroe á mbaeroe lima toe endje doe loko noe Nowa.

38 Gbambanoe nene, doe londone asoemoe, utshu loko egeroe koesu ungu pa osho djigi, azu soe lima koerore doe koendjoro, endje soe lima koetotoe endje too koeko ayawuru noe endje ndoe totoe oerrr ga toe olo á Nowa li lima ga loe egeroe agba.

39 Endje soeso lima koegbe doe oeroe bale nene oerrr á egeroe koesu ungu na, á endje tara para koko. Oe soe ndje ataa loko á Gbolo noe uzu oe na bala.

<sup>40</sup> Yé ayakoshe bisha œ sœ ɓa lœ kindi, endje za anga bale, œ katœ anga ti.

<sup>41</sup> Ayashe bisha œ sœ koetœ œrœ lœ kafuru, endje za anga bale, œ katœ anga ti.

<sup>42</sup> Ataa, ala 'e gbœ mbœrœ 'e wuwusœ olo neke á Gbozu nœ 'e œ na dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>43</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke, œdœ ayengœ anda kœwusœ ada œlœ nœ butshœ á ayi angba œ na kœzi angba œrœ nœ ye, tshe lo olo nene yé tshe katœ ye adœke tshe to ogoro lœ anda nœ ye nene.

<sup>44</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, e'e ndje, ala 'e gbœ mbœrœ Gbolo nœ uzu œ na dœ ada œlœ neke á 'e wuwusœ nœ nene.»

*Ayi akwa á tshe sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ nœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 12.41-48)*

<sup>45</sup> «Ataa, œdœ dá dœ ayi akwa á tshe sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ o'o gbozu nœ ye, yé á sœ ndje dœ kœwusœrœ á gbozu akwa nœ ye za she tœ kapeta nœ anganœ, mbœrœ koeto kœzirœ fœ endje liaka ada œlœ dali a?

<sup>46</sup> Yanga nœ ayi akwanœ asœmœ œdœ gbozunœ kœgu á gbœ she lœma akwanœ!

<sup>47</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e: gbozu œ za she tœ kapeta tshapa œrœ nœ ye kœ.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe œdœ œshe kœdœ ekpe ayi akwa, á pa ɓa lœsu ye adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ œ gu katsha nene”,

<sup>49</sup> yé á tetœ kœɓi aayi akwa anganœ, kœzi œrœ dœ pe kœndjo œrœ awa bale dœ aayi kœndjœrœ,

<sup>50</sup> gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ asœmœ œ gu dœ olo œdœ dœ ada œlœ á ayi akwanœ wuwusœ nœ nene.

<sup>51</sup> Tshe gœrœ ayi akwanœ, œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga nœ awulapatshœ fœ she, ɓa tœ osho á azu œ ki dœ pe kœzi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.»

## 25

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ akpœ ayawuru ndjokpa*

\* 25.15 Talata bale li dœ denari ndjokpa

<sup>1</sup> «Yé Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ sœ ɓata œkpœ ayawuru ndjokpa á endje ko miinda nœ endje, yé á wuta kœna koetœgbœ dœ yakoshe totœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga endje mindu kœdœ aayi indi, anga endje mindu kœdœ aayi kœwusœrœ.

<sup>3</sup> Kœko miindanœ, aayi indinœ mindu susu lima kada ga lœ œnœ endje nene;

<sup>4</sup> kashe aayi kœwusœrœnœ mindu su lima kada ga lœ anga á na dœ tœnœ dœ miinda nœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Bata œndœ yakoshœnœ sœ lima kœdi tœnœ waa, olo mbœrœ endje, endje lo para ye.

<sup>6</sup> «Lœ œgbœ butshœ, anga uzu bale tetœ rawa adœke: “E wu, yakoshœnœ dá yi kumu ye asœ; 'e wuta ndœ ye.”

<sup>7</sup> Ōkpœ ayawurunœ kœjo para yé koetetœ kœguma miinda nœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Aayi indinœ kœpa fœ ayi kœwusœrœ adœke: “E su anga kada nœ 'e fœ 'a mbœrœ œnœ 'a miindanœ sœ kœru tœnœ.”

<sup>9</sup> Aayi kœwusœrœ kœgi fœ endje adœke: “E ngba 'a ye, œ gegerœ yeka á 'a kœsu mbœrœ 'a œdœ fœ 'e nene. 'E na œ yœ œne 'e ɓa ndœ aayi kœka œrœ.”

<sup>10</sup> Lœndœ á aayi indinœ ro kœyœ kadanœ ga zœ atake, yakoshe totœnœ yi kumu ye. Akpœ ayawuru mindu á endje guma má tœ endje yindjindjinœ asœmœ, li dœ she ga sœnda angbo totœnœ, yé endje koetshu mandanœ ga tœnœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Endœnœ di manda nœ, œkpœ ayawuru indinœ gu œ tetœ kœ'e osho adœke: “Gbozu, gbozu, kœrœ manda fœ 'a ka!”

<sup>12</sup> Kashe tshe gi adœke: “Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, mœ wuwusœ 'e nene.”

<sup>13</sup> Atamœ, ala 'e gbœ, mbœrœ 'e wuwusœ olo dœ pe ada œlœ nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ngendja*  
*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 19.11-27)*

<sup>14</sup> «E sœ bala ɓata anga yakoshe á tshe yi lima ndœ kœna ana: Tshe e

aayi akwa nœ ye œ katœ œrœ nœ ye fœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe ko fœ anga talata mindu, anga talata bisha, fœ votœnœ talata\* bale: Tshe ko fœ uzu dœ uzu liaka gbœgbœ nœ ye. Manda nœ, tshe ro daye.

<sup>16</sup> Ayi akwa á tshe gbœ talata mindu gu œ za ga tœ akwa, yé œ kpa gbœ anganœ mindu ga panœ.

<sup>17</sup> Tsheneke á tshe gbœ talata bisha mbœrœ ndje awa bale, yé œ kpa gbœ talata bisha ga panœ.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe gbœ talata bale, gu œ dji kudu ba lœ œshœ, yé œ za talata bale nœ gbozu akwa nœ ye yiwa tœnœ ga lœ nœ.»

<sup>19</sup> «Endœnœ kœdi œrrr manda nœ, gbozu nœ aayi akwanœ asœmœ gu, yé œ tetœ kœyu endje tœ akwa á tshe ka lima tœnœ fœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Tsheneke á tshe gbœ lima talata mindu gitœ ye ndoo, œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, wu, œ ko lima talata mindu fœ mœ. Anganœ mindu á mœ gbœ ga panœ dœke.”

<sup>21</sup> Gbozu nœ ye pa fœ she adœke: “œ sœ dœ œtshœnœ, œbœ kœdœ œtshœ ayi akwa yé œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ. Bata á œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa ataa, mœ za œ ga pa egerœnœ. Na ga mœ œ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ gbozu nœ zœ.”

<sup>22</sup> Tsheneke á tshe gbœ lima talata bisha na ndje œne ye, yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, œ ko lima talata bisha fœ mœ. Anganœ bisha á mœ gbœ ga panœ dœke.”

<sup>23</sup> Gbozu nœ ye pa fœ she adœke: “œ sœ dœ œtshœnœ, œbœ kœdœ œtshœ ayi akwa yé œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ. Bata á œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa ataa, mœ za œ ga pa egerœnœ. Na ga mœ œ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ gbozu nœ zœ.”

<sup>24</sup> «Tsheneke á tshe gbœ lima talata bale kœna, yé á kœpa œnœ ye adœke: “Gbozu, mœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke œbœ kœdœ gbozu á œ ngaanga: Bœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ á œ dœdœ œ dœ lu nene, œ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ ba tœ oshœ á œ lulu œrœ bale nene.

<sup>25</sup> Awa za mœ, yé á mœ na á za talata nœ zœ yiwa tœnœ ga lœ œshœ. Wu, œrœ nœ zœ dœke.”

<sup>26</sup> Kashe gbozu nœ ye gi fœ she adœke: “Ekpe ayi akwa, ayi œdœ! Bœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke mœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ á œ dœdœ mœ dá lu nene, mœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ ba tœ oshœ á mœ lulu œrœ bale nene.

<sup>27</sup> Ataa, œ li má adœke œ ko ngendja nœ mœ ga lœ anda kœgumasœ ngendja, yé á mœ kœgu má atake, á kœgbœ anga œrœ nœ mœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>28</sup> 'E za talatanœ asœmœ bale tœ ye, yé œ za fœ tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ ndjokpa asœmœ.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro, endje to anganœ ga panœ fœ she. Tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje ko œneke teashœ á tshe sœpe dœ tœnœ, tœ ye yé.

<sup>30</sup> Tœ ayi akwanœ á ádá ye gugu nene asœ, 'e vwi she ga lœ ubu oshœ ba shu: 'Ba zœ kœdœ kolœ iki œdœ kœ zi tshelœ daji gbagbara gbagbara.”»

### *Ndœngœbœ kœwa ngbanga*

<sup>31</sup> «Lœkœ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ na bala lœ mokœ nœ ye dœ aandjelu para, tshe sœ ba pa ngande tshagbozu nœ mokœ nœ ye.

<sup>32</sup> Azu ogo kœ pa œshœ œ ngbœtœ endje ba utshu ye, yé tshe kurutshelœ azu dœ azu bœta á ayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ œ kurutshelœ apata dœ ayaburu.

<sup>33</sup> Tshe ko apata ga tœ kuni ye, yé œ ko ayaburu ga tœ gele ye.

<sup>34</sup> Yé gbozugo œ pa fœ endjeneke á endje sœ ga tœ kuni ye adœke: “'E na ga mœ, e'e á Aba mœ to kane ye ga pa 'e. 'E li ga lœ ogo tshagbozu á endje guma ba lima sœ nœ fœ 'e, kœtotœ kœmbœrœ tshapashœ.

<sup>35</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ lima dœ ogo yé 'e to kœziœ fœ mœ; mœ sœ lima dœ ogo ungu yé 'e su ungu fœ mœ; mœ dœ lima gene yé 'e za oshœ kœsœ fœ mœ;

<sup>36</sup> mœ sœ lima kpendronœ yé 'e za lœba fœ mœ; mœ sœ lima dœ kœba yé

'e na ndœ koetitoe mœ; mœ sœ lima lœ anda kánga yé 'e na kœwu mœ.”

<sup>37</sup> «Yé azu á endje sœ ndjii gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, lɔkɔ gade á 'a wu lima bœ dœ ogo yé á to kœzirœ fœ bœ a, dœ ogo ungu yé á su ungu fœ bœ a?”

<sup>38</sup> Lɔkɔ gade á 'a wu lima bœ tœ gene yé á za osho kœsœ fœ bœ a? Lɔkɔ gade dá 'a wu lima bœ kpendronœ yé á za lœba fœ bœ a?”

<sup>39</sup> Lɔkɔ gade dá 'a wu lima bœ dœ koba too lœ anda kánga yé á 'a na kœwu bœ a?”

<sup>40</sup> Yé gbozugo œ gi fœ endje adœke: “Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: ɔlɔ kɔ á 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœnœ asœmœ fœ anga aaya lœ aaya mœ á œsœ endje lili nene, œmœ dá 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ fœ mœ asœmœ.”

<sup>41</sup> «Manda nœ, tshe pa bala fœ endjeneke á endje sœ ga pa gele ye adœke: “E gitœ 'e zara tœ mœ, e'e dœ azu á endje darandœ 'e! 'E na œ yo ga la owo á ru nene, á endje guma fœ djaboro dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>42</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ lima dœ ogo yé 'e toto kœzirœ fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima dœ ogo ungu yé 'e susu ungu kœndjo tœnœ fœ mœ nene;

<sup>43</sup> mœ na lima tœ gene yé 'e zaza osho kœsœ fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima kpendronœ yé 'e zaza lœba fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima dœ koba yé 'e nana œ titœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima lœ anda kánga yé 'e nana œ wu mœ nene.”

<sup>44</sup> Yé endje ndje, endje gi bala adœke: “Gbozu, ɔlɔ gade dá 'a wu lima bœ dœ ogo too dœ ogo ungu, tœ gene too kpendronœ a, dœ koba too lœ anda kánga yeka á gbegbe lima dœ bœ nene a?”

<sup>45</sup> Yé tshe gi bala fœ endje adœke: “Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu, ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ á 'e mboembœrœ lima œrœnœ asœmœ fœ anga aya bale ugurutœ aaya mœ á œsœ endje lili nene, 'e mboembœrœ ndje lima fœ mœ nene.”

<sup>46</sup> Yé endjeneke œ li bala ga lœ djofele neke á ka nene. Andaa, azu á

endje sœ ndjii œ li bala ga lœ soro nœ waa dœ waa.»

## 26

*Kœvwarandœ Yisu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.1-2; Luk 22.1-2; Yow 11.45-53)

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu mindœ upunœ asœmœ kɔkɔ ye, tshe pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «'E wusœ nœ adœke œ sœpe olo bisha kœwuta ga tœ angbo nœ pake: Endje za Gbolo nœ uzu yo œrœ ndœ kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ngbœtœ endje 6a scœnda nœ egerœ ngangã Ndjaba á i'iri ye kœdœ Kayifa.

<sup>4</sup> Endje djitœ endje yé œ wa adœke œne frandœ Yisu œ tepa ye yeka á kœ wo she.

<sup>5</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «œ lili adœke a za she dœ lɔndɔ angbonœ nene, ete nene azu œ oma ye.»

*Anga yashe su yombo ga lœ kumu Yisu*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.3-9; Yow 12.1-8)

<sup>6</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ lima 6a lœ Betani 6a scœnda nœ ayi boroma Shimu,

<sup>7</sup> anga yashe bale na dœ yombo nœ ye lœ anga á endje mbœrœ dœ albatre\*, ama yombonœ gbɔ waa. Tshe su yombonœ ga lœ kumu Yisu lɔndɔ á tshe sœ pa ndaba kœzi œrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Lɔkɔ á ayambarœ nœ ye wu ataa, endje sœ dœ ekpe lœsu yé œ pa adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á tshe ndi ungu yombonœ asœ ataa?»

<sup>9</sup> œ li má adœke endje ka yombonœ asœmœ dœ amanœ tœ œgbœnœ yé œ kurutshelœ ngendjanœ tœ aayi oyo.»

<sup>10</sup> Yisu wusœ nœ lima adœke endje sœ kœpa ataa, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœndanga yashenœ asœke a? œrœ á tshe mbœrœ fœ mœ kœdœ ɔtshœrœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ tœ œsœnœ dœ aayi oyo ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ. Kashe œmœ, 'e sœ dœ mœ awa bale waa nene.

\* 26.7 Albatre kœdœ badja á tshelœnœ sœ ngbii á endje mbœrœ dœ anga yé amanœ gbɔ waa



12 Tshe su yombonœ asœmœ kpœ ga tœ ðkœ mœ mbœrœ kœguma mœ ndœ kœshi mœ.

13 Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Osho kœ á endje pandœ Ɔtshœ O'onœ asœke tœnœ pa tshapashœ djigi, endje pandœ œrœ á yashe asœke mbœrœ, yé endje gbe dœ she.»

*Kœvatœ osho nœ Yuda*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.10-11; Luk 22.3-6)

14 Yé anga yambarœ bale lœ andjokpa dœ bisha á i'iri ye kœdœ Yudasi Isikariote, na ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba,

15 yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Eœ gade dá 'e za fœ mœ œdœ mœ kœza she yœ œrœ fœ 'e a?» Endje di langere ngendja zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30), yé á ko fœ she.

16 Kœto pe dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, Yuda tetœ kœpara awa ndœ kœza Yisu fœ endje.

*Yisu zi œrœ angbo pake dœ ayambarœ nœ ye*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.12-21; Luk 22.7-14,21-23; Yow 13.21-30)

17 Dœ ali olo nœ angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene, ayambarœ na kœyu Yisu adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke 'a guma kœzirœ nœ pake fœ 6œ kpœta a?»

18 Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na 6a ndœ anga uzu bale lœ ongbo yé œ pa fœ she adœke: “Gbozu pa adœke: Ada œlœ nœ mœ li ye; mœ mbœrœ angbo pake dœ ayambarœ nœ mœ 6a ndœ zœ.”»

19 Ayambarœnœ mbœrœ 6ata á tshe pa tœnœ fœ endje, yé œ guma œrœ angbo Pakenœ.

20 Lœkœ á œlœ di, Yisu sœ pa ndaba kœzirœ dœ ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha.

21 Lœndœ á endje sœ kœzirœ, tshe kœpa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu, anga yanga 'e bale œ za mœ yœ œrœ zœ.»

22 Oyo kœza endje, endje kœtetœ kœyu she uzu dœ uzu adœke: E dœ mœ a, Gbozu?

23 Tshe kœgi adœke: «Eshe á tshe ngbœ kane ye lœ gbarœ kœziœ awa bale dœ mœ asœmœ, œshe dá za mœ yœ œrœ.

24 Gbolo nœ uzu œ tshu 6ata á endje sú lima ala buku nœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ ye. Kashe oyo nœ uzu á tshe za Gbolo nœ uzu yœ œrœ. E sœ má dœ œtshœnœ mbœrœ uzunœ adœke adja endje zuzu she nene!»

25 Yudasi, á tshe sœ kœza she yœ œrœ, za o'o œ pa adœke: «Edœ mœ a, Gbozu?» Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «E6œ dœ tœ zœ 6œ pa ye.»

*Ndœngœlœ kœziœ nœ Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.22-26; Luk 22.14-20; 1Ko 11.23-25)

26 Dœ lœndœ kœzi œrœ, Yisu za mapa œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshelœnœ, œ ko fœ ayambarœ nœ ye, yé œ pa adœke: «'E ko œ zi, asœ kœdœ undu mœ.»

27 Manda nœ, tshe za ndje yashi vinu, œ donga Ndjaba, yé œ za fœ endje dœ kœpa adœke: «'E kœ 'e ndjo,

28 mbœrœ asœke kœdœ indji mœ, indji á guma ayo ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azu, indji á tu mbœrœ azu ndjoro œdœ mbœrœ kœdjœœndœ ekperœ nœ azu.

29 Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, mœ kpa ndjo vinu nene œerr ga tœ lœkœ á mœ ndjo bala tafonœ dœ 'e 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Aba mœ.»

30 Manda kœdonga Ndjaba dœ itshi, endje wuta ndœ kœœ ga pa kaga œyœ Olive.

*Yisu pa adœke Petro œ 'ea œne*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.27-31; Luk 22.31-34; Yow 13.36-38)

31 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lœ butshœ asœ, e'e kœ 'e katœ mœ ti ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Mœ 6i bala ayi kœgbœndœ apata, yé ukpulu apatanœ œ ndjœtshelœœ endje.”

32 Kashe, Yisu kpa pa adœke: Lœkœ á Ndjaba kœshe mœ lœ kuzu, mœ na utshu 'e ga lœ Galilayi.»

<sup>33</sup> Petro za o'o œ pa fœ she adœke: «Ædœ azu kɔ kœkatœ zœ ti, œmœ, mœ katœ zœ ti nene.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ pa fœ bœ dœ adjapu adœke, dœ butshɔnœ asœke utshunœ adœke kɔngato ki, bœ 'ea mœ awa votɔ.»

<sup>35</sup> Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Ædœ œ kœsœ adœke a tshu dœ bœ, mœ 'ea bœ bale nene.» Yé ayambarœnœ kɔ pa ndje awa bale.

*Yisu 6a lœ Getesemane*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.32-42; Luk 22.39-46*)

<sup>36</sup> Yisu wuta dœ ayambarœ nœ ye 6a tœ anga osho á endje e i'irinœ Getesemane, yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ ga ati kpœke, mœ sœ kœna kœza avwala 6a 'e.»

<sup>37</sup> Tshe za Petro œdœ agbolo yakoshe nœ Zebedayi bisha á na dœ endje. Tshe tetœ kœgbɔ oyo tœ lɔsu ye, yé awa li she gɔrɔ.

<sup>38</sup> Yé á tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔsu mœ su kperœ dœ oyo nœ kuzu. 'E sœ kpœke yé œ lolo nene awa bale dœ mœ.»

<sup>39</sup> Tshe gitœ ye zara œ te dœ tshatshu ye ga tœ ɔshɔ, œ za avwala adœke: «Aba mœ, œdœ œ kœli, gi yashi œrœ kanganœ asœke zara tœ mœ ye. Æ sœsœ adœke bœ mbœrœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mbœrœ ɔata á bœ yindœ nœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Manda nœ, tshe gu ga ndœ ayambarœ yé œ gbɔ endje lœ olo. Tshe pa fœ Petro adœke: «Shimu, 'e sœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœsœ dœ uburu ala 'e awa bale dœ mœ manda ada ɔlɔ bale nene a?»

<sup>41</sup> 'E lolo nene yé œ za avwala mbœrœ adœke 'e yoyo ga lœ kœwu lɔsu nene. Ishiri uzu su dœ gbɔgbɔ, kashe undu ye gugu dœ gbɔgbɔ nene.»

<sup>42</sup> Tshe kpa gitœ ye zara tœ bishanœ kœza avwala dœ kœpa adœke: «Aba mœ, œdœ œ kœli, za yashi œrœ kanganœ asœke adœke mœ ndjondjo nene. Kaka bœ mbœrœ ɔata á bœ yindœ nœ!»

<sup>43</sup> Tshe kpa gu ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye, œ gbɔ endje kolœ lœ olo,

mbœrœ ala endje sœ lima dœ kikulinœ, awa kœkɔrɔ tœnœ gugu nene.

<sup>44</sup> Tshe kpa gitœ ye, yé œ za avwala tœ votɔnœ kolœ dœ kœpa tshetœ o'onœ asœmœ.

<sup>45</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kpa gu ga ndœ ayambarœ œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœpe kœlo tœnœ œdœ pe kœyatœ 'e! Ngɔngɔnœ asœke, ada ɔlɔ á endje za Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshakane aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ li ye.

<sup>46</sup> 'E alafo, a na zœ. Ayi kumu mœ á tshe za mœ ga tshakane endje na ye.»

*Kœza Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.43-50; Luk 22.47-53; Yow 18.3-12*)

<sup>47</sup> Yisu sœpe kœpa o'o kolœnœ atake, Yudasi, anga yambarœ bale lœ andjokpa dœ bisha yi kumu ye. Tshe na awa bale dœ ukpulu azu ndjoro dœ ingiri yakamba œdœ pe ndindi ɔyɔ tshakane endje. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ agbozu Ikrizia dá vwa endje.

<sup>48</sup> Uzu á tshe za Yisu ga tshakane endje yi lima œsœ ambárá œrœ adœke: «Uzu á mœ kœ'uru tshelœ utu ye, dá œshe dœmœ; 'e za she.»

<sup>49</sup> Trale atake, Yudasi wuta œ na ga ndœ Yisu á pa fœ she adœke: «Abala, Rabi!» Manda nœ, tshe 'uru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>50</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yanga mœ, mbœrœ œrœ á bœ gbe dœ tœnœ.» Yé azunœ tepa ye, á za she.

<sup>51</sup> Anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje á endje na dœ Yisu gbota ingiri yakamba nœ ye á de anga ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, yé á wa utu ye ndja tœnœ.

<sup>52</sup> Á Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Gi ingiri yakamba nœ zœ ga mangbanœ, mbœrœ azu kɔ á endje nga koshe dœ ingiri yakamba, endje tshu kolœ kuzu nœ ingiri yakamba.

<sup>53</sup> Bœ wuwusœ nœ adœke œdœ mœ kœyɔndœ azu 6a ndœ Aba mœ, tshe vwa ngɔngɔnœ asœ ukpulu aandjelu kœro pa ndjokpa dœ bisha fœ mœ adœke endje ti kane mœ nene a?»

<sup>54</sup> Kashe, tœ œeneke, dœ mara gadœ dá o'o ala buku nœ Ndjaba li kœmbœrœtœ endje linoœnœ adœeke œ sœ ataa.»

<sup>55</sup> Dœ ada œlœnœ ascœmœ, Yisu pa fœ ukpulu azu adœeke: «'E na kœza mœ dœ ingiri yakamba œdœ pe dœ ndindi œyœ, bœta œmœ kœdœ ayi angba a? Ōlœ dœ œlœ, mœ sœ lima kœsœ ga ati bœ lœ Tepelo kœyisœ œrœ, yé 'e zaza lima mœ nene.

<sup>56</sup> Kashe œeneke kœ wuta mbœrœ á o'o aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima kœmbœrœtœ endje.» Yé, ayambarœ kœ katœ ye ti, œ kpa ye.

*Yisu bœ utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga  
(Wu bœ tœ Mar 14.53-65; Luk  
22.54-55,63-71; Yow 18.13-14,19-24)*

<sup>57</sup> Endje á endje za lima Yisu, gu dœ she bœ ndœ Kayifa, egerœ nganga Ndjaba á aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ ndje dœ agbozu Ikrizia ngbœtœ endje bœ ndœ ye.

<sup>58</sup> Petro sœ lima kœna manda Yisu yima yima lœ ingirinœ œrrr bœ lœ gbagba nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Tshe li ga zœ œ sœ ga indiri aayi akwa ndœ kœwu mara á o'onœ œ ka dœ tœnœ.

<sup>59</sup> Andaa, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba kœ, lœ lima kœpara awa adœeke œne gbœ anga uzu á tshe kœpa anga ekpe o'o goro œsœ Yisu yeka á œne kœgbœ awa kœwa ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ ye.

<sup>60</sup> Kashe ataa aayi kœpa ekpe o'onœ ma lima tœ endje ndjoro gbaa, endje gbagbœ œrœ bale nene. Kwata œrrr, anga endje bisha matœ endje

<sup>61</sup> yé œ pa adœeke: «Uzunœ ascœ pa adœeke: “Mœ li kœndi tshelœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba yé œ mœ ga mangbanœ manda olo voto.”»

<sup>62</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba álafo œ pa fœ she adœeke: «Bœ gugu dœ o'o kœgi tœnœ tœ œeneke kœ á azu ascœ pa ga pa zœ nene a?»

<sup>63</sup> Kashe Yisu sœ lima kokoko. Yé egerœ nganga Ndjabanœ kœyu she adœeke: «Mœ sœ kœyu bœ, bœ dara ama zœ dœ i'iri Ndjaba nœ soro:

œbœ kœdœ Masiya Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?»

<sup>64</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœeke: «Bœ pa dœ tœ zœ ye. Kashe mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e adœeke: Kœto ngœngœnœ ascœ, 'e wu Gbolo nœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga tœ kuni Ndjaba nœ gbagbœ kœ; 'e wu ndje she kœjerœ bœ pa ondoro bœ lafo.»

<sup>65</sup> Yé egerœ nganga Ndjaba suru tshelœ lœba tœ ye œ pa adœeke: «Tshe gu œsœ Ndjaba! A kpa gbegbe dœ atimu nene! 'E totœ kœdji kœgu osho á tshe gu tœ Ndjaba ye.

<sup>66</sup> 'E gbe má œne 'e tœnœ kotoo?» Endje gi adœeke: «Tshe li dœ kuzu.»

<sup>67</sup> Manda nœ, endje tetœ kœtu ngusha ga tshatshu ye œ sœ kœdu she, yé anga endje sœ kœda ala ye.

<sup>68</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœeke: «Masiya, œdœ bœ kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o, pandœ nœ fœ 'a: œdœ dá bi bœ a?»

*Petro 'ea Yisu  
(Wu bœ tœ Mar 14.66-72; Luk  
22.56-62; Yow 18.15-18,25-27)*

<sup>69</sup> Andaa Petro sœ lima ga ati bœ ushu bœ lœ gbagba, anga yashe akwa na ndoo dœ she yé œ pa fœ she adœeke: «œbœ ndje, bœ sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu uzu Galilayi!»

<sup>70</sup> Kashe tshe vusœ nœ utshu azu kœ dœ kœpa adœeke: «Mœ wuwusœ o'onœ á bœ yindœ kœpa tœnœ ascœ nene.»

<sup>71</sup> Bœta á tshe sœ lima kœna gu ndœ œsœ manda gbagbanœ, anga angbi yashe akwa kpa wu she yé œ pa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ adœeke: «Uzu ascœ sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu uzu Nazarete.»

<sup>72</sup> Petro kpa vusœ nœ dœ kœdarama ye adœeke: «Mœ wuwusœ uzunœ ascœ nene.»

<sup>73</sup> Manda nœ teasho, azu á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Petro, yé œ pa fœ she adœeke: «Adja, œbœ kœdœ anga uzu nœ endje, yé o'o zœ sœ kœma bœ ataa.»

<sup>74</sup> Yé Petro tetœ kœdarama ye dœ kœpa o'o adœeke: «Kaka Ndjaba za djofele fœ mœ œdœ mœ kœpa wala! Mœ wuwusœ uzunœ ascœ nene.» Ngbewo, kœngato ki.

<sup>75</sup> Yé Petro gbetshelœ ye ndœ o'onœ á Yisu pa lima fœ she adœeke: «Utshunœ adœeke kãngato ki, 6œ 'ea mœ awa votã adœeke 6œ wuwusœ mœ nene.» Tshe wuta ga ushu, yé ki dœ oyo.

## 27

*Yisu 6a utshu Pilato*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.1; Luk 23.1-2; Yow 18.28-32*)

<sup>1</sup> Dœ amazi tuu, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba kã dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ngbãtœ endje ga tœnœ kœwa o'o ndœ kœwo Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Manda nœ, endje i Yisu ga tœnœ, œ na dœ she yé á za she fœ gbozugo á i'iri ye kœdœ Pilato.

*Kuzu Yudasi*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Akw 1.18-19*)

<sup>3</sup> Yudasi á tshe za she yã œrœ, wu adœeke endje wa ngbanga ndœ kœwo Yisu, egerœ gbetshelœ za she, tshe kwa œ gi langere ngendjanœ zazu bale dœ ndjokpa fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe fœ agbozu Ikrizia,

<sup>4</sup> yé á pa fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ mbœrœ ekperœ, mœ za uzu á tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene fœ kuzu.» Kashe endje gi fœ she adœeke: «'A scœsœ lœnœ nene! Tœnœ kœdœ o'o nœ zœ!»

<sup>5</sup> Yudasi ko ngendjanœ va ga lœ Tepelo, yé á na kœdu uwu ga lœ igi ye ndœ kœwotœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba rã ngendjanœ yé á pa adœeke: «Awa akwa nœ azœ yiyindœ nœ adœeke a ko mara ngendja ataa ga ugurutœ kœgbãrœ nœ Tepelo nene, mbœrœ tœnœ á to lœ ngendja indji uzu.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœdjitœ endje, endje za œ yã dœ kindi nœ ayi kœmbœrœ lãsú mbœrœ kœza tœ tshapa udu nœ agene.

<sup>8</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œerr ga tœ kpesheke, i'iri kindinœ ascœmœ kœdœ: «Kindi indji uzu.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé œ mbœrœtœ endje ataa mbœrœ o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o Yilimiya pa lima kœmbœrœtœ endje, tshe pa adœeke: «Endje za ngendja zazu

bale dœ ndjokpa, œtœnœ kœdœ ama ngendja á agbolo Israyele wa lima tœ upu nœ ye;

<sup>10</sup> yeka á endje za ndœ kindi nœ ayi kœmbœrœ lãsú, 6ata á Gbozu vwa lima mœ ndœ kœpandœ nœ.»

*Pilato sœ kœyu Yisu*

(*Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.2-5; Luk 23.3-5; Yow 18.33-38*)

<sup>11</sup> Yisu ka 6a utshu gbozugo á i'iri ye kœdœ Pilato. Gbozugo yu she adœeke: «Æ6œ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda a?» Yisu gi fœ she adœeke: «Æ6œ dá sœ kœpa ataa.»

<sup>12</sup> Kashe o'o á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ kœpa ga pa ye, tshe gigi lima o'o nene.

<sup>13</sup> Pilato pa fœ she adœeke: «Bœ djidji o'o á endje sœ kœpa ga pa zœ ascœ nene a?»

<sup>14</sup> Tshe gigi lima o'o ndœ nœ bale nene, yé gbozugo za lima ama ye ti œsœ.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ lãndã angbo Pake bale dœ bale kã, gbozugo sœ lima kœvwarã angã ayi kãngã bale á ukpulu azu yindœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Andaa, endje sœ lima dœ angã ayi kãngã á endje para wu lima sœ ye, i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu Barabase.

<sup>17</sup> Pilato yu ukpulu azunœ á endje ngbãtœ endje ga tœnœ adœeke: «Ædœ dá 'e yindœ nœ adœeke mœ katœ ye a? Yisu Barabase too Yisu á endje e she Kristu?»

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tshe wu lima sœ nœ adœeke endje sœ dœ úkú ga tœ ye yeka á za she na tœnœ ascœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Ōã á Pilato sœ kœwa ngbangãnœ 6a lœ anda kœwa ngbanga, awonœ pa fœ she adœeke: «Lili ga lœ o'o nœ uzunœ ascœ nene, tshe sœ ndjii. Mbœrœ mœ lu dœ abutshã ascœ, lãsu mœ ka mœ mbœrœ she waa.»

<sup>20</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ kœli ga lœ azu adœeke endje katœ Barabase kashe œ wo Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Gbozugo kpa yu endje adœeke: «Ædœ ugurutœ endje bisha á 'e yindœ nœ adœeke mœ katœ ye fœ 'e a?.» Endje gi adœeke: «Barabase.»

22 Pilato yu endje adœke: «Ɛrœ gade á mœ kœmbœrœ tœ Yisu á endje e she Kristu a?» Endje para gi adœke: «'E kuru she ga pa kurushi.»

23 Pilato yu endje adœke: «Ekperœ gade dá tshe mbœrœ a?» Kashe endje tetœ koeta rawa dœ agbœ adœke: «'E kuru she ga pa kurushi.»

24 Lœkœ á tshe wu adœke œne kpa wusœ œrœ á œne mbœrœ nene, tshe su ungu œ djutœ dœ kane ye utshu ukpulu azu dœ kœpa adœke: «Mœ doédœ ayi kumu upu kuzu ye nene; œtœncœ koedœ upu nœ 'e.» Gbambœ nene, azu sœ lima kœoma dœ o'onœ waa.

25 Azu para gi adœke: «Kaka adœke indji ye sœ ga pa 'a dœ agbolo nœ 'a.»

26 Yeka á tshe kœkatœ Barabase, yé manda kœsœ Yisu dœ ndjapa, tshe za she fœ endje adœke endje kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.

### *Aturugu mœ Yisu*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.16-20; Yow 19.2-3)

27 Manda nœ aturugu nœ gbozugu dœ Yisu ga lœ gbagba nœ ye, yé ukpulu azu kpa dji she djikpata.

28 Endje verœ lœba tœ ye, yé á verœ yœgbœdœ odorœ lœba ga tœ ye.

29 Endje verœ kpoto nœ ishi ga tœ kumu ye bœta gbozugu, endje za tshœngbœlœ ga tœ kuni ye, á tetœ kœgote ga utshu ye dœ pe kœmœ she adœke: «'A bala bœ gbozugu nœ Ayuda.»

30 Endje sœ koetu ngusha ga tœ ye, œ za tshœngbœlœncœ ascœncœ á sœ dœ kumu ye.

31 Manda kœmœ she, endje verœ yœgbœdœ lœbœncœ tœ ye á gi œne ye ga tœ ye, yé á za she na tœncœ ndœ kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.

### *Yisu 6a pa kurushi*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.21-32; Luk 23.26-43; Yow 19.17-27)

32 Bata endje sœ lima kœwuta tœncœ, endje gbœ uzu tshalakpi Sirene, á i'iri ye koedœ Shimu, endje vwa she dœ agbœ ndœ kœza átá kurushi tœ Yisu.

33 Endje wuta ga tœ osho á i'irinœ koedœ Gologota, œ yindœ kœpa adœke «Osho gbayashi kœrœ.»

34 Endje sú ipi á endje ngbœba dœ shundœdœ œrœ œ za fœ Yisu adœke tshe ndjo. Tshe dji œtshœncœ kashe tshe yiye lima ndœ kœndjo tœncœ nene.

35 Endje kuru she ga pa kurushi yé œ ta wuka mbœrœ kœkurutshelœ lœba nœ ye.

36 Manda nœ, endje sœ ga ati bœ zœ mbœrœ kœgbœndœ ye.

37 Endje su ádá kœwo she ga pa tsheporœ maŕaya yé œ za ga pa kumu ye. O'onœ pa adœke: «Uzu ascœ koedœ Yisu, gbozugu nœ Ayuda.»

38 Endje kuru anga aayi angba bisha ga pa kurushi ga indiri ye; anga ga pa kuni, yé anga ga pa gele ye.

39 Azu á endje sœ lima kœvwanga tœncœ, sœ kœgu she dœ kœmea kumu endje,

40 yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Ɛbœ á bœ pa lima adœke bœ ndi tshelœ Tepelo yé œ kpa mœ angancœ manda olo voto; œdœ bœ koedœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ yé œ jœrœ pa kurushi ga ati!»

41 Awa bale, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ lima kœmœ she yé œ sœ kœpa adœke:

42 «Tshe she lima anga azu, tshe shetœ ye dœ tœ ye! Ɛshe koedœ gbozugu nœ Israyele, tshe jœrœ ngœngœncœ ascœ pa kurushi yé a kœyindœ nœ ga ndœ ye.

43 Tshe za lœsu ye ga pa Ndjaba yé œ pa ngbi adœke: «Ɛmœ koedœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.» Ɛdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ ye, tshe she she ngœngœncœ ascœ!»

44 Aayi angba á endje kuru lima endje ga pa kurushi dœ she gu ndje she awa bale dœ mara ataa.

### *Kuzu Yisu*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.33-41; Luk 23.44-49; Yow 19.28-30)

45 Dœ kakpi œlœ, osho bu kporokoto pa ogo djigi œrrr ga tœ ada œlœ voto manda kakpi œlœ.

<sup>46</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ ada ɔɔ votɔnœ asœmœ, Yisu ta rawa dœ ɔgbɔ tshama ye adœke: «Eli, Eli, lema sabakatani?» Œ yindœ kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba nœ mœ, Ndjaba nœ mœ, mbœrœ gade á ɔœ katœ mœ ti a?»

<sup>47</sup> Anga azu ugurutœ endjeneke á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ dji she yé œ pa adœke: «'E dji ka, tshe sœ kœ'e Eliya!»

<sup>48</sup> Trale, anga uzu bale ugurutœ endje kpa œ nduru ndɔhɔɔ ga la ikpi vinu yé œ vwele ga tœ kumu wara yeka á yi ga tœ ama ye adœke tshe ndjo.

<sup>49</sup> Anga endje pa adœke: «'E kaka kane! A wu œdœ Eliya œ na kœshe she!»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu kpa ta rawa dœ ɔgbɔ tshama ye, yé œ tshu ye.

<sup>51</sup> Dœ lɔndɔnœ asœmœ, lœba á endje du ɔa lœ Tepelo suru tshelœtœ ye bisha kœto ɔa lafo œrrr ga ati. Œshɔ turu, tshelœ ogboro badja 'oro,

<sup>52</sup> udu kɔɔ, yé ayindœ Ndjaba ndjoro á endje tshu, kwatœ endje ga lœ soro.

<sup>53</sup> Manda Ndjaba kœshe Yisu lœ akuzu, manda kœwuta endje lœ udu, endje li ga lœ œyerœ ongbo Yerusalem, yé á azu ndjoro wu endje ɔa zœ.

<sup>54</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu Roma œdœ aturugu á endje sœ kœgbɔ lima ndœ Yisu dœ she, wu ɔshɔ á turu œdœ œneke kɔ á wuta lima asœmœ, awa za endje tɔpanœ kpuru yé endje pa adœke: «Uzu asœke kœdœ lima adja Gbolo nœ Ndjaba tako.»

<sup>55</sup> Ayashe ndjoro ka lima zara á sœ kœtœndœ osho: Endje te lima mangba Yisu kœto ɔa lœ Galilayi mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she.

<sup>56</sup> Mareya uzu tshalakpi Magadala, dœ Mareya ayi Jake dœ Yozefu, œdœ pe ayi agbolo nœ Zebedayi, sœ lima ugurutœ endje.

### *Kœshi yisu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mar 15.42-47; Luk 23.50-56; Yow 19.38-42)*

<sup>57</sup> Dœ adila, anga ayi kœgbœrœ ɔa lœ Arimateyo á i'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu

yikumumu ye; œshe kœdœ ndje lima yambarœ nœ Yisu.

<sup>58</sup> Tshe na ga ndœ Pilato yé œ yu she tœ oko Yisu. Yé Pilato za awa adœke endje za fœ she.

<sup>59</sup> Yozefu za oko Yisu œ vwele ga tœnœ dœ ɔtshɔ lœba,

<sup>60</sup> yé á za ga lœ tafo udu á tshe totœ kœdji tœnœ ɔa lœ ɔngɔ badja. Manda nœ, tshe vwiri egerœ badja ga tœ mandanœ yé œ gu da ye.

<sup>61</sup> Andaa, Mareya uzu Magadala œdœ anga angbi Mareyanœ sœ lima ga ati ɔa utshu udunœ.

### *Kœgbœndœ tshapa udu*

<sup>62</sup> Olo bale manda nœ, tœnœ kœdœ lima lœkɔ utshu sabata, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe Afarisayi na awa bale ga ndœ Pilato.

<sup>63</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a gbe dœ o'o á ayi wala asœ pa lima lœkɔ á tshe sœpe dœ soro. Tshe pa lima adœke: “Manda olo votɔ, Ndjaba œ she mœ lœ akuzu ye.”

<sup>64</sup> Za awa adœke endje gbœndœ tshapa udu asœ œrrr ga tœ votɔ olo yekane, ete nene ayambarœ nœ ye œ zi angba ye, yé œ pa fœ azu adœke: “Ndjaba she lœ akuzu ye.” Yé walanœ asœ œ kpa ropa œneke lima utshunœ ye.»

<sup>65</sup> Pilato kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Aturugu kœgbœndœ œrœ dœke. 'E na dœ endje dœ endje gbœndœ tshapa udunœ ɔata á 'e wa asœmœ.»

<sup>66</sup> Ataa, endje na ga pa udu œ guma mara kœgbœndœ nœ: Endje iwvi badjanœ œ tshu dœ mandanœ yé á katœ aturugu ndœ kœgbœndœ nœ.

## 28

### *Kœshe nœ Yisu lœ akuzu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mar 16.1-10; Luk 24.1-12; Yow 20.1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda olo sabata, kœli ga lœ ali olo nœ pɔsɔ, Mareya uzu Magadala dœ pe anga angbi Mareyanœ na kœwu tshapa udu.

<sup>2</sup> Trale atake, ɔshɔ turu dœ agbœnœ. Anga andjelu nœ Gbozu to ɔa lafo œ jerœ, œ vwiri egerœ badja tœ manda udunœ yé á sœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe sœ lima ɓata kœyerœewa yavuru, yé lœba ye sœ dœ imbinœ ɓata ondoro.

<sup>4</sup> Aturugu sœ lima kœde gbaragbara dœ awa, yé œ sœ ɓata azu á endje tshu ye.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe andjelu za o'o yé œ pa fœ ayashenœ adœke: «Awa zaza 'e nene, mœ wusœ nœ adœke 'e sœ kœpara Yisu á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe gugu kpeke nene, mbœrœ Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu ɓata á tshe pandœ nœ lima fœ 'e. 'E na ga mœ œ wu osho á tshe lo lima tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yé 'e gu katsha œ pandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Ndjaba shé she lœ akuzu ye, yé tshe ro utshu 'e ga lœ Galilayi da ye; 'e wu she ɓa zœ.» Ɖtœnœ dá mœ pandœ nœ fœ 'e ascœmœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Endje katœ tshapa udu ti dœ awa œdœ pe dœ yanga, œ kpagu kœpandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Trale, endje wu Yisu kœna ga ndœ endje, á pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ bala 'e!» Endje gitœ endje ndoo ga ndœ ye, œ tepa ada ye yé á gote ga utshu ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Awa zaza 'e bale nene. 'E gu œ pandœ nœ fœ aaya mœ adœke endje ro ga lœ Galilayi: ɓa zœ dá endje wu mœ.»

### *O'o tœ upu nœ aayi kœgbœndœ udu*

<sup>11</sup> Lœkœ á endje sœpe lima tœ ala awa, anga aturugu lœ ugurutœ aturugu kœgbœndœ udu ro ga lœ ongbo, œ pandœ œrœ kœ á ro ɓa zœ fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Manda kœngbœtœ dœ kœdjitœ agbozu nganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia, endje to ngendja dœ egerœ nœ fœ aturugu,

<sup>13</sup> yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E pa ngbi adœke: Lœkœ á 'e sœ tœ olo, ayambarœ nœ ye na dœ butshœ œ za angba oko ye yé.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œdœ gbozugo kœdji o'onœ asœ, a'a dá ru alancœ yé á mbœrœ adœke 'e gbœgbœ o'o nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Aturugu za ngendjancœ yé œ tetœ kœmboerœtœ endje lindœ o'onœ á endje za fœ endje ascœmœ. Ataa,

o'onœ asœ kaka osho ɓa ndœ Ayuda œrrr ga tœ kpesheke.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye (Wu ɓa tœ Mar 16.14-18; Luk 24.36-49; Yow 20.19-23; Akw 1.6-8)*

<sup>16</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale na ga lœ Galilayi ɓa pa kaga á Yisu yi lima sœ nœ fœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Lœkœ á endje wu lima she, endje gote ga utshu ye; kashe anga endje ugurutœ endje sœ lima dœ sharapu.

<sup>18</sup> Yisu na ndoo dœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ndjaba za tshagbozu kœ nœ œrœ tshalafo dœ pe œnœ tshapa shœ fœ mœ.

<sup>19</sup> 'E na djelœ ogo kœ, 'e fa azu tœ ayambarœ nœ mœ, yé œ za batisimu fœ endje dœ i'iri Aba, dœ Gbolo dœ pe Ɖtshœ ishiri,

<sup>20</sup> 'e yisœ nœ fœ endje adœke endje gbœndœ œneke kœ á mœ za lima dœ o'o fœ 'e. Yé œmœ, mœ sœ dœ 'e awa bale œœ dœ œœ œrrr ga tœ kœka tshapashœ.»

## Ɔtshə O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á Marke sú Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ Ɔtshə O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á Marke sú. Marke doédœ lima ayi avwa nœ Yisu nene, tshe dji lima Ɔtshə O'o dœ ləkə á Petro sœ lima kœyisœ soro nœ Yisu Kristu pa ɔshə fœ azu á endje doédœ Ayuda nene.

Ndjaba pa liya ala Buku adœke œne vwa ayi kœshe azu Israyele á endje doé azu nœ œne. Azu Israyele gbe lima adœke Kristu á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ kœvwa she asœmœ, tshe she œne tshaabrœ azu Roma. Kashe Yisu nana lima mbœrœ tœnœ nene. Tshe she lima kolœ azu á endje fatshalɔsu endje á katœ ekperœ mbœrœ kœdji o'o ama ye. Ba la Bukunœ asœke, Marke sú œrœ neke á Yisu mbœrœ pa ɔshə, kœyisœrœ nœ ye, upu kuzu ye œdœ pe kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu. Yisu she aayi kɔba, œ gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri yé œ mbœrœ œrœ á ropa kumu azu. Ataa Yisu kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba gbaa, tshe zaza lima tœ ye mbœrœ tœnœ nene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba nœ Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu (1.1-8)
- Kœgbɔ batisimu nœ Yisu œdœ mara á Satana para awa tœ kœwu lɔsu ye (1.9-13)
- Yisu na kœsœ ɔa lœ ogo Galilayi (1.14-9.50)
- Yisu wuta lakpi Galilayi mbœrœ kœna ga lœ Yerusaleme (10.1-52)
- Udu olo Yisu pa ɔshə: Kœwa ngbanga pa ye œdœ kuzu ye (11.1-15.47)
- Kœshe Yisu lœ akuzu (16.1-8)
- Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye (16.9-20)

*Kœyisœrœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 3.1-12; Luk 3.1-18; Yow 1.19-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Asœ kœdœ Ɔtshə O'o nœ Yisu Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Isaya, anga ayi kœgbara o'o su lima o'o ama Ndjaba la mbeti nœ ye adœke:

«Ndjaba pa adœke:

“Mœ vwa ayi akwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrœ kœguma ala awa zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Uzu bale sœ kœmindœ upu ɔa lœ kpagagasho:

'E guma ala awa Gbozu,

'E yɔrɔ ala awa ye ndjii.”»

<sup>4</sup> Œneke kɔ mbœrœ lima tœ endje dœ ɔlɔnœ á Yowane sœ lima ɔa lœ kpagagasho. Tshe sœ lima kœza batisimu fœ azu, œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ adœke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e dœ œ gbɔ batisimu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjeroendœ ekperœ nœ 'e kɔ.»

<sup>5</sup> Azu tshelœ ogo Yuda dœ tshalakpi Yerusaleme á endje sœ lima kœna ga ndœ ye, endje sœ lima kœpandœ ekperœ nœ endje ngbii tœ ala azu kɔ yeka á Yowane œ za batisimu fœ endje ɔa la ngu Yɔrdane.

<sup>6</sup> Yowane verœ lima lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu shamo yé uwu tshapa lœbanœ tœ nguku ye kœdœ ɔkɔ agea. Kœzirœ ama ye kœdœ lima ayila œdœ pe ojoro awaterœ.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœgbara o'o fœ azu adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe na manda mœ asœ, tshe ropa mœ dœ gbɔgbɔ ye, mœ lili kœka ga utshu dœ pe kœzu uwu œrada nœ ye nene.

<sup>8</sup> Mœ za batisimu fœ 'e dœ amba ungu; kashe œshe, tshe za bala batisimu nœ Ɔtshə Ishiri fœ 'e.»

*Yisu gbɔ batisimu yeka á Satana na kœwu lɔsu ye*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 3.13-4.11; Luk 3.21-22; 4.1-13)*

<sup>9</sup> Dœ ɔlɔ nœ asœmœ, Yisu to ɔa lœ ogo Galilayi ɔa lakpi Nazarete, á na yeka á Yowane za batisimu fœ she ɔa la ungu Yɔrdane.

<sup>10</sup> Kœwuta lima she kolœ langu atake, tshe wu adœke tshalafo kɔrɔ ngbii yé Ishiri nœ Ndjaba jerœ ga pa ye ɔata mbepa.

<sup>11</sup> Yé tshe dji tshama kœto ɔa lafo œ pa adœke: «Œbœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, yanga zœ sœ tœ mœ waa.»



<sup>12</sup> Trale manda nœ, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba to Yisu na tœnœ ga lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe lo lima lœ kpagagasho olo zazu bisha á Satana na 6a zœ kœwu lœsu ye. Tshe sœ lima kpœtœ œscœnœ dœ akatshagea tshelœ gusu yé á aandjelu lœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she.

*Yisu e ayambarœ vana*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.12-17; Luk 3.21-22; 5.1-11)*

<sup>14</sup> Ɔlœnœ á endje za Yowane ga lœ kánga, Yisu kwatœ ye ga lœ Galilayi yé œ tetœ kœmindœ Ɔtshœ O'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe mi lima ndœ nœ adœke: «Ɔlœnœ tœ ye, yé Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba ndo ye. Atamœ 'e fatshalœsu 'e œ yindœ Ɔtshœ O'o!»

<sup>16</sup> Dœ anga ɔb bale, Yisu sœ lima kœna tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga Galilayi, tshe wu ayi kœpara ageatshalangu bisha, Shimu œdœ aya nœ dœ Andere á endje sœ kœvwi gbanda nœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na manda mœ dœ mœ fa 'e tœ aayi kœpara azu.»

<sup>18</sup> Pe kpœtœ œscœnœ, endje katœ gbanda nœ endje ti œ na manda ye.

<sup>19</sup> Yisu gitœ ye teasho ga utshunœ, œ wu Jake endje dœ ayancœ dœ Yowane, agbolo nœ Zebedayi. Endje sœ ga ati lœ agba á sœ kœdu œsœ gbanda nœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Yisu e endje, endje katœ aba endje dœ Zebedayi dœ pe ayi akwa nœ endje ti lœ agba, yé œ na manda ye.

*Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishiri*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.14-17; Luk 4.31-41)*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye na lima ga lœ ongbo Kaparnawumu. Dœ lœkœ sabata, tshe li ga lœ Sinagoga œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ.

<sup>22</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœdji she kitœ mara Kœyisœrœ nœ ye, mbœrœ tshe sœsœ lima kœyisœ œrcœnœ 6ata aayi kœyisœ awa akwa nene kashe 6ata uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Trale anga uzu á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye sœ ndje lima lœ Sinagogancœ, á tshe yi ama ye lœ rawa adœke:

<sup>24</sup> «Yisu uzu Nazarete, 6œ yindœ kœmbœrœ gadœ tœ 'a? Bœ na mbœrœ kœwo 'a? Mœ wusœ zœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ, œ6œ kœdœ œyerœ uzu á Ndjaba vwa she.»

<sup>25</sup> Yisu ra ekpe ishiri sœmœ adœke: «Sœ koko! Gitœ zœ pa uzunœ asœke!»

<sup>26</sup> Pe kpœtœ œscœnœ, ekpe ishiri nœ yaka uzunœ, œ ve ɔgbœ rawa œ gitœ ye pa ye.

<sup>27</sup> Ɔ za lima awa fœ azu kœkœ yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke: «Asœ kœdœ gadœ? Tshe yisœ tafo œrœ dœ tshagbozu! Tshe pa o'o fœ ekpe ishiri yé ekpe ishiri sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ nœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Pe manda nœ asœmœ, i'iri Yisu za lima tshalakpi ogo Galilayi djigi.

*Yisu she anga azu ndjoro*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.14-17; Luk 4.38-41)*

<sup>29</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, endje wuta lima lœ Sinagogancœ, œ gu ga scœnda nœ Shimu œdœ Andere awa bale dœ Jake dœ pe Yowane.

<sup>30</sup> Kœwuta Yisu atake, azu pa lima fœ she adœke ayimbeya Shimu lo ga pa kelekpa dœ kœba biwa.

<sup>31</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ndo dœ she, œ za kane ye, œ ti she ga lafo, kœba biwa nœ ye ka ngbewo. Yé yashe sœmœ tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ endje.

<sup>32</sup> Dœ adila manda kœli ɔb, azu na lima dœ ayi kœba kœ dœ pe endje á endje lœ ndje lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa endje fœ Yisu.

<sup>33</sup> Azu tshalakpi ogonœ ngbœ6a tœ endje kœ 6a lœ manda andancœ á Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima tœnœ.

<sup>34</sup> Yisu she lima azu ndjoro á endje sœ dœ mara kœba dœ kœba, œ gœrœ ndje lima ekpe ishiri ndjoro pa azu. Tshe rá lima ekpe ishiri adœke endje ii ama endje bale nene, endje pupu o'o teasho nene kolœ mbœrœ á endje wu lima sœ ye dœ Yisu dœ Ɔtshœnœ.

*Yisu 6a lakpi ogo Galilayi*  
(*Wu 6a t6e Mat 4.23; Luk 8.42-44*)

<sup>35</sup> Pe d6e amazi utshu n6e k6ewuta 6b, Yisu kat6e Kaparnawumu ti 6e na k6es6e ga t6e osho 6 s6e ziti 6a l6e kpagagasho. Ba z6e, tshe tet6e k6e'e tshalafa.

<sup>36</sup> Shimu d6e anga angan6e na k6e para she.

<sup>37</sup> K6egb6 she kp6 atake, endje pa f6e she ad6eke: «Azu k6k6 l6e k6e para 66e.»

<sup>38</sup> Yisu gi o'o f6e endje ad6eke: «A na ga t6e anga angbi osho, ga l6e ongbo 6 s6e mashenga d6e 6eneke ad6eke m6e yi ndje s6e 6tsh6 O'o 6a z6e kane. Mb6er6e m6e na mb6er6e t6en6e.»

<sup>39</sup> Y6e tshe ro lima djel6e ogo Galilayi djigi; 6e yi lima s6e 6er6e 6a l6e Sinagoga n6e endje, 6e g6ro ndje lima ekpe ishiri pa azu.

*Yisu she uzu k6ba boroma*  
(*Wu 6a t6e Mat 8.1-4; Luk 5.12-16*)

<sup>40</sup> 6b bale, anga ayi boroma na ga nd6e Yisu, 6e gote ga utshu ye, 6e ki f6e she ad6eke: «6d6e 66e k6eyind6e k6eshe m6e, 66e she m6e l6e k66an6e as6eke.»

<sup>41</sup> Yisu wu oyo ye, 6e yi kane ye, 6e goro she 6 pa f6e she ad6eke: «M6e yind6e n6e ad6eke 66e she!»

<sup>42</sup> Kol6e t6e farapu boroma yiwa y6e tshe she.

<sup>43</sup> Yisu gi she toro k6egu ga nd6e ye, 6e pa f6e she d6e 6gb6 ad6eke:

<sup>44</sup> «Dji m6e d6e 6tsh6n6e! Papand6e 6er6e 6 mb6er6et6e endje f6e 66e f6e uzu bale nene, kashe gu 6e mat6e z6e f6e nganga Ndjaba, 6e to tok6r6 t6e z6e lind6e 6eneke 6 Moyize pa lima nd6e n6e mb6er6e k6ema f6e azu k6 ad6eke 66e she l6e k6ba ye.»

<sup>45</sup> Atam6e gbaa, uzu s6em6e gu 6e mi tshel6e o'on6e ngele ngele djez6e t6pan6e kpuru ad6eke azu k6k6 wus6e n6e. Mb6er6e t6en6e ataa, Yisu kpa lili lima k6ewuta ngbi ga t6e ala azu nd6e akwa nene. Ataa Yisu gi lima t6e ye k6es6e ga t6e osho 6 azu ngbangba t6en6e nene gbaa, azu l6e lima k6eto t6e osho d6e osho k6ena ga nd6e ye.

## 2

*Yisu she uzu 6 ada ye tshu*  
(*Wu 6a t6e Mat 9.1-8; Luk 5.17-26*)

<sup>1</sup> Manda anga olo, Yisu kwat6e ye ga l6e Kaparnawumu y6e azu dji ad6eke tshe s6e 6a s6enda.

<sup>2</sup> Azu ngb6t6e endje ndjoro 6a s6enda t6 ga l6e talamanda 6errr yaba yaba t6 6a shu. Anga 6ng6r6 osho s6es6epe nene y6e 6 tshe ka yeka 6 s6e k6eyis6e 6er6e f6e endje.

<sup>3</sup> Anga azu vana za uzu ada ye tshu tshakudu ye 6e na d6e she f6e Yisu.

<sup>4</sup> Kol6e mb6er6e k6engba azu, endje lili k6ewuta d6e she 6a tshatshu Yisu nene. Endje 6, 6e k6r6 ogoro 6a pa anda kp6et6e osho 6 Yisu k6 t6en6e yeka 6 yi uzun6e 6 ada ye tshu as6em6e d6e kondja n6e ye k6 tara t6en6e ndji ga tshatshu ye.

<sup>5</sup> Yisu wu k6eyind6er6e n6e endje, 6e pa f6e uzun6e 6 ada ye tshu ad6eke: «Gbolo n6e m6e, m6e djerc6end6e ekper6e n6e z6e ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Anga aayi k6eyis6e awa akwan6e 6 ndje l6e ga ati t6e 6es6en6e tet6e k6egbetshel6e endje ad6eke:

<sup>7</sup> «Mb6er6e gad6e 6 uzun6e as6eke 6e pa mara o'o ata a? As6eke k6ed6e k6egu 6es6e Ndjaba nene a? 6d6e d6 li t6e k6edjerc6end6e ekper6e a; 6e d66d6e Ndjaba kuti ye nene a?»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu wu lima s6e gb6etshel6e n6e endje kpa, 6 yu endje ad6eke: «Mb6er6e gad6e 6 'e gbe o'o t6e l6su 'e ataa a?»

<sup>9</sup> K6epa f6e uzu ad6eke: “M6e djerc6end6e ekper6e n6e z6e ye”, too ndje k6epa ad6eke: “Aalafa, 6e za kondja n6e z6e y6e 6e na ana”, o'o neketa d6 ga a?

<sup>10</sup> M6e pa o'on6e as6eke mb6er6e 'e k6ewus6e n6e ad6eke kp6epa 6sh6 as6eke k6, Gbolo n6e uzu d6 s6e d6e gb6gb6 mb6er6e k6edjerc6end6e ekper6e». Y6e 6 tshe k6epa f6e uzun6e 6 ada ye tshu ad6eke:

<sup>11</sup> «M6e pa f6e 66e, 6alafa 6e za kondja n6e z6e y6e 6e gu ga nd6e z6e!»

<sup>12</sup> Gbikivwigbi, ayi k66an6e aalafa, 6e za kondja n6e ye, 6e wuta ngarr d6e ala azu k6k6 6 endje s6e lima t6e 6es6en6e. 6e te eger6e o'o l6ema azu

kɔ yé uvuru endje kpa lœ nœ. Endje donga Ndjaba, œ pa adœke: «A wuwu 6a lima anga neke bale nene!»

*Yisu e Levi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.9-13; Luk 5.27-32)*

<sup>13</sup> Yisu fatœ ye kœgu jœrœ ngbɔlɔ tœ mangu Galilayi. Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ ye á tshe ka á sœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kœsœ kœdirœ ataa, Yisu wu anga uzu bale, ìiri ye kœdœ Levi, gbolo nœ Alefe á tshe sœ ga ati 6a tœ osho kœyɔ lapo. Yisu vwi o'o fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ.» Levi áafo yé œ na manda ye.

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu sœ kœziœ 6a scœnda nœ Levi. Azu kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro, dœ pe aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ lima kœzi œrœnœ dœ she awa bale œdœ pe ayambarœ nœ ye, mbœrœ ìli azu á ndje sœ lima kœna manda ye kœdœ kolœ mara azunœ asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Yé aayi kœyisœ awa akwa nœ Afarisayi wu Yisu kœzi œrœ awa bale dœ ayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ, á yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á tshe zi œrœ kpœtœ œsœnœ bale dœ azu kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu dji ataa, œ gi o'o fœ endje adœke: «Azu neke á tshelœ akɔ endje sœ yerœ, endje mbœrœ ogo monganga nene kolœ ayi kɔba dá gbe ndœ kœna kœwu she. Mœ na kœ'e osho fœ azu á endje sœ ndjii nene, mœ na mbœrœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

*Azu yu Yisu tœ upu kœyotshelœma*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.14-17; Luk 5.33-39)*

<sup>18</sup> Dœ anga ɔlɔ bale, ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dœ pe endje nœ Afarisayi lœ lima kœyotshelœma endje mbœrœ Ndjaba yeka azu na kœyu Yisu adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dœ endje nœ Afarisayi œ yotshelœma endje mbœrœ Ndjaba yeka á endje nœ zœ vvara má tœ endje kœmbœrœ awa bale a?»

<sup>19</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ uzu kœto yashe á kœ'e anganœ ndœ angbonœ, endje yotshelœma endje ye a? Bale nene! Bata akɔ yashe sœ kpœtœ œsœnœ dœ endje, endje yotshelœma endje nene.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe lɔkɔ á endje kœza akɔ yashœnœ ugurutœ anganœ, ɔlœnœ á endje yotshelœma dœmœ.

<sup>21</sup> «Uzu zaza tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ongboro lœba nene. Ædœ tshe kœmbœrœ ataa, tafo ndœma lœbanœ œ suru tshelœ ongboronœ, yé ogoronœ œ kpa gerœ kœropa ongboro ogoronœ má utshunœ.

<sup>22</sup> Awa bale, uzu susu tafo ipi va va ga lœ ongboro anga nene. Ete nene œ kœsœ adœke ipinœ yuuyu, tshelœ anga œ kpa kiri kiri; á kœde, ipinœ œ tu kpa ga lœ ɔshɔ. Ipi dœ anga kɔkɔ œ ro ye, a wusœ nœ adœke tafo ipi li dœ tafo anga.»

*Yisu kœdœ ayengɔ lɔkɔ sabata*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.1-8; Luk 6.1-5)*

<sup>23</sup> Dœ anga lɔkɔ sabata bale, Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ro tɔ lœ kindi ble. Ayambarœ nœ ye yopa kœsɔ ogboro kumu ble na tœnœ ìndiri ala awa.

<sup>24</sup> Yé Afarisayi yu she adœke: «Wu œneke kane, mbœrœ gadœ á ayambarœ nœ zœ œ mbœrœ œrœ neke á lili adœke azu mbœrœ dœ olo sabata nene a?»

<sup>25</sup> Yisu gi o'o fœ endje adœke: «'E didi damba la mbeti dœ ádá œrœ á Davidi mbœrœ lima, dœ ɔlœnœ á ogo li tœ ye dœ azu nœ ye á endje gugu dœ kœziœ nene a?»

<sup>26</sup> Tshe li 6a lœ anda nœ Ndjaba, á zi rœgo á endje ko fœ Ndjaba dœ lɔkɔ nœ Abiatore á li kolœnœ adœke egerœ nganga Ndjaba kœzi, á Davidi zi yeka á kpa to ndje udunœ fœ azu nœ ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Ndjaba mbœrœ lɔkɔ sabata mbœrœ uzu, tshe mbœmbœrœ uzu mbœrœ lɔkɔ sabata nene.

<sup>28</sup> 'E wu ádá nœ á sœ adœke Gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ ayengɔ lɔkɔ sabata.»

## 3

*Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.9-14; Luk 6.6-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Ɔlɔ bale, Yisu kpa li ga lœ Sina-goga, œ gbɔ anga uzu á kane ye tshu.

<sup>2</sup> Azu á ndje lœ lima tœ œsœncœ, mesho lima lœ ala endje kœwu too Yisu œ she uzuncœ ascœmœ dœ lɔkɔ sabata, yeka á œne kœgbɔ awa kœtɔ meza pa ye.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu pa fœ uzuncœ á kane ye tshu adœke: «Aalafo, œ na œ ka kpœguruncœ.»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe yu azuncœ adœke: «Lɔkɔ sabata yindœ nœ adœke azu mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ too ekperœ? Lɔkɔ sabata yindœ kœshe uzu too kœkatœ ye adœke tshe tshu?» Endje ngbɔ kɔkɔ œ lœ ko ko ko.

<sup>5</sup> Yisu shokɔ endje vwirrr, tshelœ ye voro tœ endje kɔ kɔ kɔ. Tshe sœ lima dœ adja oyo tœ lɔsu ye tœ kœwu œgbɔ lɔsu nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ ayi kobancœ adœke: «Yœrɔ tshelœ kane zœ!» Tshe yœrɔ tshelœncœ yé tœ farapu, kane ye gumatœ ye ngbewo.

<sup>6</sup> Afarisayi wuta kɔ lœ anda ngbɔtœ, œ ngbɔtœ endje pe kpœtœmœ dœ azu nœ Erode kœvwarandœ o'o tœ kœpara awa ndœ kœwo she dœ Yisu.

*Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.25; 12.15-16; Luk 6.17-19)*

<sup>7</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye áalafo œ gitœ endje kœna ga tœ mangu Galilayi. Azu ndjoro lœ ogo Galilayi na manda ye. Anga endje to lœ ogo Yuda,

<sup>8</sup> dœ Yerusaleme, 6a lœ ogo Idume, œdœ ogoncœ á sœ 6a atshi Yœrdane, dœ ogoncœ á sœ mashenga dœ tshalaki Tire dœ Sidona. Azu na lima ndjoro ga ndœ Yisu mbœrœ endje dji lima o'o tœ upu œneke kɔ á tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

<sup>9</sup> Yé Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke endje gumasœ aya agba bale ndœ ana mbœrœ adœke azu kœpoporo œne nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, tshe she lima azu tœpanœ kpuru yeka á

endjeneke á endje lœpe dœ kɔ6a sœ kœgbugburutshelœtœ endje adœke œne goro she yeka á kœshe.

<sup>11</sup> Ɔdœ ndje endjeneke á ndje sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri, endje kœwu she, endje sœ lima kœyo ga tœ koda ye dœ kœve rawa adœke: «Ɔ6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu rá endje adœke endje papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene.

*Yisu ke aayi avwa nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.1-4; Luk 6.12-16)*

<sup>13</sup> Manda nœ Yisu ɔ ga pa kaga, œ e azu neke á tshe yindœ endje kœna ga ndœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe ke endje ndjokpa dœ bisha yé œ fa endje tœ «ayi avwa» nœ ye. Tshe ke endje kœsœ awa bale dœ she, tœ kœvwa endje ndœ kœyisœ œrœ,

<sup>15</sup> œdœ ndje pe kœza gbɔgbɔ kœgœrɔ dœ ekpe ishiri pa azu fœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> I'iri aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha kœdœ: Shimu (á Yisu za anga i'iri ye ga panœ adœke Petro),

<sup>17</sup> Jake œdœ ayancœ dœ Yowane (endje bisha kœdœ agbolo nœ Zebedayi, Yisu tá i'iri endje adœke Boaneregese, ádancœ adœke, agbolo nœ kœsɔ yavuru),

<sup>18</sup> dœ Andere, Filipino, Bartelemi, Matie, Toma, Jake tshencœ Alefe, Tade, Shimu uzu Kanana,

<sup>19</sup> dœ Yudasi Isikariote, œshe dá ka lima Yisu.

*Yisu œdœ Bezezebula*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.22-32; Luk 11.14-23; 12.10)*

<sup>20</sup> Yisu gu ga scœnda yé azu ndjoro kpa ngbɔtœ endje dji she. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, tshe gbɔgbɔ awa kœzirœ teasho œdœ ndje ayambarœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>21</sup> Aayancœ dji ataa œ ngbɔtœ endje, œ na manda ye ndœ kœto she mbœrœ endje gbe adœke: «Kumu ye djingili ye.»

<sup>22</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje to 6a lœ Yerusaleme pa fœ endje adœke: «Bezezebula gbozu nœ ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye. Ɔshe dá za gbɔgbɔ fœ

she tœ kœgɔrɔ dœ ekpe ishiri pa azu ascœmœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu e endje, œ pa fœ endje lœ gbaguru adœke: «Kotoo á Satana œ gɔrɔ undu ye dœ tœ ye a?»

<sup>24</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke azu lœ ogo bale kœndjɔtshelœtœ endje, ogonœ œ kpa dœ ogo nene.

<sup>25</sup> Œdœ azu lœ mazungu kœsœ dœ o'o lœ oporo tœ endje, mazungunœ œ scœpe nene.

<sup>26</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke Satana scœ kœnga koshe dœ azu nœ ye too œ kœsœ ndje adœke azu nœ ye kurutshelœtœ endje, gbɔgbɔ ye œ ka, yé œndœ ye œ di nene.

<sup>27</sup> «Uzu á tshe kœyindœ kœli kœzi angba œrœ nœ ayi gbɔgbɔ, œ li adœke tshe i she vwagbagba ga tœncœ dœ uwu yeka á kœkœ œrœ nœ ye.

<sup>28</sup> Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke Ndjaba œ djœœndœ ekperœ nœ azu kœkœ dœ pe o'o ama endje á ndje pa.

<sup>29</sup> Kashe uzu neke á tshe kœpa ekpe o'o goro œsœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djœœndœ ekperœ nœ ye teasho nene mbœrœ tshe mbœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>30</sup> Yisu mi lima ndœ nœ fœ endje ataa, mbœrœ endje pa lima adœke: «Ekpe ishiri scœ pa ye.»

#### *Ayi Yisu dœ aaya nœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.46-50; Luk 8.19-21)*

<sup>31</sup> Dœ anga ɔlɔ bale, ayi Yisu dœ pe aayanœ na, œ scœpe 6a shu œ vwa uzu kœ'e she fœ endje.

<sup>32</sup> Azu ndjoro á ndje lœ ati kœdji she pa fœ she adœke: «Oro osho kane! Ayi zœ dœ aaya zœ scœ kœpara 6œ 6a shu.»

<sup>33</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Œdœ kœdœ ayi mœ a? Œdœ kœdœ aya mœ a?»

<sup>34</sup> Tshe shokɔ endje á ndje lœ ga ati kœdji she karr, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu ayi mœ œdœ aaya mœ; endje dá lœ ati ascœke.

<sup>35</sup> Uzu neke á tshe mbœrœ œneke kɔ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ, uzunœ kœdœ aya mœ, yingɔ mœ œdœ ndje pe ayi mœ.»

## 4

### *Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ (Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.1-9; Luk 8.4-8)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu kpa kwatœ ye ndœ kœyisœ œrœ 6a tœ mangu Galilayi. Azu ndjoro ngbœtœ endje tœ kœdji she. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, tshe na œ ɔ ga lœ agba á scœ ga ati yeka azu ka yaba yaba ga tœ ɔshɔ tœ makaga ungunœ á lœ tœ kœdji she.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe yi lima scœ œrœ ndjoro fœ endje lœ ndœma toro. Lœ kœyisœœrœ nœ ye, tshe pa adœke:

<sup>3</sup> «E dji mœ dœ ɔshœncœ! Anga uzu bale na lima ndœ kœlu ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Bata á tshe scœ kœlu ngwarœ natœncœ, anga indjinœ yo ga indiri ama awa, ayanu wu œ de.

<sup>5</sup> Anga indjinœ yo ga lœ oporo badja. Œ ko gbaa, kashe œ tooro kœgerœ tœncœ mbœrœ adœke ɔshɔ mimi tœ oshœncœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Bata ɔlɔ tɔ vwege vwege, œ ɔrɔ mbœrœ awa adœke eshœncœ li ɔshɔ gugu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Anga indjinœ yo ga lœ ishi. Ishinœ gerœ œ ropa ɔtshɔ ngwarœncœ yé awa adœke œ le gugu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Anganœ yo ga lœ ɔtshɔ ɔshɔ. Œ ko, œ gerœ dœ ɔtshœncœ. Œ zu tshelœtœ endje, œ le zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30), anganœ le zazu votɔ (60), anganœ kama bale (100).»

<sup>9</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu kœdji dœ o'o, kaka tshe dji.»

### *Mbœrœ gade á Yisu œ yisœ œrœ lœ ndœma toro a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.10-17; Luk 8.9-10)*

<sup>10</sup> ɔlœncœ á Yisu gi lima tœ ye tœ azu á scœ kuti ye, endje á ndje scœ lima kœna manda ye dœ pe ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha gitœ endje ga indiri ye tœ kœyu she tœ ádá ndœma toronœ á tshe pa má ascœmœ.

<sup>11</sup> Yé tshe gi o'o fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ e'e, Ndjaba yisœ ádá o'o Ogo gbozu nœ ye á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ fœ 'e yé, kashe anga azu á ndje lœ 6a

shu, endje dji o'o kɔ kolɔe ɓata ndɔema toro gbambance,

<sup>12</sup> mbɔerɔe adɔeke endje li kɔetondɔe ɔerɔe dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe kashe endje wu nene,

yé endje li kɔedji o'o dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe kashe endje za tshelɔe katance kporo nene,

ete nene endje fa má tshalɔsu endje yé Ndjaba ɔe yindɔe kɔedjerɔendɔe ekperɔe nɔe endje.»

*Yisu pandɔe ádá ndɔema toro nɔe ayi kɔelu ngwarɔe*

*(Wu ɓa tɔe Mat 13.18-23; Luk 8.11-15)*

<sup>13</sup> Manda nɔe, tshe kpa kɔeyu endje adɔeke: «E djidji tshelɔe kata ndɔema toronɔe asɔeke nene a? Atamɔe 'e wu má sɔe ádá anga udunɔe koto o?»

<sup>14</sup> Ayi kɔelu ngwarɔe nɔe asɔemɔe kɔedɔe ayi kɔeysisɔe O'o ama Ndjaba fɔe azu.

<sup>15</sup> Anga azu lɔe ɓata ama awa. O'o ama Ndjaba na ga ndɔe endje ɓata indji ngwarɔe á yo ga tɔe ala awa. Endje kɔedji O'o ama Ndjaba, Satana na ɔe kakara tɔe lɔsu endje.

<sup>16</sup> Anga azu lɔe ndje ɓata indji ngwarɔe ɔeneke á yo ga lɔe djeere badja. ɓɔ á endje kɔedji O'o ama Ndjaba, endje yindɔe nɔe katsha dɔe yanga,

<sup>17</sup> kashe ɔendɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe endje ɔe di nene mbɔerɔe eshe endje lili ɔshɔ nene. Endje lili kɔela banga mbɔerɔe O'o ama Ndjaba nene ɔedɔe o'o kɔena ga ndɔe endje yeka á endje ka ngbiri lɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe endje nene.

<sup>18</sup> Anga azu lɔe ɓata indji ngwarɔe ɔeneke á yo ga lɔe ishi. Endje dji O'o ama Ndjaba dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe,

<sup>19</sup> kashe oyo tshapashɔnɔe asɔeke, yanga kɔegbɔrɔe á sɔe kɔefara azu, dɔe pe tshelɔe áká gbetshelɔe kɔkɔ á zuzu tɔe lɔsu endje. Tɔenɔe kɔ dá ndi tshelɔe O'o ama Ndjaba. Mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe ataa, awa adɔeke endje mbɔerɔe ɔtshɔrɔe gugu nene.

<sup>20</sup> Angance yo ga lɔe ɔtshɔ ɔshɔ. ɔtshɔ ɔshɔnɔe kɔedɔe azu neke á ndje dji O'o ama Ndjaba á gbɔndɔe nɔe ga tɔe lɔsu endje, á matɔe endje dɔe ɔtshɔ akwa manda kɔedji o'onɔe. Endje

kɔedɔe ngwarɔe neke á gerɔe berea berea, ɔe le zazu bale dɔe ndjokpa (30), angance zazu votɔ (60), yé angance ndje kama bale (100).»

*O'o tɔe upu nɔe miinda*

*(Wu ɓa tɔe Luk 8.16-18)*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu pa fɔe endje adɔeke: «Uzu kɔeta owo ga tɔe miinda, tshe za ga tshakudu lɔsú too ɓa tshakudu kelekpa a? Endje za miinda ɓa pa gbarɔe kɔeza miinda ga panɔe, ɔe sɔesɔe atamɔe nene a?»

<sup>22</sup> Kolɔenɔe ataa, o'o á zatɔe endje yiwa tɔenɔe, ɔe matɔe endje ngbii dɔe eshenɔe kɔkɔ.

<sup>23</sup> Uzu á tshe kɔesɔe dɔe utu nɔe kɔedji dɔe o'o, kaka tshe dji!»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kpa mindɔe nɔe fɔe endje adɔeke: «'E gbe dɔe o'onɔe á 'e dji asɔeke. Kolɔe awa bale ɓata á 'e sɔe kɔezatɔe 'e fɔe azu, awa bale Ndjaba ɔe tɔ ɔtshɔrɔe fɔe 'e tɔpanɔe kpɔlirɔ.

<sup>25</sup> Gbambance nene, ɔeshe á tshe kɔesɔe dɔe ɔerɔe ndjoro, endje za angance ga pa nɔe; tsheneke á tshe kɔegugu dɔe ɔerɔe nene, endje ko ɔeneke teasho á sɔepe tshakane ye.»

*O'o mbɔerɔe ngwarɔe á gerɔe kuti ye*

<sup>26</sup> Yisu kpa pa adɔeke: «Ogo gbozu nɔe Ndjaba sɔe ɓata uzu lu ngwarɔe ga lɔe ɔshɔ.

<sup>27</sup> Uzu á tshe lu ngwarɔe lo olo dɔe butshɔ ɔe na ana dɔe ɔɔ. ɓɔ kɔewuta ngwarɔe dɔe pe kɔegerɔe tɔenɔe, ayi kɔelu ngwarɔenɔe wuwusɔe nɔe bale nene.

<sup>28</sup> ɔshɔ mbɔerɔe kotoo á ngwarɔe ɔe gere a? Utshunɔe kɔ, ungbu ngwarɔenɔe ɔe wuta yekane á manda nɔe elence ɔe u. Tɔe votɔnɔe á kakonɔe ɔe vuru lɔe kumunɔe yeka á tetɔe kɔegerɔe tɔenɔe.

<sup>29</sup> ɓɔ á elence kɔegbɔ yeka á azu ɔe na kɔewa tɔenɔe, kɔevere too kɔekɔ tɔenɔe mbɔerɔe olonɔe li ye.»

*O'o mbɔerɔe ele mutarde*

*(Wu ɓa tɔe Mat 13.31-32; Luk 13.18-19)*

<sup>30</sup> Yisu kpa yu osho adɔeke: «Ogo gbozu nɔe Ndjaba sɔe koto o? Nɔema toro gade dá li dɔe tɔenɔe adɔeke a kɔedji a?»

31 Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ бата ele mutarde. Ɖ koedœ koelu toenœ, elenœ sœ teasho ga tshakudu leyɔ kɔ pa ɔshɔ.

32 Manda koelu toenœ œ kœko, œ zutsheloetœ ye. Ɖ gerœ toe ingirinœ kœropa kako dɔngɔ para kɔkɔ lœ kindi. Ganeanœ œ gboro toe ɔtshɔnœ koeli adœke ayanu mbœrœ koma endje ga tshakudunœ.»

33 Yisu yisœ œrœ fœ azu lœ ndœema toro ndjoro бата œneke mbœrœ adœke endje koedji ádá o'onœ á œne sœ toe kœpa fœ endje.

34 Tshe sœ lima kpalakpala kœpa o'o ko dœ ndœema toro kashe endje kœsœ kolœnœ dœ ayambarœ nœ ye yeka á tshe gbara ala o'onœ ngbi fœ endje.

### *Yisu rá yugu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.23-27; Luk 8.22-25)*

35 Kolœ dœ ɔlɔnœ asœmœ, dœ ɔgbɔ kidala, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke œne zu ga atshi egerœ ungu adanga.

36 Ataa endje ka lima toe azu ti, œ za Yisu dœ agba neke á tshe sœ lima lœnœ yé anga angbi agba lœ lima indiri nœ.

37 Bata á endje sœ lima kœzu ungu, ndavuru yugu za gu toenœ kpikpikpi. Loko na, yakpa ungu tu yé œ ɔ dœ agba tshé tshé tshé, agba yindœ koenduru toenœ.

38 Yisu sœ 6a toe budu agba, œ za kumu ye ga pa tikumu, œ lo ye. Ayambarœ nœ ye jo she œ pa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, á tshu ke a! Bœ gbe kotoo dœ œrœ á mbœrœ dœ kumu azœ asœke a?»

39 Yisu jo lœ olo, œ gbagbara yugu, œ pa fœ ungu adœke: «Tuturu nene! Sœ koko!» Tshelœ yugu wa ngbewo yé osho yi tá.

40 Yisu yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé awa sœ toe 'e ata a? 'E gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene a?»

41 Uvuru endje i lima gara yeka endje sœ lima kœvwi o'o ugurutoe endje adœke: «Tsheneke koedœ dé yeka

á ungu dœ pe yugu kɔ œ dji she atake a?»

## 5

*Yisu she uzu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye*  
*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.28-34; Luk 8.26-39)*

1 Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye zu ga tshi Galilayi 6a toe ogo nœ Ageresaye.

2 Kœjerœ kolœ ga ati lœ agba atake, anga yakoshe á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye to 6a pa udu akuzu, œ na para tshatshu ye.

3 Tshe sœ lima kœsœ sheko 6a pa udu akuzu yé uzu bale pa ashɔ á tshe li toe kœi she ga toenœ gugu nene. Ɖdœ ndje dœ djingiri gbaa, œ mbœrœ œrœ bale toe ye nene.

4 Mbœrœ kpala kpala endje i lima ada ye dœ uwu aza, œ i kane ye dœ djingiri, kashe tshe sœ kœsœtshelœ nœ kɔ. Ayi gbɔgbɔ á tshe li toe kœza she para adœke tshe kœmɔ too gugu bale nene.

5 Butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ kɔ, tshe sœ lima kœsœ waa 6a pa udu akuzu œdœ pe 6a pa kaga kœta rawa œdœ kœgbi kotœ ye dœ badja.

6 Bata á tshe wu Yisu lœ ingirinœ, tshe kpa dœ ɔrɔ œ gote ga utshu ye.

7 Ɖ ve rawa dœ ɔgbɔ adœke: «Yisu Gbolo nœ Ndjaba 6a lafo, 6œ yindœ kœmbœrœ gadé toe mœ a? Mœ ki fœ 6œ dœ i'iri Ndjaba adœke 6œ gágága kumu mœ nene!»

8 Tshe ki lima ataa mbœrœ Yisu pa lima fœ she adœke: «Ekpe ishiri, wuta lœ uzunœ asœke!»

9 Yé Yisu yu she adœke: «i'iri zœ koedœ dé?» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «i'iri mœ koedœ Kœngba, gbambanœ nene 'a sœ azu ndjoro.»

10 Tshe ki dœ ɔgbɔ, œ pa fœ Yisu adœke tshe vwavwa œne ga lœ angbi ogo nene.

11 Egerœ ukpulu akɔso lœ lima kœziorœ toe ada kaga.

12 Atamœ ekpe ishirinœ ki fœ Yisu adœke: «Vwa 'a dœ 'a na œ li ga lœ akɔso.»

13 Yisu za awa fœ endje yé endje wuta lœ uzunœ, œ kpa œ li ga lœ ukpulu akɔso. Endje lœ lima kutu

bisha (2.000) á to 6a pa kaga yeka á tara uru uru gu ga la ngu, á nduru kàkà.

<sup>14</sup> Aayi kœgbândœ akasonœ kpagu lima dœ ɔ̀ɔ̀ ndœ kœpandœ œsœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje fœ azu lœ kindi wuta tœnœ kpaa ga lakpi, yé azu ndjoro na lima ndœ kœwu œrœnœ á wuta ascœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Endje na ndoo dœ Yisu á wu yakoshenœ á tshe sœ lima dœ aekpe ishiri ndjoro pa ye ascœmœ. Tshe sœ kpakparakpa dœ budu ye ga ati, œ verœ lœba ga tœ ye á sœ ko ko ko. Awa za azu kà.

<sup>16</sup> Azu á ndje wu lima œrœ á mbœrœ fœ uzunœ á ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima pa ye œdœ pe tœ upu nœ akasonœ ascœmœ, mindœ œscœnœ fœ anga endje.

<sup>17</sup> Endje ki ga tœ Yisu adœke tshe gitœ ye lœ ogo nœ œne ye.

<sup>18</sup> Kœgu Yisu ndœ kœɔ̀ ga lœ agba, uzu ekpe ishiri scœmœ ki ga tœ ye adœke œdœ tshe kœyindœ nœ œne gu dœ she awa bale.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe Yisu yiyindœ nœ nene á pa fœ she adœke: «Gu ga ndœ ayo zœ, œ pandœ œneke á Gbozu Ndjaba wu oyo zœ á mbœrœ fœ 6œ.»

<sup>20</sup> Yakoshenœ gu lima œ tetœ kœmindœ œneke kà á Yisu mbœrœ fœ she tara tœnœ ngbɔ̀lɔ̀ lœ ogo á i'irinœ kœdœ Tshalakpi Ndjokpa. Œ fa o'o gooo na tœnœ lœ ama azu kà yi kumu anda yi budu nœ.

*Yisu shé yawuru nœ Jaeruse dœ pe yashe kôba indji*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.18-26; Luk 8.40-56)*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu kpa zu ungu dœ agba. Kœwuta she 6a atshinœ ataa, azu ngbɔ̀tœ endje ndjoro dji she 6a tœ makaga ungunœ.

<sup>22</sup> Anga gbozu tshapa Sinagoga á i'iri ye kœdœ Jaeruse na, œ wu Yisu, œ gote ga utshu ye,

<sup>23</sup> á ki ga tœ ye adœke: «Yawuru nœ mœ ndo dœ kuzu. Wu oyo mœ dœ œ to kane zœ ga pa ye, tshe she œ sœ dœ soro.»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu yindœ nœ, œ gu tœ awa bale dœ she. Azu ndjoro te manda ye œ sœ kœgoro she na tœnœ.

<sup>25</sup> Anga yashe bale dœ kôba indji sœ ndje lima ugurutœ azunœ. Tshe lo lima dœ kôba indjinœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha,

<sup>26</sup> tshe wu oyo kœkɔ̀ tœ awa azu kœshe she yé œ ndi ngendja nœ ye kàkà gbambanœ. Kôbanœ kpa oma dœ agbɔ̀nœ, ga pa nœ dœmœ tshelœ akà ye kakara nene.

<sup>27</sup> Tshe dji ndœ œsœ Yisu, œ na ga lœ oporo tœ azu. Œ gba dœ agɔ̀ ye œerrr á goro lœba nœ ye.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœrœ tshe gbe lima adœke: «Œdœ mœ kœgoro kolœ lœba nœ ye, kôba nœ mœ œ ka.»

<sup>29</sup> Petœ œscœnœ kôba indji nœ ye voro kpa yé tshe wusœ nœ adœke œne she ye.

<sup>30</sup> Trale Yisu wu lima adœke anga gbɔ̀gbɔ̀ wuta lœ œne. Á fatœ ye karr á yu osho adœke: «Œdœ dá turutœ lœba mœ a?»

<sup>31</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye gi o'o fœ she adœke: «Bœ wuwu azu ndjoro á ndje sœ kœro dara 6œ ascœke nene yeka á yu 'a adœke œdœ dá turutœ lœba nœ zœ a?»

<sup>32</sup> Ataa gbaa, Yisu para osho djitœ ye tshakpata kœwu uzu á tshe mbœrœ œrœ ascœmœ.

<sup>33</sup> Yashe kôbanœ de gbara gbara gbara dœ awa mbœrœ á tshe wusœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje fœ she. Tshe na œ te ga utshu Yisu œ pandœ adja o'o kà fœ she.

<sup>34</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye; gu dœ ɔ̀tshɔ̀nœ. Kôba nœ zœ ka ye.»

<sup>35</sup> Damba o'o scœpe lœma Yisu, azu to 6a scœnda nœ gbozu Jaeruse, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo yawuru nœ zœ tshu ye. Ádá kœendanga ayi kœyiscœrœ kœdœ gadœ?»

<sup>36</sup> Kashe Yisu gbegbe dœ o'onœ ascœmœ nene, œ pa fœ Jaeruse adœke: «Awa zaza 6œ nene, sœ kolœ dœ kœyindœrœ.»



<sup>37</sup> Tshe pakata udu azu kɔ kɔena dɔe she, ɔe za awa kolɔe fɔe Petro, dɔe Jake ɔedɔe pe ayance dɔe Yowane.

<sup>38</sup> Kɔewuta endje ɔa sɔenda nɔe Jaeruse, Yisu wu igbi, ɔe dji tshama azu ndjoro kɔeki dɔe rawa dɔe ɔgbɔnɔe.

<sup>39</sup> Tshe li ga sɔendanɔe, ɔe yu endje adɔeke: «Ádá iki dɔe rawa nɔe 'e kɔedɔe gadɔe? Gbolonɔe tshutshu nene, tshe sɔe tɔe olo.»

<sup>40</sup> Endje tetɔe kɔemɔ she. Tshe gɔrɔ endje kɔ ga ushu, ɔe sɔepe kolɔe dɔe aba gbolo, dɔe ayinɔe ɔedɔe pe dɔe ayambarɔe nɔe ye votɔ. Endje li ɔa tɔe osho á oko gbolonɔe sɔe tɔenɔe.

<sup>41</sup> Tshe to kane ye ga pa gbolonɔe, ɔe e she adɔeke: «Talita kumi!» (Ádánɔe adɔeke: «Yawuru, mɔe pa fɔe ɔe adɔeke ɔe áalafo!»)

<sup>42</sup> Trale gbolo áafo ɔe tetɔe ana (gbolo nɔe ungu ndjokpa dɔe bisha). Azu wu atamɔe, ɔe te o'o gooo lɔe ama endje natɔenɔe djezɔe.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe Yisu kɔ endje dɔe ɔgbɔ adɔeke endje papandɔe nɔe fɔe uzu bale nene. Tshe pa fɔe endje adɔeke endje para kɔezirɔe fɔe she.

## 6

*Yisu ɔa lɔe Nazarete*  
(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 13.53-58; Luk 4.16-30)

<sup>1</sup> Yisu katɔe oshonɔe ascemɔe ti ɔe gu ga lakpi á tshe gerɔe lɔenɔe yé ayambarɔe nɔe ye na manda ye.

<sup>2</sup> Dɔe lɔkɔ sabata, tshe tetɔe kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe ɔa lɔe Sinagoga. Ɖe za awa fɔe azu ndjoro á ndje sɔe kɔedji she, yé endje yu osho adɔeke: «Asɔeke kpa to kpɔeta a? Tshe kpa gbɔ kɔewusɔerɔe ɔeneke ɔa ndɔe de? Tshe gbɔ awa afá neke ɔata ma a?»

<sup>3</sup> Ɖe dɔedɔe she kɔedɔe ayi kɔeguma maɔaya nene a, gbolo nɔe Mareya, aya Jake, dɔe Joze, dɔe Shimu ɔedɔe ndje Yuda nene a? Ayinganɔe lɔelɔe kpɔe ndɔe azɔe kpɔeke nene a?» Mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe ataa, endje vvara lima tɔe endje tɔe kɔesɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe ga ndɔe ye.

<sup>4</sup> Yeka á Yisu gi o'o fɔe endje adɔeke: «Endje lisɔe ayi kɔegbara o'o tɔe osho

kɔ. Kolɔe ɔa sɔenda nɔe ye, ugurutɔe ayance dɔe ayinganɔe, lɔe mara ye dá endje lilisɔe ye nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu lili lima kɔembɔerɔe afá lɔe Nazarete nene. Kolɔe gbadjagara anga azu á ndje sɔe dɔe kɔɔa dá tshe to kane ye ga pa endje á endje she kɔ lɔe kɔɔa nɔe endje.

<sup>6</sup> Yé ɔgbɔ lɔsu nɔe endje za lima awa fɔe Yisu waa.

*Yisu vwa ayambarɔe nɔe ye ndjokpa dɔe bisha*

(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 9.35; 10.1-15; Luk 9.1-6)

Manda nɔe, Yisu na kɔeyisɔerɔe djelɔe ogo kɔ á lɔe dje indiri tɔe endje.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe e ayambarɔe nɔe ye ndjokpa dɔe bisha, ɔe tetɔe kɔevwa endje bisha dɔe bisha, ɔe za gbɔgbɔ kɔerɔpa ekpe ishiri fɔe endje.

<sup>8</sup> Ɖe za o'o fɔe endje adɔeke: «'E zaza ɔerɔe potɔe 'e lɔe anance nene, 'e za kolɔe tshangbɔlɔ bale. Ɖedɔe rɔego, ɔedɔe ngbade too ngendja, 'e zaza ɔerɔe bale ga lɔe uwu tɔe 'e nene.

<sup>9</sup> 'E verɔe ɔerada nɔe 'e ga tɔe ada 'e kashe 'e koko lɔeba bisha nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Tshe kpa pa fɔe endje adɔeke: «Ɖe kɔesɔe adɔeke 'e wuta ɔa lakpi ogo bale, 'e lo kolɔe lɔe anda á ndje yisɔe nɔe fɔe 'e ɔerrr ga tɔe ɔlɔ á 'e katɔe tshakpɔetɔemɔe ti.

<sup>11</sup> Á ɔe kɔesɔe ndje adɔeke anga azu tshalakpi bale kɔevwaratɔe endje tɔe kɔeza osho kɔesɔe fɔe 'e too tɔe kɔedji o'o ama 'e; 'e katɔe tshalakpinɔe ti. Tɔe kɔema fɔe endje adɔeke endje mbɔerɔe ekperɔe, 'e gɔrɔ trusha tshada 'e ti kpɔetɔemɔe.»

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarɔe nɔe ye na kɔeyisɔerɔe fɔe azu adɔeke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e.»

<sup>13</sup> Endje gɔrɔ lima ekpe ishiri ndjoro pa azu, yé ɔe tá kada ga tɔe aayi kɔɔa ndjoro á she endje.

*Kuzu Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu*

(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 14.1-12; Luk 9.7-9)

<sup>14</sup> Dɔe lɔndɔnɔe ascemɔe, gbozugo Erode dji o'o dɔe i'iri Yisu mbɔerɔe i'iri ye za osho kɔ. Endje gbe lima tɔe ye adɔeke: «Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu dá wuta lɔe akuzu, ádánɔe á tshe sɔe dɔe gbɔgbɔ tɔe kɔefa ɔerɔe dɔemɔe.»

15 Anga endje adœke: «Eliya doemœ.» Yé ili udu endje pa œnœ endje adœke: «Tshe koedœ ayi kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba ßata ongboro anga endje á ndje gbara lima utshunœ.»

16 Erode dji o'onœ ataa œ pa ngbewo adœke: «Adja Yowane ayi kœza batisimu á mœ wa lima igi ye dá wuta lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

17 Erode vwa lima aturugu nœ ye adœke endje za she œ i she dœ djingiri, yé œ vwi she ga lœ kánga mbœrœ upu nœ Erodiade, awo ayancœ dœ Filipino á tshe to lima she.

18 Gbambancœ nene, Yowane pa lima fœ Erode adœke: «E lili dœ ßœ adœke ßœ ka ga tœ awo aya zœ nene.»

19 Mbœrœ o'onœ ascœke, Erodiade za lima ókó Yowane ga lœ ye, œ yi lima ndœ kœwo she kashe awa gugu damba lima tœ ye nene.

20 Gbambancœ nene, Erode sœ lima kœliscœ Yowane mbœrœ tshe wu lima scœncœ adœke tshe koedœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii œdœ yerœ, yé tshe sœ lima kœgbœndœ ye. Dœ lœndœ á Erode kœsœ lima kœdji Yowane, tshe wuwu lima sœ œrœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ nene. Ataa atamœ ndje gbaa, tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœdji she.

21 Andaa anga olo bale, awa kœrœ fœ Erodiade dœ lœkœ angbo kœzu Erode. Erode e angbo kœgbe dœ olo kœzu she. Tshe e agbozu kumu akwa nœ ye dœ pe endje nœ tshapa aturugu œdœ ndje pe agbozu tshapa ogo Galilayi á kœkurutshelœ yanga nœ ye dœ endje.

22 Yawuru nœ Erodiade li ßa scœnda, œ vitœ ye yé œ ga tœ Erode dœ azu á tshe e endje ndœ angbonœ tœpanœ kpuru. Á gbozugo Erode pa fœ yawuru scœmœ adœke: «Yœndœ œrœ kœ á ßœ yindœ nœ, dœ mœ za fœ ßœ.»

23 Erode wa igi ye dœ œshœ adœke: «Ercœ neke kœ á ßœ e osho ndœ nœ, mœ ko fœ ßœ. E dœ ßœ kœgbe ndje dœ tshakala ogo á mœ sœ pa nœ, mœ wa fœ ßœ.»

24 Yawuru wuta œ yu ayincœ adœke: «Ercœ gadœ dá mœ kœ'e osho ndœ nœ a?» Ayincœ gi fœ she adœke: «E

osho ndœ kumu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu.»

25 Yawuru gbœgbœtœ ye wuta tœncœ ga tshatshu gbozugo Erode, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke ßœ za kumu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu ga lœ kalango ngœngœ ascœke fœ mœ.»

26 E za lima oyo tœ lœsu Erode tœ kœdji ata. Yé awa kœfa o'o gugu lima nene mbœrœ á tshe wa lima igi ye utshu azu kœ á tshe e lima endje ndœ angbo nœ ye.

27 Pe kpœtœmœ, tshe vwa anga turugu adœke tshe na œ gu dœ kumu Yowane fœ œne. Turuguncœ na ßa lœ kánga, œ wa igi Yowane,

28 œ za kumu ye ga lœ kalango, œ gu dœ tœncœ fœ yawurunœ á tshe za fœ ayincœ.

29 Ayambarœ nœ Yowane dji o'onœ atamœ, œ na œ za oko ye á shi ßa lœ udu.

*Yisu to rœgo fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*

*(Wu ßa tœ Mat 14.13-21; Luk 9.10-17; Yow 6.1-14)*

30 Aayi avwancœ fatœ endje gu ga ndœ Yisu, œ pandœ œneke kœ á ndje mbœrœ lœ ana kœyiscœrœ nœ endje kœ fœ she.

31 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E nœtœ 'e ngerrr ga mabuncœ œ yatœ 'e teasho kane.» Mbœrœ azu lœ lima kœdaratœ endje tœpanœ kpuru, anga ndje kœna anga ndje kœgu á awa adœke Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye yi anga œrœ hiaru ga lœ ama endje gugu nene.

32 Endje œ ga lœ agba, œ gitœ endje ga tœ osho á azu gugu lima tœncœ nene.

33 Azu ndjoro wu endje kœna tœncœ atamœ, œ vwanga endje dœ ada endje yé á wuta ßa tœ oshonœ á endje sœ kœna ga tœncœ.

34 Kœjercœ Yisu lœ agba atake, tshe wu azu ndjoro, œ za oyo fœ she tœ lœsu ye mbœrœ endje sœ ßata apata neke á ayengœ endje gugu nene, á tshe tetœ kœyiscœ œrœ ndjoro fœ endje.

35 Bata œlœ ro ye, ayambarœ nœ ye gitœ endje ndœ dœ she, œ pa fœ she

adœke: «Orosho, asœ koedœ tshelœ kpagagasho, ɔɔ ro yé a lœpe kpœke.

<sup>36</sup> Pandœ nœ fœ azunœ ndjoro asœke adœke endje wuta ga lakpi too ga lœ kindi indiri tœ azœ œ para kœzirœ.»

<sup>37</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E para rœgo dœ tœ 'e á kœto fœ endje.»

Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke a na œ yɔ mapa ndœ denari kama bisha yekane á kœto fœ endje a?»

<sup>38</sup> Á Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ mapa kotoo? 'E na doé wu kane.» Endje na œ di, œ pa fœ she adœke: «A sœ dœ mapa mindu dœ ageatshalangu bisha.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E pa fœ endje adœke endje kputœ endje ga ati ga pa gusu.»

<sup>40</sup> Endje lœ ga ati œ kputœ endje ga tœnœ kama bale (100), anga endje zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (50).

<sup>41</sup> Yisu ko mapa sœmœ mindu dœ pe ageatshalangu bisha ascœmœ, œ me sho ga lafo œ ki fœ Ndjaba. Tshe kavwa tshelœ mapanœ, œ ko fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke endje kurutshelœnœ tœ azunœ. Tshe kuru ndje tshelœ ageatshalangunœ bisha ascœmœ tœ azu kɔkɔ.

<sup>42</sup> Azu kɔkɔ zi yé uvu endje sú.

<sup>43</sup> Ayambarœnœ ngbɔɔba udu rœgonœ á sœpe lima manda endje ga lœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

<sup>44</sup> Ayakoshe á ndje zi lima œrœnœ lœ kutu mindu (5.000).

*Yisu na pa ungu dœ ada ye*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.22-33; Yow 6.16-21)

<sup>45</sup> Hara manda nœ, Yisu vwa ayambarœ nœ ye kpa kœɔ ga lœ agba kœzu utshunœ á kœkate she 6a itshi ungu 6a tœ awa tshalakpi Betesayida; œ gi udu azu kɔ ga tœ ogo endje.

<sup>46</sup> Manda kœkatœ endje ti, tshe ɔ ga pa kaga ndœ kœki fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>47</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ adila, agba lœ lima 6a uguru ungu, yé Yisu sœ kuti ye 6a tœ ama ɔshɔ.

<sup>48</sup> Tshe wu lima adœke kœi kayi li lima tœ ayambarœ nœ ye mbœrœ

yugu to 6a utshu endje á sœ kœgi endje ga manda nœ. Lœ gurutsha, Yisu na pa ungu dœ ada ye gu tœnœ ga ndœ endje, yé á yindœ kœro endje voro.

<sup>49</sup> Kœwu she kœna pa ungunœ ataa, endje gbe adœke anga ngandoro azu doemœ á yi ama endje lœ rawa.

<sup>50</sup> Manda nœ, endje wu she kporo yé awa litœ endje. Trale, Yisu vwa o'o fœ endje adœke: «Lɔsu 'e sœ ziti; awa mbœmboerœ 'e nene. Œmœ kœsœ!»

<sup>51</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndo dœ endje, œ ɔ ga lœ agbanœ yé yugu ka ngbewo. Œ za lima awa fœ endje tɔpanœ kpuru,

<sup>52</sup> mbœrœ adœke endje wuwusœ tshelœ kata œrœ á tshe mbœrœ adœke mapa gu kpɔɔ nene, mbœrœ ɔgbɔ lɔsu nœ endje.

*Yisu shé ayi kɔba 6a lœ Genazarete*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.34-36)

<sup>53</sup> Manda kœzu ungunœ, endje du agba ga tœ mangu, œ wuta ga lakpi ogo Genazarete.

<sup>54</sup> Kœjerœ endje kolœ lœ agba ataa, azu gbɔ Yisu kpɔ,

<sup>55</sup> œ za ɔrɔ kpatœnœ ndœ kœrɔ ayi kɔba lakpi para, œ ko endje dœ kelekpa kpagu tœnœ ga tœ osho á Yisu sœ lima tœnœ.

<sup>56</sup> Osho kɔ á Yisu sœ lima kœna tœnœ, œdœ lœ aya ogo too lœ egerœ ogo too ndje ga indirincœ; endje sœ lima kœko ayi kɔba ga tœ ala awa, kœki fœ Yisu adœke tshe za awa fœ endje adœke ndje goro amba ama lœba ye. Yé, endje para kɔkɔ á ndje goro lima lœba ye, endje she.

## 7

*O'o mbœrœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> ɔɔ bale, Afarisayi dœ pe anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á ndje to 6a lœ Yerusaleme ngbɔtœ endje dji Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Endje wu anga ayambarœ nœ Yisu kœzi œrœ dœ uburu, œ yindœ kœpa adœke endje djudjutɔ kane endje nene.

<sup>3</sup> Ádánœ adœke, Afarisayi dœ pe udu Ayuda kɔ zizi œrœ utshu kœdjuto kane endje kpaa 6a tœ dingini endje

nene. Ɖetœnœ koedœ o'o á endje gbɔ manda aata endje.

<sup>4</sup> Ɖedœ endje koeto ɓa lœ zando á koegu, utshu kœziro, œ li adœke endje djutɔ kane endje yeka. Endje lœpe ndje kœgbɔndœ ata o'o aata endje ndjoro ɓata: mara koedjutɔ tshelœ yashi dœ pe lœsú, œdœ ndje gbarœ á ndje mbœrœ dœ wola kowo.

<sup>5</sup> Ádánœ ataa á Afarisayi dœ aayi koeyisœ awa akwanœ yu Yisu adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á ayambarœ nœ zœ za o'o ama aata ndje ti yé á zi œrœ dœ uburu tœ kane endje ma a?»

<sup>6</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Isaya gbara lima o'o dœ ádá 'e adœke 'e koedœ awulapatshɔ, á su liya la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

“Azunœ asœke donga mœ kolœ lœ ama endje gbambanœ, kashe ɓa tœ lœsu endje, endje yiyindœ mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Endje wu oyo koedonga mœ gbambanœ endje sœ koeyisœ adja œrœ á to ɓa ndœ azu.”»

<sup>8</sup> Yé Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E za awa o'o nœ Ndjaba vwi'i, œ ga kolœ koepa o'o á to ɓa lœ ama azuzu.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «'E katœ koeliscœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba kolœ mbœrœ kœyɔrɔndœ o'o á to ɓa lœ ama 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Moyize pa lima adœke: “Kpa awa aba zœ dœ ayi zœ,” ndje adœke: “Uzu á tshe koegu œsœ abanœ dœ ayinœ, endje wo she ye.”

<sup>11</sup> Kashe ɓa ndœ 'e, œ kœsœ adœke uzu pa fœ abanœ dœ ayinœ adœke: “Ɖerœ á mœ yi má ndœ kœza fœ 'e koedœ korba\*, mœ gbɔndœ nœ fœ Ndjaba”,

<sup>12</sup> 'e kpa zaza awa fœ she koembœrœ œrœ bale fœ abanœ dœ ayinœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa, 'e sœ kœgbatshelœ o'o ama Ndjaba mbœrœ o'o ama aata 'e á 'e lœ tœ koeyisœ nœ. Awa bale ndje dœ anga œrœ ndjoro a 'e lœpe koembœrœ tœnœ.»

*Ɖerœ á ndi lœsu uzu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 15.10-20)*

<sup>14</sup> Yisu kpa e azu ndjoro á pa fœ endje adœke: «'E'e kɔ 'e dji mœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ yé 'e wusœ nœ adœke,

<sup>15</sup> œ dœdœ œrœ á to ɓa shu á li ga lœ uzu dá ma she tœ ayi uburu nene kashe œneke kɔ á to ɓa tœ lœsu uzu á wuta dá ma she tœ ayi uburu. [

<sup>16</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu ndœ koedji o'o, tshe dji.]»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu katœ azunœ ti œ li ga sœnda. Ayambarœ nœ ye tetœ koeyutœ endje ugurutœ endje tœ ádá o'o á tshe wuta má koepa tœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe gi o'o fœ endje adœke: «'E ndje, 'e gugu dœ kœwusœrœ ndœ koedji dœ tshelœ kata o'onœ asœke nene a? 'E wuwusœ nœ damba nene adœke œrœ kɔ á to ɓa shu á li ga lœ uzu fafa uzu tœ ayi uburu nene na a?

<sup>19</sup> Ɖeneke á to ɓa shu lili ga lœsu uzu nene, œ li ga lœ uvu yé manda nœ œ wuta lœ ɔkɔ ye ga ushu.» Tshe yi lima ndœ kœma adœke kœziro bale á dœ uburu gugu nene.

<sup>20</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «O'o á sœ ɓa lœ uzu, œ kœwuta ga ushu dá ma uzunœ tœ ayi uburu.

<sup>21</sup> Mbœrœ adœke tshelœ uzu koedœ tshalœsu ye, osho á gbetshelœ kɔ œ wuta tœ koembœrœ dœ œrœ ɓata ngbindiro, kœzi angba, kœwo azu,

<sup>22</sup> kœpara awo azu too akɔ azu, kœsœ dœ ogo œrœ nœ anga azœ, ókó, kœfara osho, djingili, úkú, kœgu osho, kœzatœ osho, œdœ ndje pe koembœrœ œgbœrœ.

<sup>23</sup> Ambára œrœnœ asœke kɔkɔ kœwuta lœ uzu yeka á ma she tœ ayi uburu.»

*Yashe gene sœ dœ koeyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 15.21-28)*

<sup>24</sup> Yisu áalafo lakpinœ asœmœ œ gitœ ye ga lœ ogo á sœ ndoo dœ tshalaki Tire. Tshe li ga sœnda anga anda bale mbœrœ tshe yindœ nœ adœke uzu bale wusœ nœ adœke œne sœ kpoetœmœ nene.

\* 7.11 Korba yindœ koepa adœke tokóro

<sup>25</sup> Ataa, anga yashe bale á gbolo nœ ye sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye, djindœ ye œ na kœgote ga utshu ye.

<sup>26</sup> Yashe sœmœ dœdœ yuda nene, tshe kœdœ uzu tshalakpi Fenisi 6a lœ ogo Siri. Tshe ki fœ Yisu adœeke tshe gɔɔ ekpe ishiri pa yawuru nœ œne.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ she adœeke: «Kaka damba adœeke agbolo zi œrœ uvu ndje su yekane, mbœrœ œ sœsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ nene kœkakra kœziroœ nœ agbolo á kœko va fœ ayavoro.»

<sup>28</sup> Yashe sœmœ gi fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu, œdœ adja o'o. Kashe ayavoro zi œrœ á yo tœ ama agbolo ga tshakudu ndaba.»

<sup>29</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ she adœeke: «Mbœrœ o'o á 6œ pa asœke, gu dœ ɔtshœnœ. Ekpe ishirinœ gitœ ye pa gbolo nœ zœ ye.»

<sup>30</sup> Kœgu she kœwuta 6a scœnda nœ ye atake, tshe wu adœeke gbolo nœ ye má lo ga pa kelekpa, yé ekpe ishiri gi 6a má má tœ ye pa ye yé.

### *Yisu she ayi bitu*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu wuta lœ ogonœ á sœ ndoo dœ Tire, œ vwanga tœ lœ Sidona kœgu ndœ mangu Galilayi 6a uguru ogo á i'irinœ kœdœ Tshalakpi Ndjokpa.

<sup>32</sup> Endje na ga ndœ ye dœ anga uzu bale á utu ye be yé á tshe sœsœ kœpa o'o nene. Endje ki ga tœ ye adœeke tshe to kane ye ga pa ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yisu gi she zara tœ azunœ, œ yi yakœne ye ga lœ utu ye, œ tu ngusha œ goro dœ tima ye.

<sup>34</sup> Manda nœ, tshe mesho ga lafo, œ wu faa œ pa adœeke: «Efata!» Œ yindœ kœpa adœeke: «Kɔɔ!»

<sup>35</sup> Kolœ tœ farapu, utu ye bibisha kœɔ ngbi yé tshe pa o'o tœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>36</sup> Yisu kœ endje adœeke endje mimindœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene. Atamœ gbaa, endje mi tshelœ o'onœ ngele ngele ngele natoœnœ djezœ.

<sup>37</sup> Œ za awa tœ azu kœ á endje pa adœeke: «Œneke kœ á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ! Tshe sœ kœkœɔ ogoro utu ayi bitu, œ sœ kœmbœrœ adœeke endjeneke á ndje papa o'o nene, pa o'o.»

## 8

*Yisu to kœziroœ fœ azu kutu vana (4.000)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 15.32-39)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ ɔlœnœ ascœmœ, azu kpa ngbœtœ endje lima dji Yisu. Kœwu adœeke kœziroœ gugu mbœrœ endje nene, tshe e ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa fœ endje adœeke:

<sup>2</sup> «Oyo azunœ asœke ká mœ waa, mbœrœ a lo dœ endje olo votœ yé endje gugu dœ kœziroœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Œdœ mœ kœgi endje ga ndœ endje dœ ogo ataa, endje mbombo tœ ala awa mbœrœ anga endje ugu-runœ to lœ ingirinœ waa.»

<sup>4</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye gi fœ she adœeke: «A gbœ má rœgo lœ kpagagashonœ asœke kpoeta yekane á kœto fœ endje á endje kœzi á kœle endje a?»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu yu endje adœeke: «'E sœ dœ mapa kotoo?» Endje gi fœ she adœeke: «Mindu dœ bisha.»

<sup>6</sup> Yisu fatœ ye œ pa fœ azunœ ndjoro ascœmœ adœeke endje lœ ga ati ga tœ ɔshœ. Tshe ko mapanœ mindu dœ bisha (7) ascœmœ, œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshelœ nœ, œ ko fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœeke endje kurutshelœ nœ tœ azunœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje lœ ndje dœ a'eara ageatshalangu. Yisu donga Ndjaba ndje mbœrœ a'eara ageatshalangu sœmœ, œ pa fœ endje adœeke endje kurutshelœ nœ tœ azunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Azu para kœkœ zi, œ le ndje œ le. Ayambarœ rœ ama udu rœgo á sœpe ga lœ kingi mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>9</sup> Azu sœ lima tœ œsœnœ kutu vana. Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke uzu dœ uzu gu ga ndœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Trale manda nœ, Yisu œ ga lœ agba dœ ayambarœ nœ ye tœ kœgu ga lœ ogo Dalmanuta.

*Afarisayi e osho ndœ ambára*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.38-39; 16.1-4; Luk 11.16-29; 12.54-56)*

<sup>11</sup> Afarisayi na ga ndœ Yisu œ tetœ kœpu lœma endje dœ she mbœrœ kœwu lœsu ye. Endje yu she adœeke

tshe yisœ anga ambárá œrœ tœ kœema adœke gbœgbœ ye to ɓa lafo.

<sup>12</sup> Yisu wu faa dœ oyo tœ lœsu ye œ pa adœke: «Mbœrœ gade azu nœ tshakpesheke œ e osho ndœ ambárá! Mœ pa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke Ndjaba œ yisœ ambárá bale fœ 'e dœ azu oshonœ asœke nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe kwatœ ye œ katœ endje ti, œ ɔ ga lœ agba tœ kœzu ga itshi ungu.

*Aya kœwusœrœ nœ ayambarœ  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 16.5-12; Luk 12.1)*

<sup>14</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yisu djerœndœ kœko kœzirœ, œ sœ kolœ dœ mapa bale lœ agba.

<sup>15</sup> Yisu mi upu fœ endje adœke: «Ala 'e gbœ dœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi dœ pe ndje œnœ azu nœ Erode kane.»

<sup>16</sup> Ayambarœnœ pa o'o ugurutœ endje adœke: «Tshe sœ kœpa atamœ mbœrœ a gugu dœ mapa nene a!»

<sup>17</sup> Œ mbœrœ adœke Yisu wu lima sœ nœ á yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e yutœ 'e ugurutœ 'e adœke 'e gugu dœ mapa nene a? Damba œrr kpesheke 'e wuwusœ œrœ nene a? Ala 'e kœkœrɔ damba nene a?»

<sup>18</sup> 'E lœ dœ ala yeka á wuwu dœ œrœ nene a? Œ lœ dœ utu yeka á djidji dœ o'o nene a? Œndœ œrœ kœ á mœ mbœrœ djerœ 'e ye a?»

<sup>19</sup> Œlœnœ á mœ kavwa lima tshelœ mapa mindu kœto fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000), kingi kotoo á sú dœ udunœ á sœ pe liya a?» Endje gi fœ she: «Ndjokpa dœ bisha.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu kpa yu adœke: «Œlœnœ á mœ kavwa lima tshelœ mapa mindu dœ bisha (7) ndœ kœto fœ azu kutu vana, kingi kotoo á su dœ udunœ á sœpe liya a?» Endje gi fœ she: «Kingi mindu dœ bisha (7).»

<sup>21</sup> Yeka á Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Damba 'e wuwusœ œrœ nene a?»

*Yisu shé ayibula*

<sup>22</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye wuta ɓa lœ Betesayida. Ba zœ endje na dœ anga uzu á ala ye bu, œ ki fœ she adœke tshe goro she.

<sup>23</sup> Yisu za kane ye, œ wuta dœ she lakpinœ. Tshe tu ngusha ga la ye, œ

to kane ye ga pa ye á yu she adœke: «Bœ wu gade?»

<sup>24</sup> Ayibula gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ sœ kœwu azu, mœ wu endje ɓata ɔyɔ á sœ tœ ana.»

<sup>25</sup> Yisu kpa goro ala ye, ngbewo tshe she œ te kœwu œrœ kœ tœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>26</sup> Yé Yisu za awa fœ she kœgu ga ndœ ye kashe ngbœlœ lakpi nene.

*Petro gbara ngbewo adœke Yisu  
kœdœ Masiya*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 16.13-20; Luk 9.18-21)*

<sup>27</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye na ga lœ a'eara ogo á sœ dji indiri Sezaré, ogo gbozu Filipino. Tshe yu endje tœ awa adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa má adœke œmœ kœdœ dœ?»

<sup>28</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Azu pa adœke œbœ kœdœ Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu, anga endje adœke œbœ kœdœ Eliya; anga udu endje pa œnœ endje adœke œbœ kœdœ ong-boro anga ayi kœgbara o'o.»

<sup>29</sup> Atamœ œmœ, 'e gbe má œnœ 'e adœke œmœ kœdœ má œnœ mœ uzu dœ? A Petro gi fœ she adœke: «Œbœ kœdœ Masiya.»

<sup>30</sup> Yisu va tshelœ utu endje lœ ubunœ adœke endje papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene.

*Yisu gbara o'o kuzu dœ pe kœshe  
nœ ye*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 16.21-28; Luk 9.22-27)*

<sup>31</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Gbolo nœ uzu œ wu oyo waa. Agbœ Ayuda, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba ndje dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œ yindœ ye nene, endje wo she yeka manda olo votœ á tshe she lœ akuzu.»

<sup>32</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'onœ o'ara o'ara yeka á Petro dji ata á e she ga indirinœ á kœ she adœke tshe katœ kœpa o'o atamœ ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yisu fatœ ye œ tondœ ayambarœ nœ ye, œ ngá fœ Petro adœke: «Gitœ zœ tœ mœ, Satana! Gbetshelœ nœ zœ lili dœ œnœ Ndjaba bale nene, kashe œnœ azuzu.»

*Kœna manda Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 16.24-28; Luk 9.23-27*)

<sup>34</sup> Manda nœ kɔ, Yisu e azu para dœ pe ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ ye tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye, œ za kurushi nœ ye yeka á kœna manda mœ.

<sup>35</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe sœ dœ ogo kœsœ dœ soro œ tshu ye; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœrœ mœ œdœ ndje mbœrœ ʒtshɔ O'o, œshe dá sœ dœ soro.

<sup>36</sup> Œdœ uzu kœgbɔ œrœ tshapashɔ sœke kɔkɔ, œ sœ dœ she kotoo ʒata á soro ye ndi a?

<sup>37</sup> Œrœ gadœ dá tshe yapa dœ soro ye asœmœ a?

<sup>38</sup> Œdœ uzu kœmbœrœ tshula mbœrœ mœ dœ pe mbœrœ o'o nœ mœ ʒa utshu azu nœ tshakpesheke á endje dœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yé á zazatœ endje fœ Ndjaba nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœ tshula ye ndje dœ ɔɔ á tshe kwatœ ye lœ mokɔ nœ Abanœ awa bale dœ ayerœ andjelu.»

## 9

<sup>1</sup> Yisu kpa mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke anga azunœ asœke œ tshu nene utshu kœwu Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba kœna dœ gbɔgbɔ.»

*Yisu fatœ ye dœ ala ayambarœ nœ ye*

(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.1-13; Luk 9.28-36*)

<sup>2</sup> Manda butshɔ mindu dœ bale, Yisu za Petro, Jake œdœ pe Yowane œ ɔ dœ endje ga pa egerœ kaga. ʒa zœ, tshe fatœ ye dœ ala endje.

<sup>3</sup> Lœba nœ ye wuta tœ imbinœ urrr, uzu bale pa œshɔ á tshe li kœdjutɔ lœba ye adœke œ guru atamœ gugu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Eliya œdœ Moyize wuta ga utshu endje, œ ka á sœ kœpa tshama endje dœ Yisu.

<sup>5</sup> Petro pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, œ ga waa adœke a lœpe kpœke! A mɔ anda tande votɔ: Bale fœ ʒœ, bale fœ Moyize yé udunœ bale ndje fœ Eliya.»

<sup>6</sup> Kashe tshe wuwu lima sœ o'o á tshe sœ kœpa tœnœ nene, awa li lima tœ ye dœ anganœ kɔkɔ asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ondoro jerœ ga pa endje. Ko pe lœ ondonœ, tshama uzu wu adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa; 'e dji she.»

<sup>8</sup> Pe kpœtœmœ, ayambarœ nœ ye mesho djikpata tœ endje, œ wuwu uzu bale nene kolœ Yisu kuti ye ga ndœ endje.

<sup>9</sup> ʒata endje sœ lima kœjerœ kaga, Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje papandœ œrœ kɔ á endje wu fœ uzu bale nene, œrrr Gbolo nœ uzu kœshe bala lœ akuzu yeka á endje kœmindœ nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Endje gbɔndœ o'onœ ga lœsu endje, kashe endje tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke: «Ádá o'o nœ kœshe lœ akuzu kœdœ gadœ ma a?»

<sup>11</sup> Yé ayambarœ nœ ye yu she: «Mbœrœ gadœ á aayi kœyisœ awa akwa pa lima adœke Eliya œ na utshunœ yekane a?»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu gi o'o fœ endje adœke: «Adjapu, Eliya œ na utshunœ mbœrœ kœguma œrœ kɔkɔ. Ka mbœrœ gadœ á o'o ama Ndjaba pa liya adœke Gbolo nœ uzu œ wu oyo yé azu œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ she a?»

<sup>13</sup> Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, Eliya na, yé azu mbœrœ fœ she œneke kɔ á endje yi lima ndœ nœ kœli dœ œneke á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ ye.»

*Yisu shé gbolo á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri*

(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.14-21; Luk 9.37-43*)

<sup>14</sup> ʒɔnœ á Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye votɔ gu ga ndœ udu endje, endje wu azu ndjoro djanga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á ndje ngbɔtœ endje ga tœnœ yeka á lœ kœshara o'o ugurutœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Azunœ wu Yisu, lœsu endje tshi perea yé endje kpa kœbala she.

<sup>16</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «O'o gadœ da 'e lœ kœsharatœ 'e dœ ayambarœnœ lœ kumu nœ a?»

17 Anga uzu bale læ ugurutœ azunœ gi o'o fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, mœ na dœ gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ fœ 6œ. Tshœ sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye á mbœrœ adœke tshœ papa o'o nene.

18 Tœ osho kœ á ekpe ishirinœ œ za gbolonœ, tshœ za she vesho, furutsha œ wuta putu putu læ ama ye, tshœ zi tshelœ daji ye ngara ngara yeka á gbœ kwa kwa kwa ga tœnœ. Mœ yu ayambarœ nœ zœ adœke endje gœrœ ekpe ishirinœ pa ye yeka á endje lili kœgœrœ she nene asœmœ.»

19 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «E'e! 'E sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba nene a? A læpe dœ 'e kpœke manda olo koto o? 'E yindœ nœ adœke mœ ru lsu mœ mbœrœ 'e manda olo koto o? 'E na dœ gbolonœ fœ mœ.»

20 Á endje za she na tœnœ fœ she. Ekpe ishirinœ wu Yisu œ tetœ kœyaka gbolonœ tœ œgbœnœ. Gbolonœ te ga ati, œ vwiritœ ye nguru nguru læ œshœ dœ furutsha læ ama ye putu putu.

21 Yisu yu abanœ adœke: «Ekpe ishirinœ mbœrœtœ ye manda ungu koto o?» Abanœ gi fœ she adœke: «Pe læ gbolo ye.

22 Ekpe ishirinœ sœ kœgeta she kpala kpala ga tawo, ga langu adœke tshœ tshu ye. Kashe wu oyo 'a, œ mbœrœ œneke á li dœ 6œ.»

23 Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Á kœli dœ mœ a? Ɔrœ kœ li kœmbœrœtœ endje fœ uzu tsheneke á tshœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba.»

24 Pe kpœtœmœ, aba gbolonœ sá rawa adœke: «Mœ sœ dœ kœyindœrœnœ ataa, mbœrœ adœke mœ katœ sharapu!»

25 Yisu wu azu kœna ndjoro ga ndœ endje œ nga fœ ekpe ishiri adœke: «Ɔ6œ dœ ekpe ishiri á 6œ mbœrœ adœke gbolo asœke papa o'o nene, œ djidji o'o nene, mœ vwa 6œ: Wuta læ ye, yé kpa kwakwatœ zœ ndœ ye nene!»

26 Ekpe ishirinœ ve rawa, œ gaga gbolo dœ œgbœnœ á wuta. Gbolo yœrœtshelœtœ ye œ wuta 6ata uzu á

tshœ tshutshu. Ukpulu azu á ndje sœ lima tœ œsœnœ pa adœke: «Tshœ tshu ye.»

27 Kashe Yisu za kane ye, œ ti she ga lafo yé tshœ ka dœ ada ye.

28 Yisu li ga sœnda yé ayambarœ nœ ye yu she adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ yekane 'a lili má œnœ 'a kœgœrœ ekpe ishirinœ sœmœ nene a?»

29 Yé Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Kolœ avwala dá li tœ kœgœrœ dœ mara ekpe ishirinœ asœke.»

*Yisu kpa pa o'o kuzu œdœ kœshe nœ ye*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.22-23; Luk 9.43-45)*

30 Endje áalafo œ sœ tœ læ ogo Galilayi yé Yisu yiye lima ndœ nœ adœke azu wusœ nœ nene.

31 Mbœrœ tshœ sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Endje ka Gbolo nœ uzu fœ azu adœke ndje wo she yé manda olo votœ tshœ she.»

32 Ayambarœnœ djidji lima tshelœ kata o'onœ nene, yé endje sœ lima dœ awa kœyu she.

*Ɔdœ dá dœ egerœ uzu a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.1-5; Luk 9.46-48)*

33 Endje wuta 6a læ Kaparnawumu, œ li ga sœnda. Yisu yu ayambarœ nœ ye: «O'o gadœ da 'e sœ lima kœvwarandœ nœ na tœnœ tœ ala awa a?»

34 Kashe endje læ ko ko ko, mbœrœ tœ awa, endje sœ lima kœvwarandœ upu adœke œdœ dá dœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ œne kœ a?

35 Yisu sœ ga ati, œ e ayambarœ nœ ye kœkœ ndjokpa dœ bisha yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kœyindœ kœsœ utshunœ, œ li adœke tshœ sœ tœ ndœngœlœnœ. Yé ga panœ, tshœ dœ ayi akwa nœ anganœ.»

36 Tshœ za anga gbolo bale, œ za she tœ ga ugurutœ endje, œ yi kane ye læ okoro ye; œ pa fœ endje adœke:

37 «Uzu á tshœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ aya gbolo mbœrœ i'iri mœ, tshœ za osho kœsœ fœ adja undu mœ. Yé œshe á tshœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ mœ, tshœ zaza oshonœ fœ mœ nene, kashe tshœ za ndje fœ œshe á tshœ vwa mœ.»



*Kœsœ awa bale dœ Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 9.49-50)*

<sup>38</sup> Yowane pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wu anga uzu bale kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri pa uzu dœ i'iri zœ yé 'a kœ she mbœrœ tshe sœsœ kœsœ dœ azœ awa bale nene.»

<sup>39</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E kœkœ she nene! Gbambancœ nene, uzu lili kœembœrœ afá lœ i'iri mœ yé manda nœ œ pa ekpe o'o dœ i'iri mœ nene.

<sup>40</sup> Mbœrœ uzu á tshe kœyiyiangba azœ nene, tshe kœdœ uzu nœ azœ.

<sup>41</sup> Yé uzu kœ á tshe su ungu kœendjoondjo fœ 'e mbœrœ 'e kœdœ azu nœ Kristu, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke; tshe gbœ adja œrœ tshangbancœ.»

*Ærœ á yi azu ga lœ ekperœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.6-9; Luk 17.1-2)*

<sup>42</sup> «Uzu kœ á tshe mbœrœ adœke aya gbolo á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ li ga lœ ekperœ, œ li adœke endje du egerœ badja ga lœ igi ye, œ na dœ œ geta she ga la egerœ ungu.

<sup>43</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke kane zœ za 6œ wvi ga lœ ekperœ, œ li adœke 6œ ta ye. Æ sœ dœ œtshœncœ adœke 6œ li ga lœ soro dœ kane zœ bale tœ œsœncœ adœke 6œ li ga lœ kudu owo dœ kane zœ bibisha. [

<sup>44</sup> Ba zœ, “angœzu kœzi kote azu tshutshu nene, yé owo ruru nene.”]

<sup>45</sup> Ædœ ada zœ kœsœ kœyi 6œ ga lœ ekperœ, vwa ye. Æ sœ dœ œtshœncœ fœ 6œ kœli ga lœ soro dœ ada zœ bale tœ œsœncœ adœke 6œ sœpe dœ tœncœ bibisha œ li ga lœ kudu owo. [

<sup>46</sup> Ba zœ, “angœzu kœzi kote azu tshutshu nene, yé owo ruru nene.”]

<sup>47</sup> Ædœ ala zœ kœsœ kœyi 6œ ga lœ ekperœ, tshagavwa ye. Æ sœ dœ œtshœncœ fœ 6œ kœli ga lœ soro dœ tshakala ala zœ bale tœ œsœncœ adœke 6œ wu oyo dœ tœncœ bibisha lœ kudu owo.

<sup>48</sup> Ba zœ, angœzu á ndje zi œkœ azu tshutshu nene yé owo ruru 6a lima nene.

<sup>49</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje yamba uzu kœ dœ owo 6ata á endje yamba ndje dœngœ kœ dœ ingbiri.

<sup>50</sup> «Ingbiri kœdœ œtshœrœ kashe œ kœtshœtshœ nene, œ kpa dœ ingbiri nene. Á œ kœsœ adœke œtshœ ingbiri ka lœncœ, endje gi ga lœ nœ koto o? Kaka adœke 'e lœ dœ ingbiri lœ œkœ 'e, œ sœ gee ugurutœ 'e dœ anga 'e.»

## 10

*Yisu mi o'o dœ ádá kœndi totœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 19.1-9; Luk 16.18)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu gitœ ye kœero ga lœ ogo yuda 6a kele ungu Yœrdane. Ba zœ, azu ndjoro kpa dji she á tshe sœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje 6ata á tshe sœ 6a lima kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga Afarisayi na ga ndœ ye dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœyu tshelœ ye, yeka á endje yu adœke: «Æ li dœ yakoshe kœvwaratœ ye tœ awoncœ a?»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «O'o gade dá Moyize pa lima fœ 'e a?»

<sup>4</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Moyize za awa nœ kœkatœ ayashe ti. Utshu nœ kœkatœ ye, 6œ su mbeti nœ kœvwaratœ zœ tœ ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Moyize za lima awa o'onœ ascœmœ fœ 'e mbœrœ œgbœ lœsu nœ 'e.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe utshu nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ pa œshœ ascœke, Ndjaba mbœrœ lima yakoshe dœ yashe.

<sup>7</sup> Ádancœ á yakoshe œ katœ abancœ dœ ayincœ ti, á ngbœtœ ye ga tœ œsœncœ dœ awoncœ,

<sup>8</sup> yeka á endje bisha œ wuta uzu bale. Endje kpa sœsœ azu bisha nene kashe uzu bale.

<sup>9</sup> Ataa, œneke á Ndjaba ngbœ6a ga tœncœ, uzu œ ndjœ tshelœncœ nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Kœwuta endje 6a scœnda, ayambarœ nœ ye kpa yu she tœ o'onœ má ascœmœ.

<sup>11</sup> Á tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kœ á tshe katœ awoncœ ti á kpa to anga angbi yashe, tshe mbœrœ angba budu ga tœ ayendœ nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> Æ kœsœ ndje adœke yashe kœkatœ akœncœ á kpa kœi anga angbi yakoshe, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ angba budu.»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa agbolo*  
(*Wu ba tõe Mat 19.13-15; Luk 18.15-17*)

<sup>13</sup> Azu na dõe agbolo fõe Yisu adõeke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje yeka ayambarõe nõe ye sõe lima kõegeta endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kõewu atamõe, õe za ókó fõe Yisu yé tshe pa fõe ayambarõe nõe ye adõeke: «'E katõe agbolo endje na ga ndõe mõe, 'e kókó endje nene mbõerõe Ogo gbozu nõe Ndjaba sõe mbõerõe azu á ndje lõe bõta endje.

<sup>15</sup> Mõe sõe kõepa fõe 'e dõe adjapu adõeke, õedõe uzu kõeza osho kõesõe mbõerõe Ogo gbozu nõe Ndjaba bõta gbolo nene, tshe li ga zõe nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Á Yisu djendõe endje ga tõe igi ye á to kane ye ga pa endje.

*Ayi kõegebõrõe waa na ga ndõe Yisu*  
(*Wu ba tõe Mat 19.16-30; Luk 18.18-30*)

<sup>17</sup> Bõta Yisu sõe lima kõero tõe awa, anga uzu kpa õe gote ga tshakudu ye, õe yu she adõeke: «õtshõ ayi kõeysisõerõe, õe li adõeke mõe mbõerõe gade á kõegebõ soro neke á kaka nene a?»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu pa fõe she adõeke: «Mbõerõe gade á bõe e mõe õtshõ uzu a? õtshõ uzu bale gugu nene kolõe Ndjaba tsheba-bale kuti ye.

<sup>19</sup> Bõe wusõe awa o'o adõeke: «Wowo uzu nene, papara awo uzu nene, zizi angba nene, wawa o'o dõe wala ga pa uzu nene, mbõembõerõe ngbindirõe fõe uzu nene, lisõe aba zõe dõe ayi zõe.»

<sup>20</sup> Uzunõe gi fõe she adõeke: «Ayi kõeysisõerõe, mõe sõe kõeembõerõetõe mõe lindõe nõe kõ pe tõe gbolo mõe.»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu shokõ she, yé dõe ala nõe ayo, õe pa fõe she adõeke: «Õe sõepe õerõe bale, gu õe ka õerõe nõe zõe para kókó, õe kurutshelõe ngendjanõe kókó tõe aayi oyo á kõegebõ kõegebõrõe bõ lafo. Manda nõe, fatõe zõe õe na manda mõe.»

<sup>22</sup> Manda o'onõe ascemõe, tshe sõe ko ko ko yé õe gu dõe oyo tõe ye, mbõerõe tshe sõe lima dõe õerõe waa.

<sup>23</sup> Yisu mesho djitõe ye õe pa fõe ayambarõe nõe ye adõeke: «Õe sõe tõe õgbõnõe bala tõe aayi kõegebõrõe tõe kõeli ga lõe Ogo gbozu nõe Ndjaba!»

<sup>24</sup> O'onõe ndjingivwi ayambarõe nõe ye. Yé Yisu kõepa pa fõe endje adõeke: «Agbolo nõe mõe, Kõeli ga lõe Ogo gbozu nõe Ndjaba gbõõgbõ.

<sup>25</sup> Õe gbõõgbõ adõeke agea bõta shamo li tõe lõe ogoro imbili. Kashe õe kpa gbõ kõerosõe nõe tõe ayi kõegebõrõe adõeke tshe li ga lõe Ogo gbozu nõe Ndjaba.»

<sup>26</sup> Uvuru endje i gara lõe nõe, á endje tetõe kõeýutõe endje ugurutõe endje adõeke: «Atamõe, uzu dõe dá li kõeshe tõe nõe a?»

<sup>27</sup> Yisu tondõe endje, õe pa adõeke: «Bõ tõe azu, õe li nene; kashe tõe Ndjaba, õerõe kõ õe li ye. Gbambõnõe nene, Ndjaba li kõeembõerõe õerõe kókó.»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Petro pa fõe she adõeke: «Wu kane, a katõe õerõe nõe 'a ti kõ, á na manda zõe.»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi fõe she adõeke: «Mõe pa fõe 'e dõe adjapu adõeke, õe kõesõe adõeke uzu katõe anda nõe ye, dõe ndje aayanõe, ayingõnõe, ayinõe, abanõe, agbolo nõe ye, kindi nõe ye ti mbõerõe upu nõe mõe ndje dõe pe mbõerõe upu õtshõ O'o,

<sup>30</sup> dõe oshonõe ascõeke, tshe gbõ anga anda, aya, ayingõ, ayi, agbolo, kindi õedõe ndje õerõe kanga; yeka dõe oshonõe á na manda nõe, á tshe gbõ soro neke á ka nene.

<sup>31</sup> Azu ndjoro á ndje sõe utshunõe, endje sõe bala tõe ndõngõlõnõe, yé endje nõe ndõngõlõnõe õe te bala azunõe tshatshu nõe.»

*Yisu pa votõ o'o kuzu dõe pe kõeshe nõe ye*

(*Wu ba tõe Mat 20.17-19; Luk 18.31-34*)

<sup>32</sup> Yisu dõe ayambarõe nõe ye sõe lima tõe awa kõeõ gu tõe nõe ga lõe Yerusalem. Yisu te lima utshu endje, yé awa li lima tõe azunõe á ndje lõe lima kõena manda ye, lõsu endje sõe lima ga lafo. Yisu kpa ko ayambarõe nõe ye ndjokpa dõe bisha ga indiri tõe ye, á tetõe kõepa o'o tõe upu õerõe a yindõe kõeembõerõetõe ye fõe endje atake:

<sup>33</sup> «'E wu, a õ kõ bõ lõe Yerusalem. Endje ka Gbolo nõe uzu fõe agbozu

tshapa anganga Ndjaba ndje dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa. Endje wa agbɔ ngbanga ga pa ye adœke endje wo she, yé œ za she fœ angbīi azu.

<sup>34</sup> Endje mɔ she, œ tu ngusha ga tœ ye, œ sɔ she dœ ndjapa, œ wo she, yeka manda olo votɔ á tshe she lœ akuzu.»

*Kœyɔndœrœ nœ Ajake dœ Yowane*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.20-28; Luk 22.25-27)

<sup>35</sup> Ajake dœ Yowane, agbolo nœ Zebedayi, na ga ndœ Yisu, œ yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 6œ mbœrœ œrœ neke á a yu 6œ toœnœ fœ 'a.»

<sup>36</sup> Á Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «Ærœ gadœ dá 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ fœ 'e a?»

<sup>37</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Æ kœsœ adœke 6œ sœ kœsœ lœ mokɔ nœ zœ, za awa fœ 'a kœsœ ga indiri tœ zœ, anga uzu bale ga pa kuni zœ, yé anga ga pa gele.»

<sup>38</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E wuwusœ œrœnœ a 'e esho ndœ nœ asœke nene. Adja 'e li kœndjo yashi kanganœ á mœ ndjo bala ye a? 'E li ndje kœgbɔ batisimunœ á mœ gbɔ bala ye a?»

<sup>39</sup> Yé endje gi fœ she adœke: «A li dœ toœnœ ye.» A Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Kpœtœpu, 'e ndjo yashi kanganœ á mœ ndjo ye, yé 'e gbɔ batisimu á mœ gbɔ ye.

<sup>40</sup> Kashe tœ kœza awa fœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ too ga pa gele mœ, ascœmœ wuwu mœ nene. Mbœrœ toœnœ kœdœ osho á sœ fœ endjeneke má Ndjaba guma fœ endje.»

<sup>41</sup> Udu ayambarœnœ ndjokpa dji o'onœ atamœ œ tetœ kœso ókó ga tœ Ajake dœ Yowane.

<sup>42</sup> Yisu e endje para kɔkɔ œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ adœke agbozugo yindœ nœ adœke azu lœpe kolœ tshakudu tshagbozu nœ endje. Yé agboro azu yi ndje ndœ kœma kolœ gbɔgbɔ endje ga pa aaya azu.

<sup>43</sup> Æneke sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ guru tœ 'e nene. Kashe, œ kœsœ

adœke uzu gbe kœsœ tœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ 'e, œ li adœke tshe fatœ ye tœ ayi akwa nœ 'e.

<sup>44</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke anga uzu ugu-rutœ 'e yindœ kœsœ utshunœ, œ li adœke tshe dœ kanga nœ 'e para kɔkɔ.

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœ Gbolo nœ uzu nana adœke azu mbœrœ akwa fœ she nene, kashe tshe na tœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ azu dœ pe ndje kœzatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœshe ukpu azu.»

*Yisu shé Bartime, ayibula*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.29-34; Luk 18.35-43)

<sup>46</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye wuta 6a lœ Yeriko. Bata á endje sœ kœwuta awa bale dœ azu ndjoro, anga ayibula á 'iri ye kœdœ Bartime, gbolo nœ Time, sœ lima indiri awa tœ kœyɔndœ œrœ.

<sup>47</sup> Tœ kœdji adœke Yisu uzu Nazarete dœke, tshe tetœ kœ'e osho: «Yisu, Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ!»

<sup>48</sup> Azu ndjoro rá she adœke tshe sœ koko, á tshe kpa tá tshandœ rawanœ dœ agbɔnœ adœke: «Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ!»

<sup>49</sup> Yisu ka yé œ pa adœke: «'E e she fœ mœ.» Endje e ayibula scœmœ œ pa fœ she adœke: «Indji zœ ga waa, áalafo, tshe sœ kœ'e 6œ.»

<sup>50</sup> Tshe za yɔgbɔdɔ lœba nœ ye vwi ga ati, œ su gbuu á na ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>51</sup> Yisu yu she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ gadœ fœ 6œ a?» Ayibula gi fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, kolœnœ adœke mœ kpa wu osho.»

<sup>52</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Gu zœ, kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye.» Trale tshe wu osho œ te ndje tœ kœna manda Yisu.

## 11

*Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.1-11; Luk 9.28-40; Yow 12.12-16)

<sup>1</sup> Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndo dœ Yerusaleme, ndo dœ tshalakpi Bete-faje œdœ Betani, gu ndœ kaga ɔyɔ Olive. Tshe vwa anga ayambarœ nœ ye bisha adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «'E na 6a lakpi á sœ 6a utshu 'e 6a 'e asœmœ. 'E kœwuta 6a zœ, 'e wu aya ane á endje du she kpœtœmœ, á uzu bale ɔɔ damba ga pa ye nene. 'E vvara she œ gu dœ she ga mœ.

<sup>3</sup> Ɔdœ uzu kœyu 'e adœke: “Mbœrœ gadé á 'e mbœrœ œrœ ata a?” E gi o'o fœ she adœke: “Gbozu da gbe dœ she yé tshe gi kane ye tœ ye fœ 'e katsha.”»

<sup>4</sup> Endje ro œ gbɔ aya ane á endje du she 6a shu 6a lœ bingi ndo dœ manda ga indiri ala awa á endje vvara she.

<sup>5</sup> Anga azunœ á endje lœ lima lœ bingiœ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ɔrœ gadé dá 'e mbœrœ ataa a? Mbœrœ gadé a 'e sœ kœvvara aya anenœ a?»

<sup>6</sup> Endje gi o'o kolœ 6ata á Yisu mi má ndœ nœ fœ ndje, yé endje za awa fœ endje kœgu dœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Endje gu dœ aya ane sœmœ fœ Yisu, œ gbara ala lœba nœ endje ga pa ye yeka á Yisu ɔ á sœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>8</sup> Azu ndjoro saka ndje lœba nœ endje ga tœ ala awa, anga endje ko kako ɔɔ á ndje de 6a lœ kindi.

<sup>9</sup> Azu neke á ndje lœ lima utshunœ dœ pe endjeneke á endje lœ manda ye lœ lima kœpa adœke: «Ozana! Ndjaba gbœndœ tsheneke á tshe na dœ i'iri ye!

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba gbœndœ akwa gbozunœ á na asœke, Ogo gbozu nœ aba azœ dœ Davidi! Ozana fœ Ndjaba 6a lafo!»

<sup>11</sup> Yisu li lima ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé œ na ga lœ anda Tepelo. Manda kœwu osho kœkœ indiri tœ ye, tshe wuta awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha tœ kœgu ga lœ Betani mbœrœ ɔɔ ro ye.

### *Yisu darandœ ɔɔ fige*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.18-19)*

<sup>12</sup> Osho kœɔ lima pa nœ, lœkœ adœke endje wuta ga lœ Betani, ogo mi Yisu.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe wu ɔɔ fige lœ ingirinoœ dœ kakonœ toœnœ, œ na kœpara tshelœnœ adœke œne gbɔ ete anga elenœ zœ. Kœndo she dœ toœnœ, tshe wu kolœ kakonœ mbœrœ œ dœdœ lima olo kœle figenœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Yisu darandœ ɔɔ figenœ á pa adœke: «Adja uzu kpa zi ele zœ nene.»

Yé ayambarœ nœ ye dji lima o'o nœ ye.

### *Yisu gœɔ ayi kœka œrœ lœ Tepelo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.10-17; Luk 19.45-48; Yow 2.13-16)*

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ endje na ga lœ Yerusaleme. Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo œ tetœ kœgœɔ azu á ndje sœ lima kœka œrœ nœ endje dœ pe endjeneke á ndje sœ lima kœyœ œrœ kpaa ga ushu. Tshe iwwi ndaba nœ azu kœyapa ngendja, œ geta ngande nœ ayi kœka ambepa.

<sup>16</sup> Yisu vwaratœ ye adœke, uzu bale vwavwanga dœ gbarœ nœ ye to sœnda Tepelonœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshe tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje adœke: «'E wuwusœ nœ nene a? Endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Anda nœ mœ kœdœ anda kœza avwala mbœrœ azu lœ ogo kœkœ.” Kashe 'e fa tœ wutu nœ aayi angba!»

<sup>18</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabœ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ dji ataa, œ tetœ kœpara awa tœ kœwo she. Kashe endje sœ lima kœkpa awa ye mbœrœ kœyisœœrœ nœ ye gbɔ lima osho tœ lœsu azu ndjoro.

<sup>19</sup> Dœ kidala, Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye wuta lakpiœ ye.

### *Kœyindœrœ œdœ avwala*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.20-22)*

<sup>20</sup> Kpa kœvwanga endje dœ tshamazi, endje wu adœke ɔɔ fige ɔɔ kpa ga tœ eshenœ.

<sup>21</sup> Ɔndœ o'onœ libi te lœ Petro, tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœœrœ, wu kane, ɔɔ figenœ á 6œ dara libi ndœ nœ ɔɔ ye.»

<sup>22</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke œ kœsœ adœke uzu pa fœ kaganœ asœke adœke: “Gitœ zœ kpœke yé œ te ga la kota”, á tshe kœsœœ dœ sharapu tœ lœsu ye nene, á sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke o'onœ á œne pa œ mbœrœœtœ endje ye, œ mbœrœœtœ endje fœ she tako.

24 Ádánœ á mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Æneke kœ á 'e e osho ndœ nœ lœ avwala 6a ndœ Ndjaba, 'e yindœ nœ adœke 'e gbœ kœ, Ndjaba œ to fœ 'e.

25 Æ kœsœ adœke 'e ka kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, á 'e kœsœ dœ o'o tœ lœsu 'e ga tœ anga uzu, 'e djerœndœ nœ yeka á Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e. [

26 Kashe œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ anga 'e nene, Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo œ djerœ ndje ndœ ekperœ á 'e mbœrœ nene.]»

*Tshagbozu nœ Yisu to kpœta?*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.23-27; Luk 20.1-8)

27 Endje kpa kwa ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé dœ lœndœ á Yisu sœ kœro ga lœ Tepelo, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ pe agbœ Ayuda na ga ndœ ye,

28 á yu she adœke: «Bœ gbœ awa kœmbœrœ akwa nœ zœ asœke kpœta a? Uzu dœ ndje dá za awa kœmbœrœ akwa ataa fœ 6œ a?»

29 Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ o'o bale, œ kœsœ adœke 'e gi o'o fœ mœ gbá yekane á mœ kœyisœ osho á mœ gbœ awa kœmbœrœ dœ œrœncœ asœ kœ fœ 'e.

30 Ædœ dá vwa lima Yowane kœza batisimu fœ azu a? Æ dœ lima Ndjaba too azu? 'E gi o'o fœ mœ.»

31 Yé endje tetœ kœfa o'o ugurutoe ndje adœke: «Æ kœsœ adœke a gi fœ she atake: “Ndjaba dá vwa lima she”, tshe yu azœ adœke mbœrœ gade a yi yi lima ndœ o'o ama ye nene a?

32 Æ kpa kœsœ adœke a gi adœke: “Azu dá vwa lima she”, œ li ndje nene.» Gbambœ nene, endje sœ lima kœkpa awa azu mbœrœ azu kœ wu lima scœncœ adœke Yowane kœdœ lima adja ayi kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba kpœtœpu.

33 Yeka á endje gi fœ Yisu adœke: «A wuwusœ nœ nene.»

Á Yisu kœgi fœ endje ndje adœke: «Æmœ ndje awa bale, mœ yi ndje sœ uzu á tshe za awa nœ kœmbœrœ œrœncœ asœke kœ fœ 'e nene.»

## 12

*Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœdjo kindi*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.33-46; Luk 20.9-19)

1 Yisu kpa tetœ kœpa o'o fœ endje lœ ndœma toro adœke: «Anga uzu bale djo lima kindi nœ ye, œ shi ada vinu. Tshe tœ gbadjadja dji tœncœ tshakpata, œ dji kudu mbœrœ kœpu dœ ele vinunœ; œ mœ ingiri anda gbara ga lafo á kœsœ tshakudunœ yeka á kœmesho pa vinunœ. Manda nœ, tshe guma o'o ugurutoe ye dœ azu kœmbœrœ akwa kindinœ, œ na ana.

2 Ælœ kœkœ ele vinunœ li, yé tshe vwa anga ayi akwa nœ ye fœ endjeneke á endje lœ 6a lœ kindinœ adœke endje vwa œsœ œncœ œne ele vinunœ fœ œne.

3 Endje za she œ 6i she kœrœnœ kœrœnœ, œ gi she tshakane ye gbambœ.

4 Tshe kpa vwa anga angbi ayi akwa fœ endje, endje 6i œkœrœ tsheneke mœ, œ gu she ga panœ.

5 Tshe vwa votœ uzu fœ endje, yé endje wo tsheneke mœ. Ayengœ kindi kpa vwa anga azu ndjoro, endje 6i anga aayi avwanœ á tshe vwa endje ascœmœ, œ wo anga endje œ wo.

6 Ayengœ kindinœ scœpe dœ uzu tshebabale, kolœ gbolo nœ ye á tshe yindœ ye waa. Tshe vwa she fœ endje tœ ndœngœlœncœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke: “Endje kpa ndara ete awa gbolo nœ mœ ye.”

7 Ælœ á endje wu gbolo nœ ye kœna ga ndœ endje, endje guma o'o lœ oporo tœ endje adœke: “E wu, gbolonœ á tshe scœpe dœ kindinœ manda aba nœ dœke. A wo she yeka á kindinœ kœte œncœ azœ!”

8 Endje za she œ wo she, œ za oko ye vwi zara ga ushu lœ kindinœ.

9 «Ata ayengœ kindinœ œ mbœrœ gade? Tshe na œ wo aayi akwa kindinœ kœkœ yé œ kpa za akwanœ fœ anga angbi aayi akwa.

10 Damba 'e didi o'onœ asœke ala buku nœ Ndjaba nene a? Endje su adœke:

“Badja á ayi kœmœ anda za vwi'i,

oetœnce dá wuta badja á anda œ shi mboerœ tœnce.

11 Gbozu Ndjaba dá mboerœ akwa nœ ascœmœ:

Yé a wu, œ ga tœ ala azœ waa!”»

12 Agbozu ayuda para awa tœ kœza she ga lœ kánga manda o'o ama ye ascœmœ mboerœ endje wu lima scœnce adœeke tshe pa o'onœ tœ œne. Yé kœwu adœeke azu ngba lima waa, endje ka lima tœ ye, á guda ye.

*Kœyo lapo nœ Sezare*

(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.15-22; Luk 20.20-26)

13 Manda nœ, endje vwa anga Afarisayi dœ pe azu nœ Erode fœ Yisu, mboerœ á endje kœgbœ she manda ndœma ye.

14 Endje na œ yu she adœeke: «Ayi kœyisœerœ, 'a wusœ nœ adœeke 6œ scœ kœpa okporo o'o, 6œ scœscœ ndje kœkatœ zœ ti fœ uzu adœeke tshe li ga lœ zœ dœ ekpe o'o nene. Bœ kpakpa awa uzu nene, œ wuwu ndje tshatshu uzu nene, kashe 6œ scœ kœyisœ adja awa Ndjaba. Yé pa fœ 'a kane, œ li adœeke azu yo lapo nœ Sezare a? A yo too a yo nene?»

15 Bata Yisu wu lima scœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, tshe pa fœ endje adœeke: «Mboerœ gade á 'e yu tshelœma mœ a? 'E na dœ anga ngendjancœ gamœ dœ a wu kane»

16 Endje na dœ angancœ bale. Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «Tshatshu uzuncœ ascœke dœ pe i'iri ye á ndje su ascœke kœdœ œncœ dœ?» Endje gi fœ she adœeke: «œncœ Sezare.»

17 Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «'E gi œrcœ nœ Sezare fœ Sezare, œncœ Ndjaba kœdœ œncœ Ndjaba.» Endje ka tshikingi mboerœ o'onœ á tshe gi fœ endje.

*Asadukayi yu Yisu tœ upu nœ kœshe lœ akuzu*

(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.23-33; Luk 20.27-38)

18 Anga Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu. Endje pa œncœ endje adœeke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene. Á yu lima Yisu atake:

19 «Ayi kœyisœerœ, Moyize su liya mbeti fœ 'a adœeke: œdœ uzu kœscœ dœ ayancœ á tshe kœeto yashe á endje kœzuzu gbolo dœ she nene, á tshe kœtshu, œ li adœeke tshe to koya manda ayancœ mboerœ á tshe kœzu gbolo lœ œscœ ayancœ á tshe tshu ascœmœ.

20 Mboerœ tœnce ataa, anga ayazu mindu dœ bisha (7) lœ ayizu bale. Eyancœ za yashe, œ zuzu uzu dœ she nene yé œ tshu ye.

21 Bishancœ to yashencœ manda ye, œ zuzu uzu dœ she nene, œ tshu ndje ye. Votancœ awa bale.

22 Ugurutœ endje mindu dœ bisha á ndje to yashe scœmœ, anga bale zuzu gbolo dœ she nene. Yé manda nœ kœ, yashencœ za awa œ tshu ndje ye.

23 Ataa, dœ olo nœ kœshe lœ akuzu, yashencœ œ dœ awo dœ, mboerœ endje mindu dœ bisha kœ to lima she tœ awo endje yema a!»

24 Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «Koto á œndœ tœ 'e œ ro 'e ata a? Ádancœ kœdœ adœeke 'e wuwusœ buku nœ Ndjaba dœ pe gbœgbœ ye nene.

25 Ōlœ kœshe lœ akuzu, azu œ totœ endje nene kashe endje lœ 6ata aandjelu 6a lafo.

26 Á kœdœ tœ o'o nœ kœshe lœ akuzu, 'e didi ala mbeti nœ Moyize tœ o'o á Ndjaba pa lima fœ she ala owo á scœ lima kœtshi lœ œyo nene a? Ndjaba pa lima fœ Moyize adœeke: «œmœ kœdœ Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo.»

27 Tshe dœdœé Ndjaba nœ akuzu nene, tshe kœdœ Ndjaba nœ azu á ndje scœ dœ soro. 'E lœ adja lœ djingili.»

*Upu gade da ropa angancœ kœkœ a?*

(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.34-40; Luk 10.25-28; Luk 20.39-40)

28 Anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa dji endje kœvwarandœ o'onœ ataa, œ wu adœeke Yisu gi adja o'o fœ Asadukayincœ. Á gitœ ye ndoo dœ Yisu á yu she adœeke: «Awa o'o gade dá ropa angancœ lœ awa akwa a?»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Alinœ koedœ: Azu Israyele, 'e dji kane, Gbozu, Ndjaba noœ azœ sœ tshebabale.

<sup>30</sup> Yindœ Gbozu Ndjaba noœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale, dœ ishiri zœ kœ, dœ gbetshelœ noœ zœ kœ dœ pe gbœgbœ zœ kœ.

<sup>31</sup> Bisha awa o'o dœke: Yindœ yanga zœ bœta bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ. Anga upu á ro œeneke bisha gugu nene.»

<sup>32</sup> Ayi kœyisœ awa akwa pa fœ she adœke: «Adjapu, ayi kœyisœœœ, bœ pa okporo o'o, Ndjaba sœ tshebabale yé anga bœta she gugu nene.

<sup>33</sup> Yé kœyindœ ye dœ lœsu zœ bale, dœ kœwusœœœ noœ zœ kœ, dœ gbœgbœ zœ kœ œdœ ndje kœyindœ yanga zœ bœta á bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ, ropa kœsho agea pa wopa fœ Ndjaba œdœ tokóró kœ.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu wu adœke tshe gi o'o tœ uzu noœ kœwusœœœ, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ ndo tœ kœte uzu Ogo gbozu noœ Ndjaba.» Anga uzu bale á tshe kpa yu she dœ o'o gugu nene.

### *Masiya œdœ Davidi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.41-46; Luk 20.41-44)*

<sup>35</sup> Ŭbœnoœ á Yisu sœ lima tœ kœyisœ œœœ 6a lœ Tepelo, tshe yu adœke: «œ mbœœœ kotoo á aayi kœyisœ awa akwa pa adœke Masiya koedœ gbolo noœ Davidi a?

<sup>36</sup> Ŭtshœ Ishiri mbœœœ akwa lœ Davidi, yé tshe pa tœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: «Gbozu Ndjaba mindœ noœ fœ Gbozu noœ mœ adœke:

Sœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ œœœ mœ kœœœ ayingba zœ gatshakudu ada zœ yekane.»

<sup>37</sup> Davidi dœ tœ ye e she Gbozu yé mbœœœ gadœ á tshe kpa fa gbolo noœ ye a?» Azu ndjoro sœ lima koedji she dœ yanga.

*Yisu pa o'o dœ ádá aayi kœyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.1-12; Luk 20.45-47)*

<sup>38</sup> Lœ kœyisœ œœœ noœ ye, tshe pa lima adœke: «Ala 'e gbœ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa kane: Endje yindœ kœyisœtœ endje kœero dœ yœgbœdœ

lœba tœ ala azu yeka á 'e kœebala endje lœ ukpulu azu.

<sup>39</sup> Endje yindœ kœsœ lœ ngande á sœ 6a utshunœ lœ sinagoga œdœ pe kœsœ 6a tœ œsœ agboro azu lœ angbo.

<sup>40</sup> Endje u ayashe koya œ ko œœœ tœ endje kœ, endje yindœ kœ'e osho œœœ fœ Ndjaba yeka azu kœegbe adœke œne dá dœ űtshœ azu. Mbœœœ tœœœ ataa, Ndjaba œ wa bala œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ endje.»

### *Tokóró nœ yashe koya*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 21.1-4)*

<sup>41</sup> Yisu sœ ga ati 6a sœnda Tepelo, ga indiri gbarœ tokóró á sœ kœwu mara kœto œœœ noœ azu fœ Ndjaba. Ayi kœgbœ ukpulu œœœ sœ lima kœto egerœ ngendja.

<sup>42</sup> Atamœ yeka anga yashe koya á tshe dœ ayi oyo á akœœœ tshu, na ndje á ko kolœ aya ngendja œœœ ye bibisha va ga lœ gbarœ tokóróœ.

<sup>43</sup> Yé Yisu e ayambarœ noœ ye, œ pa fœ endje: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ okporo o'o adœke yashe koya noœ asœke to œœœ ye kœœœœ azu kœ.

<sup>44</sup> Gbambœœ nene, azu kœ ko ngendja neke á sœsœœ dœ akwa 6a ndœ endje nene, kashe œshe, tshe ko œeneke kœ á tshe sœ dœ tœœœ, á sœ má adœke tshe zi dœ œœœ noœ ye.»

## 13

*Yisu mindœ noœ adœke anda Tepelo œ ndi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.1-3; Luk 21.5-7)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœndœ á Yisu sœ lima kœwuta sœnda Tepelonœ, anga ayambarœ noœ ye pa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœœœ, wu kane! Wu ogboro badjancœ asœ, wu egerœ zamiti andancœ asœ!»

<sup>2</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ wu egerœ andancœ ascœœœ? Anga badjancœ bale œ ka pe lafo nene, endje ndi tshelœœœ para ye.»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu na kœsœœ ga ati 6a pa kaga œyœ Olive kpœ tshatshu Tepelo. Petro, Jake, Yowane œdœ Andere á endje sœ lima kpœœœœœœœ dœ she yu she adœke:

4 «Pa fœ 'a kane. Dœ ɔlɔ gade dá œercœncœ ascœmœ œ mbœercœ má tœ endje a? Yé œercœ gade dá ma má adœeke oloncœ tɔ ye a?»

*Koshe œedœ oyo œ na*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.17-22; Mat 24.4-14; Luk 12.11-12; Luk 21.8-19)*

5 Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «Ala 'e gbɔ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene.

6 Azu ndjoro œ na bala dœ i'iri mœ, yé œ pa adœeke: “œmœ kœdœ Masiya.” Endje fara azu ndjoro.

7 ɔlɔ á 'e kœsœ kœwu koshe lakpi too kœdji o'o nœ koshe zara, awa zaza 'e nene. œ li adœeke œercœ ataa mbœercœtœ endje utshuncœ, kashe œ dœdœé damba kœka tshapashœncœ dœmœ nene.

8 Azu tshelœ ogo bale œ tetœ koshe dœ azu tshelœ anga ogo, yé anga ogo gbozu œ nga ndje koshe dœ anga ogo gbozu. ɔshɔ œ turutœ ye lœ ogo kɔ, yé egerœ ogo œ za osho djigi. œ sœ ngbewo ɓata oyo á yashe œ wu utshu kœzu gbolo nœ ye.»

9 «Kashe ala 'e gbɔ pa undu 'e kane. Endje tɔ bala meza pa 'e, endje ɓi bala 'e kɔ lœ Sinagoga, endje yu ama 'e dœ ala agbozugo dœ pe ndje agboro agbozu mbœercœ mœ, yé 'e pa bala o'o mbœercœ upu nœ mœ fœ endje.

10 Mbœercœ œ sœ adœeke ɔtshɔ O'o wuta ga ndœ azu kɔ lœ ogo utshuncœ adœeke ndœngɔlɔ osho œ ka.

11 Á kœsœ adœeke endje ko 'e na tœncœ ga tœ osho kœwa ngbanga, 'e tɔtɔ lœsu 'e tœ o'o á 'e pa nene. Dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, 'e pa o'o neke á wuta lœ gbetshelœ nœ 'e. Mbœercœ o'onœ toto lœ 'e dœ tœ 'e nene, kashe Ishiri nœ Ndjaba dá to o'onœ fœ 'e.

12 Uzu œ va atɔ ayanœ ndœ kuzu, aba gbolo œ za gbolo nœ ye adœeke endje wo she ye. Agbolo œ gbɔ upu dœ aayi kœzu endje yé œ mbœercœ adœeke endje wo endje ye.

13 Azu kɔ œ yiangba 'e mbœercœ i'iri mœ. Kashe uzu neke á tshe ru lœsu ye œrrr kpa ga tœ kœka oshoncœ, tshe gbɔ soro.»

*ɔlɔ kœwu œercœ kanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.15-25; Luk 21.20-24; 17.23; Luk 21.8)*

14 «Uzu á tshe kœdi mbeti nœ ascœke, tshe gbe dœ tœncœ dœ ɔtshœncœ kane: Á kœsœ adœeke 'e wu ekpe Ayi kœndi œercœ 6a tœ osho á li dœ she kœsœ tœncœ nene, œ li adœeke azu ogo Yuda kpa œ kotœ endje yiwa tœncœ 6a pa kaga.

15 Tsheneke á tshe kœsœ bala 6a pa anda, tshe kpa jercœ ga ati tœ kœrcœ gbarœ nœ ye 6a sœnda yeka á kœkpa dœ tœncœ nene.

16 Tsheneke á tshe kœsœ bala 6a lœ kindi, tshe kpa fatœ ye ndœ kœgu 6a lakpi ndœ kœza lœba nœ ye nene!

17 Egerœ oyo mbœercœ ayashe á ndje lœ bala dœ nguzu œdœ endjeneke á ndje sœ kœko œngɔ ga lœ ama agbolo dœ ɔlœncœ ascœmœ.

18 'E ki fœ Ndjaba adœeke œ mbœercœtœ endje dœ olo kpengba izi\* nene.

19 Mbœercœ dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, azu œ wu bala œercœ kanga œneke á endje wuwu angancœ bale nene kœtotœ ali kœmbœercœ tshapashɔ, dœ lœkɔ á Ndjaba mbœercœ tshalafœ dœ pe tshaati œrrr ga tœ kpesheke nœ ascœke, yé mara neke kpa mbœercœtœ endje nene.

20 œdœ Gbozu kœgbe má lima tœ kœgi átá oloncœ nene, uzu bale œ sœpe má dœ soro nene, kashe mbœercœ endjeneke á tshe ke endje dá tshe gi átá oloncœ ga utshuncœ.

21 «A kœsœ adœeke uzu pa fœ 'e adœeke: “E wu, Masiya dœeke! 'E wu, tshe sœ 6a e!” 'E yiyindœ nœ fœ she nene.

22 Gbambancœ nene, azu á ndje pa adœeke œne kœdœ Masiya dœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala œ wuta bala ndjoro. Endje mbœercœ afá dœ pe ambárá œercœ ndjoro tœ kœgbɔ awa kœbili dœ endjeneke á Ndjaba ke endje.

23 Kashe 'e, ala 'e gbɔ kane! Mœ pandœ nœ kɔ fœ 'e utshuncœ ye.»

\* 13.18 Olo kpengba izi 6a ndœ Ayuda, kœdœ olo á yavuru œ ni waa lœncœ



*Kœna Gbolo nœ uzu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.29-31; Luk 21.25-28*)

<sup>24</sup> «Manda olo kœwu œœ kangancœ ascœmœ, osho œ bu yé ɔlɔ œ tɔ nene,

<sup>25</sup> angerepe œ yo ga ati œdœ œœ nœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ 6a lafo œ turutœ ye.

<sup>26</sup> Yeka á 'e wu Gbolo nœ uzu kœna lœ ondoro dœ gbɔgbɔ djigi œdœ lœ mɔkɔ.

<sup>27</sup> Tshe vwa bala aandjelu nœ ye tœ osho kɔ pa ɔshɔ dœ tshalafɔ ndœ kœngbɔ6a bala endjeneke á Ndjaba ke endje.»

*Ɔyɔ fige yisœ œœ*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.32-36; Luk 21.29-33*)

<sup>28</sup> «'E gbɔ œœ lœ kœyisœ œœ á Ɔyɔ fige œ yisœ nœ kane. Ɔlɔnœ á 'e kœwu kako Ɔyɔ fige á sœ kœyo tœ ganœncœ kɔ, á tafonœ kœwuta, 'e wusœ nœ adœke olo kœlu ngwarœ ndo ye.

<sup>29</sup> Ɖ sœ ndje atamœ fœ 'e, ɔlɔ á 'e kœwu ndje œœ ata kœmbœœœœ endje, 'e wusœ nœ adœke Gbolo nœ uzu ndoo ye, tshe sœ lœ manda 'e.

<sup>30</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa adjapu fœ 'e, azu nœ tshakpesheke, endje ro kɔ nene á œœœœ œ mbœœœœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Tshalafɔ dœ tshapa ɔshɔ œ ro, yé o'o ama mœ œ ro nene.»

*'E lolo nene*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.42; Mat 25.13-15; Luk 12.36-38; 19.12-13*)

<sup>32</sup> Kashe ɔlɔnœ, uzu bale œ wusœ nœ nene, œdœ andjelu 6a lafo, œdœ Gbolo nœ uzu, endje wuwusœ nœ nene, kolœ Aba bale dá wusœ nœ.

<sup>33</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ, yé 'e lolo nene mbœœœ 'e wuwusœ olonœ nene.

<sup>34</sup> Ɖ sœ 6ata anga uzu na ana, á katœ manda gbagba nœ ye ti fœ aayi kœgbɔndœ nœ. Á pa fœ endje adœke endje ko ala endje tœncœ.

<sup>35</sup> 'E ko ala 'e tœncœ mbœœœ 'e wuwusœ ɔlɔ kœgu ayengɔ anda nene, dœ akidala, dœ abutshɔ, lœ iki kœngato too dœ tshamazi,

<sup>36</sup> mbœœœ tshe wuwuta ngbangi œ gbɔ 'e yé 'e sœ tœ olo nene.

<sup>37</sup> O'o á mœ pa fœ 'e, mœ sœ kœpa fœ azu kɔ: 'e lolo nene.»

## 14

*Kœvwarandœ o'o tœ kœza Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.1-5; Luk 22.1-2; Yow 11.47,49,53*)

<sup>1</sup> Ɖ sepe lima olo bisha tœ angbo nœ Pake œdœ pe ndje œœœ mapá neke á susuku nene yeka agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ ndje aayi kœyisœ awa akwa para lima awa adœke œne za Yisu ndœ kœwo she.

<sup>2</sup> Endje pa ugurutœ endje adœke: «A zaza she lœ lɔndɔ angbonœ nene mbœœœ azu œ vwaratœ endje ye.»

*Anga yashe bale su ungu yombo ga lœ kumu Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.6-13; Luk 7.36-38; Yow 12.1-8*)

<sup>3</sup> Yisu sœ lima lœ Betani 6a sœnda nœ ayi boroma Shimu kœzi œœœ, anga yashe bale na dœ ungu yombo nœ ye lœ anga á endje mbœœœ dœ badja albatre. Yombonœ ascœmœ dœ adja narde á amancœ gbɔ dœ pancœ. Tshe kavwa ama angancœ á su yombonœ ga lœ kumu Yisu.

<sup>4</sup> Anga azunœ á ndje lœ lima tœ œœœœ oma dœ ókó á pa lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «Mbœœœ gadœ á tshe ndi ungu yombo nœ ye atamœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Endje za má yombonœ ascœmœ, œ za yɔ œœœ œ gbɔ denari kœropa kama votɔ á kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ ayi oyo!» Tshelœ endje ɔɔɔ gbɔo ga tœ yashœœ ascœmœ.

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu pa adœke: «'E katœ ye yé, mbœœœ gadœ á 'e suku dœ she a? Tshe mbœœœ ɔtshœœ ga tœ mœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ayi oyo, 'e lœ dœ endje ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ yé ɔlɔnœ á lœsu 'e kœyindœ nœ, 'e mbœœœ ɔtshœœ fœ endje zœ. Kashe œœœ, a lœœœpe dœ 'e waa nene.

<sup>8</sup> Ɖœœ á sœ má adœke tshe mbœœœ dá tshe mbœœœ ascœmœ: Tshe sú ungu yombo ga tœ mœ utshu nœ kœshi mœ.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ okporo o'o fœ 'e adœke, osho kɔ á endje pandœ Ɖtshɔ O'o, endje gbe dœ œœœ á yashe sœke mbœœœ ascœ.»

*Yudasi za Yisu yɔ œœœ*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.14-16; Luk 22.3-6*)

10 Yudasi Isikariote, anga bale lœ ayambarœ nœ Yisu ndjokpa dœ bisha, na ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba kœza Yisu yœ œrœ.

11 Kœdji o'onœ ataa, endje sœ dœ yanga œ di mbulu kœkœ ngendja fœ she. Yudasi te lima tœ kœmircœshelœ ye ndœ olo ga dœ dœ œne kœza she fœ endje.

*Ayambarœ nœ Yisu guma rœgo angbo Pake*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.17-19; Luk 22.7-13)*

12 Dœ olo angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene, á endje wo lima aya apata pa angbo Pakenœ. Yeka ayambarœ nœ Yisu yu she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke a na 6ata á kœguma kœzirœ Pakenœ fœ 6œ a?»

13 A tshe vwa anga ayambarœ nœ ye bisha adœke: «'E na 6a lœ egerœ ongbo, 'e gbœtœ 'e dœ anga yakoshe á tshe za lœsú ungu ga lœ kumu ye. 'E te mangba ye

14 yé osho á tshe li ga tœnœ, 'e pa fœ ayengœnœ adœke: “Ayi kœyiscœrœ yu adœke: Osho á mœ zi Pakenœ dœ ayambarœ nœ mœ sœ kœœta a?”

15 Tshe yiscœ anga gbœshœ œneke á sœ tœ egerœnœ 6a lafo dœ œrœ neke á li lœnœ kœkœ, yeka á 'e kœguma kœzirœnœ 6a zœ fœ azœ.»

16 Ayambarœ ro 6a lœ ongbo, œ gbœ œneke kœ á tshe pa má tœnœ fœ endje ascœmœ, yé á endje guma kœzirœ Pakenœ kœœtœmœ.

*Anga yambarœ nœ Yisu œ ka she*  
*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.20-25; Luk 22.14; Yow 13.21-30)*

17 Dœ akidala, tshe yikumu ye dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha.

18 Ɔlœ á endje sœ pa kœzirœ, Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœœpa dœ okporo o'o fœ 'e adœke, anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e á tshe sœ kœzi œrœ dœ mœ kœœtœ œscœnœ œ ka mœ.»

19 Kœdji o'o ataa, œ za oyo tœ lœsu endje, yé endje tetœ kœyu she uzu dœ uzu adœke: «œdœ mœ a?»

20 Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «œdœ anga yanga 'e ugurutœ 'e ndjokpa

dœ bisha, á 'a sœ kœngbœ kane a lœ gbarœ kœzirœ dœ she bale ascœmœ.

21 Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ tshu 6ata á endje sú lima ala buku nœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ ye. Kashe oyo nœ uzu á tshe ka Gbolo nœ uzu fœ angbi azu! œ sœ má dœ œtshœnœ mœœrœ uzunœ adœke adja endje zuzu she nene.»

*Undu œdœ indji Yisu*  
*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.26-29; Luk 22.15-20; 1Ko 11.23-26)*

22 Ɔlœ á ndje sœtœ kœzi œrœ, Yisu za mapa œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshelœnœ, œ ko fœ ayambarœ nœ ye, yé œ pa adœke: «'E ko, ascœ kœdœ undu mœ.»

23 Manda nœ, tshe za ndje yashi, yé manda kœdonga Ndjaba, tshe za fœ endje, á endje kœ ndjo.

24 Yé á tshe mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «Ascœ kœdœ indji mœ, indji á guma ayo ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azu, á tu mœœrœ azu kœ.

25 Mœ sœ kœœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, mœ kpa ndjo vinu nene œerrr lœkœnœ á mœ ndjo bala tafonœ 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

26 Manda kœdonga Ndjaba dœ itshi, endje wuta ndœ kœœ ga pa kaga œyo Olive.

*Yisu gbara fœ Petro adœke tshe 'ea œne*  
*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.30-35; Luk 22.33-34; Yow 13.37-38)*

27 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E'œ kœ 'e katœ mœ ti ye, mœœrœ endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Mœ wo bala ayi kœgbœndœ apata yé apatanœ œ ndjœtshelœtœ endje kpa ye.”

28 Kashe manda kœshe mœ lœ kuzu, mœ na bala utshu 'e ga lœ Galilayi.»

29 Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Ataa azu kœ kœkatœ zœ ti, mœ katœ zœ ti nene.»

30 Á Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke, dœ abutshœnœ ascœke, utshu nœ bisha iki kœngato, 6œ pa adœke 6œ wuwusœ mœ nene awœ votœ.»

31 A Petro kpa pa fœ she adœke: «œ kœli adœke a tshu dœ 6œ, mœ pa bale

nene adœke mœ wuwusœ zœ nene.»  
Yé udu ayambarœncœ pa ndje awa bale.

*Yisu 6a lœ Getesemane*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.36-46; Luk 22.40-46*)

<sup>32</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye wuta 6a lœ anga osho bale á ì'irincœ koedœ Getesemane á tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E lœ ga ati kpœke mœ na kœki fœ Ndjaba kane.»

<sup>33</sup> Tshe za Petro, Jake œdœ Yowane po tœ ye. Æ tetœ kœza oyo fœ she yé awa li she gœrœ.

<sup>34</sup> Á tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Lœsu mœ sœ tshé tshé dœ oyo adœke mœ tshu ye. 'E lœpe kpœke kashe 'e lolo nene.»

<sup>35</sup> Tshe gitœ ye tœ endje teasho ga utshuncœ, œ gote ga lœ òshœ, œ ki fœ Ndjaba adœke awa œrcœncœ á yindœ koembœrcœtœ endje, gitœ endje tœ œne.

<sup>36</sup> Tshe pa adœke: «Aba mœ, 6œ li koembœrcœ œrcœ kœ, gi yashi kanganœ asœke utshu mœ. Mbœmbœrcœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ nene kashe mbœrcœ œneke á li dœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ.»

<sup>37</sup> Tshe fatœ ye, œ gu ga ndœ endje, œ gbœ endje lœ olo. Tshe e Petro œ yu she adœke: «Shimu, 6œ lo lo a! Bœ scœsœ dœ gbœgbœ tœ kœscœ uburu tœ ala zœ manda ada œbœ bale nene a?

<sup>38</sup> 'E lolo nene, yé œ ki fœ Ndjaba adœke Satana fafara 'e nene. Ishiri uzu gbe dœ koembœrcœ òtshœrcœ yeka á undu ye gugu dœ gbœgbœ nene.»

<sup>39</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kpa kwatœ ye tœ bishancœ kœki fœ Ndjaba kolœ dœ o'onœ á tshe pa má utshuncœ ascœmœ.

<sup>40</sup> Tshe kpa gu ga ndœ ayambarœncœ, œ gbœ endje kolœ lœ olo, ndara olonœ na lima pa endje, awa endje gi lima o'o fœ she gugu nene.

<sup>41</sup> Tshe kwa tœ votœncœ, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E scœpe kœlo tœncœ œdœ pe kœyatœ 'e a? Òlœncœ to ye! 'E wu kane, endje na kœza Gbolo nœ uzu gatshakane ayi koembœrcœ ekperœ.

<sup>42</sup> E áalafœ, a na! Ayi kumu mœ má na ye!»

*Kœza Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.47-56; Luk 22.47-53; Yow 18.2-11*)

<sup>43</sup> Lœndœ á Yisu scœpe kœpa o'o kolœncœ atake, Yudasi, anga ayambarœ lœ andjokpa dœ bisha yi kumu ye. Tshe na awa bale dœ azu ndjoro dœ ìngiri yakamba œdœ pe ndindi œyœ tshakane endje. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ agbœ Ayuda dá vwa lima endje.

<sup>44</sup> Yudasi á tshe za Yisu yœ œrcœ pa lima tshelœ o'o dœ endje adœke: «Uzu á mœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye, œshe dœmœ. 'E za she, yé ala 'e gbœ yeka á 'e kœgu dœ she.»

<sup>45</sup> Trale Yudasi wuta, œ na ndœ dœ she á pa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrcœ!» Ngbewœ á uru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>46</sup> Azuncœ tepa Yisu, á za she.

<sup>47</sup> Yeka anga yanga endje á tshe scœ lima kpœtœmœ gbœta ìngiri yakamba nœ ye á de anga ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, á wa utu ye ndja.

<sup>48</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na dœ ìngiri yakamba dœ pe ndje ndindi œyœ tshakane 'e ndœ mœ 6ata œmœ koedœ ayi angba a?

<sup>49</sup> Òbœ dœ œbœ, mœ scœ lima lœguru tœ 'e, mœ yi ndje lima œscœ œrcœ lœ Tepelo, yé 'e zaza mœ lima nene. Kashe œneke kœ wuta mbœrcœ adœke o'o ala buku nœ Ndjaba koembœrcœtœ ye.»

<sup>50</sup> Ayambarœncœ kœ katœ ye ti, yé œ kpa kpiri.

<sup>51</sup> Anga gbolo yakoshe bale na lima manda ye, tshe i lima akpa ayi lœba ga tœ ìgi ye. Endje za she.

<sup>52</sup> A tshe katœ akpa ayi lœbancœ ti, á djœ dœ œrœ kpendro.

*Yisu 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.57-68; Luk 22.54-55,63-71; Yow 18.12-18*)

<sup>53</sup> Endje za Yisu gutœncœ 6a utshu egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Agbœ ayudancœ ndje dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwancœ dœ pe agbozu nœ anganga Ndjabancœ kœ ngbœtœ endje gasœncœ.

<sup>54</sup> Petro sœ lima kœna manda Yisu yima yima lœ ingirĩncœ œrrr ɓa uguru gbagba anda nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, yé á sœ lima ga indiri owo awa bale dœ ayi akwa nœ gbozu nœ anganga Ndjaba.

<sup>55</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga, sœ kœpara lima awa adœke œne gbœ anga uzu á tshe kœpa anga tshenea o'o goro œsœ Yisu, á œne kœgbœ awa kœwo she. Yé endje gbœgbœ œncœ endje lima uzu bale nene.

<sup>56</sup> Mbœrcœ ili azuncœ sœ lima kœko o'o ga pa ye, kashe ama endje sœsœ lima bale nene.

<sup>57</sup> Anga endje áalafo, œ za ɓishu ga pa ye adœke:

<sup>58</sup> «A dji lima she adœke: “Œmœ, mœ ndi bala tshelœ anda Tepelonœ á azu mbœrcœ dœ kane endje ye, yeka manda olo votœ á mœ kpa mœ anga tafonœ œneke á azu œ li kœmbœrcœ dœ kane endje nene.”»

<sup>59</sup> Ata atamœ gbaa, o'o ama endje sœsœ lima ndje awa bale nene.

<sup>60</sup> Yé á egerœ nganga Ndjaba áafo gbara lœ ugurutœ azu á endje ngbœtœ endje ascœmœ, á yu Yisu adœke: «Bœ ii ama zœ ndœ o'o œneke kœ á azu œ ko ga pa zœ ascœke nene a?»

<sup>61</sup> Yé Yisu sœ œrcœ nœ ye ko ko ko, œ ii ama ye bale nene. Egerœ nganga Ndjabanœ kpa yu she adœke: «Bœ kœdœ Masiya, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á azu œ donga she a?»

<sup>62</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Œ, œmœ kœdœ she. Yé 'e wu bala Gbolo nœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga pa kuni Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœ, yé 'e wu ndje bala she kœjercœ lœ ondro ɓa lafo.»

<sup>63</sup> Kœdji ataa, egerœ nganga Ndjaba oma dœ ókó, œ suru tshelœ lœba tœ ye, yé á pa adœke: «Ádá kpa kœdji atimu tœ azœ gugu nene!

<sup>64</sup> 'E dji she kœpa ngbindi o'o goro œsœ Ndjaba a! 'E gbe má œncœ 'e dœ tœncœ kotoo?» Yé ngbii endje wa ga tœ ye adœke: «Tshe li dœ kuzu!»

<sup>65</sup> Anga endje ugurunœ tetœ kœtu ngusha ga tœ ye, kœgwa ala ye dœ

lœba, kœdu she, á lœ kœyu she adœke: «Pandœ uzuncœ á tshe du ɓœ!» Yé aayi akwanœ tshu ga paye á sœ kœda ala ye.

### *Petro 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.69-75; Luk 22.56-62; Yow 18.17,25-27)*

<sup>66</sup> Bata á Petro sœpe lima ɓa ati ɓa lœ gbagba, anga yashe akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba yi kumu ye.

<sup>67</sup> Tshe wu Petro ɓa indiri owo, á tondœ ye œrrr, á yu she adœke: «Œbœ ndje, ɓœ kœdœ lima anga uzu nœ Yisu, uzu Nazarete.»

<sup>68</sup> Petro vusœ nœ á pa adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ ye nene yé mœ sœ ndje gene nœ o'onœ á ɓœ sœ kœpa tœncœ.» Tshe áafo œ wuta œ ká ɓa tœ manda gbagbanœ.

<sup>69</sup> Yashe sœmœ wu she œ tetœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azu á ndje lœ lima kpœtœmœ adœke: «Uzuncœ á tshe sœ ɓa e, kœdœ anga azuncœ ascœmœ.»

<sup>70</sup> Petro kpa vusœ nœ. Manda nœ teasho, azu á ndje lœ lima kpœtœmœ kpa yu Petro adœke: «Adjapu, ɓœ kœdœ anga uzuncœ mbœrcœ ɓœ kœdœ uzu tshelœ Galilayi.»

<sup>71</sup> Petro tetœ kœdarama ye dœ pe kœwa igi ye adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ yakoshencœ a 'e pa tœ ye ascœmœ nene.»

<sup>72</sup> Ngbewo, á kœngato kpa ki tœ bishancœ. Yé Petro gbe tshelœ ye ndœ o'onœ á Yisu pa lima fœ she adœke: «Utshuncœ adœke kœngato ki awa bisha ɓœ pa wa ɓœ wuwusœ mœ nene awa votœ.» Tshe wuta dœ œgbœ ga ushu, yeka a ki.

## 15

### *Yisu ɓa utshu Pilato*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 27.1-2,11-26; Luk 23.1-5,13-25; Yow 18.28-19.16)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ tshamazi tuu, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba vwarandœ o'o dœ agbœ Ayuda, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe aayi kœwa ngbanga para kœkœ. Endje i Yisu ga tœncœ, œ na dœ she fœ Pilato.

<sup>2</sup> Pilato yu she adœke: «Œbœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda a?» Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Œbœ dá pa ataa.»

<sup>3</sup> Agboro agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba pa wala ga pa ye tɔpanɔe kpuru.

<sup>4</sup> Pilato kpa yu she: «Bɔe i ama zɔe nene a? Dji o'o á endje pa ga pa zɔe asɔeke.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe Yisu gigi o'o bale nene, yé uvuru Pilato kpa ye.

<sup>6</sup> Lɔkɔ angbo Pake lɔe ngbugu bale dɔe bale kɔ, Pilato sɔe lima kɔekatoe ayi kánga bale, tsheneke á endje kɔeyɔndɔe ye.

<sup>7</sup> Yé tsheneke á endje e she Barabase sɔe lima lɔe kánga dɔe anga azu á endje nga koshe ɔerrr á wo uzu.

<sup>8</sup> Azu ndjoro na ga ndɔe Pilato, ɔe tetɔe kɔeyu she adɔeke tshe kpa mbɔerɔe anga ɔerɔenɔe á tshe mbɔerɔe balima fɔe ɔene asɔemɔe.

<sup>9</sup> Pilato gi fɔe endje adɔeke: «'E yindɔe nɔe adɔeke mɔe za awa fɔe gbozu nɔe Ayuda dɔe tshe gu da ye a?»

<sup>10</sup> Mbɔerɔe tshe wu lima sɔenɔe adɔeke agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabance mbɔerɔe úkú ga tɔe Yisu yeka á na dɔe she fɔe ɔene asɔemɔe.

<sup>11</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabance bili azu ndjoro kɔeyu Pilato adɔeke endje za awa fɔe Barabase adɔeke tshe gu da ye.

<sup>12</sup> Pilato kpa yu endje adɔeke: «Mɔe mbɔerɔe gadɔe dɔe uzu á 'e e she adɔeke gbozugo nɔe Ayuda a?»

<sup>13</sup> Endje ta rawa kɔkɔ adɔeke: «Wo she ba pa kurushi!»

<sup>14</sup> Pilato gi fɔe endje adɔeke: «Eroɔe gadɔe dá tshe mbɔerɔe a?» Endje kpa ve rawa tɔe ɔgbɔnɔe adɔeke: «Wo she ba pa kurushi!»

<sup>15</sup> Pilato vvara Barabase tɔe kɔeza yanga fɔe azu, ɔe za Yisu adɔeke endje bi she dɔe ndjapa, ɔe za she ga tshakane endje adɔeke endje wo she ba pa kurushi.

### *Aturugu mɔ Yisu*

*(Wu ba tɔe Mat 27.27-31; Yow 19.2-3)*

<sup>16</sup> Aturugu li dɔe Yisu ga lɔe gbagba anda nɔe gbozugonɔe, ɔe e tɔe endje para kɔkɔ.

<sup>17</sup> Endje verɔe yɔgbɔdɔ odorɔ lɔeba ga tɔe ye, ɔe verɔe kpoto ishi ga tɔe kumu ye.

<sup>18</sup> Manda nɔe, endje tetɔe kɔemɔ she adɔeke: «Abala, gbozugo nɔe Ayuda!»

<sup>19</sup> Endje sɔ kumu ye dɔe adja wara, ɔe tu ngusha ga tɔe ye, yé ɔe ká kɔegote dɔe pe kɔetra kumu endje ga ati ga tshatshu ye.

<sup>20</sup> Manda kɔemɔ she, endje sɔ lima odorɔ lɔebance á endje verɔe ga tɔe ye yeka á kpa verɔe adja lɔeba nɔe ye ga tɔe ye, á to she wuta tɔenɔe ndɔe kɔewo she.

### *Kɔebi Yisu ga pa kurushi*

*(Wu ba tɔe Mat 27.33-44; Luk 23.36-43; Yow 19.16-24)*

<sup>21</sup> Anga uzu bale, i'iri ye kɔedɔe Shimu, uzu tshalakpi Sirene, aba kɔezu Alekezandre dɔe pe Rufusi, to lima ba lɔe kindi á sɔe kɔegu dɔe awance asɔemɔe. Aturugu za she dɔe ɔgbɔ á pa adɔeke tshe za átá kurushinɔe tɔe Yisu.

<sup>22</sup> Endje to Yisu natɔenɔe ba tɔe osho á i'irinɔe kɔedɔe Gologota, ádánɔe adɔeke: «Osho gbayashi kɔrɔ.»

<sup>23</sup> Endje sú vinu á ndje ngbɔba dɔe shundɔdɔ ɔyo, ɔe za fɔe Yisu adɔeke tshe ndjo kashe tshe vwaratɔe ye tɔe kɔendjo tɔenɔe.

<sup>24</sup> Endje kuru she ga pa kurushi, ɔe ta wuka pa lɔeba nɔe ye tɔe kɔewu adɔeke uzu dɔe uzu ɔe gbɔ ɔeneketa.

<sup>25</sup> Endje bi she ga pa kurushi lima dɔe ada ɔlɔe mindu dɔe vana.

<sup>26</sup> Endje su ádá kɔewo she lima ga pa tsheporo ɔyo adɔeke: «Gbozugo nɔe Ayuda».

<sup>27</sup> Endje kpa kuru anga aayi angba bisha ga pa kurushi ga indiri tɔe ye, anga ga pa kuni, anga ga pa gele ye. [

<sup>28</sup> Ataa, ɔe mbɔerɔetɔe endje dɔe mara á endje sú lima ala mbeti adɔeke: «Endje di lima she ga ugurutɔe aayi angba.»]

<sup>29</sup> Azu á ndje sɔe lima kɔevwanga tɔe awa tɔe kpɔetɔemɔe sɔe kɔegu she, kɔevwi kumu endje kɔepa pe adɔeke: «Ha, bɔe pa lima adɔeke bɔe ndi tshelɔe

egerœ zamiti anda Tepelo á kpa m̄ tshandœncœ manda olo voto,

<sup>30</sup> 6œ she tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œ jerœ pa kurushincœ ga ati nene a?»

<sup>31</sup> Awa bale, agboro agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabancœ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ m̄ tœ endje ugurutœ endje á pa adœke: «Tshe she lima anga azu, tshe sheshe tœ ye dœ tœ ye nene a!

<sup>32</sup> Masiya, Gbozu nœ Israyele, tshe jerœ pa kurushincœ yeka á a kœwu á kœyindœ nœ.» Ayi angba á endje kuru ndje endje lima dœ she ga pa kurushi fa ndje tœ endje kpœtœtœ kœgu she.

*Kuzu Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.45-56; Luk 23.44-49; Yow 19.28-30*)

<sup>33</sup> Dœ kakpi ɔlɔ, osho wu kporokoto pa ɔshɔ djigi œrrr ga tœ ada ɔlɔ voto manda kakpi ɔlɔ.

<sup>34</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ ada ɔlɔ nœ asœmœ, Yisu tá ɔgbɔ rawa adœke: «Eloyi, Eloyii, lema sabakatani?» E yindœ kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba nœ mœ, Ndjaba nœ mœ, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ katœ mœ ti a?»

<sup>35</sup> Anga azu á endje lœ lima kpœtœmœ pa adœke: «'E dji kane, tshe sœ tœ kœ'e Eliya!»

<sup>36</sup> Anga uzu kpa œ nduru ndɔhɔrɔ gala ikpi vinu á vwele ga tœ kumu wara yeka á yi ga tœ ama ye adœke tshe ndjo dœ kœpa pa adœke: «'E kaka a wu Eliyancœ á tshe na tœ kœza she ga ati pa kurushincœ.»

<sup>37</sup> Kashe Yisu ta ɔgbɔ rawa trale dœ koetshu she.

<sup>38</sup> Yé egerœ lœba á endje du 6a scœnda Tepelo suru tshelœtœ ye bisha kœto 6a lafo kpa ga ati.

<sup>39</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu á tshe sœ lima 6a utshu ye wu mara kuzu á Yisu tshu, á pa adœke: «Adja uzu asœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>40</sup> Anga ayashe ka lima zara á lœ kœtœndœ osho, ugurutœ endje Mareya uzu Magadala, dœ Mareya ayi aya Jake œdœ Joze, dœ pe Salome.

<sup>41</sup> Endje sœ lima kœna manda ye tœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she lœkɔ á tshe

sœ lima 6a lœ Galilayi. Anga azu ndjoro á endje ɔ lima dœ she ga lœ Yerusalemœ lœ ndje lima kpœtœmœ.

*Kœshi Yisu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.57-61; Luk 23.50-56; Yow 19.38-42*)

<sup>42-43</sup> Dœ adila, 6ata tœncœ kœdœ lœkɔ sabata, Yozefu uzu tshelœ Arimateyo na ga ndœ Pilato. Tshe kœdœ lima ndje anga uzu ugurutœ agboro ayi kœwa ngbanganœ, á tshe sœ ndje lima dœ gbetshelœ nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Tshe ru tœ lœsu ye á na kœyu she á kœza oko Yisu á kœshi.

<sup>44</sup> E za awa fœ Pilato kœdji adœke Yisu tshu. Tshe e gbozu tshapa aturuguncœ á yu she adœke Yisu tshu ata œndœ nœ di ye a?

<sup>45</sup> Manda kœdji gbozu tshapa aturuguncœ, tshe za awa fœ Yozefu kœza oko Yisu.

<sup>46</sup> Yozefu yɔ lœba kuzu, œ i she tœ kurushi, œ vwele she dœ lœba akuzuncœ, á za she ga lœ udu tshelœ badja bale á tshe yɔ. Yé á vwiri egerœ tame ga pa ogoro kuduncœ.

<sup>47</sup> Mareya uzu Magadala dœ Mareya ayi Joze ká lima kœwu osho á endje za oko Yisu ga tœncœ.

## 16

*Yisu she lœ akuzu*  
(*Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.1-8; Luk 24.1-12; Yow 20.1-10*)

<sup>1</sup> Olo sabata ro ye, Mareya uzu Magadala dœ Mareya ayi Yakobo dœ Salome yɔ yombo kœna kœdja dœ oko Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Pe dœ amazi tuu dœ ɔlɔ yenga, á sœ adœke ɔlɔ mbœrœ œsœ kœwuta tœncœ á endje ro ga pa udu.

<sup>3</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpulœma endje natœncœ adœke: «Ede dá vwiri tame tœ manda uduncœ fœ azœ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Kœmesho ataa, endje wu adœke endje vwiri 6amama egerœ tamencœ pa udu ga indiri nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kœli ga lœ udu, endje wu anga gbolo yakoshe, tshe sœ ga pa kuni endje á verœ yɔgbɔɔ lœba tœ imbinœ, awa za endje.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Awa zaza 'e nene. 'E sœ kœpara Yisu

uzu Nazarete á endje kuru kpøeke she ga pa kurushi. Tshe shé ye, tshe sœsœpe kpøeke nene. 'E wu uwu oshonœ á endje shi she tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yé 'e gu œ pandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ pe Petro adœke: "Tshe ro utshu 'e ga lœ Galilayi da ye, 'e wu she 6a zœ 6ata á tshe pa lima fœ 'e."»

<sup>8</sup> Endje wuta katsha lœ udunœ, œ za ɔrɔ kpagu tœnœ yé uvuru endje yu. Endje papa o'o fœ uzu bale nene mbœerœ awa li lima tœ endje ye.

*Yisu matœ ye manda kuzu ye*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.9-10; Yow 20.11-18)*

<sup>9</sup> Yisu she dœ amazi nœ ali olo lœ pɔsɔ, œ matœ ye utshu nœ fœ Mareya uzu Magadala á tshe gɔrɔ lima ekpe ishiri minu dœ bisha (7) pa ye.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe gu œ pandœ nœ fœ azu á tshe sœ lima scœnda bale dœ iki œdœ ngola lœ ala endje dœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe, kœdji adœke Yisu sœ dœ soro yé œne wu she dœ ala œne tako, endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ ga tœ ye nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mangba nœ, tshe matœ ye fœ anga anga endje bisha lœguru tœ endje á ndje sœ lima kœro ga lœ anga ogonœ.

<sup>13</sup> Anga endje asœmœ gu œ kpa pandœ nœ fœ endje. Ata gbaa, endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.16-20; Luk 24.36-40; Yow 20.19-23; Akw 1.6-8)*

<sup>14</sup> Manda nœ kɔ, Yisu kpa matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale, ɔlɔ á endje sœ lima awa bale pa ndaba tœ kœzi œerœ. Yé tshe bala endje mbœerœ upu sharapu œdœ pe ɔgbɔ lœsu nœ endje, mbœerœ adœke endje yiyi lima ndœ kœyindœ o'o ama azu á endje pa lima adœke œne wu she dœ soro nene.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe za o'o fœ endje adœke: «'E na djelœ ogo kɔ, œ pandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ azu kɔ.

<sup>16</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyindœ nœ, yé á kœgbɔ batisimu, tshe gbɔ soro. Kashe uzu tsheneke á tshe kœyiyindœ nœ

nene, Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Azu neke á endje kœyindœ nœ, endje mbœerœ mara œerœ nœ asœke: Endje gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri mœ, endje pa tafo o'o ama ogo,

<sup>18</sup> á kœsœ adœke endje tepa ayakoro too adœke endje ndjo ekpe ɔyɔ, œerœ bale œ mbœerœ tœ endje nene. Endje to kane endje ga pa ayi kɔ6a, yé endje she.»

*Yisu ɔ ga lafo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 24.50-53; Akw 1.9-11)*

<sup>19</sup> Manda kœza o'o fœ endje, Gbozu Yisu ɔ ga lafo, yé á sœ ga ati ga pa kuni Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Ayambarœnœ na lima kœpandœ o'onœ tœ osho kɔ. Gbozu Yisu mbœerœ lima akwa dœ endje awa bale. Tshe yi lima œsœ mara œerœ kɔ á li adœke endje kœmbœerœ yeka á kœema adœke o'onœ á endje pa kœdœ okporo o'o.

## Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔe Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sú Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sú. Tshe sú lima fœ Teofile á tshe kœwusœ nœ adœke o'o kɔ á œne pa tœ upu nœ Yisu asœmœ kœdœ adja o'o. Lukasi kœdœ lima monganga, tshe dœdœ lima anga yambarœ nœ Yisu nene. Kashe tshe na lima tœ awa ana nœ Ɔtshɔ O'o dœ Polo wa ye. Tshe yisœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ ayi kœshe azu Israyele á Ndjaba pa lima tœ upu nœ ye adœke œne vwa she fœ endje.

Ataa Lukasi dœdœ lima Yuda nene, tshe sú o'o tœ mara nœ Ayuda yekane á kœza awa fœ endje á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene kœwusœ Yisu dœ ɔtshɔnœ. Ba la Bukunœ asœke, tshe pandœ o'o tœ upu nœ kœzu Yisu, œrœ á tshe mbœrœ pa ɔshɔ, kœyisœrœ nœ ye, kuzu ye œdœ pe kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Ádá kœsu mbeti nœ Lukasi (1.1-4)
- Mara á endje zu dœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu œdœ Yisu (1.5-2.52)
- Kœmindœ o'o nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu (3.1-20)
- Kœgbɔ batisimu nœ Yisu œdœ mara á Satana para awa tœ kœwu lœsu ye (3.21-4.13)
- Yisu gu kœsœ ɔa lœ Galilayi (4.14-19.27)
- Lœ udu olo Yisu pa ɔshɔ (19.28-23.56)
- Yisu she lœ akuzu (24.1-12)
- Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ utshu kœɔ she ga lafo (24.13-53)

### *Lukasi sœ kœma buku nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Gbozu Teofile, azu ndjoro tetœ kœsu mbeti tœ œrœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje ugurutœ azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Endje pandœ œrœnœ ɔata á endje dji lœ ama endjeneke á endje dœ atimu, á endje wu dœ ala endje lima pe tœ alinœ, yé á wuta aayi kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ ndje, mœ yu osho dœ ɔtshɔnœ tœ œneke kɔ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje kœto ɔa tœ adancœ. Yé gbozu Teofile, mœ wu dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke mœ su œtœnœ ngbi fœ ɔœ liaka mara á mbœrœ lima tœ endje bale dœ bale dœ awancœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa, mbœrœ á ɔœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œneke kɔ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ ɔœ kœdœ adja o'o.

### *Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

<sup>5</sup> Lœkɔ á Erode dœ lima gbozugo Yuda, anga nganga Ndjaba bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakariya sœ lima zœ. Tshe sœ lœ uwu anganga Ndjaba nœ Abiya. Awonœ kœdœ lima anga uzu bale lœ aata Aro, i'iri ye kœdœ Elisabete.

<sup>6</sup> Endje bibisha kœdœ lima azu á endje sœ ndjii ɔa utshu Ndjaba, yé endje sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa œdœ lindœ awa o'o nœ Gbozu dœ ɔtshɔnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe endje gugu lima dœ gbolo nene, mbœrœ Elisabete kœdœ lima yashe mara. Ga pa nœ dœmœ, ungu endje bibisha ro lima sœ nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Dœ anga ɔbɔ bale, Zakariya na kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ kœdœ lima lœkɔ nœ uwu anganga Ndjaba á tshe sœ lœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Lindœ mara nœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba, endje yu lima kadangba yeka á ke she adœke tshe li ga lœ œyerœ osho nœ Gbozu ndœ kœsho yombo ɔa zœ.

<sup>10</sup> Lœkɔ nœ kœsho yombonœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima ɔa shu ndœ kœza avwala.

<sup>11</sup> Tshokombe, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu wuta ga tœ ye, œ ka ga tœ kuni ndaba á endje sho yombo pancœ.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkɔ á Zakariya wu she, uvuru ye i gara yé awa litœ ye kpakpakpa.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe andjelu pa fœ she adœke: «Zakariya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba dji avwala nœ zœ ye. Awo zœ dœ Elisabete œ zu bala gbolo yakoshe fœ ɔœ, ɔœ ta i'iri ye adœke Yowane.



14 Upu nœ ye œ za egerœ yanga fœ 6œ, yé azu ndjoro œ sœ dœ yanga tœ kœzu she.

15 Gbambancœ nene, tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu tœ ala Gbozu. Tshe ndjo bala vinu œdœ anga ipi á mbœrœ osho nene, yé Ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ su bala she pe 6a lœ ayincœ.

16 Tshe mbœrœ bala adœke azu Israyele ndjoro fatœ endje gu tœncœ ga ndœ Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ endje.

17 Tshe na 6ata ayi avwa nœ Ndjaba dœ ishiri œdœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Eliya, mbœrœ kœgi ayo ga ugurutœ agbolo dœ aaba endje œdœ pe kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu gbɔkumu adœke endje sœ dœ kœwuscœtœ nœ azu á endje sœ ndjii, mbœrœ kœguma azu á endje li fœ Gbozu.»

18 Zakariya yu andjelu adœke: «Mœ wuscœ nœ kotoo? Mbœrœ œmœ kœdœ yagbozu yé awo mœ fa yawaza ye.»

19 Andjelu gi fœ she adœke: «Emœ kœdœ andjelu Gabriyele, mœ sœ kœka 6a utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye. Eshœ dá vwa mœ mbœrœ adœke mœ pa fœ 6œ dœ œ mindœ Ɔtshɔ O'onœ asœ fœ 6œ ndje.

20 Kashe 6ata á 6œ yiyindœ nœ adœke o'o ama mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje dali dœ olo á mœ gbe dœ tœncœ nene ascœmœ, 6œ fa tœndu yé 6œ kpa pa o'o nene œrrr ga tœ olo adœke œneke kɔ á mœ pandœ nœ fœ 6œ, mbœrœtœ endje.»

21 Dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, azu sœ lima kœkate Zakariya, yé œ sœ kœyutœ endje tœ ádá á œndœ ye sœ lima kœdi tœncœ 6a lœ œyerœ oshonœ 6a zœ.

22 Kashe lœkɔ á tshe wuta lima, tshe lili lima kœpa o'o ga tœ azu á endje ngbœtœ endje ascœmœ nene. Azuncœ wuscœ nœ lima adœke tshe wu œrœ lœ ulu 6a tœ œyerœ oshonœ 6a zœ. Tshe sœ lima kœma œrœ fœ endje kolœ lœ tœnduncœ.

23 Lœkɔ á akwa nœ Zakariya 6a lœ Tepelo ka lima ndœ oloncœ ascœmœ, tshe gu ga ndœ ye.

24 Manda nœ teasho atake, awoncœ dœ Elisabete gbɔ nguzu, yé œ zatœ ye

yiwa tœncœ manda yapu mindu. Tshe sœ lima kœpa adœke:

25 «E wu egerœ œrœ á Gbozu mbœrœ fœ mœ asœ! Ngɔngɔ asœke, tshe fa ala ye ndœ mœ á yindœ kœgi mœ lœ œneke á sœ lima kœza tshula fœ mœ tœ ala azu.»

### *Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yisu*

26 Manda yapu mindu dœ bale, Ndjaba vwa andjelu Gabriyele 6a lœ anga ongbo Galilayi bale á i'iri kœdœ Nazarete.

27 Tshe vwa she 6a ndœ anga yawuru bale á tshe yindœ kœtotœ ye dœ anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Yoze fu, uzu tshelœ bingɔ nœ Davidi. I'iri yawuruncœ kœdœ lima Mareya.

28 Andjelu li ga ndœ ye œ pa fœ she adœke: «Sœ dœ yanga! Gbozu Ndjaba ma Ɔtshɔ lœsu ga ndœ zœ. Tshe sœ awa bale dœ 6œ.»

29 Kumu Mareya kpa tatalikiri tœ o'onœ ascœmœ ye. Tshe te lima tœ kœyutœ ye tœ ádá abalancœ ascœmœ.

30 Andjelu kpa kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mareya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba ma Ɔtshɔ lœsu ga ndœ zœ.

31 Lœ ondonœ asœke, 6œ gbɔ nguzu, yé 6œ zu bala gbolo yakoshe, œ ta i'iri ye adœke Yisu.

32 Tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu, yé Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ e she adœke tshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ œne. Gbozu Ndjaba œ za she bala tœ gbozugo manda atancœ dœ Davidi.

33 Tshe dœ gbozu tshapa azu Israyele waa dœ waa, yé akwa tshagbozu nœ ye œ ka nene.»

34 Mareya yu andjelu adœke: «Ka 6ata á mœ wuwu damba sœ yakoshe nene asœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje kotoo?»

35 Andjelu gi fœ she adœke: «Ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ jœrœ bala ga pa zœ, yé gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ tshu 6œ ngbili 6ata tshaagujara. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, gbolo á 6œ zu she œ sœ yerœ yé endje e she adœke Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

36 Wu ka, ayo zœ dœ Elisabete á endje e she yashe mara ascœmœ, tshe gbɔ nguzu lœ yawaza tœ ye.

Yé ngóngó asœke, nguzunœ mbœrœ yapu mindu dœ bale.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ á ropa Ndjaba gugu nene.»

<sup>38</sup> Yé Mareya gi fœ she adœke: «Emœ kœdœ ayi akwa nœ Gbozu; kaka adœke œneke kœ á 6œ pandœ nœ, mbœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ.» Yé andjelu gitœ ye tœ ye ye.

#### *Mareya na kœtitœ Elisabete*

<sup>39</sup> Lœ olo manda nœ, Mareya áalafo œ gbœgbœtœ ye na tœnœ ga lœ anga ongbo bale á sœ 6a pa kaga lœ ogo Yuda.

<sup>40</sup> Tshe wuta 6a zœ œ li ga lœ anda nœ Zakariya, yé œ bala Elisabete.

<sup>41</sup> Lœkœ á Elisabete dji abala nœ Mareya, gbolo turu 6a lœ ye, yé Ɔtshœ Ishiri su she kperœ.

<sup>42</sup> Tshe ta œgbœ rawa yé œ pa adœke: «Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa zœ kœropa ayashe kœ œdœ pe ga pa gbolo á tshe sœ lœ zœ!

<sup>43</sup> Emœ kœdœ œdœ adœke ayi Gbozu nœ mœ na kœtitœ mœ a?

<sup>44</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœkœ á mœ dji abala nœ zœ, gbolo turu 6a lœ mœ dœ yanga.

<sup>45</sup> Œ6œ kœdœ uzu nœ yanga mbœrœ á 6œ dji o'o á Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ 6œ, yé á yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye.»

#### *Itshi nœ Mareya*

<sup>46</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, Mareya kœpa adœke:

«Mœ sœ kœdonga Gbozu Ndjaba dœ lœsu mœ bale,

<sup>47</sup> yé lœsu mœ su dœ yanga mangba Ndjaba á tshe dœ ayi kœshe mœ,

<sup>48</sup> mbœrœ á tshe gbe dœ mœ dœ amba ayi akwa nœ ye.

Ádánœ ataa, kœto kpesheke œdœ œlœ dœ œlœ, azu œ e mœ yashe nœ yanga,

<sup>49</sup> mbœrœ Ndjaba nœ gbœgbœ kœ mbœrœ egerœ œrœ fœ mœ. Œshe kœdœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ yerœ.

<sup>50</sup> Ɔlœ dœ œlœ, tshe sœ kœwu oyo endjeneke á endje sœ kœkpawa ye.

<sup>51</sup> Tshe ma gbœgbœ kane yakoshe nœ ye,

yé œ ndjœ tshelœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœzatœ endje.

<sup>52</sup> Tshe ko agbozugo ga ati pa ngande tshagbozu nœ endje,

yé œ ti endjeneke á endje gugu dœ ádá nene, ga lafo.

<sup>53</sup> Tshe to œrœ ndjoro fœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ ogo,

yé œ gi azu á endje sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro tshakane endje gbambanœ.

<sup>54</sup> Tshe ti kane agbolo Israyele á endje dœ ayi akwa nœ ye ga lafo, kœli dœ Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ endje.

<sup>55</sup> Tshe mbœrœ ga ndœ Abrayamo œdœ alivunœ waa dœ waa 6ata á tshe za lima uvu fœ aata azœ.»

<sup>56</sup> Mareya mbœrœ lima ga pa œrœ nœ yapu votœ 6a ndœ Elisabete yeka á gu ga ndœ ye.

#### *Kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

<sup>57</sup> Olo kœzu nœ Elisabete li lima, yé tshe zu gbolo yakoshe ga pa œshœ.

<sup>58</sup> Amashenga nœ ye œdœ pe ayonœ djindœ nœ adœke Gbozu Ndjaba má Ɔtshœ lœsu ga ndœ ye, yé œ sœ lima dœ yanga awa bale dœ she.

<sup>59</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ olo mindu dœ votœ manda kœzunœ, endje na kœwa gbolonœ tœ gaza, yé œ yi lima ndœ kœta i'iri abanœ dœ Zakariya ga pa ye.

<sup>60</sup> Kashe ayinœ za o'o, œ pa adœke: «Œ œ nene, i'iri ye œ dœ Yowane.»

<sup>61</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ bingi nœ zœ gugu dœ i'irinœ ascœmœ nene.»

<sup>62</sup> Yé endje yi kane endje ga tœ aba gbolo, mbœrœ kœwusœ i'iri á tshe gbe ma œnœ ye kœta ga tœ gbolonœ.

<sup>63</sup> Zakariya e osho ndœ œrœ á endje sú mbeti ga pa nœ, yé œ su adœke: «i'iri ye kœdœ Yowane.» Azu kœ ki lima tœ œscœnœ.

<sup>64</sup> Pe tœ œscœnœ, Zakariya kpa tetœ kœpa o'o ye: Tshe tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ œgbœ tshama ye.

<sup>65</sup> Awa litœ amashenga nœ ye kpakpakpa, yé azu kœ pa kaga lœ ogo Yuda tetœ kœpandœ œrœnœ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ.

66 Endjeneke kɔ á endje dji lima o'onœ, endje gbɔndœ nœ ga tœ lɔsu endje yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje adœeke: «Gbolo asœeke œ te bala œdœ?» Gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima adja dœ she awa bale.

### *Itshi nœ Zakariya*

67 Ɔtshɔ Ishiri su Zakariya, aba aya gbolonœ kperœ yé tshe tetœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba adœeke:

68 «A donga Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ azu Israyele, mbœrœ tshe gbe dœ azu nœ ye, yé á gi endje lœ kanga.

69 Tshe vwa anga ayi kœshe azu á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ, fœ azœ ugurutœ aata ayi akwa nœ ye dœ Davidi.

70 Tshe mbœrœ œneke á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ katshatsha, lœ ama ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ ye adœeke,

71 œne ko azœ tshakane ayingba azœ œdœ tshakane endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ kœyiangba azœ.

72 Tshe ma Ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ aata azœ, yé œ djedjœndœ œyerœ madu nœ ye nene.

73 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba za lima uvu fœ ata azœ dœ Abrayamo adœeke,

74 œne gi azœ tshakane ayingba azœ ye, á kœza awa fœ azœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ awa nene,

75 adœeke a wuta ayerœ azu, œ sœ ndjii utshu œne, ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ lœ soro azœ.»

76 Á Zakariya kœpa adœeke: «Yé œbœ, gbolo nœ mœ, bœ dœ bala ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ. Gbambanœ nene, bœ na utshu Gbozu mbœrœ kœguma awa ye.

77 Yé bœ yisœ nœ fœ azu nœ ye adœeke, tshe sœ kœna kœshe endje, lœ awa nœ kœdjœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

78 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba nœ azœ sœ dœ Ɔtshɔ lɔsu, tshe sœ dœ lɔsu kœwu oyo waa.

Tshe vwa ishiri ɔlɔ á to ba lafo ga pa azœ bata œneke á wuta dœ tshamazi.

79 Ishiri ɔlɔnœ œ tɔ ga pa endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ lœ ubu osho œdœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœkpa awa kuzu, mbœrœ kœyisœ awa nœ kœsœ gee fœ azœ.»

80 Gbolonœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ yé Ndjaba za lima gbɔgbɔ fœ she, tshe sœ lima kœsœ ba lœ kpagagasho œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ kœwuta she ga tœ ala azu Israyele.

## 2

### *Kœzu Yisu*

1 Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ, Sezare Oguste á tshe dœ egerœ gbozugo Roma, za o'o fœ azu tshelœ ogo nœ ye kɔ adœeke endje ro kœsu i'iri endje gala buku.

2 Ali kœsu i'iri azu gala bukunœ ascœmœ dœmœ. Kiriniyuse dá dœ lima gbozu tshapa ogo Siri dœ lɔndœnœ ascœmœ.

3 Uzu dœ uzu kɔ gu lima ga lœ adja ongbo nœ ye mbœrœ adœeke endje sù i'iri ye gala buku.

4 Yozefu to ndje ba lœ Nazarete, ongbo tshelœ ogo Galilayi, yeka á ro ga lœ Beteleme ba lœ ogo Yuda, ongbo á endje zu lima Davidi lœnœ. Gbambanœ nene, Davidi kœdœ lima ata Yozefu.

5 Tshe na lima ba zœ dœ awonœ dœ Mareya á tshe sœ lima dœ nguzu, mbœrœ adœeke endje sù i'iri endje gala buku.

6 Dœ lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima ba lœ Beteleme, olo adœeke tshe zu, li lima ye.

7 Tshe zu eya nœ ye tœ gbolo yakoshe, œ vwele she dœ lœba yé á za she ga pa gbarœ kœzirœ nœ agea, mbœrœ osho gugu lima mbœrœ endje ba tœ osho kœsœ á sœ mbœrœ agene nene.

### *Andjelu wuta ga tœ aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ*

8 Aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ á endje sœ ba lœ kindi yé á sœ kœsœ indiri

ukpulu ayarœ nœ endje dœ butshɔ, sœ ndje lima lakpĩncœ asœmœ zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anga andjelu nœ Gbozu Ndjaba bale wuta ga tœ endje, mokɔ nœ Gbozu za endje djigi, yé awa litœ endje kpakpakpa.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe andjelu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœsœ dœ awa nene, mboerœ mœ na kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ 'e; o'o neke á za yanga kœropanœ fœ azu kɔ.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ butshɔ asœke, ɓa lœ ongbo nœ Davidi, endje zu ayi kœshe azu; á tshe kœdœ Kristu\*, Gbozu nœ azœ.

<sup>12</sup> Yé ambárá œrœ á 'e wusœ ye mboerœ tœncœ dœke: 'e gbɔ anga aya gbolo á endje vwele she dœ lœba, yé á za she ga lœ gbarœ kœzirœ nœ agea.»

<sup>13</sup> Tshokombe, anga aandjelu ndjoro to ɓa lafo œ ngbɔtœ endje ga tœ œsœncœ dœ she, yé á tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>14</sup> «Mokɔ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ɓa lafo! Yé kœsœ gee sœ dœ azu á endje yĩndœ ye ɓa pa ɔshɔ.»

#### *Aayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ na ga lœ Beteleme*

<sup>15</sup> Lɔkɔ á aandjelu fatœ endje kœɔ ga lafo, ayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ pa œncœ endje adœke: «A na œerr ɓa lœ Beteleme, œ wu œrœ á wuta ɓa zœ kane; œneke á Gbozu Ndjaba yisœ nœ fœ azœ asœmœ.»

<sup>16</sup> Endje gbɔgbɔ lima tœ endje rotœncœ ga zœ yé œ gbɔ Mareya, Yozefu œdœ pe aya gbolo á ndje za she ga lœ gbarœ kœzirœ nœ agea.

<sup>17</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wu lima she, endje tetœ kœpandœ o'o á andjelu pa fœ endje tœ upu nœ gboloncœ fœ Amareya dœ Yozefu.

<sup>18</sup> Yé azu para á endje lœ lima kœdji œneke á aayi kœgbœndœ ayarœncœ sœ kœpandœ nœ asœmœ, kitœ œsœncœ.

<sup>19</sup> Andaa Mareya sœ lima kœgbœndœ o'onœ kɔ ga lœsu ye, yé œ sœ kœpara ádnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Manda nœ, aayi kœgbœndœ ayarœncœ fatœ endje kœgu gangba

endje dœ kœdonga Ndjaba œdœ dœ kœza mokɔ fœ she tœ œneke kɔ á endje wu yé á dji. Gbambancœ nene, œrœncœ kɔ mboerœtœ endje ɓata á andjelu pandœ nœ.

#### *Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa gboloncœ*

<sup>21</sup> Manda olo mindu dœ votɔ, olo kœwa gbolo tœ gaza li lima ye. Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa ye. Ɔtœncœ kœdœ i'iri á andjelu ma lima utshuncœ adœke ayincœ gbɔ nguzu.

#### *Endje na dœ Yisu ga lœ Tepelo*

<sup>22</sup> Lɔkɔ á olo kœdjutɔ kote Amareya dœ Yozefu yeka á endje kœfa ayerœ azu tœ ala Ndjaba, lindœ awa akwa nœ Moyize li lima, endje to Yisu na tœncœ ga lœ Tepelo ɓa lœ Yerusaleme mboerœ kœma she fœ Gbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ɓala Buku nœ awa akwa nœ Gbozu adœke: «Ali gbolo yakoshe kɔ á endje zu she utshuncœ, endje za she fœ Gbozu Ndjaba.»

<sup>24</sup> Ɔ li ndje adœke Amareya dœ Yozefu za ndje tokóró dœ akalam-bonga bisha too dœ ambepa bisha, ɓata á awa akwa nœ Gbozu pa ndje tœncœ.

<sup>25</sup> Dá asœmœ, anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimeyo, sœ lima ɓa lœ Yerusaleme. Ɔshe kœdœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjii dœ pe kœlisœ Ndjaba. Tshe sœ lima kœkate tsheneke á tshe na mboerœ kœgi agbolo Israyele lœ oyo. Ɔtshɔ Ishiri sœ lima dœ she,

<sup>26</sup> yé œ ma fœ she adœke tshe wu Masiya á Gbozu Ndjaba œ vwa she, utshuncœ adœke tshe tshu.

<sup>27</sup> Ishiri to Shimeyo na tœncœ ga lœ Tepelo. Lɔkɔ á agbozu nœ Yisu na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo kœmboerœ liaka œneke á endje sú ɓa la buku nœ awa akwa tœ upu nœ ye,

<sup>28</sup> Shimeyo za she ga tshaabrœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>29</sup> «Ngœngɔ asœke Gbozu, kaka adœke ayi akwa nœ zœ,

ro dœ kœsœ gee ɓata á ɓœ pa lima ndœ nœ.

\* 2.11 Kristu dœ o'o ama ogo Ebre kœdœ Masiya, i'iri akwa nœ uzu á azu Israyele sœ lima kœkate mboerœ kœvwara endje lœ kángá

30 Gbambance nene, mœ wu ayi kœshe á 6œ vwa she dœ adja ala mœ ye.

31 Bœ guma ayi kœshence ascœmœ mbœrœ azu kœ.

32 Tshe sœ 6ata ɔlɔ á tɔ ga pa angbi azu, yé tshe dœ mokɔ mbœrœ azu Israyele á endje dœ agbolo nœ zœ.»

### *Kœgbara o'o nœ Shimeyo*

33 Aba Yisu œdœ ayinœ katœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ œneke á Shimeyo sœ lima kœpa tœnœ tœ upu nœ ye.

34 Shimeyo to kane ye ga pa endje yé œ pa fœ Mareya, ayi Yisu adœke: «Ndjaba ke gbolo ascœ mbœrœ lœ awa nœ ye, azu ndjoro lœ Israyele œ yo too œ she. Tshe dœ bala ambára nœ Ndjaba kashe azu œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye.

35 Tshe ma gbetshelœ nœ azu á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ 6a 6œsu endje ngbi ga ushu. Yé tœ 6œ dœ Mareya, oyo nœ zœ œ sœ bala 6ata endje sú 6œ peara dœ ingiri yakamba.»

### *Ana, yashe kœgbara o'o*

36 Anga yashe kœgbara o'o bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Ana, sœ lima zœ. Ɔshe kœdœ yawuru nœ Fanuwele, uzu tshelœ mara nœ Azere. Tshe wuta lima ɔgbɔ yawaza ye. Tshe i lima akœnœ pe lœ yawuru tœ ye, yé endje mbœrœ ungu mindu dœ bisha (7) yeka á yakoshœ tshu.

37 Manda nœ, tshe sœpe lima tœ yashe koya yé œ sœ dœ ungu zazu vana dœ vana (84)†. Tshe gigi lima tœ ye lœ Tepelo nene. Kashe butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ, tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyotshelœma ye œdœ pe kœza avwala.

38 Tshe yi kumu ye pe dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ gbolonœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœkate adœke Ndjaba she Yerusaleme.

### *Kœgu ga lœ Nazarete*

39 Lœkœ á Ayoze fu dœ Mareya mbœrœ lima œneke kœ á awa akwa nœ Gbozu sœ kœyœndœ nœ, endje

gu lima ndœ ogo Galilayi, 6a lœ Nazarete á dœ ongbo nœ endje.

40 Gbolonœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ dœ undu ye œdœ dœ kœwusœtœ, yé kane Ndjaba sœ lima pa ye.

### *Dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo*

41 Ungu bale dœ bale, agbozu nœ Yisu sœ lima kœero ga lœ Yerusaleme ndœ angbo Pake.

42 Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, endje na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo 6ata á mbœrœ 6alima tœ ye lœ mara nœ endje.

43 Lœkœ á angbonœ ka lima, Ayoze fu dœ Mareya fatœ endje kœgu tœnœ, kashe Yisu sœ lima pe lœ Yerusaleme yé agbozu nœ ye wuwu she nene.

44 Endje gbe lima adœke Yisu te manda azu á œne sœ kœgu tœ awanœ dœ endje ascœmœ. Endje lo olo bale lœ ana yé osho kœrɔ, endje tetœ kœpara she lœ ugurutœ ayo endje œdœ pe lœ ugurutœ anga endje.

45 Kashe endje gbœgbɔ lima she nene. Endje kwa ga lœ Yerusaleme kœpara she.

46 Endje totœ kœpara she œerrr manda olo votɔ á gbɔ lima she 6a lœ Tepelo. Tshe sœ ga ati 6a ugurutœ aayi kœyisœrœ œ sœ kœdji endje, dœ kœyu endje dœ o'o.

47 Azu kœ á endje sœ lima kœdji she, ka lima tœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ kœwusœrœ nœ ye dœ pe o'o á tshe sœ kœgi tœnœ.

48 Lœkœ á agbozu nœ ye wu she, endje i gbœndjuru yé ayinœ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ mbœrœ mara œrœ ata fœ 'a? A'a dœ aba zœ, 'a para 6œ dœ awa.»

49 Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e para mœ a? 'E wuwusœ nœ nene adœke œ li adœke mœ sœ 6a lœ anda nœ Aba mœ a?»

50 Kashe agbozu nœ ye djidji lima tshelœ kata œneke á tshe pa fœ endje nene.

51 Yisu gu awa bale dœ endje ga lœ Nazarete; tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ

† 2.37 Anga gbetshelœ sœ ndje adœke Ana mbœrœ lima ungu zazu vana dœ vana lœ koya nœ ye

ye lindœ o'ò endje. Ayinœ gbøndœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ kɔ ga tœ lɔsu ye.

<sup>52</sup> Yisu sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ dœ undu ye œdœ lœ kœwusœtœ, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ òtshœrœ á sœ kœza yanga fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ azu.

### 3

*Kœyisœrœ nœ Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 3.1-6; Mar 1.1-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Tibere, egerœ gbozu tshapa ogo Roma mbœrœ lima ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu tœ akwa, anga agbozugo sœ ndje lima kœmbœrœ akwa tshagudì ye. Agbozugonœ kœdœ lima Pose Pilato á tshe sœ lima pa ogo Yuda, Erode pa ogo Galilayi, ayancœ dœ Filipino sœ lima pa ogo Eturi œdœ Trakonitide, yé Lisaniase sœ lima pa ogo Abilene.

<sup>2</sup> Yé Ana œdœ Kayifa kœdœ lima agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba. Dœ lɔndɔncœ asœmœ, Ndjaba pa o'ò fœ Yowane, gbolo nœ Zakariya ɓa lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>3</sup> Yowane tetœ kœna djelœ ogo kɔ á sœ indiri ungu Yɔrdane, yé œ sœ kœmindœ o'ò fœ azu adœke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e dœ œ gbɔ batisimu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e kɔ.»

<sup>4</sup> Bata Isaya, anga ayi kœgbara o'ò su lima ala mbeti nœ ye adœke:

«Anga uzu sœ kœta rawa ɓa lœ kpagagasho adœke:

'E guma ala awa Gbozu,

'e yɔrɔ ala awa ye ndjii.

<sup>5</sup> 'E be kudu kɔ,

kaga dœ koto kɔ œ fa akpala osho.

'E yɔrɔ ala awa á sœ tœ dengɔngɔnœ.

'E guma awa á sœ dœ kudu adœke œ sœ kpa.

<sup>6</sup> Yé azu kɔ œ wu kœshe nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>7</sup> Ukpulu azu na lima ga ndœ Yowane adœke tshe za batisimu fœ œne. Tshe sœ lima kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Uzu dœ dá yisœ nœ fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa awa ókó nœ Ndjaba á ndo kœna tœnœ a?

<sup>8</sup> 'E mbœrœ œrœ á sœ kœma adœke 'e fatshalɔsu 'e ye, yé 'e papa mbœrœ 'e dœ tœ 'e nene adœke: «Abrayamo kœdœ ata azœ» Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, Ndjaba li kœfa badja asœke tœ aata Abrayamo.

<sup>9</sup> Gonda sœ yindjindjinœ mbœrœ kœvwa dœ ɔyɔ tœtœ œshenœ kɔ ye. Ɔyɔ kɔ á elenœ kœgaga nene, endje de yé œ ko va ga tœ owo.»

<sup>10</sup> Azu sœ lima kœyu Yowane adœke: «Ataa, œrœ gadé dá 'a kœmbœrœ a?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe gi lima fœ endje adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ lœba okoro bisha, tshe za anganœ bale fœ tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ tœnœ nene. Yé uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœziœ, tshe mbœrœ ndje awa bale.»

<sup>12</sup> Aayi kœko ngendja lapo na ndje lima adœke Yowane za batisimu fœ œne, yé œ yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, œrœ gadé dá 'a kœmbœrœ a?»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «'E kaka laponœ fœ azu kœrosœ amanœ á endje za fœ 'e nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Aturugu yu ndje lima she awa bale adœke: «Ka 'a, œrœ gadé dá 'a kœmbœrœ a?» Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «'E koko ngendja tshaabrœ azu dœ ɔgbɔ nene; 'e papa ndje o'ò dœ wala ga pa uzu nene. Kashe 'e gbe kolœ dœ ngendja tshangba akwa nœ 'e.»

<sup>15</sup> Azu sœ lima kœkate Masiya, uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœgbe adœke Yowane kœdœ ete she.

<sup>16</sup> Yé Yowane pa fœ endje kɔ adœke: «Ɔmœ, mœ sœ kœza batisimu fœ 'e dœ ungu; kashe tsheneke á tshe na manda mœ, tshe ropa mœ dœ gbɔgbɔ ye; mœ lili kœka ga utshu ye dœ pe kœzu uwu œrœda nœ ye nene. Ɔshe, tshe za bala batisimu lœ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri œdœ dœ owo fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe za gbarœ kœpe dœ tshelœ indji ngwarœ ga tshaabrœ ye. Manda kœpe tœnœ, tshe gumasœ indji ngwarœncœ gala kogba nœ ye, yé œ ko oforonœ va ga tœ owo neke á ru nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, Yowane mi lima anga angbi upu ndjoro fœ endje, yé œ yisœ Ɔtsho O'lo fœ azu.

<sup>19</sup> Dœ lƔkœncœ ascœmœ, Yowane gbagbara Erode á tshe doé gbozugo Galilayi mboercœ á tshe to lima Erodiade, awo ayancœ œdœ pe anga ngbindiroœ ndjoro á tshe mboercœ lima.

<sup>20</sup> Yé ga pa upu á tshe mboercœ kœ, tshe kpa za Yowane ga lœ kánga.

### *Yowane za batisimu fœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.13-17; Mar 1.9-11)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda kœza batisimu fœ azu kœ, Yowane za ndje batisimu fœ Yisu. Dœ lƔkœ á Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, tshalafœ kœrœ ngbi.

<sup>22</sup> Ɔtsho Ishiri jercœ ga pa ye 6ata mbepa, yé tshama to 6a lafo œ pa adœke: «Ɛ6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ waa; mboercœ 6œ, mœ sœ dœ yanga.»

### *Aata Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 1.1-16)*

<sup>23</sup> Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ga pa œrœ noé zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30) yeka á tetœ kœmbœercœ akwa nœ ye. Azu gbe lima adœke œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu á tshe doé Yozefu dœ gbolo nœ Eliya,

<sup>24</sup> yé Eliya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi, Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki, Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Yanayi, yé Yanayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu.

<sup>25</sup> Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata-tiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Amose, Amose kœdœ gbolo nœ Nawume, Nawume kœdœ gbolo nœ Eseli, yé Eseli kœdœ gbolo nœ Nagayi.

<sup>26</sup> Nagayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Maate, Maate kœdœ gbolo nœ Matatiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Semeyine, Semeyine kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoseke, yé Yoseke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoda.

<sup>27</sup> Yoda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yonane, Yonane kœdœ gbolo nœ Resa, Resa kœdœ gbolo nœ Zorobabele, Zorobabele kœdœ gbolo nœ Salatiyele, yé Salatiyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Neri.

<sup>28</sup> Neri kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki, Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Adi, Adi kœdœ gbolo nœ Kosame, Kosame kœdœ gbolo nœ Elemadame, yé Elemadame kœdœ gbolo nœ Ere.

<sup>29</sup> Ere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yisu, Yisu kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliezere, Eliezere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yorime, Yorime kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, yé Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi.

<sup>30</sup> Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Shimeyo, Shimeyo kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda, Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu, Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoname, yé Yoname kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliyakimi.

<sup>31</sup> Eliyakimi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleya, Meleya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mena, Mena kœdœ gbolo nœ Matata, Matata kœdœ gbolo nœ Nata, yé Nata kœdœ gbolo nœ Davidi.

<sup>32</sup> Davidi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yese, Yese kœdœ gbolo nœ Obede, Obede kœdœ gbolo nœ Boaz, Boaz kœdœ gbolo nœ Sala, yé Sala kœdœ gbolo nœ Nashone.

<sup>33</sup> Nashone kœdœ gbolo nœ Aminadabe, Aminadabe kœdœ gbolo nœ Adimine, Adimine kœdœ gbolo nœ Arni, Arni kœdœ gbolo nœ Eserone, Eserone kœdœ gbolo nœ Perese, yé Perese kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda.

<sup>34</sup> Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yakobo, Yakobo kœdœ gbolo nœ Izaka, Izaka kœdœ gbolo nœ Abrayamo, Abrayamo kœdœ gbolo nœ Tera, yé Tera kœdœ gbolo nœ Nahore.

<sup>35</sup> Nahore kœdœ gbolo nœ Seruge, Seruge kœdœ gbolo nœ Rewu, Rewu kœdœ gbolo nœ Pelege, Pelege kœdœ gbolo nœ Ebere, yé Ebere kœdœ gbolo nœ Shela.

<sup>36</sup> Shela kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane, Kenane kœdœ gbolo nœ Arpakesade, Arpakesade kœdœ gbolo nœ Seme, Seme kœdœ gbolo nœ Nowa, yé Nowa kœdœ gbolo nœ Lameke.

<sup>37</sup> Lameke kœdœ gbolo nœ Matusaleme, Matusaleme kœdœ gbolo nœ Enoke, Enoke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yerede, Yerede kœdœ gbolo nœ Malaleyele, yé Malaleyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane.

<sup>38</sup> Kenane koedoe gbolo noe Enoke, Enoke koedoe gbolo noe Sete, Sete koedoe gbolo noe Adamo, ye Adamo koedoe gbolo noe Ndjaba.

#### 4

*Djaboro na koewu losu Yisu*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 4.1-11; Mar 1.12-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Otsho Ishiri su lima Yisu kperoe loko á tshe to ba langu Yordane á gu; ye Ishiri noe Ndjaba to she na tence ga loe kpagagasho.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe lo lima ba zoe olo zazu bisha, ye á djaboro na koewu losu ye. Tshe zizi lima oere loe olonoe ascemoene, ye manda noe ogo litoe ye kpakpakpa ye.

<sup>3</sup> Djaboro pa foe she adoeke: «Edoe boe koedoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba, pa foe badja asoeke oe fatoe ye toe mapa.»

<sup>4</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Endje su bala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: “Uzu oe soe doe soro koloe mboeroe mapa nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Djaboro 'o doe she oerrr ba toe anga osho á soe ba lawutsha, oe yisoe Ogo gbozu noe tshapasho djigi foe she.

<sup>6</sup> Ye oe pa foe she adoeke: «Moe ko ogonoe asoeke doe gbogbone oedoe oere tsheloenoe ko foe boe. Gbambanoe nene, Ndjaba za lima foe moe; moe li koeza foe uzu neke á moe yindoe ye.

<sup>7</sup> Edoe boe koegote ga utshu moe, oerence ko oe te enoe zoe ye.»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Buku noe Ndjaba pa adoeke: “Boe gote ga utshu Gbozu Ndjaba noe zoe, ye boe donga koloe she tshebabale.”»

<sup>9</sup> Djaboro kpa na doe she ba lakpi Yerusaleme oe za she ba pa kumu Tepelo, ye á pa foe she adoeke: «Edoe boe koedoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba, to ba ke oe i tshiri ga ati.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanoe nene, endje su bala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: “Ndjaba oe za awa foe aandjelu noe ye adoeke endje gbondoe zoe.”

<sup>11</sup> Ye ga pa noe: “Endje za boe doe kane endje ga ati mboeroe á boe koezaza ada zoe to badja nene.”»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Endje su ba la Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: “Papara

awa koewu losu Gbozu Ndjaba noe zoe nene.”»

<sup>13</sup> Manda koewu losu Yisu doe aka mara afara ko, djaboro gitoe ye toe ye koekate oerrr ga toe anga olo á tshe za.

*Yisu tetoe koemberoe ali akwa noe ye ba loe Galilayi*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 4.12-17; Mar 1.14-15)*

<sup>14</sup> Yisu su doe gbogbone noe Otsho Ishiri, oe kwatoe ye ga loe Galilayi ye i'iri ye za lima osho djigi.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe soe lima koeyisoe oere ba loe Sinagoga noe endje, ye azu ko soe koepandoe oesoe moko noe ye.

*Azu Nazarete yiyi lima ndoe koeyiseroe noe Yisu nene*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 13.54-58; Mar 6.1-6)*

<sup>16</sup> Yisu na ga loe Nazarete, tshalakpi á tshe geroe loene. Doe loko sabata, tshe li ga loe Sinagoga lindoe mara ye. Tshe alafa ndoe koedi o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Endje za buku á ayi koegbara o'o Isaya su, foe she. Tshe gbara ala bukunoe ga toe osho á endje su adoeke:

<sup>18</sup> «tshiri noe Gbozu soe pa moe mboeroe á tshe ke moe adoeke moe yisoe Otsho O'o foe ayi oyo.

Tshe vwa moe koemindoe noe foe aayi kanga adoeke endje wuta loe kanga noe endje ye,

ye foe aayibula adoeke endje kpa wu osho.

Tshe vwa moe adoeke moe ko azu á endje soe koemberoe oere kanga foe endje ga ushu,

<sup>19</sup> ye moe pandoe noe foe azu adoeke, ungu á Gbozu yindoe koema otsho losu noe ye li ye.»

<sup>20</sup> Manda koedi bukunoe, Yisu dje ga tence oe gi foe ayi akwa tsheloe Sinagoga, ye oe soe ga ati. Azu ko á endje soe lima scendane, ko ala endje djorrr ga toe ye.

<sup>21</sup> Ye tshe tetoe koepa foe endje adoeke: «O'onoe á 'e dji la bukunoe kpesheke asoe, oe mboeroetoe endje ye.»

<sup>22</sup> Azu ko soe lima koepa otsho o'o toe upu noe Yisu. Endje katoe ama endje ti soe toe otsho o'o á tshe soe lima



koepa toence, yé œ tetœ koeyutœ endje adœke: «Æ doédœ gbolo nœ Yozefu doeke nene a?»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wu adja sœ nœ adœke 'e pa ndœma toro asœ fœ mœ: “Monganga, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.” 'E kpa pa ndje fœ mœ adœke: “A wusœ neke kœ á bœ mbœrœ lima ba lœ Kaparnawumu ye. Mbœrœ ndje tshetœ œrœnœ asœmœ ba lœ ongbo nœ zœ dœ tœ zœ ba ke.”»

<sup>24</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, endje yiyindœ ayi kœgbara o'o ba lakpi á endje zu she toence nene.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ sœ koepa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, ayashe koya do lima panœ ba lœ Israyele lœkœ á Eliya sœ lima kœgbara o'o ye. Dœ lœkœ nœ asœmœ ndje, yavuru nini lima nene œrrr manda ungu votœ dœ yapu mindu dœ bale, yé egerœ ogo za lima tshapa oshœ djigi.

<sup>26</sup> Andaa, Ndjaba vwavwa lima Eliya fœ anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje nene. Kashe tshe vwa she kolœ ba ndœ anga yashe koya ba lœ Sarepeta, ba lœ ogo Sidona.

<sup>27</sup> Aayi boroma sœ lima ndjoro lœ ogo Israyele lœkœ á Elisa dœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o. Andaa anga bale sheshe lima nene, kashe kolœ Namane á tshe koedœ uzu ogo Siri dá she.»

<sup>28</sup> Koedji lima o'onœ asœmœ ataa, azu kœ á endje sœ ba lœ Sinagoga, suku dœ ókó tapanœ kpuru.

<sup>29</sup> Endje áalafo ndœ Yisu œ gi she wuta toence ga shu lœ ongbo, yé œ to she na toence ba tœ leta kumu koto á endje mbœrœ ongbo nœ endje ga panœ mbœrœ á kœgeta she ga ati.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe tshe ro tœ ugurutœ endje, yé œ pu œsœ awa tœ ye.

### *Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishiri*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 7.28-29; Mar 1.21-28)*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu na ga lœ Kaparnawumu, ongbo tshelœ ogo Galilayi, yé œ sœ lima koeyisœ œrœ fœ azu kœ dœ lœkœ sabata.

<sup>32</sup> Azu ki lima tœ mara koeyisœrœ nœ ye waa, mbœrœ tshe sœ lima koepa o'o bœta uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu.

<sup>33</sup> Anga uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye sœ ndje lima lœ Sinagoganœ. Tshe ta rawa dœ œgbœ tshama ye adœke:

<sup>34</sup> «Ha! Yisu uzu Nazarete, bœ yindœ kœmbœrœ gadœ tœ 'a? Bœ na mbœrœ kœwo 'a? Mœ wusœ zœ dœ œtshœnœ: Æbœ koedœ œyerœ uzu á Ndjaba vwa she.»

<sup>35</sup> Yisu ra ekpe ishiri sœmœ adœke: «Sœ koko yé œ wuta lœ uzunœ asœkel!» Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, ekpe ishirinœ za she vesho ga ugurutœ azu yé œ wuta lœ ye, kashe œ mbœmbœrœ ekperœ tœ ye nene.

<sup>36</sup> Azu kœ ki lima tœ œsœnœ yé œ tetœ koeyutœ endje adœke: «Asœ koedœ mara o'o gadœ? Tshe pa o'o dœ tshagbozu œdœ pe dœ gbœgbœ fœ ekpe ishiri, yé ekpe ishiri wuta ye.»

<sup>37</sup> Yé 'iri Yisu za osho djigi lœ tshakala ogonœ asœmœ.

### *Yisu she aayi kœba ndjoro*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 8.14-17; Mar 1.29-34)*

<sup>38</sup> Yisu wuta lima lœ Sinagoga, œ na ba sœnda nœ Shimu. Ayi mbeya Shimu sœ lima dœ œgbœ kœba biwa, yé endje ki fœ Yisu adœke tshe she she.

<sup>39</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ndo dœ she, œ pa o'o dœ œgbœ yé kœba biwanœ katœ ye yé! Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, tshe áalafo œ tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ endje.

<sup>40</sup> Dœ kidala, azu na lima dœ mara kœba nœ endje ngbangbangba fœ Yisu. Tshe to kane ye ga pa endje bale dœ bale, yé endje she ye.

<sup>41</sup> Ekpe ishiri wuta ndje lima lœ azu ndjoro dœ kœta rawa adœke: «Æbœ koedœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba!» Kashe Yisu ra lima aekpe ishirinœ adœke endje pupu o'o bale nene. Gbambœnœ nene, endje wusœ nœ adœke Yisu koedœ Masiya.

### *Yisu yisœ œrœ djelœ Sinagoga*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 1.35-39; Mat 4.23)*

<sup>42</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, Yisu wuta lœ ongbonœ asœmœ œ na ga lœ kpagagasho. Azu ndjoro na lima kœpara she. Lɔkɔ á endje gbɔ she, endje yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe gitœ ye tœ œne nene.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Æ li adœke mœ mi ndje ndœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba ɓa lœ anga angbi ongbo. Gbambanœ nene, mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba vwa mœ.»

<sup>44</sup> Yé tshe yi lima sœ œrœ djelœ Sinagoga lœ ogo Yuda.

## 5

### *Yisu e ali ayambarœ nœ ye*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 4.18-22; Mar 1.16-20; Yow 21.1-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ indiri mangu Genazarete\*, yé azu ndjoro ndivwiri she mbœrœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe wu agba bisha ɓa tœ mangunœ, kashe ayi kœpara ageatshalangu jerœ œ sœ kœdjutɔ gbanda nœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Yisu 'ɔ ga lœ anga agbanœ bale á dœ œnœ Shimu, yé œ pa fœ she adœke tshe katœ mangunœ œ gi agbanœ teasho ga uguru ungu. Tshe sœ ga ati ga lœ agba yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ ukpulu azu.

<sup>4</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe yisœ œrœnœ á ka ye, tshe pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Gi agbanœ ɓa tœ œsœ dili ungu, yé 'e vwi gbanda nœ 'e mbœrœ kœko ageatshalangu.»

<sup>5</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wu oyo dœ butshɔ 'owara, 'a gbɔgbɔ œrœ bale nene. Kashe ɓata á ɓœ pa fœ mœ ye, mœ vwi gbandanœ ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Endje vwi gbanda œ ko lima ageatshalangu ndjoro, yé tshelœ gbanda nœ endje te lima tœ kœsuru tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje wu ata, œ gavwa anga anga endje á endje sœ ɓa lœ anga angbi agba adœke, endje na dœ œne gбота gbandanœ dœ endje. Endje na, yé œ ko ageatshalangu œrrr kperœ dœ

agba bibisha. Ama agba sœ pe lima teasho adœke œ nduru dœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Lɔkɔ á Shimu Petro wu ata, tshe gote dœ matshukuda ye ga utshu Yisu yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, gitœ zœ tœ mœ lœ ingirinœ, mbœrœ œmœ kœdœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Awa za lima Shimu dœ anganœ ko á endje na dœ endje, tœ kœwu ageatshalangu ndjoro á endje vwi endje.

<sup>10</sup> Awa za ndje lima Ajake dœ Yowane, agbolo nœ Zebedayi á endje dœ lima aanga Shimu. Kashe Yisu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Sœsœ dœ awa nene. Kœto kpesheke, ɓœ kpa dœ ayi kœpara ageatshalangu nene kashe ɓœ te ayi kœpara azu.»

<sup>11</sup> Endje gi agba nœ endje kɔ ga tœ mangu, œ katœ œrœ kɔ yé œ te manda ye.

### *Yisu she ayi boroma*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 8.1-4; Mar 1.40-45)*

<sup>12</sup> Ɔɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima ɓa lœ anga ongbo bale á anga ayi boroma sœ lœnœ. Lɔkɔ á tshe wu lima Yisu, tshe na œ gote ga utshu ye, œ ki fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, œdœ ɓœ kœyindœ nœ, ɓœ she mœ adœke mœ wuta yerœ.»

<sup>13</sup> Yisu yi kane ye, œ goro she yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke ɓœ she ye.» Pe tœ œsœnœ, kɔɓa boromanœ kœkatœ uzunœ asœmœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Pampandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene, kashe gu œ matœ zœ fœ nganga Ndjaba, yé œ to tokóro ɓata á Moyize pa lima ndœ nœ mbœrœ kœma fœ azu adœke ɓœ she lœ kɔɓa ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ œrœ á Yisu sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ djezœ ngbangbangba. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœngbɔtœ endje mbœrœ kœdji she, yé œ sœ ndje kœshe lœ kɔɓa nœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Yisu gitœ ye ugurutœ azu, œ na ga lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœza awwala.

\* 5.1 Anga ì'iri mangu galilayi kœdœ Genazarete

*Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.1-8; Mar 2.1-12)*

17 Dœ anga olo bale, Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ atake, Afarisayi œdœ agbozu kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima zœ. Endje to lima dje lakpi ogo Galilayi, lakpi ogo Yuda œdœ ndje lœ ongbo Yerusalem. Gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima dœ Yisu, yé tshe sœ kœshe aayi kɔba.

18 Yé azu za anga uzu á ada ye tshu ga pa kondja, œ na dœ she. Endje sœ lima kœpara awa adœke œne li dœ she ga sœnda œ za she 6a utshu Yisu.

19 Kashe 6ata á azu ngba lima tɔpanœ kpuru, awa adœke endje li dœ she gugu nene. Endje ɔ, œ kɔrɔ ogoro 6a pa anda yé œ yi she dœ kondjanœ 6a ugurutœ azu, ndjii kpoetshu Yisu.

20 Lɔkɔ á Yisu wu kœyindœrœ nœ endje, tshe pa fœ ayi kɔbanœ adœke: «Mœ djærœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ ye.»

21 Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ Afarisayi te lima tœ kœgbetshelœ endje adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ uzu dœ á sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba ataa? Cœdœ dá li tœ kœdjærœndœ ekperœ nœ uzu a? Cœ dœdœ Ndjaba kuti ye nene a?»

22 Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kɔ, yé œ yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e gbe o'o tœ lɔsu 'e atake a?»

23 Kœpa fœ uzunœ adœke: “Mœ djærœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ” too kœpa adœke: “Aalafo œ na ana”, o'o neketa dá dœ ɔgbɔ o'o a?»

24 Kashe mœ pa o'onœ asœke mbœrœ á 'e kœwusœ nœ adœke kpœ pa ɔshɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu dá sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ mbœrœ kœdjærœndœ ekperœ.» Yé tshe kœpa fœ uzu á ada ye tshu adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 6œ, alafo œ za kondja nœ zœ yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ zœ.»

25 Pe kpoetœ œsœncœ, uzunœ áalafo dœ ala azu kɔ, œ za gbarœ á tshe lo ga panœ, yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ ye dœ kœdonga mokɔ nœ Ndjaba.

26 Uvuru azu kɔ kpa lima lœ nœ, endje donga Ndjaba yé awa ko endje

kɔ, á endje pa adœke: «A wu kpesheke œrœ á a wuwu 6a lima nene.»

*Yisu e Levi  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.9-13; Mar 2.13-17)*

27 Manda nœ, Yisu wuta yé œ wu anga ayi kœko ngendja lapo bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Levi, tshe sœ 6a lœ anda kœko ngendja lapo. Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ.»

28 Levi katœ œrœ nœ ye kɔ, œ áafo yé œ na manda ye.

29 Manda nœ, Levi mbœrœ egerœ angbo 6a sœnda nœ ye fœ Yisu. Azu kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro, dœ pe anga azu sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ endje awa bale.

30 Afarisayi dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa te lima tœ kœpulœma endje, yé œ yu ayambarœ nœ Yisu adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœzi œrœ yé á sœ kœndjo œrœ awa bale dœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?»

31 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Cœ dœdœ azu á tshelœ ɔkɔ endje sœ yerœ dá gbe kœna kœwu monganga nene, kashe kolœ aayi kɔba dá gbe ndœ kœna kœwu she.

32 Mœ nana kœ'e azu á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe mœ na mbœrœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ adœke endje fatshalɔsu endje.»

*Azuyu Yisu tœ upu nœ kœyotshelœma  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.14-15; Mar 2.18-20)*

33 Anga azu yu lima Yisu adœke: «Ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu œdœ pe endje nœ Afarisayi sœ lima kœyotshelœma endje mbœrœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba. Kashe mbœrœ gadœ á ayambarœ nœ zœ sœ kœzi œrœ, á sœ kœndjo œrœ a?»

34 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Cœdœ endje kœ'e azu ndœ angbo totœ, yé uzu á tshe to yashenœ sœpe damba tœ œsœncœ dœ endje, 'e li kœpa fœ azunœ asœmœ adœke endje yotshelœma endje ye a? Cœ œ nene.

35 Kashe lɔkɔ á endje kœza ako yashenœ ugurutœ anganœ, dá ɔlɔncœ á endje yotshelœma endje dœmœ.»

<sup>36</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga ndœma toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Uzu bale zaza ndœma tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ongoro lœba nene. Œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ ataa, tshe ndi tafo lœbanœ, yé ndœma tafo lœba lili dœ ongoro lœbanœ nene.

<sup>37</sup> Uzu bale susu tafo ipi á sœ kœyu damba vavava ga lœ ongoro anga nene. Atamœ nene, tshelœ anga œ 'u dœ katsha tafo ipinœ á sœ kœyu vavava asœmœ: Tshelœ anga œ ndi yé ipi œ tu kpa ga lœ ɔshɔ.

<sup>38</sup> Kashe œ li adœke endje sú tafo ipi ga lœ tafo anga.

<sup>39</sup> Yé uzu bale á tshe yindœ kœndjo tafo ipi manda ongoro ipi gugu nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje pa walaka adœke: «Ongoro ipi dá tshœ kœropa tafonœ.»»

## 6

### *Yisu kœdœ ayengɔ sabata*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.1-8; Mar 2.23-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœro tɔ lœ kindi ble awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Yé ayambarœnœ sœ lima kœverœ indji blenœ, œ sœ kœkœrœnœ dœ kane endje yé á sœ kœzi indjinœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga Afarisayi yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ œneke á awa akwa pakata nœ dœ olo sabata a?»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E didi œneke á Davidi mbœrœ anga ɔɔ bale á ogo mi lima she dœ azu nœ ye á tshe na tœ awa dœ endje nene a?»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe li dœ endje 6a lœ anda nœ Ndjaba, yé œ zi mapa á endje to dœ tokóró fœ Ndjaba. Tshe zi yé œ to anganœ fœ azu á endje na tœ awa nœ dœ she, mapa á sœ má kolœ mbœrœ anganga Ndjaba.»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa gi fœ endje adœke: «Gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ ayengɔ lœkɔ sabata.»

### *Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.9-14; Mar 3.1-6)*

<sup>6</sup> Œ kpa wuta ga tœ anga lœkɔ sabata bale, Yisu li ga lœ Sinagoga œ tetœ

kœyi lima sœ œrœ. Anga uzu bale á kuni ye tshu, sœ lima kpœtœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi mesho lima lœ ala endje kœwu too Yisu œ she uzunœ asœmœ dœ lœkɔ sabata, yeka á œne kœgbo awa kœtɔ meza pa ye.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tshe wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ uzunœ á kane ye tshu asœmœ adœke: «Aalafo, œ na œ ka 6a ugurunœ.» Uzunœ áalafo œ na œ ka 6a zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu yu endje adœke: «Œrœ gadœ dá awa akwa nœ azœ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ kolœ dœ lœkɔ sabatanœ a? Œ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ too a mbœrœ ekperœ a? Kœshe uzu too kœwo she a?»

<sup>10</sup> Tshe tondœ endje kɔ, yé œ pa fœ uzu kœbanœ adœke: «Yœrɔ tshelœ kane zœ!» Tshe yœrɔ tshelœ kane ye, yé kane ye gumatœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Tshelœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi sœ gboo dœ ókó, yé endje tetœ kœvwarandœ o'o ugurutœ endje tœ œrœ neke á endje mbœrœ ga tœ Yisu.

### *Yisu ke aayi avwa nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1; 10.1-4; Mar 3.13-19)*

<sup>12</sup> Lœ ɔɔnœ asœmœ, Yisu ɔ ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza avwala, yé œ donga Ndjaba butshɔ 'owara.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkɔ á osho kœrɔ, tshe e ayambarœ nœ ye œ rœtshelœ endje ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé á ta i'iri «aayi avwa» ga pa endje.

<sup>14</sup> I'iri aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœke: Shimu á Yisu za ndje i'iri Petro ga pa ye œdœ ayancœ dœ Andere, Jake œdœ Yowane, Filipino œdœ Bartelemi,

<sup>15</sup> Matie œdœ Toma, Jake gbolo nœ Alefe œdœ Shimu á tshe sœ ndje lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kœpara adœke ogo nœ œne gbœ lipanda,

<sup>16</sup> Yudasi, gbolo nœ Jake œdœ Yudasi Isikariote\* á tshe ka lima Yisu.

\* **6.16** Yudasi Isikariote: Œ yindœ kœpa adœke uzu tshelœ ongbo Kiriote

*Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.24-25; Mar 3.7-11)*

<sup>17</sup> Yisu to dœ endje 6a pa kaga, yé œ jerœ œ ka ga tœ osho á sœ kpaá. Dá ascœmœ, ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ azu ndjoro: Azu tshelœ ogo Yuda kœ, azu tshalakpi Yerusaleme, azu tshalakpi Tire œdœ pe Sidona sœ lima kpœtœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Endje na lima kœdji Yisu œdœ kœpara awa kœshe lœ ko6a nœ endje. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri, she lima ye.

<sup>19</sup> Uzu kœ sœ lima kœpara awa kœgoro she mbœrœ gbœgbœ sœ lima kœwuta lœ ye, yé á sœ kœshe azu kœ.

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ ayi yanga œdœ ayi oyo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1-12)*

<sup>20</sup> Yisu tondœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa adœke:

«Yanga nœ 'e á 'e dœ aayi oyo, gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ mbœrœ 'e!

<sup>21</sup> Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ ogo ngœngœnœ asœke, gbambanœ nene, 'e gbœ kœziroœ ndjoro!

Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ tœ iki ngœngœnœ asœke, gbambanœ nene, 'e mœtœ 'e zœ!

<sup>22</sup> «Edœ azu kœyiangba 'e, á kœgœrœ 'e, á kœgu 'e yé á sœ kœpa tœ ekperœ nœ 'e mbœrœ a 'e yindœ Gbolo nœ uzu, 'e sœ dœ yanga.

<sup>23</sup> Lœkœ á œrœ nœ ascœmœ kœmbœrœtœ endje, 'e sœ dœ yanga œ i ga lafo dœ yanga mbœrœ egerœ œrœ sœ kœkate 'e 6a lafo. Ataa dá aata endje sœ kœmbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœgbœrœ, gbambanœ nene, 'e gbœ œrœ tshangba œnœ 'e ye!

<sup>25</sup> Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro ngœngœnœ asœke, gbambanœ nene, ogo œ mi 'e zœ!

Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ kœmœtœ 'e ngœngœnœ asœke, gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ lœ oyo, yé 'e ki bala zœ!

<sup>26</sup> Oyo nœ 'e œdœ azu kœsœ kœpatœ œtshœrœ nœ 'e, gbambanœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ mara á aata endje mbœrœ lima ga tœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala!»

*Yisu yisœ œrœ pa kœyindœsho ga ndœ ayingba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.39-47)*

<sup>27</sup> «Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e á 'e sœ kœdji mœ asœke, adœke: 'E yindœ ayingba 'e œ mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœyiangba 'e.

<sup>28</sup> 'E ki fœ Ndjaba tshe to kane ye ga pa endjeneke á endje sœ kœdarandœ 'e, yé œ za avwala fœ she mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e.

<sup>29</sup> Edœ uzu kœda бага zœ, fa tshakalanœ fœ she dœ tshe da ndje. Edœ uzu kœza yœgbœdœ lœba nœ zœ, katœ lœba okoro nœ zœ ti fœ she tshe za ndje.

<sup>30</sup> To œrœ fœ uzu neke kœ á tshe esho ndœ œrœ tœ zœ. Yé œdœ uzu kœza œrœ nœ zœ, yuyu she adœke tshe gi fœ 6œ nene.

<sup>31</sup> 'E mbœrœ fœ anga 'e adja 6ata œneke á 'e yindœ nœ adœke endje mbœrœ fœ 'e.

<sup>32</sup> «Edœ 'e kœyi kolœ ndœ endjeneke á endje yindœ 'e, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Awa bale ndje, aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yiye ndje ndœ endjeneke á endje lœ kœyindœ endje!

<sup>33</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœsœ kolœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ 'e, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœmbœrœ atamœ.

<sup>34</sup> Edœ 'e kœsœ kœdaka kudœ kolœ fœ endjeneke á 'e sœ kœgbe kœgbœ anga œrœ 6a ndœ endje, œrœ tshangbanœ á 'e gbœ kœdœ gadœ? Ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœdaka kudœ fœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yeka á endje gi tshangbanœ awa bale fœ endje.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe 'e yindœ azu neke á endje yangba 'e, œ mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ endje. Edœ 'e kœdaka œrœ tœ kudœ fœ endje, 'e sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ

adœke endje gi fœ 'e nene. Dœ tœnœ ataa, 'e gbœ œrœ tshangbancœ dœ egerœncœ, yé 'e te agbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kœ. Gbambancœ nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje œtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ she, œdœ pe fœ aayi katshalœsu.

<sup>36</sup> 'E sœ dœ œtshœ lœsu ga tœ azu b̄ata á Aba 'e sœ dœ tœnœ.»

*'E wawa o'o ga pa azu nene  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 7.1-5)*

<sup>37</sup> «'E wawa o'o ga pa uzu bale nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwa ndje bala o'o ga pa 'e nene. 'E wawa agbœ ngbanga ga pa anga 'e nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwawa ndje agbœ ngbanga bala ga pa 'e nene. 'E wu oyo anga 'e yeka á Ndjaba kœwu ndje bala oyo 'e.

<sup>38</sup> 'E to œrœ fœ anga 'e, yeka á Ndjaba kœto ndje œrœ fœ 'e: Gbambancœ nene, tshe to œrœ ga lœ ngbade lœba nœ 'e ndjoro, tshe nduru yé œ yeme œtœncœ adœke œ su kperœ. Ndjaba œ to œrœ fœ 'e kolœ lindœ œneke á 'e sœ kœto tœncœ fœ anga 'e.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu kpa pa dœ ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «'E wu anga ayibula kœyisœ awa fœ yangancœ dœ ayibula ye a? œdœ tshe kœto she ataa, endje yo kœ bibisha ga lœ kudu nene a?

<sup>40</sup> Yambarœ roropa ayi kœyisœrœ fœ she nene. Kashe yambarœ kœ á tshe wusœ œrœ dœ œtshœncœ, tshe wuta ndje b̄ata ayi kœyisœrœ nœ ye.

<sup>41</sup> Mbœrœ gadœ á bœ sœ kœtondœ oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ, yé á gbegbe ndœ ma b̄aya á sœ lœ ala zœ nene a?

<sup>42</sup> Bœ sœ kœpa fœ aya zœ adœke: “Aya mœ, kaka mœ tshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala zœ”, œbœ á bœ sœsœ kœwu ma b̄aya á sœ lœ ala zœ nene, bœ pa má ata kotoo? Wulapatshœ, tshakavwa ma b̄aya á sœ lœ ala zœ utshuncœ œ wu osho ngbi, yeka á kœtshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ lœ ala aya zœ.»

*Kœwusœ œyœ mbœrœ elencœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.33-35; 7.16-20)*

<sup>43</sup> «œtshœ œyœ zuzu ekpe leyœ nene, yeka á dœ œyœ á sœ dœ kob̄a kœzu œtshœ leyœ nene.

<sup>44</sup> Endje wusœ œyœ dœ œyœ mangba elencœ. Endje kœkœ ele fige b̄a tœ ba-tima nene. Endje kœkœ ndje lekprœ b̄a lœ nduku akpala nene.

<sup>45</sup> œtshœ uzu sœ kœema œtshœrœ á sœ b̄a lœsu ye, yé ekpe uzu sœ kœema ekperœ á sœ ndje b̄a lœsu ye. Gbambancœ nene, o'o kœ á wuta lœ ama uzu, œ to b̄a lœsu ye á su kperœ dœ tœnœ.»

*Anda bisha  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 7.24-27)*

<sup>46</sup> «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœ'e mœ adœke: “Gbozu, Gbozu”, yé á sœsœ kœmbœrœ neke á mœ sœ kœpa tœncœ fœ 'e nene a?

<sup>47</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe na ga ndœ mœ, á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á za ga tœ akwa, tshe li dœ dœ? Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke:

<sup>48</sup> Tshe li dœ uzu á tshe mœ anda: Tshe dji kudu kiti anda ngbi œ gbœ badja, yeka á ko briki ga lœ œporoncœ. Lœkœ á ungu su, œ tara kprœ ga tœ ada andancœ, kashe andancœ kakavwa lima nene, mbœrœ endje mœ lima kiti andancœ ngbiri.

<sup>49</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á zaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ b̄ata uzu á tshe djidji kudu kiti anda nœ ye á wuta ga pa badja nene, á mœ ga pa œshœ gbambancœ. Lœkœ á ungu su ga tœ ada andancœ, œ kavwa yé tshelœncœ ndjœ djigi ye.»

## 7

*Yisu she kanga nœ gbozu tshapa aturugu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.5-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu pa o'o nœ ye kœ fœ azu á endje sœ lima kœdji she, tshe na ga lœ Kaparnawumu.

<sup>2</sup> Anga gbozu tshapa aturugu tshelœ Roma sœ lima dœ anga kanga nœ ye bale á tshe yindœ ye tœpanœ kpuru. Kanganœ ascœmœ sœ lima dœ kob̄a, ndoo dœ kuzu.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á gbozu tshapa aturuguncœ dji upu nœ Yisu, tshe vwa anga agbœ agbozu Ikrizia adœke endje na œ ki

fœ she doé tshe na œ she kanga nõe œne.

<sup>4</sup> Endje wuta 6a nõe Yisu, yé œ ki fœ she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe vwa 'a kœdoe otsho uzu, œ li adœke 6œ mbœrœ œrœ á tshe pa tœnœ, fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe yindœ ogo nõe azœ yé œshe dá mœ Sinagoga fœ azœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu gu tœ awanœ bale doe endje. Lœkœ á tshe wuta lima ndoo doe anda, gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa anganœ mbœrœ kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, wuwu oyo tœ zœ nene, mbœrœ mœ scœsœ ndjii adœke 6œ kœli ga lœ anda nõe mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ndje ataa á mœ wa adœke, mœ na doe tœ mœ œrrr ga nõe zœ nene; kashe pa kolœ o'o bale doé kanga nõe mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, she.

<sup>8</sup> Œmœ ndje, mœ sœ doe agbozu tshapa mœ á mœ sœ kœdji endje, yé doe aturugu á endje sœ tshakudu mœ. Œdoe mœ kœpa fœ anga bale adœke: “Na”, ngbewo tshe na da ye. Œdoe mœ kpa kœpa ndje fœ anga adœke: “Na ga mœ”, ngbewo tshe na ye. Yé œdoe mœ kœpa ndje fœ kanga nõe mœ adœke: “Mbœrœ œrœnœ asœ”, ngbewo tshe mbœrœ ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu dji o'onœ asœmœ, tshe sœ doe yanga ga nõe ye. Tshe fatœ ye ga nõe ukpulu azu á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nõe fœ 'e adœke, œdoe ndje 6a ugurutœ azu Israyelœnœ gbaa, mœ gbœgbœ mara kœyindœrœ sœke nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Lœkœ á azunœ á gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa endje, gu 6a scœnda nõe gbozu tshapa aturugunœ 6a zœ, endje gbœ ayi akwanœ tshe sœ doe otsho œkœ ye.

### *Yisu she anga ovoro gbolo yakoshe lœ kuzu*

<sup>11</sup> Manda nõe, Yisu ro ga lœ anga ongbo bale á i'irœnœ kœdoe Nayine. Ayambarœ nõe ye œdoe pe ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna tœ awanœ bale doe she.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta lima ndoo tœ kœli ga lœ ongbonœ atake, endje gbœtœ endje doe ukpulu azu ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœna nõe kœshi kuzu: Œ doe lima gbolo yakoshe tshebabale nõe anga yashe koya. Azu tshelœ ongbonœ ndjoro na lima tœ awa bale doe yashenœ.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á Gbozu wu yashenœ asœmœ, oyo ye ká she yé tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Kpa kiki nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ga utshunœ œ goro ngbongbo kuzunœ. Azu á endje za lima ngbongbonœ ka, yé Yisu pa adœke: «Ovoro gbolo yakoshe, mœ pa fœ 6œ, jo ye!»

<sup>15</sup> Ngbewo kuzunœ sœ ga ati, œ tetœ kœpa o'o. Yé Yisu za she fœ ayinœ.

<sup>16</sup> Awa li lima tœ azu para kœkœ, yé endje te lima tœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke: «Egerœ ayi kœgbara o'o wuta ga lœ ugurutœ azœ!» Yé œ kpa pa ndje adœke: «Ndjaba na kœshe azu nõe ye!»

<sup>17</sup> Yé o'o toé upu nõe œrœnœ á Yisu mbœrœ asœmœ za tshelœ lœ ogo Yuda œdoe tshalakpi kœ á sœ indirœnœ ndjengene.

### *Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa azu 6a nõe Yisu (Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.2-19)*

<sup>18</sup> Ayambarœ nõe Yowane pandœ akwa kœ á Yisu mbœrœ asœmœ fœ she. Tshe e anga endje bisha ugu-rutœ endje,

<sup>19</sup> yé œ vwa endje fœ Gbozu Yisu kœyu she adœke: «Œ6œ kœdoe Masiya á tshe sœ kœna tœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»

<sup>20</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta 6a nõe Yisu, endje pa fœ she adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa 'a 6a nõe zœ mbœrœ kœyu 6œ adœke: “Œ6œ kœdoe Masiya á tshe sœ kœna tœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»»

<sup>21</sup> Kolœ doe lœndœnœ asœmœ, Yisu she azu ndjoro lœ ko6a nõe endje, lœ kœndi nõe endje. Tshe gœrœ ekpe ishiri pa endje yé œ she ndje aayibula.

<sup>22</sup> Manda nõe, tshe gi lima fœ azu á Yowane vwa endje adœke: «'E gu œ

pandœ neke á 'e wu dœ ala 'e yé á dji dœ utu 'e, fœ she. 'E pandœ nœ adœke: “Aayibula tetœ kœwu osho, azu á ada endje tshu tetœ kœna ana, aayi boroma she, aayi bitu tetœ kœdji o'o, akuzu kwatœ endje ga lœ soro, yé endje pandœ Ɔtsho O'o fœ aayi oyo.

<sup>23</sup> Yanga nœ uzu á tshe kakatœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ mœ nene.”»

<sup>24</sup> Loko á aayi avwa nœ Yowane gu lima da ye, Yisu tetœ kœpa tœ upu nœ Yowane fœ ukpulu azu asœmœ adœke: «Ɔrœ gadœ dá 'e na kœwu tœnœ ɓa lœ kpagagasho a? 'E na kœwu mulu á yugu sœ kœmea tœnœ kpangi kpangi a? Ɔ œ nene.

<sup>25</sup> Yé ata œrœ gadœ dá 'e na lima kœwu tœnœ a? 'E na kœwu uzu á tshe verœ ɔtsho lœba a? Ɔ œ nene. Gbambance nene, azu á endje sœ kœverœ ɔtsho lœba, yé á sœ dœ œrœ waa, endje sœ ɓa lœ anda nœ agbozugo.

<sup>26</sup> Ata 'e na lima ndœ kœwu gadœ? 'E na kœwu anga ayi kœgbara o'o a? Ɔ, kashe mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke tshe rosœ ayi kœgbara o'o ye.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambance nene, Yowane kœdœ uzu á endje pa o'o tœ upu nœ ye ɓa la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

“Mœ vwa ayi avwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrœ kœguma ala awa zœ.”»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke lœ ugurutœ azu tshapasho asœ kœ, uzu bale á tshe ropa Yowane gugu nene. Kashe aya uzu ɓa lœ ogo Gbozu nœ Ndjaba ropa ye ye.»

<sup>29</sup> «Azu para kœkœ dœ pe aayi kœko ngendja lapo á endje dji o'o má Yowane pa, wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ ndjii yé œ gbœ lima batisimu nœ Yowane.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe Afarisayi œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa vwaratœ endje kœyindœ œrœ á Ndjaba yindœ kœmbœrœ fœ endje, yé œ tshapu kœgbœ batisimu nœ Yowane ye.»

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mœ li mara azu nœ asœ dœ azu dœ? Endje li dœ azu dœ?

<sup>32</sup> Endje liili dœ agbolo á endje sœ ɓa ushu, yé á sœ kœ'etœ endje lœ tœ

endje adœke: “A 'uru ngbake fœ 'e, kashe 'e vivi ipi nene! 'A ɓi itshi kuzu fœ 'e, kashe 'e kiki nene!”

<sup>33</sup> Gbambance nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu na, œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœzi mapa œdœ kœndjo ipi, 'e pa adœke: “Tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye!”

<sup>34</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu na œ sœ kœzi mapa dœ kœndjo ipi, 'e pa adœke: “'E wu uzunœ asœ, tshe gbe kolœ dœ kœziœ œdœ kœndjorœ, yé angance kœdœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ.”

<sup>35</sup> Kashe kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ndjii lœ awa nœ azu kœ á endje yindœ nœ.»

*Yisu ɓa sœnda nœ anga Farisayi bale á iri ye kœdœ Shimu*

<sup>36</sup> Anga Farisayi bale vwa osho fœ Yisu adœke tshe na kœzi œrœ ɓa ndœ œne. Yisu li ga sœnda nœ Farisayinœ asœmœ, yé œ sœ ga indiri ndaba kœziœ.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe anga yashe bale á akwa tshelœ ye gaga nene sœ lima lœ ongbonœ asœmœ. Loko á tshe dji adœke Yisu sœ kœzi œrœ ɓa ndœ Farisayi, tshe za yombo kperœ dœ anga albatre yé œ na dœ tœnœ.

<sup>38</sup> Tshe ka djagamanda Yisu, œ gote ndoo dœ ada ye. Tshe sœ lima tœ iki, yé ngola ye sara œ gba lima tshapa ada Yisu. Tshe turu dœ sukumu ye, œ ndjoro tshapanœ dœ ama ye, yé manda nœ á su lima yombo kpœ kpœ ga panœ.

<sup>39</sup> Loko á Farisayinœ á tshe vwa osho ndœ Yisu asœmœ wu atamœ, tshe pa ɓa lœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: «Ɔdœ uzunœ asœ kœdœ má adja ayi kœgbara o'o, tshe wu ma sœ nœ adœke yashenœ á tshe goro œne asœmœ, œshe kœdœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ Farisayinœ asœmœ adœke: «Shimu, mœ sœ dœ anga o'o kœpa tœnœ fœ ɓœ.» Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Pa 'onœ zœ, Ayi kœyisœrœ!»

<sup>41</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Azu bisha sœ lima dœ kudœ nœ anga uzu bale. Anga bale daka lima egerœ ngendja,



yé anga yanganœ daka œnœ ye teasho\*.

<sup>42</sup> Bata á endje bibisha lili lima kœgi kudancœ nene, ayengœ kudancœ wu oyo endje yé œ katœnœ ye. Lœ ugurutœ endje bisha ascœmœ, uzu de dá yindœ ayengœ ngendjancœ ascœmœ kœropa nœ a?»

<sup>43</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ wu adœke uzu á kuda sœ lima dœ egerœnœ lœ kumu ye dá yindœ ye tœpanœ kpuru.» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gi adja o'o.»

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe fatœ ye ga ndœ yashenœ yé œ pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Bœ wu yashenœ ascœ? Mœ li ba scœnda nœ zœ yé bœ susu ungu fœ mœ adœke mœ djutœ dœ ada mœ nene, kashe tshe djutœ ada mœ dœ ngola ye, yé œ turu dœ sukumu ye.

<sup>45</sup> Bœ nana œ uru tshelœ utu mœ nene, kashe tshe kakatœ kœendjoro tshapa ada mœ tœ kœli mœ á mœ li gamœ ascœ nene.

<sup>46</sup> Bœ djadja tshapa kumu mœ dœ kada nene, kashe tshe su yombo kpœœ ga pa ada mœ.

<sup>47</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ bœ adœke: Ndjaba djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye para mbœrœ egerœ kœyindœsho á tshe ma. Kashe tsheneke á endje djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye teasho, tshe ma ndje kœyindœsho teasho.»

<sup>48</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Mœ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ para ye.»

<sup>49</sup> Azu á endje sœ indiri ndaba kœzirœ bale dœ she, te lima tœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje dœ tœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ ascœ kœdœ ma œnœ ye de yeka á li ndœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ azu a?»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she bœ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

## 8

### *Ayashe á endje te mangba Yisu*

\* **7.41** Dœ o'o ama Greke endje sú lima adœke uzu tshatshunœ ko deniye kama mindu yé bisha uzunœ ko deniye zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu na lima djelœ ongbo œdœ dje lakpi mbœrœ kœyisœ Ōtshœ O'o tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha na lima awa bale dœ she,

<sup>2</sup> œdœ ndje ayashe á tshe gœrœ ekpe ishiri pa endje, dœ anga endje á tshe she endje lœ kœba: Mareya á endje e she uzu Magadala á Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishiri mindu dœ bisha (7) pa ye,

<sup>3</sup> dœ Jane, awo Suza á tshe dœ egerœ uzu tshelœ buro nœ Erode, dœ Suzana œdœ pe anga endje ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœto œrœ nœ endje fœ she dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

### *Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ (Wu ba tœ Mat 13.1-9; Mar 4.1-9)*

<sup>4</sup> Azu ndjoro to lima djelœ ongbo dœ ongbo œ na kœngbœtœ endje dœ Yisu. Yé tshe pa dœ ndœma toro adœke:

<sup>5</sup> «Anga uzu na lima ndœ kœlu ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Lœkœ á tshe sœ lima kœlu ngwarœnœ rotœnœ, anga indjinœ yo ga indiri ama awa, azu na panœ yé ayanu de ye.

<sup>6</sup> Anga indjinœ yo ga lœ oporo badja. Œ ko ye, kashe œ œrœ lima mbœrœ eshenœ gbœgbœ lima ungu lœ œshœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Anganœ yo ga lœ ishi. Œ gerœ lima dœ tœnœ awa bale yé œ vwele œtshœ ngwarœnœ, awa adœke œ gerœ gugu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe anganœ yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Œ gerœ yé œ le kpo'oro kpo'oro. Kummœnœ bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ indjinœ kama bale (100) tœnœ.» Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu nœ kœedji o'o, tshe dji!»

### *Mbœrœ gade á Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ dœ ndœma toro a?*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 13.10-13; Mar 4.10-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye yu she lima tœ ádá ndœma toronœ ascœmœ.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ 'e, 'e wusœ ádá o'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ ye;

kashe mbœrœ anga endje, endje dji kolœnœ ßata ndœma toro. Ataa, “endje li kœtondœ œrœ, kashe endje wu nene; endje li kœdji o'o, kashe endje dji tshelœ katanœ nene.”»

*Yisu pandœ ádá ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.18-23; Mar 4.13-20)*

<sup>11</sup> Yisu mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «'E dji ádá ndœma toronœ ascœmœ: Ngwarœnœ ascœmœ, kœdœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu lœ ßata ama awa á indji ngwarœ te ga tœnœ. Endje kœdji O'o ama Ndjaba, Djaboro na œ kakara tœ lœsu endje kparawa adœke endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene yé á Ndjaba kœsheshe ndje endje nene.

<sup>13</sup> Anga endje sœ ßata œshœ badja. Endje dji o'o dœ œtshœnœ yé œ yindœ nœ dœ yanga, kashe eshœnœ lili œshœ nene. Endje yindœ nœ kolœ kwatake œndœ nœ œ di nene, yé lœkœ á endje kœli ga lœ œgbœ o'o, endje ka ngbiri lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>14</sup> Indji ngwarœ neke á yo ga ugu-rutœ œyœ ishi sœ kœma endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji o'o tœ œtshœnœ, kashe gbetshelœ, ogo kœgbœ œrœ ndjoro œdœ pe yanga á sœ kœfara azu lœ soro ndi tshelœ o'o ama Ndjaba kœ tœ endje ye, awa adœke leyœnœ gbœ, gugu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Anga endje sœ ßata indji ngwarœ á yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Endje sœ kœdji o'o, œ sœ kœgbœndœ nœ ga lœsu endje dœ œtshœnœ. Endje shi gbi lœ nœ yé œ sœ kœzu œtshœ leyœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ miinda*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 4.21-25)*

<sup>16</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœ kœza lœsú tshu ga pa nœ too mbœrœ kœza ßa tshakudu kelekpa nene. Kashe endje za gbara ßa pa anga œrœ ßa lafo mbœrœ adœke azu kœ á endje li ga sœnda, kœmesho ngbi tœ ishirinœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ kœ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ, œ matœ endje ga shu yé ugurutœ œrœ kœ á sœ

kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ ubunœ, endje wusœ nœ yé œ ma ga shu ngbi.

<sup>18</sup> 'E sœ dœ gbœdjela tœ mara á 'e sœ kœdji dœ o'o. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro, endje to anganœ ga panœ fœ she. Kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje gbœtœ œneke teasho á tshe sœ kœza gbetshelœ nœ ye ga panœ ascœmœ tœ ye yé.»

*Ayi Yisu dœ aayanœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.46-50; Mar 3.31-35)*

<sup>19</sup> Ayi Yisu dœ aayanœ na lima manda ye, kashe awa adœke endje wuta ßa zœ gugu lima nene mangba ukpu azu.

<sup>20</sup> Endje pandœ nœ fœ she adœke: «Ayi zœ dœ pe aaya zœ ka ßa shu; endje gbe kœwu ßœ.»

<sup>21</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ azu kœkœ adœke: «Ayi mœ dœ pe aaya mœ kœdœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba, yé á sœ kœza tœnœ ga tœ akwa.»

*Yisu ráyugu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.18,23-27; Mar 4.35-41)*

<sup>22</sup> Anga œlœ bale, Yisu œ ga lœ agba dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «A zu ga atshi egerœ ungu adanga.» Yé endje tetœ kœzu tœnœ.

<sup>23</sup> Lœkœ á endje sœ lima kœzu ungunœ, Yisu lo ye. Trale, ndavuru yugu za gu tœnœ kpikpikpi ga pa ungu. Ungu tu lima ga lœ agba œ œ dœ tœnœ tshé tshé tshé, yé agbanœ yindœ kœnduru dœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Yisu œ jo she lœ olonœ, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, Gbozu, a tshu ke a!» Yisu jo lœ olo œ ra yugu œdœ pe loko á sœ kœyakpa ungunœ ascœmœ, yé yugu ka, osho yi tá.

<sup>25</sup> Yisu yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ kpœta a?» Kashe awa li lima tœ endje kpa kpa kpa, uvuru endje i gara yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ ascœke kœdœ dœ? Tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ yugu dœ ungu, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ nœ!»

*Yisu she uzu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.28-34; Mar 5.1-20)*

<sup>26</sup> Endje zu ga atshi œ wuta ga lœ ogo nœ Ageresaye á za tshatshu ye tœtœncœ dœ Galilayi.

<sup>27</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu jercœ lœ agbanœ ga tœ œshœ, anga uzu tshelœ ongbonœ bale to 6a zœ, œ na para tshatshu ye. Uzunœ ascœmœ sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Tshe veverœ lœba œ lolo lima 6a scœnda nene œndœncœ di ye. Kashe tshe lo lima kolœ 6a pa udu.

<sup>28</sup> Lœkœ á tshe wu Yisu, tshe ve rawa œ te ga tœ ada ye, yé œ ki dœ œgbœ fœ she adœke: «Yisu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrcœ kœ, 6œ yindœ koembœrcœ œrcœ gadœ tœ mœ a? Mœ ki fœ 6œ, gágága kumu mœ nene!»

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yisu pa lima fœ ekpe ishiri adœke tshe gitœ ye pa ye. Ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima koendanga she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ, endje sœ lima kœi kane ye dœ ada ye dœ djingiri, kashe tshe sœ lima kœsœ tshelœ nœ, yé ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima kœza she natœncœ ga lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>30</sup> Yisu yu she adœke: «'iri zœ koedœ dœ?» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «'iri mœ koedœ ndjoro.» Gbambanœ nene, aekpe ishiri ndjoro dá sœ lima pa ye.

<sup>31</sup> Yé aekpe ishirinœ ascœmœ sœ lima kœditshelœma endje fœ Yisu adœke tshe koko œne va ga lœ kudu owo nene.

<sup>32</sup> Dá ascœmœ, egerœ ukpulu akœso sœ lima kœzi œrcœ 6a pa kaga. Aekpe ishiri ascœmœ di lima tshelœma endje adœke Yisu za awa fœ œne dœ œne na œ li ga lœ akœso. Dœ tœncœ ataa, Yisu za awa fœ endje.

<sup>33</sup> Aekpe ishirinœ wuta lœ uzu ascœmœ, œ kpa yé œ li gœrrr ga lœ akœso. Akœso scœmœ ndjoro to 6a pa kaga 'uru 'uru 'uru dœ œrœ tra tœncœ œrrr ga la egerœ ungu adanga, yé œ nduru kœkœ ye.

<sup>34</sup> Lœkœ á aayi kœgbœndœ akœsonœ wu œrcœ á mbœrcœtœ endje ataa, endje kpagu koemindœ nœ fœ azu 6a lœ ongbœ, œdœ ndje fœ anga endje á endje sœ lœ kindi.

<sup>35</sup> Azu wuta lima mbœrcœ koewu œrcœ á mbœrcœtœ endje ascœmœ. Endje na ndoo dœ Yisu yé œ gbœ lima uzuncœ á aekpe ishiri gitœ endje pa ye ascœmœ, tshe verœ lœba ga tœ ye, yé œ sœ dœ œkœ ye dœ œtshœncœ 6a tœ ada Yisu. Awa li lima tœ endje ye.

<sup>36</sup> Endjeneke á endje wu lima œrcœ á mbœrcœtœ endje kœ ascœmœ, endje mindœ mara á uzuncœ á ekpe ishiri sœ lima pa ye, she dœ tœncœ.

<sup>37</sup> Yé azu kœ lœ ogo Geresaye pa fœ Yisu adœke tshe gitœ ye lœ ogo nœ œne ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje sœ lima dœ awa waa ye. Yé Yisu œ ga lœ agba œ gu da ye.

<sup>38</sup> Uzu á aekpe ishiri wuta lœ ye ascœmœ, yu Yisu adœke œne na dœ she awa bale. Kashe tshe vwaratœ ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke:

<sup>39</sup> «Gu ga scœnda nœ zœ yé œ mindœ œneke kœ á Ndjaba mbœrcœ fœ 6œ.» Tshe gu yé œ tetœ koemindœ œrcœ á Yisu mbœrcœ fœ she djelœ ongbœ kœ.

*Yisu she yawuru nœ Jaeruse dœ pe  
anga yashe*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.18-26; Mar 5.21-43)*

<sup>40</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu kwatœ ye lima ga tœ makaga egerœ ungu adanganœ, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu ye mbœrcœ endje para kœkœ sœ lima kœkate she.

<sup>41</sup> Anga uzu á 'iri ye koedœ Jaeruse, œshe koedœ gbozu tshapa Sinagoga. Tshe na lima œ gote ga tshu Yisu, yé œ ki fœ she adœke tshe na 6a ndœ œne.

<sup>42</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ lima dœ yawuru nœ ye tshebabale á tshe sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha. Yawurunœ sœ lima ndoo dœ kuzu.

Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima kœna ga zœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima kœpoporo she.

<sup>43</sup> Anga yashe bale á tshe mbœrcœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha dœ ko6a indji, sœ lima kpœtœmœ. Tshe ndi ngendja nœ ye kœ á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ dje ndœ amonganga, kashe uzu bale á tshe li lima kœshe she gugu nene.

<sup>44</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndoo 6a ngba Yisu yé œ goro ama lœba ye. Pe kpœtœ œscœncœ, indji katœ kœi tœ ye yé.

<sup>45</sup> Yisu yu adœke: «Uzu de dá turutœ mœ a?» Azu kœ vusœ nœ, yé Petro pa adœke: «Gbozu, azu ndjoro kpa dji 6œ, yé œ sœ koeturutœ zœ tœ osho kœ.»

<sup>46</sup> Kashe Yisu pa adœke: «Anga uzu turutœ mœ, mbœrœ mœ wu adœke anga gbœgbœ wuta lœ œkœ mœ.»

<sup>47</sup> Yashe kobanœ wusœ nœ adœke Yisu wusœ œne ye. Tshe na dœ koegugu toœnœ œ te ga tshu Yisu, yé œ pandœ ádá á tshe turutœ ye dœ mara á tshe she ngbewo lœ kobœ nœ ye, 6a utshu azu kœ.

<sup>48</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yawuru nœ mœ, koeyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

<sup>49</sup> Yisu soepe damba kœpa o'o lœ ama ye ataa, anga ayi avwa to 6a scœnda nœ gbozu tshapa Sinagoga yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yawuru nœ zœ tshu ye. Ndandanga ayi koeyisœrœ nene.»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu dji o'onœ ascœmœ yé œ pa fœ Jaeruse adœke: «Awa zaza 6œ nene, sœ kolœ dœ koeyindœrœ, yé tshe she ye.»

<sup>51</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta 6a scœnda 6a zœ, tshe zaza lima awa koeli ga scœnda dœ she fœ uzu bale nene, kashe kolœ Petro, Yowane, Jake œdœ pe aba gbolo dœ ayi gbolonœ ascœmœ dá tshe za awa fœ endje.

<sup>52</sup> Azu kœ sœ lima kœki toœnœ yé œ sœ koeditshelœma endje. Yisu pa adœke: «'E kiki nene. Tshe tshutshu nene, kashe tshe sœ tœ olo.»

<sup>53</sup> Endje sœ lima kœmœ she mbœrœ endje wu lima sœ nœ adœke tshe tshu ye.

<sup>54</sup> Andaa, Yisu tepa kane ye, yé œ pa dœ œgbœ adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, áalafœ!»

<sup>55</sup> Ishiri ye kwa ga lœ nœ yé trale tshe kœalafœ. Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje to kœzirœ fœ she.

<sup>56</sup> Agbozu nœ ye sœ lima kœkitœ œscœnœ, kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje papandœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ fœ uzu bale nene.

## 9

*Yisu vwa ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ*

## *bisha*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.1-9,11-14; Mar 6.6-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu ngbœba andjokpa dœ bishanœ á to gbœgbœ œdœ koelisœtœ fœ endje mbœrœ kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri œdœ pe kœshe kobœ.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe vwa endje koeyisœ upu nœ akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe kœshe aayi kobœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E zaza œrœ bale potœ 'e lœ ananœ nene: Œdœ tshœngbœbœ, œdœ ngbade, œdœ kœzirœ, œdœ ngendja; uzu bale nana dœ lœba bisha nene.

<sup>4</sup> Osho kœ á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e toœnœ, 'e lo kolœ lœ andanœ ascœmœ œrrr ga tœ olo á 'e katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti.

<sup>5</sup> Osho kœ á azu kœvwaratœ endje tœ 'e toœnœ, 'e katœnœ ti, yé œ gœrœ trusha tshada 'e ga ati kpœtœmœ ndœ kœma fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Ayambarœ i tœ tœ awa, œ na koeyisœ Œtshœ O'o dje lakpi bale dœ bale, œ sœ ndje kœshe aayi kobœ.

*Erode sœ dœ gbetshelœ tœ upu nœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.1-2; Mar 6.14-16)*

<sup>7</sup> Erode, gbozugo tshapa ogo Galilayi, dji lima ndœ œneke kœ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ. Kashe tshe wuwu lima sœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, anga azu sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Anga endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Eliya dá wuta ascœmœ.» Anga endje kpa sœ lima kœpa ndje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya utshunœ, dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Kashe Erode pa ngbi adœke: «Mœ wa lima igi Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ye. Tsheneketa dá mœ kpa sœ koedjindœ ye kœpa mara o'onœ ascœmœ kœ a?» Yé tshe tetœ kœpara awa adœke œne wu Yisu.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.13-21; Mar 6.30-44; Yow 6.1-14)*

10 Ayi avwa gu ga ndœ Yisu œ pandœ œeneke kɔ á endje mbœerœ fœ she. Yisu to endje, yé œ gitœ ye dœ endje ga indiri anga ongbo á i'irincœ koedœ Betesayida.

11 Kashe azu ndjoro djindœ o'onœ, yé œ na manda ye. Yisu za osho kœsœ fœ endje, yé œ tetœ kœpa lima o'o fœ endje tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Tshe she ndje lima aayi kɔba á endje yindœ kœshe tœnœ.

12 Dœ lɔkɔ á ɔlɔ tetœ kœdi tœnœ, ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Za awa fœ ukpulu azunœ asœke, endje gu œ lo ba lakpi œdœ ba lœ kindi nœ endje yeka á kœgbɔ osho kœlo tœnœ dœ pe kœzirœ. Gbambanœ nene, a sœ ba ke ba lœ kpagagasho.»

13 Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E to kœzirœ fœ endje dœ tœ 'e!» Yé ayambarœ gi fœ she adœke: «A sœ kolœ dœ mapa mindu œdœ ageatshalangu bisha gbambanœ. Bœ sœ ete kœyindœ nœ adœke 'a na dœ œ yɔ kœzirœ fœ azunœ asœ kɔ a?»

14 Ayambarœnœ papa ataa gbambanœ nene, ayakoshe sœ lima ga pa œrœ noé kutu mindu (5.000). Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E pa fœ endje adœke endje sœ ga ati, azu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (50) lœ ukpulu azu bale dœ bale.»

15 Endje mbœerœtœ endje lindœ nœ, yé œ guma adœke azunœ kɔ sœ ga ati.

16 Yisu ko mapa mindu œdœ pe ageatshalangu bisha ascœmœ, œ mesho ga lafo, yé œ tetœ kœza avwala pa nœ fœ Ndjaba. Tshe kurutshelœnœ yé œ ko fœ ayambarœ adœke endje kurutshelœnœ tœ ukpulu azunœ.

17 Azu para kɔkɔ zi lima, yé uvu ndje sú. Ayambarœnœ ngbɔba lima udu kœzirœnœ á sœpe manda endje, ga lœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

*Petro pandœ nœ ngbɔ adœke Yisu koedœ Masiya*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 16.13-19; Mar 8.27-29)*

18 Dœ anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala kuti ye, yé ayambarœ nœ ye na œ gbɔ she. Tshe yu endje lima adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa má adœke œmœ koedœ dœ?»

19 Endje gi adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa adœke œbœ koedœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu; anga endje adœke 6œ koedœ Eliya; anga endje kpa sœ ndje kœpa adœke, œbœ koedœ anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya á she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

20 Yisu yu endje adœke: «'E gbe má œnœ 'e adœke œmœ koedœ dœ?» Petro gi fœ she adœke: «Æbœ koedœ Masiya á Ndjaba vwa she.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kuzu œdœ pe kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 16.20-28; Mar 8.30-9.1)*

21 Yisu va tshelœ utu endje adœke endje papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene.

22 Tshe kpa pa adœke: «Æ li adœke Gbolo nœ uzu wu oyo waa yekane. Agbozu Ikrizia, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ ndje aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye. Endje wo she, yé tshe she lœ akuzu manda olo votɔ.»

23 Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ azu kɔ adœke: «Ædœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ undu ye dœ tœ ye, œ za kurushi nœ ye ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ yeka á kœna manda mœ.

24 Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ ogo kœsœ dœ soro, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœerœ mœ, œ sœ dœ soro.

25 Yé œ kœsœ adœke uzu gbɔ œrœ kɔ á sœ pa ɔshɔ kashe á tshe kœgbɔgbɔ soro á ka nene, œrœ gadœ dá tshe gbɔ manda kœgbɔ œrœ tshapashœnœ a?

26 Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœmbœerœ tshula mœ œdœ pe ndje o'o nœ mœ, œmœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ mbœerœ ndje tshula ye lɔkɔ á mœ kwa bala tœ mœ lœ mokɔ nœ mœ, dœ œnœ Aba œdœ œnœ ayerœ aandjelu.

27 Adja mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, lœ ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kpœke asœ, anga endje œ tshu utshu kœewu Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

*Mokɔ nɔe Gbolo nɔe Ndjaba  
(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 17.1-8; Mar 9.2-8)*

<sup>28</sup> Olo mindu dɔe votɔ manda kɔepa o'onɔe asɔemɔe, Yisu za Petro, Yowane ɔedɔe pe Jake potɔe ye, yɛ ɔe ɔ dɔe endje ga pa kaga mbɔerɔe kɔeza avwala.

<sup>29</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sɔe lima kɔeza avwala, tshatshu ye yapatɔe ye, yɛ lɔeba ye kpa wuta dɔe ɔembinɔe rurrr.

<sup>30</sup> Trale, azu bisha sɔe lima kɔepa tshama endje dɔe she. Azunɔe asɔemɔe kɔedɔe Amoyize dɔe Eliya.

<sup>31</sup> Endje wuta lima dɔe mokɔ nɔe Ndjaba, yɛ ɔe sɔe lima kɔepa o'o tɔe mara á akwa nɔe Yisu ɔe ka lɔe awa nɔe kuzu ye 6a lɔe Yerusaleme.

<sup>32</sup> Petro ɔedɔe anganɔe á endje na tɔe awanɔe dɔe endje lo lima kpakpakpa ye. Kashe lɔkɔ á endje jo lima, endje wu mokɔ nɔe Yisu ɔedɔe pe azu bisha á endje ka kpɔetɔe ɔesɔenɔe dɔe she.

<sup>33</sup> Dɔe lɔndɔ á azunɔe asɔemɔe kuru lima tshelɔetɔe endje dɔe Yisu, Petro pa fɔe she adɔeke: «Gbozu, ɔe sɔe dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe adɔeke a sɔe kpɔeke. A mɔ gbanda votɔ: Anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe 6ɔe, anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe Moyize, yɛ anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe Eliya.» Tshe wuwu lima sɔe o'o á tshe sɔe lima kɔepa tɔenɔe nene.

<sup>34</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sɔe lima kɔepa o'o atake, ondoro jercɔe kpili ga pa endje. Kɔewu adɔeke ondononɔe jercɔe ga pa endje ataa, awa za ayambarɔe.

<sup>35</sup> Tshama kɔepa o'o lɔe ondononɔe adɔeke: «Tsheneke kɔedɔe Gbolo nɔe mɔe, ɔeshe dá mɔe ke she. 'E dji she.»

<sup>36</sup> Manda tshamanɔe kɔepa o'o, Yisu sɔe lima pe kolɔe kuti ye. Ayambarɔe sɔe lima kokoko, yɛ endje papandɔe ɔeneke á endje wu lima fɔe uzu bale nene dɔe lɔkɔnɔe asɔemɔe.

*Yisu gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa anga gbolo  
(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 17.14-18; Mar 9.14-27)*

<sup>37</sup> Olo manda nɔe, endje to lima 6a pa kaga ɔe sɔe kɔegu tɔenɔe, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu Yisu.

<sup>38</sup> Yɛ anga uzu bale 6a ugurutɔe ukpulu azunɔe tetɔe kɔeta rawa adɔeke: «Ayi kɔeyisɔerɔe, mɔe ki fɔe 6ɔe adɔeke 6ɔe tondɔe gbolo yakoshe nɔe

mɔe kane, mbɔerɔe ɔeshe kɔedɔe gbolo yakoshe nɔe mɔe tshebabale dɔe mɔe.

<sup>39</sup> Ishiri sɔe kɔeza she trale dɔe kɔeta rawa kpala kpala. Ishirinɔe sɔe kɔeyaka she, tshe dɔtɔe ye ndeɔr ndeɔr ndeɔr, yɛ furutsha ama ye oma putu putu. Ishirinɔe mbɔerɔe tɔe ye le'ere le'ere yeka á gitɔe ye pa ye, kashe katsha nene.

<sup>40</sup> Mɔe ki fɔe ayambarɔe nɔe zɔe adɔeke endje gɔrɔ she, kashe endje lili nene.»

<sup>41</sup> Yisu pa fɔe endje adɔeke: «E'e dɔe aekpe azu, 'e sɔesɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nene! Mɔe kpa sɔepe dɔe 'e awa bale manda olo kotoo yeka á kɔeru lɔsu mɔe tɔe ɔtshɔ 'e? Manda nɔe, tshe pa fɔe yakoshenɔe adɔeke: Na dɔe gbolo nɔe zɔe gamɔe!»

<sup>42</sup> Lɔndɔ á gbolonɔe na ndoo dɔe Yisu, ekpe ishirinɔe za she vesho ga tɔe ɔshɔ yɛ, tshe dɔ tɔe ye ndeɔr ndeɔr. Kashe Yisu nga dɔe ishirinɔe adɔeke tshe wuta, yɛ á tshe wuta lɔe gbolonɔe yeka á tshe gi she fɔe abanɔe.

<sup>43</sup> Yɛ azu kɔ katɔe ama endje ti ɔsɔ tɔe kɔewu egerɔe gbɔgbɔ nɔe Ndjaba.

*Yisu kpa pa bisha o'o tɔe upu nɔe kuzu ye*

*(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 17.22-23; Mar 9.30-32)*

Bata á azu kɔ sɔe lima kɔekitɔe ɔesɔe ɔeneke kɔ á Yisu mbɔerɔe, tshe pa fɔe ayambarɔe nɔe ye adɔeke:

<sup>44</sup> «'E dji ɔeneke á mɔe yindɔe kɔepa tɔenɔe fɔe 'e asɔeke dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe kane: Endje ka Gbolo nɔe uzu ga tshakane azu.»

<sup>45</sup> Kashe ayambarɔe nɔe ye djidji tshelɔe kata ndɔema toronɔe asɔemɔe nene. Ádánɔe mamatɔe endje ngbi nene mbɔerɔe á endje kɔedjidji tshelɔe katanɔe nene. Yɛ endje kpa awa kɔeyu Yisu tɔe ádánɔe ye.

*Ɔede dá dɔe egerɔe uzu lɔe ugurutɔe ayambarɔe a?*

*(Wu 6a tɔe Mat 18.1-5; Mar 9.33-37)*

<sup>46</sup> Ayambarɔe te lima tɔe kɔebugburu tshelɔe o'o mbɔerɔe kɔewusɔe tsheneke á tshe dɔe egerɔe uzu lɔe ugurutɔe endje.

<sup>47</sup> Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kɔ, œ za anga aya gbolo ga indiri tœ ye,

<sup>48</sup> yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kɔ á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ gbolo asœke dœ i'iri mœ, dá tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ. Yé uzu á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ, za ndje osho kœsœ fœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ teasho lœ ugurutœ 'e kɔ, œshe dá dœ egerœ uzu.»

*Uzu á tshe kœyiyangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.38-41)

<sup>49</sup> Yowane pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, 'a wu anga uzu bale, tshe sœ kœgorɔ ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri zœ, yé 'a para awa kœkɔ she mbœrœ tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ azœ nene.»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «'E kɔkɔ she nene, mbœrœ tsheneke á tshe kœyiyangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e.»

*Anga azu Samariya tshapu kœza osho kœsœ fœ Yisu*

<sup>51</sup> Lɔkɔ á olo kœ'ɔ Yisu ga lafo ndo lima, tshe wu dœ otshãnœ adœke œne ro ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>52</sup> Tshe vwa aayi avwa utshu ye. Endje tetœ awa, œ na œ li ga lakpi Samariya mbœrœ kœguma osho kœsœ fœ she.

<sup>53</sup> Kashe azu tshalakpinœ zaza osho kœsœ fœ she nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœna ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>54</sup> Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ nœ ye, Jake œdœ Yowane pa adœke: «Gbozu, 6œ yindœ nœ adœke 'a pa fœ yavuru 6a lafo, œ sɔ œ ko azunœ ascœmœ dœ endje ju trulu ye a?»

<sup>55</sup> Kashe Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ endje, yé œ gbagbara endje.

<sup>56</sup> Yé endje na ga lœ anga angbi tshalakpi.

*O'o tœ upu nœ azu á endje yindœ kœna manda Yisu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.19-22)

<sup>57</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima kœna tœ ala awa, anga uzu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Mœ na manda zœ tœ osho kɔ á 6œ na tœnœ.»

<sup>58</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Angbangewo sœ dœ ogoro endje yé ayanu sœ ndje dœ koma endje. Kashe Gbolo nœ uzu gugu dœ osho kœlo tœnœ nene.»

<sup>59</sup> Tshe pa fœ anga uzunœ adœke: «Na manda mœ.» Uzunœ ascœmœ gi fœ she adœke: «Za awa fœ mœ dœ mœ na œ shi aba mœ utshunœ yekane.»

<sup>60</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Katœ akuzu dœ endje shi akuzu nœ endje. Tœ 6œ nœ zœ, na kœmindœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>61</sup> Anga uzu kpa pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mœ yindœ kœna mangba zœ, kashe za awa fœ mœ dœ mœ na œ pu dœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ mœ utshunœ yekane.»

<sup>62</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœza ngapo mbœrœ kœdjo kindi yé á sœ kœmesho ga ngba ye, tshe lili kœmbœrœ akwa mbœrœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

## 10

*Yisu vwa ayambarœ zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha (72)*

(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.37-38; 10.7-16; Mar 6.8-11)

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Gbozu ke anga ayambarœ zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé œ vwa endje bisha bisha utshu ye dje lœ ongbo œdœ pe dje lakpi á tshe yindœ kœna lœ nœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Leyɔ doro ndjoro 6a lœ kindi, kashe ayi kœkɔ tœnœ ngbangba nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e ki fœ ayengɔ leyɔnœ adœke tshe vwa anga aayi akwa mbœrœ kœkɔ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> 'E na zœ! Mœ sœ kœvwa 'e 6ata apata 6a ugurutœ amuru.

<sup>4</sup> Œdœ ngendja, œdœ ngbade, œdœ œrada, 'e zaza œrœ bale nene. 'E kaka tœ ala awa waa mbœrœ kœgo o'o dœ azu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Lɔkɔ á 'e kœli 6a sœnda nœ uzu, 'e pa utshunœ adœke: «Kœsœ gee sœ sœndanœ asœke.»

<sup>6</sup> Œdœ uzu nœ kœsœ gee kœsœ sœndanœ, kœsœ gee nœ 'e œ sœ pa

ye. Á kœsœsœ atamœ nene, kœsœ geenœ œ kwa ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>7</sup> 'E sœ 6a scœndanœ ascœmœ, 'e zi œrœ doé œ ndjo œrœ á endje to fœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke ayi akwa gbœ œrœ tshangba akwa nœ ye. 'E lolo lœ anda bale dœ bale na tœnœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> «Ædœ 'e kœwuta ga lœ ongbo yé á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e tœnœ, 'e zi œneke á endje to fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> 'E she aayi ko6a á endje sœ kpœtœmœ, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta œrrr ga ndœ 'e ye.”

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœ ongbo á 'e kœli ga lœ nœ yé á endje kœzaza osho kœsœ fœ 'e nene, 'e wuta ga tœ ala awa doé œ pa adœke:

<sup>11</sup> “A gœrœ trusha tshelœ ongbo nœ 'e á tœpe tshada 'a ga ati fœ 'e. Andaa 'e wusœ nœ adœke, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.”

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: Dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu, ngbanga nœ azu tshelœ ongbonœ ascœmœ œ sœ dœ œgbœnœ kœropa œnœ azu Sodomœ.»

*Ongbo á gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.20-24)*

<sup>13</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Koraze! Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Betsayida! Gbambanœ nene, œdœ afá á mœ mbœrœ 6a ndœ 'e kœmbœrœ má tœ endje 6a lakpi Tire œdœ 6a lakpi Sidona, azu tsha 6a zœ œ verœ má sake yé œ sœ ga lœ vorowo, mbœrœ kœma adœke œne fatshalœsu œne ye.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, dœ olo kœwa ngbanga, endje wa o'o nœ azu Tire œdœ azu Sidona tœ œgbœnœ 6ata œnœ 'e nene.

<sup>15</sup> Yé e'e dœ azu Kaparnawumu, 'e gbe adœke 'e 'œ œrrr ga lafo zœ a? 'E jerœ bala œrrr 6a lœ ogo nœ akuzu.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Uzu á tshe dji o'o ama 'e; dá tshe dji ndje o'o ama mœ ye. Yé tsheneke á tshe kœyiyindœ o'o ama 'e nene, dá tshe yiyi ndje ndœ o'o ama mœ nene. Dœ tœnœ ataa tshe yiyi

ndje ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ nene.»

*Kœgu ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha*

<sup>17</sup> Ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gu lima dœ yanga, yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, aekpe ishiri mbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'a dœ lœkœ á 'a pu o'o fœ endje dœ i'iri zœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wu lima Satana, tshe to 6a lafo, œ te ga ati 6ata kœyerœwa yavuru.

<sup>19</sup> 'E dji mœ kane! Mœ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e zuru ayakoro œdœ akpalakongo dœ ada 'e, yé gbœgbœ 'e ropa œnœ yingba 'e. Ekperœ bale œ mbœrœtœ 'e nene.

<sup>20</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, 'e sœsœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á aekpe ishiri mbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'e nene, kashe 'e sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á Ndjaba su i'iri 'e ga la buku nœ ye 6a lafo.»

*Yisu sœ dœ yanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.25-27; 13.16-17)*

<sup>21</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, Ōtshœ Ishiri za yanga fœ Yisu yé tshe pa adœke: «Aba, œbœ kœdœ Gbozu nœ tshalafœ œdœ tshapashœ! Mœ donga 6œ mbœrœ 6œ ma œneke á 6œ za yiwa tœnœ tœ azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ dœ pe azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, yé á yisœ nœ fœ a'eara azu. Adjapu Aba, œbœ dá yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye atamœ ascœmœ.

<sup>22</sup> Aba mœ katœ œrœ kœ fœ mœ. Uzu œ wusœ ádá Gbolo nene, kashe kolœ Aba dá wusœ nœ; uzu bale œ wusœ ádá Aba nene, kashe kolœ Gbolo dá wusœ nœ œdœ pe endjeneke á Gbolo yindœ kœyisœ ye fœ endje.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa fœ endje dœ kuti endje adœke: «Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa ngbi fœ 'e adœke aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ agbozugo ndjoro gbe kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ, kashe endje wuwu nene. Endje gbe lima kœdji œneke á 'e dji, kashe endje djidji lima nene.»



*Køeyindøesho kœdœ awa soro á ka nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.34-40; Mar 12.28-31)*

<sup>25</sup> Anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa bale áalafo lima mbœerœ kœwu lœsu Yisu, yé á yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœerœ, œerœ gadœ dá mœ kœmbœerœ yeka á kœgbœ soro neke á ka nene a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «O'o gadœ dá endje sú 6a la buku nœ awa akwa a? Bœ di ma œerœ zœ kotoo?»

<sup>27</sup> Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: «E li adœke 6œ yindœ Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale, dœ ishiri zœ djigi, dœ gbœgbœ zœ œdœ pe dœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ kœ. E li ndje adœke 6œ yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á 6œ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gi o'onœ dœ otshœnœ. Mbœerœ atamœ yeka á kœgbœ soro neke á ka nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ uzu Samariya*

<sup>29</sup> Kashe ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ yi lima ndœ kœema adœke œene tete dœ o'o nene, œ yu Yisu adœke: «Yé ataa, œdœ dá dœ yanga mœ a?»

<sup>30</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale to lima 6a lœ Yerusalemœ œ sœ kœero ga lœ Yeriko, yé œ wuta ga tœ ayi angba. Endje verœ lœba tœ ye, œ ko œerœ kœ tœ ye, yé œ 6i she ndoo dœ kuzu yeka á katœ ye dœ kœero endje.

<sup>31</sup> Manda nœ teasho, anga nganga Ndjaba bale sœ lima kœero dœ awanœ asœmœ. Lœkœ á tshe wu uzunœ asœmœ, tshe sha pa ye, yé œ ro zara da ye.

<sup>32</sup> Manda nœ, anga Levi wuta ndje ga tœ oshonœ asœmœ. Lœkœ á tshe wu uzunœ asœmœ, tshe sha pa ye, yé œ ro zara da ye.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe anga uzu Samariya bale á tshe sœ lima kœena gene, wuta ga tœ uzunœ asœmœ. Lœkœ á tshe wu she, oyo ye ka she.

<sup>34</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndoo dœ she, œ djutœ uku tœ ye, yé œ ta kada œdœ vinu ga la nœ. Manda nœ, tshe za she ga pa mbarata nœ ye, œ na dœ she ga tœ anda nœ agene, yé á gbœndœ ye.

<sup>35</sup> Osho kœrœ pa nœ, tshe ko langere ngendja bisha fœ ayengœ kœgbœndœ anda nœ agenœnœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbœndœ uzunœ asœke. E dœ 6œ kœendi anga angbi ngendja pa ye kœeropa nœ, mœ gi fœ 6œ lœkœ á mœ kœegu tœ kpœke.»

<sup>36</sup> Yé Yisu kpa yu ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ adœke: «Ba tœ zœ nœ zœ, œdœ lœ ugurutœ azunœ asœmœ votœ dá matœ ye adœke œshe kœdœ yanga uzu á ayi angba 6i she a?»

<sup>37</sup> Ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ gi adœke: «Tsheneke á tshe wu oyo ye, yé á gbœndœ ye asœmœ.» Ngbewo Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gu zœ, yé œ mbœerœ ndje atamœ.»

*Yisu na 6a ndœ Amarata dœ Mareya*

<sup>38</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima tœ awa, tshe wuta ga lœ anga tshalakpi bale, yé anga yashe bale lakpinœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Marta, za osho kœsœ fœ she 6a sœnda nœ ye.

<sup>39</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ anga yingœnœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Mareya. Tshe sœ lima ga ati 6a tœ ada Yisu, yé á sœ kœdji o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>40</sup> Marta sœ lima dœ akwa ngbangbangba á ropa ye. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mara á yingœ mœ ka kolœ tœ mœ ti kuti mœ kœmbœerœ akwa kœ asœke, sœsœ kœmbœerœ œerœ bale 6a ndœ zœ nene a? Pa fœ she tshe na, œ ti kane mœ ga lafo.»

<sup>41</sup> Gbozu Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Marta, Marta, mœ wu adœke lœsu zœ sœ ga lafo yé 6œ sœ kœdœtœ zœ mbœerœ œerœ ndjoro.

<sup>42</sup> Kashe wusœ nœ adœke kolœ œerœ tshebabale dá sœ dœ ádá kœerosœ nœ. E tœnœ dá Mareya ke œerœ ye asœmœ, uzu bale œ kakara tœ ye nene.»

## 11

*Kœyisœerœ tœ upu nœ kœza avwala (Wu 6a tœ Mat 6.9-13; 7.7-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga œlœ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba 6a tœ anga osho bale. Lœkœ á tshe za avwalanœ á ka, anga yambarœ nœ ye bale pa fœ

she adœke: «Gbozu, yisœ mara kœza avwala fœ 'a ɓata á Yowane yi lima sœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye.»

<sup>2</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœsœ kœza avwala, 'e pa adœke:

“Aba, œ li adœke azu kɔ lisœ œyerœ i'iri zœ kaka adœke Ogo gbozu nœ zœ jerœ.

<sup>3</sup> To rœgo á li adœke 'a zi ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ fœ 'a.

<sup>4</sup> Djerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'a, gbambanœ nene a'a ndje, 'a sœ koedjerœndœ ekperœ nœ anga azu á endje sœ kœmboerœ fœ 'a.

Yé gbœndœ 'a adœke 'a lili ga lœ ekperœ nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Œ koedœ adœke anga uzu bale lœ ugu-rutœ 'e kœsœ dœ yanganœ yé á na ga ndœ ye dœ ɔgbɔ butshɔ mbœrœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Yanga mœ, daka mapa votɔ fœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, anga yanga mœ bale á tshe sœ kœna gene yi kumu ye ga ndœ mœ ngɔngɔ asœke, yé mœ gugu dœ œrœ kœto fœ she bale nene.”

<sup>7</sup> Yé á kœsœ adœke yanganœ á tshe lo ɓa sœnda gi fœ she adœke: “Katœ mœ, ndandanga mœ nene mbœrœ mœ tshu manda nœ mœ ga tœnœ ye. A'a dœ agbolo nœ mœ á sœ tœ olo; mœ áalafo ndœ kœza mapa fœ ɓœ nene.”

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Ataa œdœ tshe kœáalafo ndœ kœko mapa fœ she mbœrœ á tshe dœ yanganœ nene, tshe áalafo yé œ to œneke kɔ á yanganœ gbe dœ tœnœ fœ she mbœrœ á yanganœ shi ngbiri dœ kœ'e she kpœ pa nœ kpœ pa nœ.

<sup>9</sup> «Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: 'e kœyœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e. 'E kœpara œrœ, 'e gbɔ ye. 'E kœnge manda, endje kœrɔ fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe yœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ she; tsheneke á tshe para œrœ, tshe gbɔ; yé tsheneke á tshe nge manda, endje kœrɔ fœ she ye.

<sup>11</sup> Aba gbolo neketa ugurutœ 'e dá yindœ nœ adœke œne za yakoro fœ gbolo nœ œne tœ œsœ ageatshalangu á tshe yœndœ nœ a?

<sup>12</sup> Too œdœ tshe kœyœndœ oporo ngato, tshe za kpalakongo fœ she a?

<sup>13</sup> Ataa, œdœ e'e á 'e dœ aekpe azu, 'e kœwusœ kœto ɔtshœrœ fœ agbolo nœ 'e, Aba azœ á tshe sœ ɓa lafo œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœto ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ endjeneke á endje yœndœ nœ ye a?»

*Yisu mboembœrœ akwa dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Satana nene*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 12.22-30; Mar 3.22-27)*

<sup>14</sup> Anga uzu bale sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Ekpe ishirinœ ascœmœ mbœrœ adœke uzunœ papa o'o nene. Lɔkɔ á Yisu gœrɔ ekpe ishirinœ pa ye, ngbewo tshe tetœ kœpa o'o yé azu ndjoro ki lima tœ œsœnœ waa.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe anga azu pa lima adœke: «Tshe sœ kœgœrɔ ekpe ishirinœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula\* á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri.»

<sup>16</sup> Anga endje yi lima ndœ kœwu lsu ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke tshe mbœrœ anga afá bale á sœ kœma adœke gbɔgbɔ nœ ye to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Œdœ azu lakpi ogo bale kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshalakpinœ œ ndi, yé anda œ yo para kœkɔ ga ati.

<sup>18</sup> Œdœ Satana kœsœ kœnga koshe ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye, Ogo gbozu nœ ye œ shi pa ɔshɔ koto o? Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ kœpa adœke mœ sœ kœgœrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula.

<sup>19</sup> Yé ataa œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgœrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula, azu nœ 'e sœ ndje kœgœrɔ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ dœ? 'E kœpa ataa, azu nœ 'e œ wa bala ngbanga ga pa 'e dœ tœ endje.

\* 11.15 Anga i'iri Satana koedœ Belezebula

20 Kashe œdœe mœe kœesœe kœegɔɔ ekpe ishiri pa azu dœe gbɔgbɔ nœe Ndjaba, dá œe sœe kœema adœeke Ogo gbozu nœe Ndjaba wuta ga ndœe 'e ye.

21 «Lɔkɔ á uzu gbɔgbɔ kœeza œerœe koshe á sœe kœegbɔndœe anda nœe ye, œerœe bale œe turutœe œerœe nœe ye nene.

22 Kashe œdœe anga angbi uzu á tshe ropa ye dœe gbɔgbɔ kœeyi kumu ye á gɔɔ she, tshe gbɔtœe œerœe koshe nœe ye á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœe asœemœe ye. Tshe kurutshelœe œerœe kɔ á tshe ko tœe ye.

23 «Uzu á tshe sœesœe awa bale dœe mœe nene, œeshe kœedœe yingba mœe. Yé tsheneke á tshe sœesœe kœeti kane mœe adœeke 'a ngbɔba azu nene, sœe kœendjɔtshelœe endje.»

*Kœekwa ekpe ishiri ga pa uzu  
(Wu 6a tœe Mat 12.43-45)*

24 «Lɔkɔ á ekpe ishiri kœegitœe ye pa uzu, tshe na djezœe lœe kpagagasho mbœerœe kœepara osho kœesœe tœenœe. Œdœe tshe kœegbɔgbɔ osho kœesœe tœenœe nene, tshe pa 6a lœe ye adœeke: “Mœe kwatœe mœe ga lœe anda nœe mœe á mœe wuta lœe nœe.”

25 Tshe kwatœe ye yé œe wu adœeke endje ngbɔ tshascœnda, œe guma œerœe tshelœenœe dœe awanœe.

26 Kœewu ataa, tshe na œe e anga aekpe ishiri nœe mindu dœe bisha (7) á endje ropa ye, endje gu œe li ga scœndanœe, yé œe sœe kpœetœemœe. Mara kœesœe uzunœe asœemœe kpa sœe tœe ekpenœe kœerosœe œeneke utshunœe.»

*Adja yanga*

27 Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'onœe asœemœe á ka, anga yashe á tshe sœe lima 6a uguru ukpulu azu, pa fœe she adœeke: «Yanga nœe yashe á tshe gbɔ nguzu zœe á zu 6œe, yé á gbɔndœe zœe dœe ɔngɔ.»

28 Kashe Yisu gi fœe she adœeke: «Azu á endje sœe kœedji o'o ama Ndjaba yé á sœe kœeza ga tœe akwa, endje asœemœe dá sœe dœe yanga kœeropanœe.»

*Ambárá afá nœe Gbolo nœe uzu  
(Wu 6a tœe Mat 12.38-42)*

29 Bata á azu ndjoro sœe lima kœengbɔtœe endje ga indiri Yisu, tshe tetœe kœepa o'o fœe endje adœeke: «Azu

nœe tshakpesheke asœe kœedœe aekpe azu. Endje yindœe nœe adœeke œene wu anga ambárá afá bale á sœe kœema adœeke mœe to 6a ndœe Ndjaba. Kashe endje wu bale nene, kolœe ambárá œeneke á Ndjaba ma lœe awa nœe Yona.

30 Gbambanœe nene, 6ata á azu Ninive wu lima ambárá lœe awa nœe Yona, Gbolo nœe uzu œe dœe ambárá mbœerœe azu nœe tshakpesheke.

31 Dœe lɔkɔ kœewa ngbanga, gbozu yashe tshapa ogo 6a lœe Sudi, œe tœe meza pa azu nœe tshakpesheke. Gbambanœe nene, tshe to 6a lœe ndɔngɔlɔ tshakala ogo pa ɔshɔ á na kœedji o'o á sú dœe kœewusœetœe nœe Salomo. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sœe 6a ke, tshe ropa Salomo ye.

32 Dœe lɔkɔ kœewa ngbanga, azu tshalakpi Ninive œe tœe meza pa azu nœe tshakpesheke. Gbambanœe nene, azu Ninive fatshalœsu endje lɔkɔ á Yona yisœe o'o ama Ndjaba fœe endje. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sœe 6a ke, tshe ropa Yona ye.»

*O'o tœe upu nœe miinda*

*(Wu 6a tœe Mat 5.15; 6.22-23; Mar 4.21; Luk 8.16)*

33 «Uzu bale tata owo ga tœe miinda mbœerœe kœeza yiwa tœenœe too kœeza ga tshakudu lœsu nene; kashe tshe za ga pa gbarœe á endje za miinda ga pa nœe mbœerœe adœeke azu kɔ á endje li ga scœnda, mesho ngbi tœenœe.

34 Miinda nœe undu zœe kœedœe ala zœe. Œdœe ala zœe kœesœe dœe ɔtshɔnœe, undu zœe djigi œe sœe ndje lœe ingbisho. Kashe œdœe ala zœe kœesœe dœe kɔba, undu zœe ndje œe sœe lœe ubu osho.

35 Ataa, sœe dœe gbɔdjela adœeke miinda á sœe 6a ndœe zœe, œe dœe ubu osho nene.

36 Œdœe undu zœe djigi kœesœe tœe ingbisho yé anga osho bale kœesœesœe lœe ubu osho nene, undu zœe œe sœe lœe ingbisho 6ata ishiri miinda á tshi ga tœe zœe.»

*Yisu gbagbara Afarisayi œdœe aayi  
kœeyisœe awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœe Mat 23.4-36)*

37 Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'o á ka, anga Farisayi bale e she adœeke tshe na dœe œe zi œerœe 6a ndœe œene. Yisu na œe li ga

scenda nœ ye, yé œ sœ ga indiri ndaba kœzirœ.

<sup>38</sup> Kœwu lima adœke Yisu djudjuto kane ye b̄ata awa akwa pa tœncœ utshu kœzirœ nene, Farisayincœ kitœ œscœncœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yé Gbozu kœpa fœ she adœke: «E'e dœ Afarisayi, 'e sœ kœdjuto kolœ tshapa yashi œdœ tshapa saani, kashe l̄asu 'e s̄u dœ ogo kœzi angba œdœ pe dœ ókó.

<sup>40</sup> E'e kœdœ agbakindi! Ndjaba á tshe mbœrcœ tshapa œrcœ, œ dœdœ she dá mbœrcœ ndje tshœlcœncœ nene a?

<sup>41</sup> 'E ko œrcœ á sœ b̄a lœ yashi œdœ œneke b̄a lœ saane nœ 'e, tœ makabo fœ aayi oyo. Yé atamœ, œrcœ k̄a á 'e mbœrcœ, œ sœ yerœ.

<sup>42</sup> «Kashe oyo nœ 'e dœ Afarisayi! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœto bale lœ ndjokpa lœ kako d̄nḡo b̄ata tshalumba, dimbili œdœ tshelœ aka d̄nḡo k̄o, fœ Ndjaba. Kashe 'e sœ kœdjercœncœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ á sœ ndjii œdœ pe kœyincœ Ndjaba. Cœrcœ á li adœke 'e mbœrcœ dœmœ, kashe 'e kaka ndje tœ ascœmœ nene.

<sup>43</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ Afarisayi! Mbœrcœ b̄a lœ Sinagoga, 'e yincœ kœscœ kolœ b̄a utshuncœ b̄a tœ osho agboro azu, yé œ sœ kœyi kolœ ndœ nœ adœke azu bala 'e b̄a tœ œscœ angb̄atœ.

<sup>44</sup> Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ b̄ata tshapa udu á anga œrcœ bale scœscœ pa nœ nene, yé á azu wuwuscœ nœ nene á sœ kœna t̄panœ.»

<sup>45</sup> Yé kœdji o'onœ ataa, anga ayi kœyiscœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda bale pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyiscœrcœ, o'onœ á b̄œ pa ascœmœ, b̄œ sœ kœgu ndje 'a!»

<sup>46</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Oyo nœ 'e ndje dœ aayi kœyiscœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœko ogboro kongba ga pa kumu azu, kashe 'e tuturutœ angancœ dœ ȳk̄one 'e bale nene tœ kœti kane endje.

<sup>47</sup> Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu aayi kœgbara o'o á endje tshu, andaa aata 'e dá wo lima endje.

<sup>48</sup> Ataa, 'e sœ kœma adœke 'e yincœ œrcœ á aata 'e mbœrcœ lima ye. Gbambancœ nene, endje wo lima aayi

kœgbara o'o yé á 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu endje.

<sup>49</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa dá Ndjaba lœ kœwuscœtœ nœ ye, pa adœke: «Mœ vwa bala aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ aayi avwa fœ endje; endje wo anga endje, yé œ mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga ga tœ anga endje.»

<sup>50</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, Ndjaba œ za djofele fœ azu nœ tshakpesheke mangba kuzu nœ aayi kœgbara o'o k̄o á endje wo lima endje, kœto b̄a tœ ali kœmbœrcœ tshapash̄o,

<sup>51</sup> Kœto kpœtœ kuzu Abele œrrr ga tœ œncœ Zakariya á endje wo lima she b̄a uguru ndaba tokóró œdœ œyerœ osho. Adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke, azu nœ tshakpesheke œ gb̄o djofele tshaangbancœ.

<sup>52</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœyiscœ awa akwa nœ ayuda! Mbœrcœ 'e za herela nœ kœwuscœrcœ: E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e lili ga zœ nene, yé 'e sœ kœpakata endjeneke á endje yincœ kœli tœncœ.»

<sup>53</sup> L̄ok̄o á Yisu wuta lœ andancœ ascœmœ, ayi kœyiscœ awa akwa nœ ayuda dœ pe Afarisayi, sœ dœ ókó yé œ te lima tœ kœyu she tœ mara tshelœ ák̄a o'o k̄o.

<sup>54</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgi uku ga tœ awa ye yeka á kœgb̄o she lœ o'o ye.

## 12

*Yisu gbota tshelœ utu ayambarœ nœ ye tœ upu nœ awulapatsh̄o*

*(Wu b̄a tœ Mat 10.26-27)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ l̄k̄ancœ ascœmœ, azu ngb̄atœ endje kofokofó ga tœncœ dœ mara adœke endje zurutœ endje. Yisu pa utshuncœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E gb̄ndœtœ 'e tœ oyo kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi, œ yincœ kœpa adœke œrcœ wulapatsh̄o nœ endje.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œneke k̄o á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ œdœ pe œneke k̄o á patœ endje lœ ubuncœ, œ wuta.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, o'o k̄o á 'e pa lœ ubuncœ, azu k̄o œ dji ngbi dœ ōl̄o. Yé o'o k̄o á 'e pa ga lœ utu anga uzu b̄a

lœ gb̄ash̄o, œ wuta ga shu ga pa anda ye.»

*Kœza l̄su ga tœ Ndjaba  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.28-31)*

<sup>4</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e dœ anga mœ adœke: 'e kpakpa awa azu á endje wo ɔkɔ nene, mbœrœ endje kpa mbœrœ œrœ bale manda nœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœyisœ uzu á li adœke 'e kpa awa ye fœ 'e: 'e kpa awa Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gb̄ogb̄o kœvwi 'e ga lœ kudu owo manda kuzu 'e. Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke œshe dá 'e kœkpa awa ye.

<sup>6</sup> Endje kaka a'eara ayanu minu dœ ama ngendja teasho nene a? Kashe Ndjaba djedjœrœndœ anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje nene.

<sup>7</sup> (œdœ ndje sukumu 'e, Ndjaba di kɔ. Awa mbœmbœrœ 'e nene, gbambancœ nene, œsœ 'e li kœropa a'eara ayanu.»

*Kœvwaratœsho too kœyindœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>8</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e atake: Tsheneke á tshe matœ ye ngbi 6a utshu azu adœke œne kœdœ uzu nœ mœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma ndje she ngbi 6a utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba adœke œshe kœdœ uzu nœ œne.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ mœ 6a utshu azu kɔ; œmœ dœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ vvara ndje tœ mœ tœ ye 6a utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kɔ, adœke mœ wuwusœ ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Yé ekpe o'o á uzu kɔ œ pa tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, Ndjaba œ djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ ye. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœgusœ ɔtsho Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ lɔkɔ á endje kœto 'e na tœncœ 6a utshu Sinagoga too 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga too 6a utshu agbozu nœ Lita, 'e tɔtɔ l̄su 'e tœ mara á 'e gi dœ o'o fœ endje nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ɔtsho Ishiri œ yisœ o'o á li adœke 'e pa kolœ pe dœ ada ɔlɔncœ ascœmœ fœ 'e.»

*Ndœma toro nœ ayi indi*

<sup>13</sup> Anga uzu 6a ugurutœ ukpulu azu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ,

pandœ nœ fœ aya mœ dœ tshe kurutshelœ œrœ á aba 'a katœ nœ ti fœ 'a, tœ mœ dœ she.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «(œdœ dá za mœ tœ ayi kœwa ngbanga too tœ ayi kœkurutshelœ œrœ nœ 'e a?)»

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje kɔ adœke: «Ala 'e gb̄o kane! 'E sœsœ dœ egerœ l̄su mbœrœ kœgb̄o œrœ tshapash̄o asœke nene. Gbambancœ nene, soro nœ uzu sœsœ mbœrœ œrœ nœ ye nene, œdœ tshe kœdœ ndje ayi kœgb̄orœ gbaa.»

<sup>16</sup> Yé manda nœ, Yisu pa anga ndœma Toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgb̄orœ bale sœ lima dœ egerœ kindi nœ ye á tshe sœ lima kœgb̄o rœgo lœ nœ waa.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœgbe tshelœ ye yé œ sœ kœyutœ ye adœke: «(œrœ gadœ dá mœ kœmbœrœ a? Mœ gugu dœ osho kœngb̄ɔba rœgo nœ mœ kɔ ga tœncœ nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke: «(œrœ á mœ mbœrœ dœke: Mœ ndi tshelœ kogba nœ mœ, yé œ mɔ anga yɔngɔngɔncœ á li adœke mœ ngb̄ɔba ble œdœ anga œrœ nœ mœ kɔ ga lœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, mœ kpa pa tœ upu nœ mœ dœ tœ mœ adœke: Mœ sœ dœ œrœ waa mangba ungu ndjoro. (œ li adœke mœ yatœ mœ, mœ zi œrœ, mœ ndjo œrœ yé œ sœ dœ yanga.»

<sup>20</sup> Kashe Ndjaba pa fœ she adœke: «(ndi, dœ butsh̄o asœke 6œ sœ dœ soro nene. Yé œrcœncœ á 6œ ngb̄ɔba tsho tsho ga tœncœ asœke œ dœ œncœ dœ?)»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «(Asœ kœdœ œneke á wuta ga tœ uzu á tshe ngb̄ɔba œrœ tshapash̄o kolœ mbœrœ she dœ tœ ye, kashe á dœdœ ayi kœgb̄orœ 6a utshu Ndjaba nene.»

*A za l̄su azœ djigi fœ Ndjaba  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 6.25-34)*

<sup>22</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «(E wu ádánœ á mœ pa fœ 'e adœke: 'e zaza l̄su 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ kœzirœ á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ mbœrœ soro, too tœ upu nœ lœba á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ mbœrœ ɔkɔ 'e nene.

23 Gbambance nene, soro noe uzu ropa koerice, ye undu uzu ropa laeba ye.

24 'E tondoe adiigbaga: endje lulu ngwaroe nene ye oe kaka ndje ngwaroe ba loe kindi nene. Endje gugu doe kudu too doe kogba koengboba roego noe endje ga loenoe nene, kashe Ndjaba soe koeto roego foe endje. 'E'e, oesoe 'e li koeropa ayanu.

25 Ede loe ugurutoe 'e da li koeza anga olo soro noe ye ga panoe loe awa noe gbetsheloe a tshe soe doe toenoe a?

26 Edoe 'e koesoese doe gbogbo koembaoeroe aya eroe nene, mbaeroe gade a 'e za losu 'e ga lafo toe udu eroe a?

27 'E tondoe mara a ndaka leyo soe koegboro doe toenoe ba loe kindi. E soese koembaoeroe akwa nene, ye oe susu ndje laeba nene. Kashe moe soe koepa foe 'e adoeke, ataa Salomo a tshe doe ayi koegboro gbaa, tshe gbogbo lima laeba a ga bata anga ndaka leyaoe asemoe bale nene.

28 Edoe Ndjaba koeroe laeba ga toe oforo a soe loe kindi kpesheke asoe, ye ba mbatsha a endje li ndoe koeko va ga toe owo; koeropa noe ka, oenoe 'e doe azu a 'e soe doe koeyinderoe teasho, Ndjaba oe mbaeroe eroe foe 'e.

29 «'E zaza losu 'e ga lafo toe upu noe eroe gade da 'e zi too a 'e ndjo nene.

30 Azu tshapashaoe asoeke a endje wuwusoe Ndjaba nene da soe koepara eroenoe asemoe ka. Kashe 'e'e, 'e soe doe anga Aba 'e bale a tshe wusoe noe adoeke 'e gbe doe toenoe.

31 'E para utshunoe Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba; ye udu eroe kaka, Ndjaba oe to foe 'e manda noe.»

*Koegbo eroe ndjoro ba lafo  
(Wu ba toe Mat 6.19-21)*

32 «Aya ukpulu apata noe moe, 'e soese doe awa nene. Gbambance nene, Aba 'e soe doe yanga koza ogo tshagbozu noe ye foe 'e.

33 'E ka eroe noe 'e ye oe ko ngendjanoe toe makabo foe ayi oyo. 'E su ngbade ngendja a li koendi toenoe bale nene, 'e gbandoe eroe ndjoro ba

lafo, mbaeroe ba zoe, aayi angba oe zi angbance nene, akaka oe zi nene.

34 Gbambance nene, osho a koegboro noe 'e soe toenoe, losu 'e soe ndje kpotoemoe.»

*Ndoema toro toe upu noe koekotoesho  
ga loe vola*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 24.43-44)*

35 «'E veroe laeba akwa, oe kotoe 'e ga loe vola, ye oe gbandoe miinda noe 'e adoeke oe ruru nene.

36 'E soe bata aayi akwa a endje soe koekate gbozu noe endje adoeke laka a tshe koeto ba toe oesoe ngbatototoe a gu, ye a nge manda yeka oene koekoro foe she.

37 Yanga noe aayi akwa a gbozu noe endje koegu, a gbao endje doe ovoro ala endje. Moe soe koepa doe adjapu foe 'e adoeke: Tshe veroe laeba akwa, oe pa foe endje adoeke endje soe ga ati mbaeroe kozi eroe, ye tshe ko roego na toenoe foe endje.

38 Edoe tshe koekwatoe ye doe midi noe butsho too ndje loe iki kangato, ye a tshe koegbo aayi akwanoe doe ovoro ala ndje, endje soe doe yanga waa.

39 «'E wusoe oeneke doe otshaoe: Edoe ayengo anda koewusoe ada abo a ayi angba oe na doe toenoe, tshe katoe ye adoeke tshe kavwa manda anda noe ye nene.

40 'E'e ndje, oe kotoe 'e ga loe vola! Gbambance nene, Gbolo noe uzu oe na doe ada abo neke a 'e wuwusoe noe nene.»

*Ndoema toro toe upu noe otsho ayi  
akwa doe ekpe ayi akwa*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 24.45-51)*

41 Ye Petro yu adoeke: «Gbozu, boe soe koepa ndoema Toronoe asemoe koloe foe 'a too foe azu ka?»

42 Gbozu gi foe she adoeke: «Atamoede da doe kapeta a tshe yoroeto ye ye a soe doe koewuseroe adoeke gbozu za she ga pa aayi akwa noe ye mbaeroe koekurutsheloe roego toe endje doe lakanoe a li a?

43 Yanga noe ayi akwa neke a gbozu noe ye koegu a gbao she loe ama akwanoe.

44 Adjapu, mœ sœ koemindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke gbozu œ za she tœ kapeta tshapa œrœ nœ ye kœ.

45 Kashe œdœ ayi akwanœ koepa adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ œ gu katsha nene”, yé á tetœ kœbi udu anga ayi akwanœ: Agbolo yakoshe œdœ ayawuru; œdœ tshe kœzi œrœ yé á ndjo œrœ á mbœrœ she,

46 gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ asœmœ œ gu dœ olo œdœ pe dœ ada ɔɔ á tshe wuwusœ nœ nene, tshe bi ayi akwanœ œ gœrɔ she yé œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ she bœta á endje mbœrœ ga tœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ dœ koeyindœrœ nene.

47 «Ayi akwa á tshe wusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye sœ koeyindœ nœ yé á tshapu kœgumatœ ye yindjindjinœ, tshe sœ she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro.

48 Kashe ayi akwa á tshe koewuwusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye yindœ nœ nene, yé á mbœrœ ataa, gbozunœ œ sœ she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro nene. Uzu á endje kœto œrœ fœ she ndjoro, endje yu she tœ œrœ ndjoro. Yé tsheneke á endje ko œrœ fœ she ropa nœ, endje kpa yu she tœ œrœ kœropa nœ.»

*Yisu na mbœrœ gade?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.34-36)*

49 Yisu pa adœke: «Mœ na kœyi owo ga pa ɔshœnœ asœ, yé ogo nœ mœ adœke owonœ tetœ kœtshi tœnœ ye.

50 Mœ yindœ kœgbɔ batisimu, yé œ li adœke mœ wu oyo œrrr ga tœnœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ endje.

51 'E gbe adœke mœ na kœza kœsœ gee 6a pa ɔshœnœ asœke a? Œ œ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke mbœrœ upu nœ mœ azu œ li ga lœ koekurutshelœtœsho.

52 Ngœngœnœ asœke, azu mindu á endje sœ scœnda bale, endje kurutshelœtœ endje: Azu votɔ œ yindœ anga endje bisha nene, yé azu bisha œ yi ndje ndœ anga endje votɔ nene.

53 Aba œ yindœ gbolo yakoshe nœ ye nene, yé gbolo yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ abanœ nene. Ayi gbolo œ yindœ yawuru nœ ye nene, yé yawuru œ yi

ndje ndœ ayinœ nene. Yini yashe œ yindœ awo gbolo yakoshe nene, yé awo gbolo nœ ye dœ yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ yininœ dœ yashe nene.»

*Kœwusœ ambára œrœ nœ tshakpesheke*

54 Yisu pa ndje lima fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «Œdœ 'e kœwu ondoro á za tititi 6a tœ osho á ɔɔ œ li tœnœ, atamœ 'e pa kolœnœ adœke: “Yavuru œ ni zœ”, ngbewo œ mbœrœ adja tœ ye ata ye.

55 Yé œdœ 'e kœwu yugu kœto 6a lœ sudi kœza gu tœnœ, yé á 'e pa adœke: “oshœ œ owo zœ”, ngbewo œ mbœrœ adja tœ ye ata ye.

56 'E dœ awulapatshœ, 'e li kœwusœ ambára œrœ tshapa ɔshœ œdœ œnœ tshalafo, kashe mbœrœ gade á 'e wuwusœ ádá œrœ nœ tshakpesheke á sœ koembœrœtœ ye asœke nene a?»

*'E guma tshagurutœ 'e utshu kœwa ngbanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.25-26)*

57 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e wawa ngbanga dœ tœ 'e tœ œneke á sœ ndjii nene a?»

58 Œdœ 6œ kœsœ kœna dœ uzu á 6œ sœ dœ o'o dœ she ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga, mbœrœ adœke 'e guma o'onœ lœ ugurutœ 'e dœ she tœ ala awa. Bœ mbœrœ atamœ kpa awa adœke ayi kœwa ngbanganœ kœzaza 6œ ga tshakane aprusu nene, yé aprusunœ kœvwivwi 6œ ga lœ kánga nene.

59 Mœ sœ koepandœ nœ fœ 6œ adœke, 6œ wuta lœ kánga nene œrrr ga tœ kœgi ngendja kœ ye kane.»

## 13

*Kœfatshalœsu too kœtshu kuzu*

1 Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, anga azu na ga ndœ Yisu ndœ koepandœ upu nœ azu Galilayi á Pilato wo lima endje lœkœ á endje sœ kœza tokóró fœ Ndjaba.

2 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E gbe adœke azu Galilayinœ asœmœ koedœ aekpe azu á endje ropa udu azu Galilayi kœ dœ ekperœ yekane á tshu kuzunœ asœmœ a?»

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ kæpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfifatshalɔsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje ɓata endje.

<sup>4</sup> Yé azu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance voto læ Yerusalemé á endje tshu lima lɔkɔ á egerœ anda ɓa læ Silowe kavwa, 'e gbe adœke ekperœ nœ endje ropa œnœ azu para læ Yerusalemé ye a?

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kæpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfifatshalɔsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje ɓata endje.»

*Ndœma Toro tœ upu nœ ɔyɔ fige á tshapu kœle tœnœ*

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu kæpa Ndœma Toro asœke fœ endje adœke: «Anga uzu bale lu lima ɔyɔ fige ga læ kindi nœ ye. Anga ɔlɔ bale, tshe na ndœ kœkɔ ele figenœ, kashe tshe gbɔgbɔ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ ayi akwa tshelœ kindi nœ ye adœke: “wu kane, ungu voto kɔ, mœ sœ kœna ndœ kœkɔ ele fige asœ yé mœ sœsœ kœgbɔ tœnœ nene. De ga ati ye. Œ sœ kœndi ɔshɔ gbambanœ.”

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ayi akwa kindinœ gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, kpa katœnœ dœ ungunœ asœke kane; mœ dji kudu dji adanœ, œ va oforo ga zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anganœ nene ungu manda nœ, œ le zœ. Á œ kœsœsœ ataa nene, ɓœ kœde ga ati.”»

*Yisu she anga yashe bale dœ ɔlɔ sabata*

<sup>10</sup> Dœ anga ɔlɔ sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ɓa læ Sinagoga.

<sup>11</sup> Anga yashe bale sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri á lu she manda ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance voto, tshe lu vwerele, yé tshe lili ndœ kœyɔrɔ tshelœtœ ye ndjii nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kœwu she ataa, Yisu e she œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yashe, ɓœ she ye, kɔɓa nœ zœ ka ye.»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe to kane ye ga pa ye; trale atake, yashe kœka ndjii yé œ kœtetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe gbozu tshapa Sinagoga wu lima tœ ekpenœ mbœrœ á Yisu she

uzu dœ ɔlɔ sabata, yé œ pa fœ ukpulu azunœ adœke: «A sœ dœ olo mindu dœ bale nœ kœmbœrœ akwa; 'e na læ olonœ asœmœ á endje kœshe 'e, kashe dœ ɔlɔ sabata nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Gbozu kœgi fœ she adœke: «E'e kœdœ aayi tshelœma, 'e sœsœ kœkɔrɔ angombe too ambarata nœ 'e dœ ɔlɔ sabata adœke endje na ndœ kœndjo ungu nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Yé yashe asœ, ata Abrayamo á Satana i ɓa lima she ga tœnœ manda ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance voto, œ lili má adœke mœ vwara she dœ ɔlɔ sabata nene a?»

<sup>17</sup> Manda o'onœ asœ, ayingba ye gbɔ tshula kashe ukpulu azu para sœ lima dœ yanga nœ ɔtshɔ akwa á Yisu sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ a'eara ele mutarde*

*œdœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 13.31-33; Mar 4.30-32)*

<sup>18</sup> Yisu kæpa adœke: «Œrœ gadœ dá li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba? Mœ li dœ œrœ gadœ?

<sup>19</sup> Œ lili dœ a'eara ele mutarde á uzu œ ko angwanœ ndœ kœlu ga læ kindi nœ ye. Œ ko, œ gerœ ɓata ɔyɔ á ayanu œ mbœrœ koma endje ga læ ganœanœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Œrœ gadœ dá mœ li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba ma a?

<sup>21</sup> Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba lili dœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa á yashe œ to ga ndœ zuwa ndjoro læ egerœ gbarœ adœke œ suku.»

*Œde dá li ga læ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba a?*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.13-14,21-23)*

<sup>22</sup> Yisu ro lima tɔ læ ongbo dœpe lakpi kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu tœ awa ndœ kœro ga læ Yerusalemé.

<sup>23</sup> Anga uzu kœyu she adœke: «Gbozu, azu á endje she bala, endje ngba zœ a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke:

<sup>24</sup> «E pa avwara ndœ kœli tœ manda neke á sœ teasho. Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kæpa fœ 'e adœke azu



ndjoro œ para bala awa ndœ kœli toœnœ, kashe endje li nene.

<sup>25</sup> «Lɔkɔ á ayengɔ anda kœalafɔ á tshu manda nœ ye ga toœnœ, e'e, 'e sœ ɓa shu, 'e tetœ kœnge manda yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, kɔrɔ manda fœ 'a.” Kashe tshe gi fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e to toœnœ nene!”

<sup>26</sup> Yé, 'e pa fœ she adœke: “A zi lima œrœ yé œ ndjo lima œrœ kpœsœnœ bale dœ ɓœ, ɓœ yisœ œrœ dje lœ ongbo nœ 'a.”

<sup>27</sup> Kashe tshe kpa pa fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e totœnœ nene, 'e gitœ 'e indiri mœ ga zœ, e'e para dá sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene.”

<sup>28</sup> «Dœ lɔndɔnœ asœmœ, 'e tetœ iki dœpe kœzi tshelœ da iji 'e, lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu Abrayamo, Izaka, Yakobo œdœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o para á endje sœ ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba; yé e'e, endje ko 'e va ga shu.

<sup>29</sup> Azu ndjoro œ to ɓa tœ osho á ɔl œ wuta toœnœ œdœ ɓa tœ osho á ɔl œ li toœnœ, ɓa tœ nœrœ dœ pe ɓa tœ sudi, yeka á na kœgbɔ osho ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>30</sup> «Yé ataa, azu á endje sœ tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ kpesheke, endje te azu nœ kœsœ utshunœ, yé anga azu á endje sœ lima utshunœ, œ te azu nœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ.»

#### *Yisu kɔ tœ upu nœ Yerusaleme (Wu ɓa tœ Mat 23.37-39)*

<sup>31</sup> Kolœ dœ ɔlɔnœ asœmœ, anga azu Farisayi na ga ndœ Yisu, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ kpœke, œ na ga tœ anga osho, mbœrœ Erode yindœ kœwo ɓœ.»

<sup>32</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ pa fœ uzunœ á tshe sœ ɓata rawo kœko angato asœmœ adœke, mœ sœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ pe kœshe ayi kɔɓa kpesheke dœ ɓa mbatsha, tœ votɔ olɔnœ dá akwa nœ mœ ka ye.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe œ li adœke mœ áalafɔ ndœ awa ana nœ mœ kpesheke, ɓa mbatsha œdœ pe ɓambiya, mbœrœ œ lili adœke ayi kœgbara o'o tshu ɓa shu nene, kashe ɓa lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>34</sup> «Yerusaleme, Yerusaleme, œɓœ á ɓœ sœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o yé á sœ kœve endjeneke á Ndjaba sœ kœvwá endje fœ 'e dœ badja! Awa ndjoro, mœ yi lima ndœ kœngɔɓa azu nœ zœ ga tœ œsœnœ bale ɓata á ayi ngato œ ngɔɓa ayancœ dœ ombo ye ga tshakudu ye, kashe 'e yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, Ndjaba œ gi ala ye pa tshalakpi nœ 'e ye. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e, 'e kpa wu mœ nene œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á 'e pa adœke: “Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœ i'iri Gbozu!”»

## 14

### *Yisu she ayi kɔɓa dœ lɔkɔ sabata*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔlɔ sabata bale, Yisu na lima ɓa sœnda nœ anga gbozu nœ Afarisayi ndœ kœzirœ. Azu á endje sœ lima ɓa zœ sœ kœtondœ Yisu dœ kœwusœrœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu bale á kotœ ye memœrœ dœ kɔɓa ungu, ka lima ɓa utshu ye.

<sup>3</sup> Yisu kœyu ayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœpe Afarisayi adœke: «Awa akwa nœ ogo nœ azœ sœ kœza awa fœ uzu adœke tshe she ayikɔɓa dœ ɔlɔ sabata a too nene?»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe endje sœ lima kokoko. Yé Yisu kœtepa ayikɔɓancœ asœmœ, œ she she, yé á za awa fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu dœ ugurutœ 'e á gbolo yakoshe nœ ye too ngombe nœ ye kœte ga lœ kudu dœ ɔlɔ sabata, á tshe jœrœ katsha ndœ kœza she nene a?»

<sup>6</sup> Yé endje lili kœgi lima o'o bale ndœ nœ nene.

### *Kœpara osho neke á sœ ɓa tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ*

<sup>7</sup> Yisu wu lima mara á Afarisayi á tshe e endje, sœ ndœ kœpara ɔtshɔ osho yeka á sœ lima kœsœ ga toœnœ, yé á pa lœ ndœma toro fœ endje para kɔkɔ adœke:

<sup>8</sup> «œdœ uzu kœ'e ɓœ ndœ angbo nœ totœ, nana œ sœ ɓa utshunœ nene. Mbœrœ angancœ, endje e ndje uzu á œsœ ye li kœropa zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Yé á kœsœ adœke tshe na manda nœ, á ayi angbonœ pa fœ bœ adœke: “Katœ osho ti fœ she.” Ataa dœ tshula tœ ala zœ kɔ, bœ na œ sœ ba tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe, endje kœ'e bœ ba tœ œsœ angbo, na œ sœ ba tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ. Yeka á ayi angbonœ kœna, á kœpa fœ bœ adœke: “Yanga mœ, aalafo œ na œ sœ ba utshunœ.” Ataa dá œsœ zœ œ li tœ ala endjeneke á 'e sœ dœ endje pa ndaba kœziroœ bale.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe zatœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, endje ku she ga ati, yé tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, endje ti she ga lafo.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœpa fœ uzu á tshe e she adœke: «œdœ bœ kpa kœsœ dœ angbo, e e anga zœ, aaya zœ, aayo zœ, amashenga nœ zœ á endje dœ aayi kœgbœrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje e ndje bœ ndœ œnœ endje, yé œ gi œrœ nœ zœ ascœmœ kɔ fœ bœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe œdœ ɔɔ á bœ kœsœ dœ angbo, e aayi oyo, agbakindi azu, aayi gbada œdœ pe aayibula ndœ nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa bœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ endje gugu dœ œrœ kœgi fœ bœ nene, kolœ Ndjaba dá gi fœ bœ lɔkɔ á tshe she bala ɔtshɔ azu lœ akuzu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ egerœ angbo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.1-10)*

<sup>15</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, anga uzu bale á tshe sœ lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ lima pa ndaba kœziroœ yu Yisu adœke: «Yanga nœ uzu á tshe gbɔ osho lœ angbo á Ndjaba œ mbœrœ bala ba lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ egerœ angbo nœ ye, yé tshe e azu ndjoro.

<sup>17</sup> Ada ɔɔ nœ kœziroœ li, tshe vwa ayi akwa nœ ye fœ azu á tshe e má endje adœke: “E na ga mœ, ngɔngɔnœ ascœke mœ guma œrœnœ para ye.”

<sup>18</sup> Kashe endje para, awa bale, endje tetœ kœyɔndœ nœ adœke tshe wu oyo œne. Ali uzunœ pa adœke:

“Mœ totœ kœyɔ kindi bale, yé œ li adœke mœ na kœwu tœnœ, mœ ki fœ bœ adœke bœ wu oyo mœ.”

<sup>19</sup> Anga pa œnœ ye adœke: “Mœ totœ kœyɔ angombe ndjokpa, yé mœ yindœ kœna kœwu endje œdœ endje kœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrœ akwa, mœ ki fœ bœ adœke bœ wu oyo mœ.”

<sup>20</sup> Anga kpa pa adœke: “Mœ totœ kœto yashe ngɔngɔnœ ascœke; mbœrœ tœnœ ataa mœ na nene.”

<sup>21</sup> «Ayi akwanœ gu œ pandœ o'onœ kɔ bata á endje pa ascœmœ fœ gbozu nœ ye. Gbozu anda su dœ ókó yé œ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na katsha ba tœ osho kœka œrœ œdœ ba tœ ala awa lœ ongbo, œ gu dœ ayi oyo, agbakindi azu, aayi gbada œdœ aayibula.”

<sup>22</sup> Manda nœ teasho, ayi akwa gu œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ mbœrœ neke á bœ pa bama tœnœ ye, kashe osho sœpe.”

<sup>23</sup> Gbozu kpa pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na dœ awa kindi, œ tov-worogbo azu adœke endje li, mbœrœ á anda nœ mœ kœsu dœ azu.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke uzu bale ugurutœ azu á mœ e bama endje utshunœ ascœmœ, œ gbɔ osho lœ angbo nœ mœ nene.”»

*Kœkatœ œrœ kɔ mbœrœ kœna manda Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.37-38)*

<sup>25</sup> Ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœro tœ awanœ dœ Yisu, tshe kœfatœ ye yé á kœyu endje adœke:

<sup>26</sup> «œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, á kœsœpe kœyindœ abanœ, ayinœ, awonœ, agbolo nœ ye, aayanœ, ayingɔnœ œdœ pe soro ye dœ tœ ye kœropa mœ, tshe te yambarœ nœ mœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Tsheneke á tshe kœzaza kurushi nœ ye yé á te manda mœ nene, tshe te yambarœ nœ mœ nene.

<sup>28</sup> «Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœmɔ egerœ anda, tshe mbœrœ kotoo? Utshunœ tshe sœ ga ati, œ mirœ tshelœ ye tœ ama œrœ kɔ á li ndœ kœmɔ dœ andanœ. Manda nœ, tshe wu œdœ ngendja á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ œ li kœka dœ akwanœ.

29 Kashe œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ kiti andanœ, á andanœ kœkaka nene, azu kɔ á endje wu, ataa endje tetœ kœmɔ she

30 yé œ pa adœke: “Uzu asœ te lima tœ kœmɔ anda, kashe tshe lili kœmbœrœ akwanœ adœke œ ka nene!”

31 «Awa bale ndje, œdœ anga gbozugo á tshe sœ dœ aturugu kutu ndjokpa kœyindœ kœnga koshe dœ anga gbozugo á tshe sœ dœ aturugu kutu zazu bale, tshe mbœrœ kotoo? Utshunœ tshe mirœ tshelœ ye, œ tondœ mara á tshe nga dœ koshenœ mbœrœ á kœza yanganœ vesho.

32 «Edœ tshe kœwu adœke œne li kœza she vesho nene, ɓata á yanganœ sœpe lœ ingirinœ, tshe vwa azu nœ ye fœ she adœke œne djitœ œne dœ she.»

33 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Awa bale ndje ataa, uzu kɔ ugurutœ 'e á tshe kœkakatœ œrœ nœ ye kɔ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ nene, tshe li kœdœ yambarœ nœ mœ nene.»

### *Ingbiri neke á nganga nene*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 5.13; Mar 9.50)*

34 «Ingbiri kœdœ ɔtshœrœ. Kashe œdœ œ kœnganga nene, endje gi ɔtshœnœ ga lœnœ kotoo?

35 Endje li kœdjanga tshelœnœ dœ ɔshɔ too kœko ɓata oforo á endje lu dœ dɔngɔ ɓa lœ kindi nene, kashe endje za va e ga shu ye. Kaka uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu nœ kœdji dœ o'o, tshe dji.»

## 15

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ pata á tshe yiwa*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 18.12-14)*

1 Aayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe aayi ngbindirœ na ga indiri Yisu ndœ kœdji she.

2 Afarisayi dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa tetœ kœle lœ ma endje adœke: «Uzu asœ sœ kœyindœ aayi ngbindirœ, yé œ sœ kœzi œrœ tœ œscœnœ dœ endje!»

3 Yé Yisu pa lœ ndœma toro fœ endje adœke:

4 «Edœ anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ apata nœ ye kama bale (100) yé anga bale kœyiwa, tshe katœ udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ vana (99) ti lœ gusu yé œ na kœpara tsheneke ascœmœ œrrr œ gbɔ she yekane nene a?

5 Yé lɔkɔ á tshe kœgbɔ she, tshe za she dœ yanga ga pa igi ye,

6 yé œ gu dœ she ga ndœ ye. Manda nœ, tshe e anganœ dœ amashenga nœ ye ndœ kœpandœma nœ fœ endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutshelœ yanganœ asœ dœ 'e, mbœrœ mœ gbɔ pata nœ mœ á tshe yiwa kpœke ye!”

7 Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, yanga ɓa lafo œ sœ bala atamœ, mbœrœ anga ayi ngbindirœ bale á tshe kœfatshalœsu ye. Yanganœ œ ropa yanga mbœrœ ɔtshɔ azu zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ vana (99) á endje sœ ndjii yé á gbegbe ndœ kœfatshalœsu endje nene.»

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ngendja á yiwa*

8 «Edœ ndje anga yashe bale kœsœ dœ langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa yé á anganœ bale yiwa, tshe ta owo, tshe ngbɔ osho yé œ para œrrr yé œ gbɔ yekane nene a?

9 Yé lɔkɔ á tshe kœgbɔ, tshe e anganœ dœ pe amashenga nœ ye ndœ kœpandœ nœ fœ endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutshelœ yanganœ asœ dœ 'e, langere ngendja nœ mœ á yiwa kpœke, mœ gbɔ ye!”

10 Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, aandjelu nœ Ndjaba œ sœ dœ yanga ataa, mbœrœ anga ayi ngbindirœ bale á tshe kœfatshalœsu ye.»

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ gbolo yakoshe á tshe yiwa*

11 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Anga yakoshe bale sœ lima dœ agbolo yakoshe nœ ye bisha.

12 Inginœ pa fœ abanœ adœke: “Aba, kurutshelœ œrœ á ɓœ sœ dœ tœnœ, œ ko œsœ œnœ mœ fœ mœ.” Yé, abanœ kurutshelœ œrœnœ tœ endje bisha dœ ayancœ.

13 Manda olo teasho, ingi gbolo yakoshencœ ko œncœ ye œercœncœ yœ œercœ para, yé œ ro ga lœ anga ogo zara. Ba zœ, tshe li ga lœ djingili, yé œ ndi ngendja nœ ye para.

14 «Manda kindi ngendja nœ ye para kœkœ, egerœ ogo li ga lœ ogoncœ ascœmœ, yé tshe li ga lœ oyo.

15 Tshe na œ li akwa œa ndœ anga uzu ogoncœ ascœmœ, uzuncœ vwa she ga lœ kindi nœ ye mbœercœ kœgbœndœ akœso.

16 Tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœzi leyœ á akœsonœ sœ kœzi tœncœ, kashe uzu bale toto fœ she nene.

17 Tshe tetœ kœgbe tshelœ ye, yé œ pa adœke: “Aayi akwa nœ aba mœ para sœ kœzi œercœ œata á endje yindœ nœ, kashe œa ke, mœ sœ kœtshu dœ ogo!

18 Mœ gu ga ndœ aba mœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: Aba, mœ mbœercœ lima ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ œœ.

19 Mœ kpa lili ndœ kœsœ tœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene, kashe fa mœ tœ anga ayi akwa nœ zœ.”

20 Yé tshe tetœ awa ndœ kœgu ga ndœ abancœ. Abancœ wu she lima lœ ugunœ, yé oyo ye ka she, á tshe kœkpa dœ œœ para tshatshu ye œ kœtepa ye dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye.

21 Gbolo yakoshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœercœ ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ œœ, mœ kpa lili adœke œœ e mœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene.”

22 Kashe abancœ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “E na dœ œtshœ lœba ga mœ katsha œ verœ ga tœ ye, œ yi bingi ga tœ yœkœne ye œ verœ œrada ga tœ ada ye.

23 'E na dœœ za œtshœ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro, œ wo she. A mbœercœ angbo œ zi she.

24 Gbambancœ nene, gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ á e wu she ascœke, tshu lima yé á kpa kwatœ ye dœ soro ascœ, tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbœ she ascœ.” Yé endje tetœ kœmbœercœ angbo.

25 «Dœ lœndœncœ ascœmœ, eya gbolo yakoshe nœ ye sœ lima œa lœ kindi. Lœkœ á tshe to lima œa lœ kindi kœgu

she, ndœ dœ anda atake, tshe dji œsœ itshi dœ pe ipi.

26 Tshe kœ'e anga ayi akwa, yé á kœyu she tœ œercœ á sœ kœmbœercœ endje œa scœnda.

27 Ayi akwanœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Aya zœ dá gu, yeka á aba zœ wo œtshœ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœercœ á tshe wu she kœgu tœncœ dœ œtshœ œkœ ye.”

28 «Eyanœ dji ataa, œ so ókó, yé œ vwaratœ ye kœeli anda ye. Abancœ wuta ndœ kœu she.

29 Kashe tshe gi fœ abancœ adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœercœ akwa œata kanga fœ œœ manda ungu ndjoro, mœ vwavwaratœ mœ tœ anga awa o'o nœ zœ bale nene, kashe œœ bale á œœ za anga ngombe nœ zœ fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœercœ angbo dœ she dœ anga mœ gugu nene.

30 Kashe lœkœ á gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ ascœ gu, œshe á tshe ndi œercœ nœ zœ ndœ agugati, œœ wo œtshœ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœercœ she!”

31 Yé abancœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, œœœ, œœ sœ œncœ zœ dœ mœ waa kpœke. (Ercœ nœ mœ para kœdœ œncœ zœ.

32 Kashe, œ li adœke a mbœercœ angbo œ sœ dœ yanga, mbœercœ aya zœ ascœke tshu lima yé á kwatœ ye dœ soro ascœke. Tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbœ she ascœke.”»

## 16

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ekpe kapeta*

1 Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Anga ayi ngendja sœ lima dœ kapeta nœ ye, yé anga azu na œ pandœ nœ fœ she adœke kapetancœ sœ kœndi œercœ nœ ye.

2 Tshe kœ'e kapeta œ pa fœ she adœke: “O'o gadœ dá mœ dji dœ i'iri zœ ata a? Ma mara á œœ mbœercœ akwa dœ ngendja fœ mœ dœœ mœ wu, mbœercœ ngœngœ ascœ œœ kpa dœdœœ kapeta nœ œercœ nœ mœ nene.”

3 «Kapeta kœtetœ kœpu lœ ma ye adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ yindœ kœza

akwa tshakane mœ. Mœ mbœrœe kotoo? Mœ gugu dœ gbœgbœ ndœ kœdjo kindi nene. Mœ sœ dœ tshula kœyœndœ œrœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ wusœ œrœ á mœ mbœrœe ye! Mœ tetœ kœyindœ azu á endje kœyindœ mœ kœna ga ndœ endje œlœ á akwa kapeta nœ mœ kœka.”

<sup>5</sup> Tshe e uzu dœ uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ kudœ nœ gbozu nœ ye, yé œ yu tsheneke á tshe na utshunœ adœke: “Kudœ nœ gbozu sœ lima lœ kumu zœ kotoo?”

<sup>6</sup> Uzunœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Ngbongolo kada kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kudœ nœ zœ, sœ ga ati œ su adœke: Ngbongolo kada zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa.”

<sup>7</sup> Tshe kpa yu anga adœke: “Bœ sœ dœ kudœnœ kotoo?” Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: “Sake nœ indji ble kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kudœ nœ zœ, yé œ su adœke: Zazu vana.”

<sup>8</sup> Gbozu donga ekpe kapetanœ mbœrœe á tshe mbœrœe akwa nœ ye dœ kœwusœrœe, yé œ pa adœke: “Azu á endje sœ kœgbe dœ kœgbœ œrœ nœ tshapashœ asœke sœ hara hara lœ kœmbœrœe ayo ugurutœ endje dœ anga endje kœropa endjeneke á endje dœ azu nœ ingbisho.”»

<sup>9</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «'E mbœrœe ayo dœ azu lœ awa nœ kœgbœrœe nœ tshapashœnœ asœke á sœ kœfara osho mbœrœe á 'e kœgugu dœ tœnœ nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœza osho kœsœ nœ waa dœ waa fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> «Uzu á tshe kœzatœ ye ndjii lœ aya akwa, tshe za ndje tœ ye ndjii lœ egerœ akwa. Yé tsheneke á tshe dœ ayi wala lœ aya akwa, tshe dœ ndje ayi wala lœ egerœ akwa.

<sup>11</sup> Œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœzatœ 'e ndjii lœ mara kœmbœrœe akwa dœ ngendja á dœ œrœ afara nene, œdœ dá to adja œtshœrœe fœ 'e a?

<sup>12</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœmbœmbœrœœtœ 'e ndjii lœ kœza œrœ nœ anga azu ga tœ akwa nene, œdœ dá to œrœ neke á sœ mbœrœe 'e fœ 'e a?

<sup>13</sup> «Ayi akwa bale lili kœmbœrœe akwa fœ agbozu bisha nene. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ tshe kœsœ kœyindœ anga bale, tshe yiangba anga; too œdœ tshe kœzatœ ye ga ndœ tsheneke utshunœ, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ anga. 'E lili adœke 'e mbœrœe akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ kœdœ akanga nœ ngendja nene.»

*Awa akwa œdœ ogo Gbozu nœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.12-13; 5.31-32; Mar 10.11-12)*

<sup>14</sup> Afarisayi á endje yindœ ngendja waa, dji lima o'onœ ataa yé œ tetœ kœmœ Yisu.

<sup>15</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E, 'e sœ kœmatœ 'e bœta azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala azu, kashe Ndjaba wu lœsu 'e ye. Gbambanœ nene, œneke á azu sœ kœza dœ ádá waa, Ndjaba wu tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>16</sup> «Œndœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize œdœ buku á aayi kœgbara o'o su lima, di œerr ga tœ kœna Yowane ayi kœza batisimu. Dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, endje sœ lima kœyisœ Œtshœ O'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, yé uzu dœ uzu sœ kœpa lima avwara ndœ kœli ga zœ.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa tshalafœ dœ tshapashœ œ yiwa ye, kashe endje wa œrœ bale lœ awa akwa nene, œdœ ndje tshakanea a'eara uwu mbeti nene.

<sup>18</sup> «Yakoshe kœ á tshe katœ awonœ ti yé á to ata anga, tshe mbœrœe angba budu. Tsheneke á tshe to yashe á akœnœ katœ ye ti, tshe sœ kœmbœrœe ndje angba budu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ayi kœgbœrœe œdœ Lazaro*

<sup>19</sup> «Anga uzu bale kœdœ lima ayi kœgbœrœe, tshe verœ kolœ œtshœ lœba nœ ngendja. Œlœ dœ œlœ tshe sœ lima kœzi œtshœrœe bœta uzu sœ dœ angbo.

<sup>20</sup> Anga ayi oyo á 'iri ye kœdœ Lazaro, sœ lima kœlo 6a pa manda anda nœ ye; tshe sœ lima dœ uku gbadja tœ kotœ ye.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœyindœ kœzi kutiri kœzirœ á sœ kœyo 6a tshakudu ndaba kœzirœ nœ ayi kœgbœrœe

sœmœ kashe tshe lili lima nene. Yé ayavoro sœ ndje lima kœna kœla tshala uku gbadja nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> «Ayi oyo tshu, yé aandjelu to she na tœncœ ndoo dœ Abrayamo. Ayi kœgbœ œrcœ tshu ndje, yé endje shi she.

<sup>23</sup> Ayi kœgbœ œrcœ sœ lima kœwu oyo waa ɓa lœ ogo nœ akuzu. Tshe mesho ga lafo atake, œ wu Lazaro á tshe sœ ndoo dœ Abrayamo.

<sup>24</sup> Tshe kœve rawa adœke: “Aba mœ dœ Abrayamo, wu oyo mœ dœ œ vwa Lazaro tshe yi yœkœne ye ga la ngu dœ œ sa ga pa tima mœ kane, mbœrcœ mœ sœ kœwu oyo ɓa la wo ɓa ke waa.”

<sup>25</sup> Kashe Abrayamo pa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, wusœ nœ adœke ɓœ gbœ lima œrcœ tshapashœ lœ soro zœ ndjoro, kashe Lazaro sœ lima dœ oyo kœrosœ nœ. Ngœngœ asœke, oyo nœ ye ka ye, andaa œɓœ, ɓœ sœ kœwu oyo.

<sup>26</sup> Ga pa nœ, egerœ kudu wa ma-paka ugurutœ zœ dœ a'a ye. Uzu œ to ɓa ke œ na ga ndœ 'e ɓa zœ nene, uzu œ to ndje ɓa ndœ 'e ɓa zœ œ na ndje ga ndœ 'a nene.”

<sup>27</sup> «Ayi kœgbœrcœ kœpa adœke: “Mœ sœ kœdi tshelœema mœ fœ ɓœ, aba, vwa Lazaro ɓa sœnda nœ aba mœ,

<sup>28</sup> mbœrcœ mœ katœ aaya mœ mindu ɓa zœ. Tshe mindœ nœ fœ endje mbœrcœ adœke endje kœnana ɓa tœ osho á mœ wu oyo tœncœ ɓa ke asœ nene.”

<sup>29</sup> Abrayamo kœpa fœ she adœke: “Aaya zœ wusœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize dœ pe kœmi upu nœ aayi kœgbara o'o, yé endje dji œ za ga tœ akwa.”

<sup>30</sup> Ayi kœgbœrcœncœ kpa pa adœke: “E sœsœ ataa nene Abrayamo aba mœ, œdœ uzu kœtshu lima, yé á wuta á na ga ndœ endje, endje fatshalœsu endje ye.”

<sup>31</sup> Kashe Abrayamo kpa kœgi fœ she adœke: “E dœ endje kœdjidji Moyize dœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o nene, œdœ ndje uzu á tshe kœtshu, á she, á na ga ndœ endje, endje yi ndje ndœ o'o ye nene.”»

## 17

### *Kœmi upu nœ Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 18.6-7; Mar 9.42)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Ercœ á sœ kœyi azu ndœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ sœ zœ. Kashe oyo nœ tsheneke á tshe yi anganœ ga lœ ekperœ!

<sup>2</sup> E li dœ she adœke endje du egerœ badja ga tœ igi ye œ vwi she ga la egerœ ungu. E sœ dœ œtshœncœ mbœrcœ she ata tœ œsœncœ adœke tshe yi anga gbolo bale lœ agbolo asœ ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>3</sup> 'E sœ dœ gbœdjela!

«E dœ aya zœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ fœ ɓœ, gbagbara she. Yé œdœ tshe kœgbetshelœ ye ndœncœ á fatshalœsu ye, wu oyo ye.

<sup>4</sup> E dœ tshe kœmbœrcœ ekperœ fœ ɓœ awa mindu dœ bisha (7) lœ œlœ bale, yé á na ndje ga ndœ zœ awa mindu dœ bisha (7) kœpa fœ ɓœ adœke: “Eneke á mœ mbœrcœ sœ tœ ekpencœ”, wu kolœ oyo ye.»

### *Kœyindœrcœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 17.20)*

<sup>5</sup> Aayi avwa kœpa fœ Gbozu adœke: «Mbœrcœ adœke kœyindœrcœ nœ 'a gerœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Gbozu kœgi adœke: «E dœ adja 'e kœsœ má dœ kœyindœrcœ dœ egerœncœ ɓata ele œyœ á i'irincœ kœdœ mutarde, 'e pa má fœ œyœ asœ adœke: “Gitœ zœ kpœke œ na œ tœ ɓa la kota ɓa e”, yé œ mbœrcœtœ ye liaka o'o 'e ye.»

### *Ercœ á li adœke ayi akwa mbœrcœ*

<sup>7</sup> «Uzu dœ ugurutœ 'e á tshe kœsœ dœ ayi akwa nœ ye á tshe djo kindi too á tshe gbœndœ ayarcœ, yé á ayi akwanœ to ɓa lœ kindi á gu, á tshe pa fœ she kpuru adœke: “Na katsha œ zi œrcœ a?”

<sup>8</sup> E œ nene, tshe pa fœ she adœke: “Fa kœziœ fœ mœ, yapa lœba zœ yeka á kœko kœziœ ga pa ndaba fœ mœ. Mœ kœzi œrcœ á kœndjo œrcœ yeka á ɓœ kœzi á kœndjo ndje œncœ zœ manda nœ.”

<sup>9</sup> Gbozu lili kœgi œtshœrcœ fœ ayi akwanœ mbœrcœ œrcœ neke á tshe

pa tœncœ fœ she, yé á tshe mbœrcœ liakanœ nene a?

<sup>10</sup> E sœ ndje awa bale mbœrcœ 'e, œdœ 'e koembœrcœ neke kœ á endje pa tœncœ fœ 'e, 'e pa adœke: "A'a koedœ ayi akwa gbambancœ, 'a mbœrcœ kolœ akwa neke á li adœke 'a mbœrcœ."»

### *Yisu she aayi boroma ndjokpa*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á Yisu sœ lima kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme, tshe ro tœ lœ ogo Samariya œdœ Galilayi.

<sup>12</sup> Olo á tshe li lima ga lakpi anga ongbo bale, aayi boroma ndjokpa na ndœ koetogba dœ she. Endje ka lima zara,

<sup>13</sup> yé œ tetœ kœ'e she dœ œgbœ adœke: «Yisu, ayi kœyisœrcœ, wu oyo 'a kane.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu wu endje œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ matœ 'e fœ anganga Ndjaba.» Andaa kœna ga zœ, tœ ala awa, endje she ye.

<sup>15</sup> Anga bale ugurutœ endje, kœwu adœke œne she ye, á kwatœ ye dœ koedonga Ndjaba dœ agbœ tshama ye.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe gote ga tœ ada Yisu, œ tara kumu ye ga ati yé œ za mershe fœ she. Kashe uzuncœ ascœmœ lima koedœ uzu Samariya.

<sup>17</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Ataa œ dœdœ endje ndjokpa kœkœ dá she nene a? Anga endje mindu dœ vana, sœ œncœ endje kpœta a?

<sup>18</sup> Anga uzu ugurutœ endje gbegbe ndœ koekwa koedonga Ndjaba nene, kashe kolœ genencœ ascœke!»

<sup>19</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Alafo, œ gu zœ. Kœyindœrcœ nœ zœ she bœ ye.»

### *Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba (Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.23-28,37-41)*

<sup>20</sup> Afarisayi kœyu she adœke: «Olo gadœ dá akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na dœ mara adœke uzu wu nene.

<sup>21</sup> «Endje pandœ nœ adœke: "Wu, tœncœ dá sœ ascœ, too œtœncœ dá sœ 6a e" nene. Gbambancœ nene, akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ ugurutœ 'e zœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Osho sœ kœendo tœncœ zœ, osho á 'e sœ dœ ogo nœ kœwu amba anga olo bale ugurutœ olo nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, kashe 'e wu nene.

<sup>23</sup> Endje tetœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: "Tshe sœ 6a 'e", too "tshe sœ 6a ke." Kashe, 'e nana ga zœ nene, 'e kpakpa ndje œœ ga zœ nene.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œlo á Gbolo nœ uzu œ na, œ sœ bata Yavuru á yercœwa 6a lafo, yé á ishirincœ œ za osho djigi.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe utshuncœ, œ li adœke tshe wu oyo waa, yé azu nœ ngœngœncœ ascœke vwaratœ endje tœ ye yekane.

<sup>26</sup> «Lœndœ á olo kœna Gbolo nœ uzu kœli, œrcœ œ mbœrcœtœ endje bata œncœ lœkœ nœ Nowa lima.

<sup>27</sup> Azu sœ lima kœzi œrcœ dœ kœndjo œrcœ, endje sœ lima koetotœ endje dœ kœko ayawuru nœ endje ndœ totœ œrrr ga tœ olo á Nowa li lima ga lœ egerœ agba, yeka á yavuru ni lima, á ungu su lima pa œshœ kpœlirœ, yé á wo endje lima para.

<sup>28</sup> E sœ ndje bata œncœ lœkœ nœ Lota lima: Azu sœ lima kœzi œrcœ dœ kœndjo œrcœ, endje sœ kœyœ œrcœ dœ kœka œrcœ, endje sœ lima kœlu œrcœ ga lœ kindi dœ kœmœ anda.

<sup>29</sup> Kashe olo kœwuta lima Lota lœ Sodomo, Ndjaba vwa owo bata yavuru, œ to 6a lafo kœyo ga ati dœ pe jiwoncœ á di yeee, yeka á wo lima azu para kœkœ.

<sup>30</sup> E mbœrcœ bala tœ endje ataa lœkœ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma bala tœ ye.

<sup>31</sup> «Dœ oloncœ ascœmœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ 6a pa kumu anda á œrcœ nœ ye sœ 6a scœnda, tshe kpa gerœ ga ati kœza tœncœ nene; œ sœ ndje ataa fœ uzu á tshe kœsœ 6a lœ kindi, tshe kpa kwatœ ye ga mangba ye nene.

<sup>32</sup> 'E gbetshelœ 'e tœ upu nœ awo Lota kane.

<sup>33</sup> Uzu neke á tshe para awa ndœ kœgbœndœ soro ye, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe gbœndœ nœ nene dá she.

<sup>34</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, lœ butshœncœ ascœmœ, ayakoshe bisha œ lopa gbarœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ scœpe.

<sup>35</sup> Ayashe bisha œ sœ koetɔ œerœ tœ œsœncœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ sœpe. [

<sup>36</sup> Ayakoshe bisha œ sœ kœmboœerœ akwa 6a lœ kindi, endje za anga bale yé anga œ sœpe.]»

<sup>37</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yisu yu she adœke: «Ærœncœ atamœ œ mboœerœ tœ endje kpoeta Gbozu?» Yé tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Osho á oko uzu œ sœ tœncœ, dá adivumbala, œ na kœngbœtœ endje 6a zœ\*.»

## 18

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ yashe koya œdœ ayi kœwangbanga*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa ndœma toro asœke mboœerœ koema fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœza avwala, endje gbœgbœ dœkœngœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Anga ayi kœwa ngbanga á tshe kpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á lili ndje œsœ uzu bale nene, sœ lima 6a lœ anga ongbo bale.

<sup>3</sup> Yé anga yashe koya sœ lima kœna ga ndœ ye œlœ dœ œlœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Wa ngbanga ugurutœ mœ dœ ayingba mœ asœke kane.”

<sup>4</sup> Katshatsha ayi kœwangbanganœ sœ 6a lima kœvwaratœ ye, yé tshe sœ kœpa dœ tœ ye adœke: “Ataa mœ kœkpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á kœlilisœ azu nene,

<sup>5</sup> kashe 6ata á yashe koya asœ sœ kœndanga mœ, mœ wa œtshœ ngbanga fœ she mboœerœ á tshe kpa kœkwakwatœ ye ndœ kœtshanga kumu mœ nene.”»

<sup>6</sup> Yé Gbozu kpa kœpa ga pa nœ adœke: «'E dji o'o á ayi kœwangbanga á tshe sœsœ ndjii nene, sœ kœpa tœncœ dœ œtshœncœ kane!

<sup>7</sup> Yé dœ mara ataa, Ndjaba œ wa œtshœ ngbanga ga tœ azu á tshe ke endje á endje sœ kœki ga tœ ye butshœ dœ œlœ nene a? Tshe gbeletœ ye ndœ kœti kane endje ga lafo ye a?

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ngbi adœke: Tshe wa œtshœ ngbanga fœ endje katsha ye. Kashe lœkœ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ kwa bala, tshe gbœ azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba pa œshœ zœ a?»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ Farisayi dœ ayi kœko ngendja lapo*

<sup>9</sup> Tshe kpa pa ndœma toro asœke fœ anga azu á endje sœ kœgbe adœke œne sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, yé á sœ kœgu œsœ anga endje adœke:

<sup>10</sup> «Anga azu bisha na lima ga lœ Tepelo ndœ kœza avwala; anga bale kœdœ Farisayi yé anga kœdœ ayi kœko ngendja lapo.

<sup>11</sup> Farisayincœ ka ga lafo, œ sœ lima kœza avwala tœ upu nœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœdonga 6œ mboœerœ mœ sœsœ 6ata anga azu nene, endje kœdœ aayi angba, aayi djingili, aayi angba budu, mœ sœsœ ndje 6ata ayi kœko ngendja laponœ á tshe sœ 6a e asœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœyotshœlœma mœ olo bisha lœ pœsœ bale, yé œ sœ koetɔ œerœ bale lœ ndjokpa lœ œerœ nœ mœ kœ á mœ sœ kœgbœ tœncœ fœ 6œ.”

<sup>13</sup> Ayi kœko ngendja lapo sœ œncœ ye zara; tshe yiyi lima ndœ kœmesho ga lafo nene, kashe tshe sœ kœda okoro ye yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, wu oyo mœ dœ ekpe uzu á mœ sœ asœke.”

<sup>14</sup> «Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: “Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e, ayi kœko ngendja lapo wuta lima ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœkœ á tshe gu ga ndœ ye, kashe œ dœdœé Farisayincœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe titœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, Ndjaba œ ku she ga ati, kashe tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, Ndjaba œ ti she ga lafo.”»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa aaya agbolo (Wu 6a tœ Mat 19.13-15; Mar 10.13-16)*

<sup>15</sup> Azu sœ lima kœna ndje dœ aaya agbolo fœ Yisu mboœerœ adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje. Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ sœ lima kœgeta endje.

\* **17.37** Gbaguruncœ asœke yindœ kœpa adœke uzu bale œ kpa lœma ngbanga nœ Ndjaba nene.



16 Kashe Yisu e agbolo ga ndœ ye, yé á kœpa adœke: «'E katœ agbolo dœ endje na ga ndœ mœ! 'E kœkœ endje nene, mbœrœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba sœ mbœrœ azu á endje sœ ßata endje.

17 Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Uzu nekœ á tshe yiyindœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba ßata gbolo nene, tshe li bala ga zœ nene.»

### *Ayi kœgbœrœ*

*(Wu ßa tœ Mat 19.16-30; Mar 10.17-31)*

18 Anga gbozu tshapa ayuda bale yu Yisu adœke: «ŉtshœ ayi kœyisœrœ, œrœ gadœ dá mœ kœmbœrœ á kœgbœ soro á ka nene a?»

19 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á ßœ e mœ ŉtshœ uzu a? Uzu bale sœsœ dœ ŉtshœnœ nene, kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye.

20 Bœ wusœ awa o'o ye: “Mbœmbœrœ Yerusaleme, yé ßa zœ dá o'o para á angba budu nene, wowo uzu nene, zizi angba nene, papa wala ga pa uzu nene, lisœ aba zœ dœ pe ayi zœ.”»

21 Gbozu tshapa ayudancœ ascœmœ kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ mœ ßa lima liakancœ pe lœ gbolo mœ.»

22 Yisu kœdji ataa yé á kœpa fœ she adœke: «E sœpe œrœ bale á ßœ mbœmbœrœ nene: Eœrœ kœ á ßœ sœ dœ tœncœ, ka œ kurutshelœ ngendjancœ tœ aayi oyo. Ataa, ßœ gbœ bala kœgbœrœ ßa lafo. Manda nœ, na ga mœ yé œ te manda mœ.»

23 Lœkœ á tshe dji o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, oyo za she waa, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ.

24 Yisu wu adœke tshe sœ lima dœ oyo, œ pa adœke: «Tœ adœke aayi kœgbœrœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, œ sœ tœ œgbœnœ.

25 Gbambancœ nene, agea á i'iri ye kœdœ Shamo li kœli tœ lœ ogoro imbili dœ ŉtshœnœ, kashe œ kpa gbœ kœrosœ nœ adœke ayi kœgbœrœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

26 Azu á endje sœ lima kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ yu adœke: «Atamœ, œdœ dá li kœshe tœncœ a?»

27 Yisu kœgi adœke: «Eœrœ á azu lili ndœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ nene, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ ye.»

28 Yé Petro pa adœke: «Dji 'a kane. 'A katœ œrœ nœ 'a yé œ te manda zœ.»

29 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, uzu kœ á tshe katœ anda nœ ye, awonœ, ayingœnœ, abancœ dœ aayanœ too agbolo nœ ye mbœrœ kœzatœ ye ndœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba,

30 tshe gbœ œrœ kœropancœ dœ osho ascœke. Yé dœ osho á na manda nœ, tshe gbœ ndje soro á ka nene.»

### *Yisu kpa pandœ kuzu ye œdœ kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu*

*(Wu ßa tœ Mat 20.17-19; Mar 10.32-34)*

31 Yisu ko ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E dji kane, a sœ kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé ßa zœ dá o'o para á aayi kœgbara o'o su lima tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœtœ endje.

32 Endje za she ga tshakane azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene. Endje mœ she, endje gu she dœ pe kœtu ngusha ga tœ ye;

33 manda kœsœ she dœ ndjapa, endje wo she. Yé manda olo votœ, tshe she lœ akuzu.»

34 Kashe, ayambarœ wuwu lima sœ œrœ bale lœ nœ nene. Ádá o'onœ za lima tœ endje yiwatœ nœ tœ endje ye. Endje djidji lima tshelœ kata o'onœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ kœpa tœncœ nene.

### *Yisu she ayibula ßa lœ Yeriko*

*(Wu ßa tœ Mat 20.29-34; Mar 10.46-52)*

35 Lœkœ á Yisu wuta lima ndœ dœ Yeriko, anga ayibula sœ lima ga ati ga tœ ama awa, á sœ kœyœndœ œrœ.

36 Kœdji œsœ azu ndjoro kœro tœ awa, tshe yu lima osho adœke: «Eœrœ gadœ dá sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ a?»

37 Endje pandœ nœ fœ she adœke: «Yisu, uzu Nazarete dá ro ascœmœ.»

38 Tshe kœta rawa adœke: «Yisu Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kanel!»

<sup>39</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœna utshunœ, te lima tœ kœgbagbara she adœke tshe sœ koko. Kashe, tshe kpa ta rawa dœ ɔgbɔ adœke: «Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kane!»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu ka, yé œ pa adœke endje na dœ she fœ œne. Lɔndɔ á ayibula sœmœ wuta ndoo, Yisu yu she adœke:

<sup>41</sup> «Ɔrœ gade dá bœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ fœ bœ a?» Tshe kœgi adœke: «Gbozu, mœ yindœ kpa kœwu osho.»

<sup>42</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu osho. Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she bœ ye.»

<sup>43</sup> Petœ œsœnœ tshe wu osho, yé œ te lima kœna manda Yisu dœ kœdonga Ndjaba. Kœwu tœnœ ataa, azu kɔ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

## 19

### *Yisu œdœ pe Zakayo*

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœli Yisu ga lœ Yeriko, tshe ro lima tɔ lœ ongbonœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakayo, sœ lima ba zœ; œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa aayi kœko ngendja lapo, yé œshe lima kœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpara awa kœwu Yisu adœke œshe kœdœ œde; kashe b̄ata á tshe sœ lima tœ ondonœ, awa adœke tshe wu she gugu lima nene mbœrœ azu ro lima sœ nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe kpa utshunœ, œ ɔ ga lœ ɔyɔ á i'irinœ kœdœ Sikomore, mbœrœ kœwu Yisu á tshe yi lima ndœ kœro tɔ kpœtœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu wuta kpœtœ oshonœ asœmœ, tshe mesho ga lafo yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Zakayo, jerœ ga ati katsha, mbœrœ kpesheke œ li adœke mœ lo ba scœnda nœ zœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Katsha Zakayo kœjerœ ga ati katsha yé œ za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ yanga.

<sup>7</sup> Kœwu tœnœ ataa, azu kɔ te lima tœ kœpulœma endje adœke: «Uzu asœ na kœlo ba ndœ ayi ngbindirœ!»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Zakayo na ga tshu Gbozu œ pa adœke: «Wu, Gbozu, mœ kurutshelœ œrœ nœ mœ kpekpeka, œ ko tshakalanœ fœ aayi oyo, yé œdœ mœ kœza lima œrœ nœ anga uzu dœ

ɔgbɔ, mœ gi ga manda nœ fœ she awa vana.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kpœsheke, bœ she dœ azu tshascœnda nœ zœ ye, mbœrœ œbœ kœdœ ndje anga ata Abrayamo.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu na ndœ kœpara œdœ kœza kœshe fœ azu á endje djingili.»

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ngendja*

#### *(Wu ba tœ Mat 25.14-30)*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á azu sœ lima kœdji o'onœ asœmœ, Yisu kpa pa lœ ndœma toro asœ mbœrœ tshe sœ lima ndoo dœ Yerusalem. Azu sœ lima kœgbe adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba œ matœ ye pe kpœtœ œsœnœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, Yisu kœpa adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ mara nœ agbozu á œsœ endje li, yi lima ndœ kœna ga lœ anga angbi ogo, mbœrœ azunœ ba zœ kœza œne tœ gbozu yekane á œne kœfatœ œne á kœgu á kœdœ gbozu tshapa ogo nœ œne.

<sup>13</sup> Utshu kœro she, tshe e anga aayi akwa nœ ye ndjokpa œ ko langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa fœ uzu dœ uzu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “E kotœ 'e b̄ishu dœ ngendjanœ œrrr ga tœ olo á mœ gu.”

<sup>14</sup> Kashe azu ogo nœ ye sœ lima kœyiangba ye, yé œ vwa anga azu manda ye ndœ kœpa adœke: “A yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe te gbozu tshapa 'a nene.”

<sup>15</sup> Andaa manda kœza akwa gbozu-gonœ fœ she, tshe gu œ e aayi akwa nœ ye á tshe ko lima ngendja fœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ngendja á uzu dœ uzu gbɔ ga pa nœ.

<sup>16</sup> Uzu á tshe na utshunœ matœ ye œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbɔ langere ngendja ndjokpa ga pa œneke á bœ ko lima fœ mœ.”

<sup>17</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Ɔ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œbœ kœdœ ɔtshœ ayi akwa, b̄ata á bœ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa atake, mœ za bœ tœ gbozu tshapa ongbo ndjokpa.”

<sup>18</sup> Bisha uzu na yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbɔ langere ngendja

mindu ga pa œeneke á 6œ ko lima fœ mœ.”

<sup>19</sup> Tshe kœpa ndje fœ she adœeke: “Mœ za 6œ tœ gbozu ga pa ongbo mindu.”

<sup>20</sup> Anga kpa koena yé œ kœpa adœeke: “Gbozu, wu langere ngendja nœ zœ dœke, mœ guma lima sœ nœ ga lœ lœba.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambanœ nene, awa zœ za lima mœ waa, mbœrœ 6œ gbœgbœ: Bœ sœ kœko œrœ á doédœ œnœ zœ nene, 6œ sœ kœkœ ele ngwarœ neke á doédœ 6œ dá lu nene.”

<sup>22</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ she adœeke: “Ekpe ayi akwa! Kolœ liaka o'o ama zœ, mœ wa ngbanga ga tœ zœ. Bœ wu lima sœ nœ adœeke œmœ koedœ uzu á mœ gbœgbœ, mœ ko œrœ neke á doédœ œnœ mœ nene yé œ kœ ele ngwarœ neke á œ doédœ mœ dá lu nene.

<sup>23</sup> Yé mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ zaza má ngendja nœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ kœgumasœ ngendja nene a? Atamœ á mœ kœgu má, á endje kœgi fœ mœ dœ anga œrœ ga pa nœ nene a?”

<sup>24</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kœpa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kpœmœ adœeke: “E za langere ngendja nœ ye tshakane ye, yé œ za fœ tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ ndjokpa.”

<sup>25</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœeke: “Gbozu, tshe sœ dœ anga langere ngendjanœ ndjokpa zœ!”

<sup>26</sup> Tshe kœgi adœeke: “Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœeke, uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ œrœ, endje kpa to anganœ ga pa nœ fœ she kœrosœ nœ, kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje gbœtœ œneke teasho á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ tshakane ye.

<sup>27</sup> Tœ ayingba mœ, azu á endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ adœeke mœ dœ gbozu tshapa endje nene, 'e na dœ endje ga mœ doé œ wa œngœ endje kpœtshu mœ.”»

*Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme bata gbozugo*

<sup>28</sup> Manda kœpu o'onœ asœmœ ataa, Yisu te utshunœ kœœ ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>29</sup> Lœkœ á tshe ndo dœ tshalakpi Betefaje œdœ Betani, ndoo dœ

tshapa kaga á i'irinœ koedœ kaga œyœ Olive, tshe vwa ayambarœ bisha utshunœ,

<sup>30</sup> yé œ pa adœeke: «'E ro 6a lakpi á sœ ndjii utshu azœ asœeke. Kœli 'e tshendja, 'e wu aya ane á endje du she kpœtœmœ yé á uzu bale œ damba ga pa ye nene, 'e vwara she œ gu dœ she ga mœ.

<sup>31</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœyu 'e adœeke: “Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e vwara she a?” 'E gi fœ she adœeke: “Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.”»

<sup>32</sup> Aayi avwanœ na, œ wu ndje kolœ œrœnœ bata á Gbozu pandœ nœ fœ endje asœmœ.

<sup>33</sup> Lœkœ á endje sœ kœvwara anenœ, ayengœ ye yu endje adœeke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e vwara anenœ asœ a?»

<sup>34</sup> Endje gi adœeke: «Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.»

<sup>35</sup> Endje gu dœ anenœ fœ Yisu, manda nœ endje ko yœgbœdo lœba nœ endje va ga pa ye, á za Yisu ga pa nœ.

<sup>36</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ ndœ kœro tœnœ, azu sœ lima kœsaka lœba nœ endje ga tœ ala awa.

<sup>37</sup> Koendo dœ awa á jœrœ ga tœ kaga œyœ Olive, ayambarœ nœ Yisu ndjoro sœ dœ yanga, œ tetœ koedonga Ndjaba dœ avwara mbœrœ afá á Yisu mbœrœ á endje wu.

<sup>38</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa adœeke: «Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa gbozugo á tshe na dœ i'iri ye. Kaka kœsœ gee sœ 6a lafo yé mokœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye 6a zœ!»

<sup>39</sup> Kashe anga Afarisayi á endje sœ lima ugurutœ ukpulu azunœ, pa fœ Yisu adœeke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, pa fœ ayambarœ nœ zœ adœeke endje sœ koko!»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu kœgi adœeke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœeke: Œdœ endje kœsœ koko, badja œ ta rawa.»

*ƒki nœ Yisu mbœrœ Yerusaleme*

<sup>41</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu ndo dœ ongbœnœ yé á wu, tshe ki mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>42</sup> Tshe pa lima adœeke: «Uu Yerusaleme, œdœ 6œ kœwu má sœ œrœ á na ndœ kœza kœsœ gee fœ 6œ, œ sœ má dœ œtshœnœ waa. Kashe

ngɔngɔnɔe asɔeke, ɔe zatɔe ye yiwa tɔenɔe tɔe ala zɔe ye.

<sup>43</sup> Yé wusɔe nɔe adɔeke, bala mbatsha, ayingba zɔe ɔe tɔ gbadjadja nɔe endje dji ɔe djikpata, ɔe kpakundɔe zɔe dje tɔe osho kɔ.

<sup>44</sup> Endje ndi tshalakpi nɔe zɔe, ɔe wo ɔe ɔedɔe agbolo nɔe zɔe para. Endje katɔe anga badja bale ti ga pa anganɔe nene, mbɔerɔe ɔe wuwu lima sɔe lɔkɔ á Ndjaba na ndɔe koeti kane zɔe ga lafo nene.»

*Yisu gɔrɔ azu lɔe Tepelo*

*(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 21.12-17; Mar 11.15-19; Yow 2.13-22)*

<sup>45</sup> Manda nɔe, Yisu li ga lɔe Tepelo, ɔe tetɔe kɔegɔrɔ azu á endje sɔe lima kɔeka ɔerɔe.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe pa lima fɔe endje adɔeke: «Endje sú ɔa la Buku nɔe Ndjaba adɔeke: “Anda nɔe mɔe ɔe dɔe bala anda nɔe kɔeza avwala, kashe 'e fa tɔe wutu nɔe aayi angba.”»

<sup>47</sup> Yisu sɔe lima ɔlɔ dɔe ɔlɔ kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe ɔa lɔe Tepelo. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kɔeyisɔe awa akwa ɔedɔe ndje pe agbozu tshapa azu sɔe lima kɔepara awa kɔewo she.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe endje gbɔgbɔ lima awa nene, gbambanɔe nene, azu ndjoro za lima lɔsu endje djigi ndɔe kɔedji kolɔe she.

## 20

*Tshagbozu nɔe Yisu to kpɔeta a?*

*(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 21.23-27; Mar 11.27-33)*

<sup>1</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu sɔe lima kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe fɔe azu ɔa lɔe Tepelo, ɔe sɔe lima kɔepandɔe ɔtshɔ O'o yé agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kɔeyisɔe awa akwa ɔedɔe pe agbozu Ikrizia yi kumu endje.

<sup>2</sup> Endje yu she adɔeke: «Pandɔe nɔe fɔe 'a ka, tshagbozu nɔe zɔe to kpɔeta a? Ɔede ndje dá za gbɔgbɔ kɔembɔerɔe tɔenɔe fɔe ɔe a?»

<sup>3</sup> Tshe gi fɔe endje adɔeke: «Ɔmɔe ndje, mɔe yindɔe kɔeyu 'e dɔe anga o'o bale. 'E pandɔe nɔe fɔe mɔe ka:

<sup>4</sup> Batisimu á Yowane sɔe lima kɔeza tɔenɔe, to ɔa lafo too ɔa ndɔe azu?»

<sup>5</sup> Endje tetɔe kɔesharatɔe endje lɔe tɔe endje adɔeke: «Ɔdɔe a kɔepa adɔeke: “Ɔ to ɔa lafo”, tshe pa adɔeke: “Mbɔerɔe gadɔe á a yiyi lima ndɔe nɔe fɔe she nene a?”

<sup>6</sup> Yé ɔedɔe a kpa kɔegi adɔeke: “Ba ndɔe azu, azu para ɔe ve azɔe dɔe badja yé ɔe kɔewo azɔe mbɔerɔe endje wusɔe nɔe adɔeke Yowane kɔedɔe lima ayi kɔegbara o'o.”»

<sup>7</sup> Yeka á endje kɔegi fɔe she adɔeke: «'A wuwusɔe uzu á tshe vwa lima she nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé Yisu kɔepa fɔe endje adɔeke: «Ɔmɔe ndje, mɔe pandɔe osho á tshagbozu nɔe mɔe to tɔenɔe fɔe 'e nene.»

*Ndɔema toro tɔe upu nɔe ekpe aayi kɔedjo kindi*

*(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 21.33-46; Mar 12.1-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Manda nɔe, Yisu tetɔe kɔepa ndɔema toro fɔe azu adɔeke: «Anga uzu lu lima ɔyɔ vinu ga lɔe kindi nɔe ye, ɔe guma o'o ugurutɔe ye dɔe anga aayi akwa adɔeke endje djo tshelɔe kindinɔe yeka á ɔene kɔekurutshelɔe ele vinunɔe dɔe endje, yé ɔe na ana manda olo ndjoro.

<sup>10</sup> Olo kɔekɔ ele vinunɔe li, tshe vwa anga ayi akwa nɔe ye ɔa ndɔe endjeneke á endje sɔe ɔa lɔe kindi adɔeke endje vwa ɔenɔe ɔene ɔesɔé ele ɔyɔnɔe fɔe ɔene. Kashe aayi akwa ɔa lɔe kindinɔe za she ɔe ɔi she ɔerrr, ɔe gi she tshakane ye gbambanɔe.

<sup>11</sup> Ayengɔ kindi kpa vwa anga angbi ayi akwa, endje kpa za she, ɔe ɔi she ɔerrr, ɔe gu she, yé ɔe kpa gi she tshakane ye gbambanɔe.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe kpa vwa votɔ anga, endje to uku tɔe ye yé ɔe vwi she ga shu.

<sup>13</sup> Yekane á ayengɔ kindinɔe kɔepa adɔeke: “Gadɔe dá mɔe kɔembɔerɔe a? Mɔe vwa gbolo yakoshe nɔe mɔe á mɔe yindɔe ye waa, anganɔe endje dji she dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe.”

<sup>14</sup> Kashe, kɔewu gbolo yakoshe nɔe ye kɔena tɔenɔe, aayi kɔedjo tshelɔe kindi vinunɔe tetɔe kɔepalɔetɔe endje adɔeke: “E wu ayi kɔesɔepe dɔe ɔerɔe manda abanɔe dá na asɔe; a wo she yeka á kindinɔe kɔete ɔenɔe azɔe!”

15 Endje wuta dœ she lœ kindinœ ga ushu yé œ wo she.

«Ataa, ayengɔ kindinœ œ mbœrœ œrœ gadé tœ endje a?»

16 Tshe na, œ wo aayi akwanœ para kɔkɔ, yé œ za akwa kindinœ fœ anga angbi aayi akwa.»

Lɔkɔ á azu dji o'onœ ataa, endje pa adœke: «Ë œ nene, œ mbœrœtœ endje atamœ nene!»

17 Kashe Yisu mesho ga lœ ala endje, œ pa adœke: «O'o ala mbetinœ asœ yindœ kœpa adœ gadé:

“Badja á aayi kœmɔ anda za vwí'i, œtœnce dá te sharagunda?”

18 Uzu kɔ á tshe te ga pa badjanœ asœmœ, tshe kɔ ngende ngende, yé tsheneke á badjanœ œ te ga pa ye, œ ndi tshelœ ye krœna ye.»

19 Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ pe agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba para lima awa ndœ kœza she ga lœ kánga dœ ɔlœnœ asœmœ, kashe awa azu dá za lima endje. Gbambanœ nene, endje wu lima sœ nœ adœke Yisu pa ndœma toronœ asœmœ fœ œne.

20 Yé endje tetœ kœvu Yisu. Endje vwa azu á endje sœ kœmatœ endje adœke endje kœdœ azu á endje sœ ndjii fœ she. Azunœ asœmœ sœ lima kœkate kœdji ekpe o'o lœ ama ye yeka á kœgbɔ awa nœ kœtɔ meza pa ye ɔa ndœ agbozu tshalakpi œdœ ɔa ndœ gbozugo.

21 Endje yu she dœ o'o atake: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wusœ nœ adœke o'o á ɔœ sœ kœpa tœnce yé á sœ kœyisœ nœ sœ dœ awanœ. Bœ sœsœ kœtondœ tshatshu azu nene yé ɔœ sœ kœyisœ awa Ndjaba fœ azu lindœ adjapu.

22 Pandœ nœ fœ 'a ka, 'a li kœyɔ lapo nœ Sezare ye a, too nene?»

23 Yisu wusœ ekpe gbetshelœ nœ endje lima, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke:

24 «'E ma anga langere ngendja bale fœ mœ kane. Tshatshu uzu ɔe œdœ i'iri ɔe dá endje sú ga alancœ a?» Endje gi adœke: «Ënœ Sezare.»

25 Tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Tœnce dœ mœ! 'E za œrœ nœ Sezare fœ Sezare, œncœ Ndjaba fœ Ndjaba.»

26 Endje lili lima kœgbɔ she dœ ekperœ lœ o'onœ á tshe pa ɔa utshu azu kɔ asœmœ nene, kashe endje ka lima tœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœgi tœnce, yé œsœ endje yi lima taa.

*Kœyu o'o nœ Asadukayi tœ upu nœ kœshe lœ akuzu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 22.23-33; Mar 12.18-27)*

27 Anga Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu. Endje dá sœ kœpa adœke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene. Endje yu Yisu adœke:

28 «Ayi kœyisœrœ, Moyize su lima awa akwa fœ 'a adœke: “Ëdœ uzu kœsœ dœ ayancœ á tshe za yashe á kœzuzu gbolo dœ she nene yé á tshu, œ li adœke ayancœ to yashe koyancœ mbœrœ kœmbœrœ angwa fœ ayancœ á tshe tshu asœmœ.”

29 Andaa, anga aaya lœ yabo bale sœ lima mindu dœ bisha (7). Eyancœ to yashe, œ zuzu gbolo dœ she nene, yé œ tshu.

30 Bishancœ to yashe koyancœ yé œ tshu awa bale,

31 manda nœ, votœnœ kpa to ndje she, œ tshu ye. Ko atamœ sœmœ œrrr endje mindu dœ bisha tshu para, anga bale zuzu gbolo dœ she nene.

32 Ba tœ ndœngɔlœnœ, yashencœ tshu ndje ye.

33 Yé ataa, yashencœ asœmœ, lɔkɔ á akuzu œ kpa she, tshe dœ awo ɔe, mbœrœ endje mindu dœ bisha kɔ to lima she tœ awo endje yema a!»

34 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ba pa ɔshɔ asœ, ayashe dœ ayakoshe œ totœ endje ye.

35 Kashe ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe á endje tshu, á Ndjaba wu adœke endje li kœshe lœ akuzu yé á li kœeli ga lœ tafo ogo neke á na manda nœ, endje kpa totœ endje nene.

36 Endje kpa tshu nene; gbambanœ nene, endje sœ ɔata aandjelu. Endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje she lœ akuzu ye.

37 Moyize pa lima ngbi adœke azu á endje tshu, endje she bala lœ kuzu. Gbambanœ nene, ala mbeti á pa o'o

tø upu nœ ɔyɔ á owo sœ lima kœtshi lœncœ, tshe e lima Gbozu adœke “Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdcœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo.”

<sup>38</sup> Ndjaba dœdcœ Ndjaba nœ akuzu nene, kashe Ndjaba nœ asoro. Gbambancœ nene, azu kɔ sœ dœ soro mbœrcœ she.»

<sup>39</sup> Anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa za o'o œ pa adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrcœ, 6œ pa o'o nœ zœ dœ ɔtshɔncœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje kpa gugu lima dœ awa ndœ kœyu anga o'o nene.

### *Masiya œdcœ Davidi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.41-45; Mar 12.35-37)*

<sup>41</sup> Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «Koto yeka á azu sœ kœpa adœke Masiya kœdcœ gbolo nœ Davidi a?

<sup>42</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Davidi dœ tœ ye pa 6a la buku nœ Itshi nœ Ayuda adœke:

“Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ adœke,

sœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ œrrr

<sup>43</sup> adœke mœ fa ayingba zœ ga tshagudi ada zœ yekane.”

<sup>44</sup> Adja Davidi dœ tœ ye sœ kœ'e she Gbozu. Yé dœ mara gade dá Masiya kpa fa gbolo nœ Davidi a?»

### *Yisu yisœ œrcœ tœ upu nœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.1-36; Mar 12.37-40)*

<sup>45</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye tœ ala azu kɔ á endje sœ lima kœdji she adœke:

<sup>46</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje sœ kœro dœ yɔgbɔdɔ lœba tœ endje, á endje sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke azu sœ kœbala œne tœ osho á ukpulu azu sœ tœncœ. Endje yi kolœ ndœ kœscœ ga tœ osho á sœ utshuncœ lœ Sinagoga dœ pe osho kœscœ nœ agbozu azu lœ angbo.

<sup>47</sup> Endje sœ kœbili ayashe koya mbœrcœ kœyi angwa œrcœ tœ endje. Yé œdcœ endje kœscœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, œndœ endje œ di œrrr tœ kœma adœke œne kœdcœ ɔtshɔ azu. Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ endje.»

## 21

### *Kœtorœ nœ anga yashe koya*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.41-44)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu mesho œ wu aayi kœgbœrcœ á endje sœ lima kœko ngendja nœ endje ga lœ gbarœ makabo 6a lœ Tepelo.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe wu ndje anga yashe koya á tshe dœ ayi oyo, kœko ndje a'eara langere ngendja nœ ye bisha ga zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Adja mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, yashe koyancœ asœ á tshe dœ ayi oyo dá ko ngendja nœ ye kœropa azu kɔ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ngendja á endje ko asœ, endje sœscœ dœ œrcœ kœmbœrcœ dœ tœncœ nene, kashe œshe, tshe ko ngendja nœ ye kɔ á sœ má adœke tshe zi dœ œrcœ.»

### *Yisu pandœ upu nœ kœndi tshelœ Tepelo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.1-2; Mar 13.1-2)*

<sup>5</sup> Anga azu sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Tepelo, yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke œ ga waa dœ mara á endje mbœrcœ dœ ɔtshɔ badja dœ pe œrcœ á azu to fœ Ndjaba. Kashe Yisu pa adœke:

<sup>6</sup> «Lœ olo manda nœ, œrcœncœ kɔ á 'e wu ascœmœ, anga badja bale á kpa sœpe ga pa angancœ œ gu nene. Endje ndi tshelœncœ para kɔkɔ ye.»

### *Oyo œdcœ œrcœ kanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.3-8; Mar 13.3-8)*

<sup>7</sup> Yé endje yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrcœ, lœkɔ gade dá œrcœncœ ascœmœ œ wuta ndje a, ambará gade dá matœ endje ɔlɔ á œrcœncœ œ mbœrcœtœ endje a?»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Ala 'e gbɔ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, azu ndjoro œ na bala dœ i'iri mœ yé œ pa adœke: “œmœ kœdcœ Masiya”, yé lœkœncœ li ye! Kashe 'e tete manda endje nene.

<sup>9</sup> ɔlɔ á 'e kœscœ kœdji o'o nœ kœto kowo œdcœ azu á endje sœ kœoma dœ anga endje, awa zaza 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke œrcœ ataa wuta utshuncœ yeka, kashe œ dœdcœ damba kœka tshapashœncœ ngœngœncœ asœ dcœmœ nene.»

10 Yé tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœeke: «Ogo gbozu dœ ogo gbozu œdœe pe ogo dœ ogo œ tɔ kowo lœ tœ endje.

11 Ɔshɔ œ turu tœ osho kɔ, yé ekpe koɓa œdœe egerœe ogo œ za osho kɔ. Ɔerœ á za awa tœ azu œdœe ambárá afá œ matœ endje ɓa lafo.

12 «Kashe utshu œerœnœe asœeke kɔ, endje ɓi 'e œ mbœerœe œerœe kanga fœ 'e, endje tɔ meza pa 'e ɓa lœ Sinagoga, endje ko 'e va ga lœ anda kángá, endje gbota 'e na tœnœe ɓa utshu agbozugo dœ pe agboro agbozu mangba i'iri mœ.

13 Mara œerœe ataa œ za awa fœ 'e ndœe kœema o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.

14 Atamœ, 'e tɔtɔ lɔsu 'e tœ mara á 'e pa dœ ngbanga nene.

15 Gbambanœe nene, mœ to o'o œdœe kœwusœtœe ga lœ 'e dœ mara adœeke, anga ayingba 'e bale á tshe li tœ kœshara o'onœe lœ ama 'e too kœvwaratœe ye tœnœe œ gu nene.

16 Aaba 'e œdœe aayi 'e, aaya 'e, aayo 'e œdœe anga 'e œ vaɔtɔ 'e, œ wo ndje anga anga 'e ugurutœe 'e.

17 Azu kɔ œ yiangba 'e mbœerœe i'iri mœ,

18 kashe anga sukumu 'e bale œ yiwa nene.

19 'E shi gbi lœ kœyindœerœe nœ 'e yeka á kœgbɔ soro neke á ka nene.»

*Yisu pandœe upu nœ kœndi tshelœe Yerusaleme*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 24.15-21; Mar 13.14-19)*

20 «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœeke aturugu kpa dji ongbo Yerusaleme djikpata, 'e wusœe nœ adœeke olo kœndi tshelœe ongbonœe ndo ye.

21 Atamœ, azu á endje sœe ɓa lœ ogo Yuda œ kpa ga pa kaga, endjeneke á endje sœe ɓa lœ ongbo Yerusaleme œ wuta ga shu. Azu á endje sœe ɓa lœ kindi, endje kpa gu ga lœ ongbo nene!

22 Gbambanœe nene, ɔlɔnœe asœemœe œ dœe ɔlɔ kœtɔ geda, yekane œneke á endje pa ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmbœerœetœe endje.

23 Dœe ɔlɔnœe asœemœe, oyo œ sœe mbœerœe ayashe má endje sœe dœe nguzu dœe pe endjeneke á endje sœe kœza ɔngɔ ga lœ ama agbolo.

Gbambanœe nene, azu tshelœe ogonœe asœemœe œ wu egerœe oyo, yé Ndjaba œ ma ókó nœe ye ga tœe azu.

24 Anga azu œ tshu kuzu nœe ingiri yakamba, endje ko anga endje gu tœnœe tœe kœefa endje tœe akanga dje lœe angbi ogo kɔ. Angbi azu œ ndi tshalakpi Yerusaleme kpakpakpa œerrr adœeke olo nœe endje ka yekane.»

*Kœkwa Gbolo nœe uzu*  
*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 24.29-31; Mar 13.24-27)*

25 «Ambárá œerœe œ matœe endje ɓa la ɔlɔ, ɓa la yapu œdœe ɓa la angerepe. Yé ɓa pa ɔshɔ, azu lœe angbi ogo para œ sœe dœe awa, tshama ungu kota dœe lokonœe œ za ndje awa fœe endje.

26 Azu œ tshu dœe awa lɔkɔ á endje gbe dœe œerœe á mbœerœe bala tœe endje pa ɔshɔ kɔ, mbœerœe gbɔgbɔ nœe tshalafo œ turu.

27 Dœe tœnœe ataa, endje wu Gbolo nœe uzu á tshe kwa lœe ondoro dœe gbɔgbɔ kɔ œdœe lœe mokɔ.

28 Lɔkɔ á œerœe ata kœtetœe kœmbœerœetœe nœe, 'e shi gbi yé œ kpa sœe dœe gbɔgbɔ mbœerœe olo nœe kœwuta 'e lœe ekperœe ndo ye.»

29 Manda nœe, Yisu pa ndœema toro fœe endje adœeke: «'E wu ɔyɔ fige asœe dœe pe anga ɔyɔ para:

30 Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœeke kakonœe tetœe kœtɔ tœnœe, 'e wusœe nœe adœeke olo ungu yavuru ndo ye.

31 Awa bale ndje, ɔlɔ á 'e kœsœe kœwu œerœe ata kœwuta tœnœe, 'e wusœe nœe adœeke Ogo gbozu nœe Ndjaba ndo ye.

32 Dœe adjapu, mœe sœe kœpa fœe 'e adœeke azu nœe tshakpesheke œ ka kɔ nene, yeka á œerœe asœeke œ mbœerœetœe endje.

33 Tshalafo dœe tshapa ɔshɔ œ ro ye, kashe o'o ama mœe œ ro nene.»

*Kœsœe dœe gbɔdjela*

34 «Ala 'e gbɔ, 'e ndindi lɔsu 'e dœe upu nœe kœmbœerœe angbo, dœe kœndjo ipi œerrr adœeke œ mbœerœe 'e too mbœerœe oyo nœe tshapashɔ asœe nene, adœeke olonœe asœemœe kœwuwuta ga tœe 'e ngbangi

<sup>35</sup> Ɔata úkú dá endje gi nene. Gbambance nene, Ɔ wuta ga tƆe azu tshapashƆ para.

<sup>36</sup> Kashe ala 'e gbƆ, 'e za avwala ƆlƆ dƆe ƆlƆ mbƆerƆe á kƆesƆe dƆe gbƆgbƆ nƆe kƆewuta lƆe ƆerƆenƆe kƆ á na bala, yeka á 'e kƆeli kƆeka ga utshu Gbolo nƆe uzu.»

<sup>37</sup> DƆe ƆlƆ, Yisu sƆe lima kƆeyisƆe ƆerƆe Ɔa lƆe Tepelo, kashe dƆe butshƆ, tshe na kƆelo Ɔa pa kaga á ì'irinƆe kƆedƆe kaga ƆyƆ Olive.

<sup>38</sup> Yeka á dƆe amazi, á azu Ɔe na ga ndƆe ye Ɔa lƆe Tepelo mbƆerƆe kƆedji she.

## 22

*KƆevwarandƆe Yisu  
(Wu Ɔa tƆe Mat 26.1-5; Mar 14.1-2;  
Yow 11.45-53)*

<sup>1</sup> EgerƆe angbo nƆe kƆezi mapa á susuku nene á endje e ì'irinƆe Pake asƆemƆe, ndo lima ye.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dƆe pe aayi kƆeyisƆe awa akwa sƆe lima kƆepara awa ndƆe kƆewo Yisu, kashe endje sƆe lima kƆekpa awa azu.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Satana li lima ga tƆe lƆsu Yudasi Isikariote, á tshe kƆedƆe lima bale lƆe andjokpa dƆe bishanƆe asƆemƆe.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe na ndƆe kƆevwarandƆe o'o dƆe agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dƆe pe agbozu tshapa aayi kƆegbƆndƆe TepelonƆe, yé Ɔe pa o'o dƆe endje pa mara kƆeza Yisu yƆ ƆerƆe fƆe endje.

<sup>5</sup> Endje sƆe dƆe yanga yé Ɔe pa fƆe she adƆeke Ɔene ko ngendja fƆe she.

<sup>6</sup> Yudasi yindƆe nƆe yé Ɔe tetƆe kƆepara awa á sƆe tƆe ƆtshƆnƆe mbƆerƆe kƆeza she yaa fƆe endje adƆeke azu kƆewuwusƆe nƆe nene.

*AyambarƆe guma osho kƆezirƆe angbo Pake*

*(Wu Ɔa tƆe Mat 26.17-25; Mar 14.12-21; Yow 13.21-30)*

<sup>7</sup> LƆkƆ angbo nƆe mapa á susuku nene ndo, yé Ɔe li adƆeke endje wo aaya apata á kƆezi pa angbonƆe asƆemƆe.

<sup>8</sup> Yisu kƆevwa Apetro dƆe Yowane adƆeke: «'E na dƆe Ɔe fa kƆezirƆe PakenƆe fƆe azƆe, yeka á a kƆezi.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé endje kƆeyu Yisu adƆeke: «BƆe yindƆe nƆe adƆeke 'a na kƆefa kƆezirƆenƆe Ɔata a?»

<sup>10</sup> Á tshe kƆegi fƆe endje adƆeke: «KƆeli 'e ga lƆe ongbonƆe, 'e togba dƆe anga yakoshe dƆe lƆsú ungu lƆe kumu ye. 'E te manda ye gu tƆenƆe ga tƆe anda á tshe li,

<sup>11</sup> yé 'e pa fƆe ayengƆ andanƆe adƆeke: “Ayi kƆeyisƆerƆe yu Ɔe adƆeke osho á Ɔene zi kƆezirƆe angbo Pake dƆe ayambarƆe nƆe Ɔene sƆe kƆƆeta a?”

<sup>12</sup> Yé tshe yisƆe anga gbƆshƆ Ɔa lafo, á endje guma dƆe ƆerƆe kƆe lƆenƆe; 'e fa kƆezirƆe angbonƆe kƆƆetƆemƆe.»

<sup>13</sup> Endje na Ɔe gbƆ ƆerƆe kƆe Ɔata á tshe pa má tƆenƆe fƆe endje, yé Ɔe fa kƆezirƆe PakenƆe kƆƆetƆemƆe.

*KƆezirƆe Pake nƆe Gbozu dƆe ayambarƆe*

*(Wu Ɔa tƆe Mat 26.26-30; Mar 14.22-26; 1Ko 11.23-25)*

<sup>14</sup> LƆndƆe á ada ƆlƆ kƆezirƆe li ye, Yisu sƆe ga ìndiri ndaba kƆezirƆe awa bale dƆe aayi avwa nƆe ye.

<sup>15</sup> Yé tshe kƆepa fƆe endje adƆeke: «Adja mƆe yindƆe kƆezi Pake asƆe dƆe 'e utshu kƆewu oyo nƆe mƆe.

<sup>16</sup> GbambanƆe nene, mƆe sƆe kƆepa fƆe 'e adƆeke, mƆe kpa zi anganƆe nene Ɔerrr ga tƆe ƆlƆ á mbƆerƆe bala tƆe endje Ɔa lƆe Ogo gbozu nƆe Ndjaba.»

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshe za kopo, Ɔe donga Ndjaba yé á pa adƆeke: «'E za Ɔe su tshelƆenƆe tƆe 'e.

<sup>18</sup> GbambanƆe nene, mƆe sƆe kƆepa fƆe 'e ataa: MƆe kpa ndjo vinu nene Ɔerrr ga tƆe lƆkƆ á Ogo gbozu nƆe Ndjaba Ɔe ma bala tƆe endje.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda nƆe, tshe kƆeza mapa Ɔe donga Ndjaba, Ɔe kavwa tshelƆenƆe yé Ɔe kƆekurutshelƆe nƆe tƆe endje dƆe kƆepa adƆeke: «AsƆe kƆedƆe undu mƆe dá mƆe to fƆe 'e asƆe. 'E mbƆerƆe ataa á kƆegbe bala dƆe mƆe.»

<sup>20</sup> KolƆenƆe ataa, tshe za kopo manda kƆezirƆe, á pa adƆeke: «Yashi asƆe kƆedƆe tafo ayo lƆe indji mƆe á tu mbƆerƆe 'e.»

<sup>21</sup> Kashe 'e wu kane: Kane uzu á tshe sƆe kƆeza mƆe yƆ ƆerƆe, za kƆezirƆe pa ndaba awa bale dƆe mƆe kƆƆeke.



22 Gbambance nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ gu ɓata á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ. Kashe oyo nœ uzu á tshe za she yɔ œrœ!

23 Yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke uzu de ugurutœ endje dá yindœ kœmboœrœ œrœ ataa.

*Lœ ugurutœ ayambarœ, œde dá ropa anganœ a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.1; Luk 20.25-28; Mar 9.34; 10.42-45)*

24 Endje tetœ kœgbugburutshelœ o'o lœ tœ endje mboœrœ kœwusœ uzu á tshe ropa anganœ.

25 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozugo tshapa angbi ogo sœ kœmboœrœ akwa nœ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ, yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbɔndœ ogo yi ɓalima ndœ nœ adœke azu e œne “ɔtshɔ azu”.

26 Tœ 'e, 'e mboœmboœrœ œnœ 'e ata nene, kashe œ li adœke tsheneke ugu-rutœ 'e á tshe ropa 'e, tshe sœ ɓata rodonga, yé œ li adœke tsheneke á tshe sœ tœ gbozu, tshe sœ ɓata ayi akwa.

27 Yé ataa, œde dá ropa anganœ a? Uzu neke á tshe sœ pa ndaba too tsheneke á tshe sœ kœko kœzirœ fœ azu a? Œ doédoé uzu á tshe sœ pa ndaba nene a? Kashe tœ mœ, mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e ɓata uzu kœmboœrœ akwa fœ 'e.

28 «E'e kœdœ azu á 'e kaka lima tœ mœ ti nene lœkɔ á mœ li lima ga lœ kœwu lœsu.

29 Yé œmœ, mœ za akwa ogo gbozu fœ 'e ɓata á Aba mœ za ndje lima fœ mœ.

30 Ataa, 'e zi bala œrœ œ ndjorœ pa ndaba dœ mœ awa bale ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ mœ, yé 'e sœ ndje bala ga pa ngande tshagbozu mboœrœ kœwa ngbanga nœ mara ndjokpa dœ bisha lœ ogo Israyele.»

*Yisu pa fœ Petro adœke tshe 'ea œne zœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.31-35; Mar 14.27-31; Yow 13.36-38)*

31 Gbozu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Shimu, Shimu, Satana esho ndœ gbɔgbɔ adœke œne pe tshelœ 'e ɓata á endje pe tshelœ indji ble.

32 Kashe œmœ, mœ za avwala tœ upu nœ zœ mboœrœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ zœ kœ kaka nene. Yé œbœ, lœkɔ á ɓœ kœkwatœ zœ, ɓœ to gbɔgbɔ fœ aaya zœ.»

33 Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ lœ kánga œdœ lœ kuzu, mœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ li, too mœ tshu dœ ɓœ awa bale.»

34 Yisu gi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ ɓœ ngbi, Petro, utshunœ adœke kɔngato ki, ɓœ 'ea mœ awa voto adœke ɓœ wuwusœ mœ nene.»

35 Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lœkɔ á mœ vwa lima 'e, œdœ ngendja, œdœ ngbade, œdœ œrœ ada, 'e zaza lima œrœ bale nene. Atamœ 'e sœsœ lima dœ œrœ nene a?» Endje gi adœke: «'A sœ lima dœ œrœ zœ.»

36 Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ngendja, tshe za; awa bale ndje mboœrœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ ngbade. Yé tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ ingiri yakamba nene, tshe ka yɔgbɔɔ lœba nœ ye dœ œ yɔ dœ anganœ bale.

37 Gbambance nene, mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e, œ li adœke o'o á endje sú ɓala buku nœ Ndjaba mboœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ liakanœ: Endje di she ga ugurutœ aayi kœmboœrœ ngbindirœ. Dœ tœnœ ataa, o'o á endje pa lima tœ upu nœ mœ, œ mboœrœtœ endje ye.»

38 Endje kœpa adœke: «Gbozu, ingiri yakamba bisha dœke». Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Œ li ye.»

*Yisu za avwala ɓa pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive (Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.36-46; Mar 14.32-42)*

39 Yisu wuta œ ro ga pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive ɓata á tshe ro ɓa lima, yé ayam-barœ nœ ye na manda ye.

40 Lɔndɔ á tshe yi kumu ye ɓa zœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E za avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e kœlili ga lœ kœbili osho nœ Satana nene.»

41 Manda nœ, tshe gitœ ye zara tœ endje, œ gote dœ koda ye yé œ tetœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke:

42 «Aba, œdœ ɓœ kœyindœ nœ, ɓœ mboœrœ adœke yashi oyonœ asœke

gitœ ye utshu mœ ye. Mbœmboerœ œrœ á mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mbœrœ œrœ á 6œ yindœ nœ.» [

<sup>43</sup> Ataa, anga andjelu to 6a lafo œ wuta ga ndœ ye mbœrœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ she.

<sup>44</sup> Lœsu ye su lima dœ oyo, tshe kpa za avwala ga pa nœ ga pa nœ fœ Ndjaba, yé ili sara tœ ye tea tea ga tœ œshœ 6ata indji.]

<sup>45</sup> Manda kœza avwalanœ, Yisu áalafo œ gu ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ gbœ endje, endje mœ œ lo ye.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Koto o! 'E lo ye a? 'E áalafo yé œ za avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e lili ga lœ kœwu lœsu nœ Satana nene.»

#### *Kœtepa Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.47-56; Mar 14.43-50; Yow 18.3-11)*

<sup>47</sup> Tshe sœpe damba kœpa o'o trale atake, ukpulu azu kœyi kumu endje. Anga bale ugurutœ andjokpa dœ bis-hanœ ascœmœ á i'iri ye kœdœ lima Yudasi, te utshu endje. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu ndœ kœbala she dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yudasi, 6œ za Gbolœ nœ uzu fœ angbi azu lœ awa nœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye a?»

<sup>49</sup> Lœkœ á azu á endje ro tœ awanœ dœ Yisu wu lima œrœ á yindœ kœmbœrœtœ endje, endje yu she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a nga koshe dœ endje dœ ingiri yakamba a?»

<sup>50</sup> Yé anga bale ugurutœ endje gb-ota ingiri yakamba nœ ye, œ de ayi akwa nœ egerœ ngangã Ndjaba, á wa utu ye dja ga pa kuni ndja tœnœ ye.

<sup>51</sup> Kashe Yisu pa adœke: «'E katœ nœ dœ endje mbœrœ œrœ á endje yindœ nœ.» Á za utu ye tœ ga ngbanœ.

<sup>52</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ azu á endje na lima kœza she, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozu tshapa azu á endje gbœndœ Tepelo dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ayuda adœke: «'E na dœ ingiri yakamba dœ pe ndindi œyo ndœ mœ 6ata œmœ kœdœ ayi angba a?»

<sup>53</sup> 3œ dœ œbœ á mœ sœ lima dœ 'e lœ Tepelo, 'e tuturutœ mœ nene. Kashe

ngœngœ asœke kœdœ olo nœ 'e œdœ gbœgbœ akwa nœ aayi butshœ.»

#### *Petro 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.57-58,69-75; Mar 14.53-54,66-72; Yow 18.12-18,25-27)*

<sup>54</sup> Endje za Yisu, œ gu dœ she 6a lœ anda nœ egerœ ngangã Ndjaba. Petro sœ lima kœna manda endje lœ ingirinœ.

<sup>55</sup> Bata á endje ngbœ lima egerœ owo ga lœ gbagba á ngbœtœ endje ga indirinœ, Petro na œ sœ ga ugurutœ endje.

<sup>56</sup> Anga yashe akwanœ bale wu she kœsœ ga indiri owonœ, tshe shokœ she yé œ pa adœke: «Uzu asœ 6a e sœ ndje lima dœ she awa bale.»

<sup>57</sup> Kashe Petro 'eatœ ye, œ pa adœke: «Yashe, mœ wuwusœ ye nene.»

<sup>58</sup> Teasho manda nœ, anga uzu kpa wu she, œ pa adœke: «Æ6œ ndje kœdœ uzu nœ endje.» Petro gi adœke: «Æœ, œ dœdœ mœ nene.»

<sup>59</sup> Ga pa œrœ nœ ada œbœ bale manda nœ, anga uzu kpa shi kœdœ dœ o'onœ adœke: «Adja upu, uzu asœ 6a e sœ lima dœ she awa bale; ga panœ dœmœ, œshe kœdœ uzu Galilayi.»

<sup>60</sup> Petro kœgi adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ o'o á 6œ yindœ kœpa tœnœ ascœmœ nene.» Petœ œsœnœ á tshe sœ lima pe kœpa o'o lœma ye, trale kœngato kœki.

<sup>61</sup> Gbozu fatœ ye œ tondœ Petro, yé Petro kœgbe dœ o'o á Gbozu pa lima fœ she adœke: «Utshunœ adœke kœngato ki, 6œ 'ea mœ awa votœ.»

<sup>62</sup> Petro wuta yé œ tetœ iki tshuru tshuru tshuru.

#### *Azu gu Yisu œ 6i she*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.67-68; Mar 14.65)*

<sup>63</sup> Ayakoshe á endje sœ lima kœsœ indiri Yisu, tetœ kœmœ she dœ pe kœbi she.

<sup>64</sup> Endje i tshatshu ye ga tœnœ dœ lœba á sœ kœyu she adœke: «Ma adœke œbœ kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o! Uzu dœ dá 6i 6œ a?»

<sup>65</sup> Yé endje sœ ndje lima kœgu she dœ ekpe o'o waa.

*Yisu 6a utshu egerœ angbætœ kœwa ngbanga*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.59-66; Mar 14.55-64; Yow 18.19-24)*

<sup>66</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, agbɔ Ayuda, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa ngbætœ endje ga tœnœ, yé œ na dœ Yisu 6a tœ egerœ angbætœ kœwa ngbanga nœ endje.

<sup>67</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Ædœ 6œ kœdœ Masiya, pandœ nœ fœ 'a.» Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ mœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, 'e yindœ nœ ga ndœ mœ nene;

<sup>68</sup> yé œdœ mœ kœyu 'o, 'e gi o'o fœ mœ nene.

<sup>69</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ sœ ga tœ kuni Ndjaba nœ gbɔgbɔ.»

<sup>70</sup> Endje para kɔkɔ yu adœke: «Æ6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e sœ kœpa tœnœ adœke, œmœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ ye.»

<sup>71</sup> Endje kœpa adœke: «Ádá kœgbe dœ anga timu kpa gugu nene! Gbambœ nene, azœ dœ tœ azœ a dji o'onœ lœ adja ama ye dœ tœ ye!»

## 23

*Endje na dœ Yisu 6a utshu Pilato*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.2,11-14; Mar 15.1-5; Yow 18.28-38)*

<sup>1</sup> Azu para á endje sœ lima tœ œsœ egerœ angbætœnœ áalafo yé œ na dœ she 6a utshu Pilato.

<sup>2</sup> Endje tetœ kœtɔ meza pa ye dœ o'onœ adœke: «'A gbɔ yakoshe asœ, tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu ogo nœ azœ: Tshe sœ kœpakata azu ndœ kœyɔ lapo nœ Sezare, tshe sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ Masiya, œne ndje kœdœ gbozugo.»

<sup>3</sup> Pilato kœyu she adœke: «Æ6œ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayudancœ a?» Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Æ6œ dá sœ kœpa ataa.»

<sup>4</sup> Pilato pa fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe ukpulu azunœ á endje na lima adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ

anga o'o á li adœke mœ wa œgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ yakoshe asœ liaka nœ nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe endje shi kɔdɔ adœke: «Tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu dœ kœyisœ œrœ adœke azu oma lakpi. Tshe tetœ nœ lœ ogo Galilayi, lœ ogo Yuda œrrr á wuta dœ tœnœ 6a ke asœke.»

*Endje na dœ Yisu 6a utshu Erode*

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœdji endje, Pilato kœyu endje adœke: «Yakoshe asœ kœdœ uzu Galilayi a?»

<sup>7</sup> Yé endje yindœ nœ ngbi adœke œshe kœdœ uzu Galilayi. Kœdji adœke Yisu kœdœ uzu ogo á Erode kœdœ gbozunœ, tshe vwa she ga ndœ Erode, mbœrœ lœ olo asœmœ tshe na lima kpœmœ ga lœ Yerusalem.

<sup>8</sup> Kœwu Yisu atake, Erode sœ dœ yanga tɔpanœ kpuru. Gbambœ nene, tshe sœ lima kolœ kœdjindœ œtrœ ye, yé œ sœ dœ ogo kœwu she. Tshe sœ lima kœgbe adœke Yisu œ mbœrœ anga afá dœ ala œne zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yu she dœ o'o ga pa nœ ga pa nœ, kashe Yisu gigi 'o bale fœ she nene.

<sup>10</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima kœtɔ meza pa ye dœ agbɔ.

<sup>11</sup> Erode dœ pe aturugu nœ ye te lima tœ kœmɔ Yisu, œ sœ lima kœgu œsœ ye. Endje verœ œtshɔ lœba á ga waa ga tœ ye, yé œ gi she fœ Pilato.

<sup>12</sup> Pe dœ œlœnœ asœmœ, Erode œdœ Pilato á endje sœ lima kœyiangbatœ endje utshunœ, tetœ kœyindœtœ endje ye.

*Pilato wa ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.15-26; Mar 15.6-15; Yow 18.39-19.16)*

<sup>13</sup> Pilato kpa e agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozugo dœ pe azu ogo kɔ,

<sup>14</sup> yé á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na dœ yakoshe asœ fœ mœ 6ata uzu á tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu tœ awa á sœ ndjii, kashe œmœ á mœ yu she utshu 'e, mœ gbɔgbɔ anga œrœ á li adœke mœ wa œgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ

ye liakanœ ugurutœ o'o á 'e tã meza pa ye ndœnœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbozu Erode gbãgbã ndje she dœ ekpe 'o nene, yeka á gi she fœ azœ gamœ asœke. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, anga œrœ á tshe mbœrœ á li dœ kuzu gugu bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, mœ sã kolœ she dœ ndjapa, œ za awa fœ she ye.» [

<sup>17</sup> Lãkã angbo nœ Pake bale dœ bale, Pilato sœ ßalima kœvwara anga uzu bale lœ anda kãnga.]

<sup>18</sup> Endje tetœ kœtarawa para kãkã adœke: «Wo uzunœ asœmœ ye! Œ katœ Barabase fœ 'a!»

<sup>19</sup> Endje za lima Barabase ga lœ anda kãnga mbœrœ anga kœoma dœ o'o á wuta lima lœ ongbo, á tshe wo lima uzu lœ nœ.

<sup>20</sup> Pilato kpa yu ndje dœ gbetshelœ adœke œne katœ Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe endje tara rawa adœke: «Tshe tshu pa kurushi, tshe tshu pa kurushi!»

<sup>22</sup> Tœ votãnœ, tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ekperœ gadœ á yakoshe asœ mbœrœ a? Mœ gbãgbã anga œrœ bale á tshe mbœrœ á li adœke tshe tshu nene. Mœ yindœ kœßi kolœ she, yé œ za awa fœ she.»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe endje sœ kolœ kœta rawa dœ agbã adœke tshe tshu pa kurushi, yé rawa nœ endje sœ kolœ kœgerœ tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Yé Pilato kœwa ßata á endje yãndœ nœ asœmœ.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe kœkatœ uzu á tshe za she vwi ga lœ anda kãnga mbœrœ kœoma dœ 'o œdœ mbœrœ kœwo uzu, yé á endje sœ lima kœyãndœ ye. Kashe tshe pa adœke endje mbœrœ dœ Yisu ßata á endje yindœ nœ.

*Ba tœ awa kurushi*  
(Wu ßa tœ Mat 27.32-44; Mar 15.21-32; Yow 19.17-27)

<sup>26</sup> Bata á aturugu sœ lima kœna dœ Yisu, endje togba dœ anga uzu bale á 'iri ye kœdœ Shimu, uzu tshalakpi Sirene. Tshe to lima ßa lœ kindi á sœ kœgu tœnœ yé endje za she dœ ãgbã, œ za kurushinœ ga pa kanga ye adœke tshe za manda Yisu.

<sup>27</sup> Ukpulu azu yaba yaba sœ lima kœna manda ye. Endje ngbã lima dœ anga ayashe á endje sœ lima kœda okoro endje, á sœ lima kœditshelœama endje tœ upu nœ ye.

<sup>28</sup> Yisu kœfatœ ye ga ndœ endje á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ayashe Yerusaleme, 'e kiki mœ nene! Kashe 'e kitœ 'e dœ tœ 'e dœ pe agbolo nœ 'e!»

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lãkãnœ ndo á endje pa adœke: «Yanga nœ ayashe mara, dœ endjeneke á endje zuzu damba nene, dœ endjeneke á endje zaza damba ãngã ga lœ ama agbolo nene asœmœ!»

<sup>30</sup> Azu œ tetœ kœpa fœ kaga adœke: «Te ga pa 'a» yé œ pa fœ koto adœke: «Ko 'a yiwa tœnœ!»

<sup>31</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ endje kœmbœrœ atake ga tœ tungboyu ãyã, endje mbœrœ kotoo tœ ãrã ãyã a?»

<sup>32</sup> Endje na ndje lima dœ anga aayi ngbindirœ bisha adœke endje wo endje awa bale dœ Yisu.

*Endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi*  
(Wu ßa tœ Mat 27.33-34; Mar 15.22-32)

<sup>33</sup> Kœwuta endje ga tœ osho má endje e tœnœ adœke: «Gbayashi kãrã», endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi dœ pe aayi ngbindirœ asœmœ bisha, anga ga pa kuni anga ga pa gele.

<sup>34</sup> Yé Yisu pa adœke: «Aba, djercœndœ ekperœ nœ endje gbambanœ nene, endje wuwusœ œrœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene.» Yé endje ta wuka pa lœba nœ Yisu, œ kurutshelœ nœ tœ endje ye.

<sup>35</sup> Azu ndjoro ka lima ßa zœ yé œ sœ kœwu tœnœ. Agbozu ayudancœ tetœ kœmã she, œ pa adœke: «Tshe she lima anga azu. Œdœ tshe kœdœ adja Masiya á Ndjaba ke she asœmœ, kaka tshe shetœ ye dœ tœ ye!»

<sup>36</sup> Aturugu mã ndje lima she. Endje na lima ndoo dœ she, œ za ikpi vinu fœ she,

<sup>37</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Œdœ ßœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>38</sup> Endje su ndje lima mbeti á ði ga tœ kumu kurushinœ adœke: «Uzunœ asœke kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>39</sup> Anga ayi ngbindirœnce bale á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi tetœ kœgu she, œ pa adœke: «E dœdœ ðœ kœdœ Masiya nene a? She tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œ she ndje a'a!»

<sup>40</sup> Kashe anga gbagbara she yé œ pa adœke: «Bœ kpa awa Ndjaba nene a? Eœœ á endje mbœœœ fœ azœ, œtœncœ dá endje mbœœœ ndje fœ she!»

<sup>41</sup> Tœ azœ, djofelencœ asœ li dœ azœ; gbambancœ nene, œneke á a gbœ kœdœ œœœ tshangba œneke á a mbœœœ. Kashe œshe, tshe mbœmbœœœ ekperœ teasho nene.»

<sup>42</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Yisu, gbe dœ mœ lœkœ á ðœ kwa bala tœ zœ kœmbœœœ akwa gbozu nœ zœ kane.»

<sup>43</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ ðœ dœ adjapu adœke, kpesheke, ðœ sœ dœ mœ awa bale ða lœ Paradizo.»

### *Kuzu Yisu*

*(Wu ða tœ Mat 27.45-56; Mar 15.33-41; Yow 19.28-30)*

<sup>44</sup> E na kœwuta ndoo dœ kakpi œœ, osho bu kporokoto pa œshœ djigi œerrr ga tœ ada œœ votœ manda kakpi œœ,

<sup>45</sup> œœ kpa tœtœ nene. Yé egerœ lœba á endje du ða scœnda Tepelo asœmœ suru tshelœtœ ye bisha.

<sup>46</sup> Yisu ta rawa dœ œgbœ yé œ pa adœke: «Aba, mœ katœ ishiri mœ ga tshakane zœ.» Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, ngbewo tshe tshu ye.

<sup>47</sup> Kœwu œœœ kœ á mbœœœ lima tœ endje, gbozu tshapa aturugu Roma donga Ndjaba, œ pa adœke: «Ekporo o'o, yakoshe asœke kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.»

<sup>48</sup> Yé azu ndjoro á endje ngbœba lima tœ endje kpœtœmœ, wu œœœœœ á mbœœœ lima tœ endje asœmœ, yé œ fatœ endje gu tœncœ dœ kœda okoro endje dœ oyo.

<sup>49</sup> Aayi kœna manda Yisu para kœkœ, dœ pe ayashe á endje to lima dœ she ða lœ ogo Galilayi, ka lima zara

á sœ kœtœndœ œœœœœ kœ á sœ lima kœmbœœœœœ endje asœmœ.

### *Endje shi oko Yisu*

*(Wu ða tœ Mat 27.57-61; Mar 15.42-47; Yow 19.38-42)*

<sup>50</sup> Anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu, anga ayi kœwa ngbanga nœ Ayuda, tshe kœdœ lima œtshœ uzu, uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>51</sup> Uzu tshalakpi Arimateyo, tshe za lima lœsu ye djigi kœkate dœ lœkœ á Ndjaba œ tetœ kœmbœœœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye. Tshe vwara lima tœ ye tœ ngbanganœ á endje wa ga tœ Yisu dœ pe œœœœœ á endje mbœœœœ ga tœ ye asœmœ.

<sup>52</sup> Tshe na ga ndœ Pilato kœyu she adœke, œne za oko Yisu.

<sup>53</sup> Yé tshe na œ i oko Yisu tœ kurushi ga ati, œ vwele dœ imbi lœba yé œ na kœshi tœncœ ða lœ kudu á endje dji lœ badja. Endje shishi lima anga uzu bale ga lœ kudunœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>54</sup> Tœncœ kœdœ lima olo bale utshu sabata, olo kœguma œœœ yé lœkœncœ asœmœ ndo lima ye.

<sup>55</sup> Ayashe á endje to lima dœ Yisu ða lœ ogo Galilayi asœmœ, na lima awa bale dœ Yozefu. Endje na lima kœwu kudunœ yé œ wu mara á endje shi dœ oko Yisu ga lœncœ.

<sup>56</sup> Manda nœ, endje gu ga manda endje, œ guma kada dœ pe yombo ndœ kœna kœdja ga tœ kote Yisu.

Dœ lœkœ sabata, endje yatœ endje liaka œneke á awa akwa pa tœncœ.

## 24

### *Yisu she lœ akuzu*

*(Wu ða tœ Mat 28.1-10; Mar 16.1-8; Yow 20.1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ œœ yenga lœ gurutsha, ayashencœ ro ga pa udu dœ yombœœœ á endje guma lima asœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kœwuta endje ða zœ, endje gbœ adœke endje vwiri egerœ badjanœ tœ ama kudunœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Endje li ða lœ kudunœ ða zœ, kashe endje gbœgbœ lima oko Gbozu Yisu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Uvuru endje i gara, yé trale endje wu azu bisha á endje verœe loeba á tshiitshi, endje ka ndoo dœe endje.

<sup>5</sup> Awa za endje, endje koetra kumu endje ga ati, yé azu ascœmœe koeyu endje adœeke: «Mbœerœe gadé á 'e sœe koepara uzu á tshe sœe dœe soro ugurutœe akuzu a?»

<sup>6</sup> Tshe sœesœe kpœeke nene, kashe tshe she ye. 'E gbe dœe o'o á tshe pa lima fœe 'e lœkœe á tshe sœepe lima ba lœ Galilayi kane.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe pa lima adœeke: «Œ li adœeke endje za Gbolo nœe uzu ga tshakane ekpe azu, endje wo she ba pa kurushi, yé manda olo votœe, tshe she lœe akuzu ye.»

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, œendœe o'onœe á Yisu pa lima ascœmœe koete lœe ayashœe ascœmœe,

<sup>9</sup> endje to ba pa udu ba zœe, œe gu œe pandœe o'onœe kœe fœe ayambarœe ndjokpa dœe bale ascœmœe dœe pe udu endje kœe.

<sup>10</sup> Ayashœe lima koedœe: Mareya uzu Magadala, Jane œedœe Mareya ayi Jake. Anga angbi ayashe á endje ro lima awa bale dœe endje mi ndje ndœe nœe fœe aayi avwa.

<sup>11</sup> Aayi avwanœe gbe lima œene endje adœeke o'onœe á endje pa ascœmœe koedœe o'o nœe ayi iyi, yé endje iyi lima ndœe nœe ga tœe ayashœe nene.

<sup>12</sup> Petro áafo, œe kpa ga pa udunœe ba zœe, œe ti, œe wu kolœe a'eara imbi ndœema loeba. Œ gu ga ndœe ye, yé œe tetœe koekitœe œesœe œerœe á mbœerœe tœe endje ascœmœe.

*Yisu matœe ye fœe azu bisha tœe awa Emawuse*  
(Wu ba tœe Mar 16.12-13)

<sup>13</sup> Kolœe dœe lœkœenœe ascœmœe, anga azu bisha ugurutœe endje na lima ga lakpi Emawuse. Koeto lœe Yerusaleme œerrr ga lœe Emawuse, endje mbœerœe ada œœe bisha nœe ana.

<sup>14</sup> Koena endje, endje tetœe koepa o'o tœe œerœenœe á mbœerœe lima tœe endje ascœmœe na tœenœe.

<sup>15</sup> Bata á endje sœe lima koekitœe œesœenœe dœe pe koesharatœe endje, Yisu dœe tœe ye te ga ndœe endje, œe tetœe koena dœe endje tœe awanœe.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe, ala endje bu lima tœe koewusœe nœe adœeke Yisu dœemœe.

<sup>17</sup> Yisu koeyu endje adœeke: «O'o gadé dá 'e sharatœe 'e ugurutœe 'e tœe awa lœe kumu nœe a?» Yé endje koeka tshikingi dœe oyo.

<sup>18</sup> Yeka á anga bale ugurutœe endje, á 'iri ye koedœe Kleyopase, kœegi fœe she adœeke: «Kolœe œœœe bale lœe Yerusaleme ascœeke dá wuwusœe o'o á ro kpœeke nene a?»

<sup>19</sup> Tshe koeyu endje adœeke: «O'o gadé e?» Endje kœegi fœe she adœeke: «O'o nœe Yisu uzu Nazarete. Œshe koedœe lima ayi kœegbara o'o nœe Ndjaba. Tshe sœe lima dœe gbœgbœ nœe koembœerœe œerœe dœe pe koepa o'o utshu Ndjaba œedœe azu.

<sup>20</sup> Yeka agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœe pe agbozu nœe azœe ka she, á kuru she ga pa kurushi, á wo she ye.

<sup>21</sup> 'A ko lima lœsu 'a ga pa ye adœeke œeshe dá Ndjaba vwa she ndœe kœeshe azu Israyele. Kashe œe ro kpesheke olo votœe á œerœenœe mbœerœetœe endje ascœmœe.

<sup>22</sup> 'A wusœe nœe lœe awa nœe anga ayashe ugurutœe 'a á endje za o'onœe ga ati yekane á tshanga kumu 'a. Gbambanœe nene, endje kpa lima lœe gurutsha ga pa udunœe ba zœe,

<sup>23</sup> kashe endje gbœgbœ oko ye nene. Endje fatœe endje œe gu á pa fœe 'a adœeke, aandjelu wuta á pa fœe œene adœeke, tshe kpa sœepe dœe soro.

<sup>24</sup> Anga anga 'a na ba pa udunœe ba zœe, œe gbœ œerœenœe kœe liaka œeneke á ayashœe gu á pandœe nœe fœe 'a ascœmœe, kashe anga œerœe bale koedœe adœeke endje wuwu she nene.»

<sup>25</sup> Yé tshe koepa fœe endje adœeke: «Uu, azu á endje sœesœe dœe koewusœerœe nene, o'o kœe á aayi kœegbara o'o pa ba lima, 'e yiyindœe nœe katsha nene!

<sup>26</sup> 'E wuwusœe nœe nene a? Œ li adœeke Masiya wu oyo yeka á kœesœe lœe mokœe nœe ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœe, á tetœe koemindœe o'o á endje sú tœe upu nœe ye la buku nœe Ndjaba, koeto tœe Moyize œerrr ga tœe aayi kœegbara o'o.

<sup>28</sup> Koendo dœe ogo á endje yi lima ndœe koena ga lœenœe, Yisu mbœerœe bata

oence sœ koena œence œene lœ ingirinœ.

<sup>29</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Sœpe dœ 'a mbœrœe 6a māmá œerrr ɔlɔ di ye, osho bu ndje ye.» Yé tshe kœli ndœ kœlo dœ endje.

<sup>30</sup> Endje ngbœtœ endje indiri ndaba ndœ kœziroœ, tshe kœza mapa, kœdonga Ndjaba, kœva tsheloœnce ndœ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Trale ala endje kœkɔrɔ, á endje kœwusœ nœ adœke œshe dœmœ. Œene kpa mesho atake, titivwiri tshe kœyiwa tœ endje ye.

<sup>32</sup> Endje kœtetœ kœyutœ endje, anga manda yanganœ adœke: «ɔlɔ á tshe sœ kœpa o'o dœ azœ tœ awa dœ pe kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba la buku, œ sœ kœju lœsu azœ 6a ta owo a?»

<sup>33</sup> Pe kœœtœ œsœnce, endje áafo œ gu ga lœ Yerusalemœ, yé á gbɔ ayindœ Yisu ndjokpa dœ bale á endje ngbœba tœ endje dœ pe anga anga endje

<sup>34</sup> á sœ kœpa lima adœke: «Adjapu, Gbozu she lœ akuzu ye, tshe matœ ye fœ Shimu.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé ayindœ Yisu bisha asœmœ, kœpandœ o'o á ro tœ awa Emawuse fœ endje, dœ pe mara á endje wusœ Yisu ɔlɔ á tshe va tshelœ mapa.

### *Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale*

<sup>36</sup> Bata á endje sœpe lima damba kœpa o'onœ, trale Yisu wuta ga ugu-rutœ endje, á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœsœ gee sœ dœ 'e.»

<sup>37</sup> Uvuru endje i gara dœ awa, mbœrœ endje gbe adœke endje wu ngandoro.

<sup>38</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœe gade dá lœsu 'e sœ ga lafo a? Mbœrœe gade dá 'e sœ dœ ashara ata a?»

<sup>39</sup> 'E wu tshakane mœ dœ ada mœ, œmœ dœmœ. 'E goro mœ dœ œ wu, ngandoro sœsœ dœ songba dœ pe ngbabi 6ata á mœ sœ dœ tœnce asœ nene.»

<sup>40</sup> Manda o'onœ asœmœ, tshe kœma tshakane ye dœ ada ye fœ endje.

<sup>41</sup> Bata á yanga sœ zœ dœ pe uvuru endje á i gara, endje yiyi lima damba

ndœnce nene, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ kœziroœ tœnce kœœke zœ a?»

<sup>42</sup> Endje za anga ndindi ageatshalangu á endje zoozo fœ she.

<sup>43</sup> Yé tshe za œ zi tœ ala endje.

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu, ɔlɔ á mœ sœ lima damba dœ 'e, mœ pa lima fœ 'e adœke: O'o á endje sú lima la buku awa akwa nœ Moyize, la buku nœ aayi kœgbara o'o dœ pe la œnce Itshi, œ mbœrœtœ endje liakanœ.»

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœe tœnce ataa, Yisu kɔrɔ kœwusœrœ nœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ádá buku nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Bata á o'o ama Ndjaba sœ lima kœpa tœnce: Endje ndanga Masiya œerrr ga tœ kœwo she, kashe manda olo votɔ tshe she ugurutœ akuzu.

<sup>47</sup> Œ li adœke, endje mindœ i'iri ye lœ angbi ogo kɔ kœto lœ Yerusalemœ, mbœrœe adœke azu fatshalœsu endje á Ndjaba kœdjeroœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>48</sup> Mbœrœe e'e dá dœ atimu nœ œœnce kɔ asœmœ.

<sup>49</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ vwa Œtshɔ Ishiri fœ 'e 6ata á Aba mœ pa lima ndœ nœ. 'E sœ damba lœ Yerusalemœ kœœke œerrr ga tœ olo á gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba kœjœrœ ga pa 'e yekane.»

### *Yisu ɔ ga lafo*

<sup>50</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu to endje na tœnce ndoo dœ Betani. Tshe ti kane ye ga lafo, á to kane ye kapa endje.

<sup>51</sup> Lœndɔ á tshe sœ lima kœto kane ye ga pa endje, tshe katœ endje yé œ ɔ ga lafo.

<sup>52</sup> Manda kœdonga she, endje gu dœ yanga ga lœ Yerusalemœ.

<sup>53</sup> ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ endje sœ lima kœna kœdonga Ndjaba 6a lœ Tepelo.

## Ɔtshə O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á Yowane sú Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ Ɔtshə O'o nœ Yisu á Yowane sú. Tshe kwa ada Ɔtshə O'o mbeti nœ ye dœ kœpa adœke Yisu kœdœ œdœ? Œshe kœdœ O'o á tshe sœ lima 6a tœ ogo nœ Ndjaba, tshe kœdœ lima Ndjaba. O'o na ga pa ɔshə, œ te uzu. Yisu mbœrœ œrœ á ropa kœwuscœrœ nœ azu para kəkə tœ kœma adœke œshe kœdœ gbozugo á Ndjaba ke lima she. Ɔgbə o'o tshala Ɔtshə O'o á Yowane sú kœdœ adœke: «Yisu kœdœ Masiya, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, 'e gbə soro neke á ka nene.»

Ala Ɔtshə O'onœ, tshe pa o'o tœ upu nœ œrœ á Yisu mbœrœ pa ɔshə, œrœ á tshe yisœ nœ dœ pe upu kuzu œdœ mara á Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu. Yisu yisœ œrœ dœ gbəgbə kə, œ gərə ekpe ishiri pa azu, œ kpa mbœrœ ndje œrœ á ropa kœwuscœrœ nœ azu.

### **Ɔtshə O'onœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Yisu kœdœ O'o á wuta uzu, œshe kœdœ Ndjaba (1.1-18)
- Kœmindœ o'o nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu (1.19-34)
- Yisu ke ayambarœ (1.35-51)
- Yisu mbœrœ œrœ á ropa kœwuscœrœ nœ azu awa minu dœ bisha (2.1-12.50)
- Lœ udu olo Yisu minu dœ bisha (7) pa ɔshə (13.1-19.42)
- Ndjaba she Yisu lœ akuzu (20.1-10)
- Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ 6a tœ mangu Tiberiade (20.11-21.25)

### *O'o á za soro fœ uzu*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ adœke Ndjaba mbœrœ tshalafo dœ tshapashə, O'o sœ lima zœ. O'o sœ lima awa bale dœ Ndjaba, yé O'o kœdœ lima Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> O'o sœ lima awa bale dœ Ndjaba utshunœ adœke tshe mbœrœ tshalafo dœ tshapashə.

<sup>3</sup> Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœ kə dœ awa nœ ye, yé anga œrœ bale mbœmbœrœtœ ye kpi tœ ye nene.

<sup>4</sup> O'o sœ lima dœ soro, yé soro kœdœ lima ingbisho nœ azu.

<sup>5</sup> Yé ingbisho matœ ye lœ ubu osho kashe ubu osho sœsœ dœ gbəgbə tœ kœwo ishirinœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Ndjaba vwa lima anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Yowane.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe na lima 6ata timu mbœrœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ ingbisho. Tshe na adœke azu para kəkə sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ingbishonœ.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe dœdœ lima ingbisho má nene, kashe tshe na lima adœke œne pandœ adja o'o tœ upu nœ ingbishonœ.

<sup>9</sup> O'onœ kœdœ lima adja ingbisho, œneke á na ga pa ɔshə nœ asœke yé œ tœ ga ndœ azu para kəkə.

<sup>10</sup> O'o sœ lima pa tshapashə nœ asœke. Ndjaba mbœrœ lima tshapashə nœ asœke dœ awa nœ ye kashe azu tshapashə wuwu lima sœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> O'o na lima ga lœ ogo nœ ye dœ tœ ye, kashe azu nœ ye zaza lima osho kœsœ fœ she nene.

<sup>12</sup> Andaa, mbœrœ azu neke á endje za lima osho kœsœ fœ she, á sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ dœ i'iri ye, tshe za lima awa fœ endje adœke endje te agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>13</sup> Endje tete agbolo nœ Ndjaba lœ indji dœ pe lœ mara nœ azu nene, 6ata á yakoshe œ zu gbolo tœ yashe li-aka ogo nœ endje nene, kashe Ndjaba dá zu lima endje liaka gbetshelœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Yé O'o wuta uzu, œ lo ugurutœ azœ. A wu mokə nœ ye, yé œtœncœ kœdœ mokə á Ndjaba Aba za fœ Gbolo nœ ye tshebale, á tshe sú dœ ɔtshə lœsu œdœ adjapu.

<sup>15</sup> Yowane te lima tœ kœpandœ o'o tœ upu nœ ye, á gbara lima o'o adœke: «'E wu uzu á mœ mi lima ndœ o'o tœ upu nœ ye ləkə á mœ pa adœke: "Tshe sœ kœna manda mœ, kashe tshe ropa mœ ye, gbambanœ nene, utshu mœ tshe sœ lima zœ.»



<sup>16</sup> Lœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ ye, tshe to kane ye ga pa azœ para kɔkɔ, yé tshe kpa to anganœ ga pã nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Ndjaba za lima awa akwa fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Moyize, kashe ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ ye œdœ pe adja o'o nœ ye na ga ndœ azœ dœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>18</sup> Adja uzu bale wuwu Ndjaba nene, kashe Gbolo nœ Ndjaba tshe-bale á tshe kœdœ Ndjaba, yé á sœ awa bale dœ Abanœ, œshe dá yisœ Ndjaba fœ azœ.

*O'o á Yowane pa tœ upu nœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.1-12; Mar 1.2-8; Luk 3.15-17)*

<sup>19</sup> Yé asœke kœdœ o'o á Yowane pa lima lɔkɔ á agbozu tshapa Ayuda á endje lœ lima lœ Yerusaleme vwa lima anganga Ndjaba œdœ pe alevite ndœ kœyu she adœke: «Æbœ kœdœ uzu dœ e?»

<sup>20</sup> Tshe vwavwara lima tœ ye tœ kœgi o'o nene, tshe pa lima o'ara adœke: «Mœ dœdœ Kristu\* nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Á endje kœyu she adœke: «Ataa, 6œ kœdœ má œde e? Æbœ kœdœ Eliya a?» Á tshe kœgi adœke: «Mœ dœdœ she nene.» «Æbœ kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o a?» Á tshe kœgi adœke: «Ë.»

<sup>22</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Atamœ, œbœ kœdœ má dœ e? Mbœrœ œ li adœke 'a gu dœ o'o fœ azu á endje vwa 'a. Bœ pa kotoo tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ a?»

<sup>23</sup> Á tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Emœ kœdœ "tshama á sœ kœki 6a lœ kpagagasho adœke, 'e guma ala awa Gbozu!"»

Bata ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa lima.

<sup>24</sup> Andaa azu á endje vwa lima endje fœ Yowane kœdœ lima Afarisayi.

<sup>25</sup> Endje kpa yu she adœke: «Edœ 6œ kœdœdœ Kristu nene, 6œ dœdœ Eliya nene, á dœdœ ndje ayi kœgbara o'o nene, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ sœ kœza batisimu fœ azu a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yowane kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœza batisimu fœ azu 6a la

ungu. Kashe anga uzu bale sœ ugu-rutœ 'e á 'e wuwusœ ye nene,

<sup>27</sup> tshe na manda mœ, yé mœ li kœzu uwu œrada nœ ye nene.»

<sup>28</sup> Æneke kɔ mbœrœ lima tœ endje 6a lœ Betani 6a kele ungu Yordane 6a tœ osho á Yowane sœ lima kœza batisimu fœ azu tœnœ.

*Yisu kœdœ Aya Pata nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>29</sup> Osho kɔrɔ pa nœ, Yowane wu Yisu kœna ga ndœ ye á pa adœke: «Wu Aya Pata nœ Ndjaba á tshe gi ekperœ pa azu tshapashɔ.

<sup>30</sup> Æshe dá mœ pa lima o'o tœ upu nœ ye adœke: «Anga uzu bale œ na manda mœ, kashe tshe ropa mœ ye; gbambanœ nene, utshunœ adœke mœ wuta ga pa ɔshɔ asœ, tshe sœ lima zœ.»

<sup>31</sup> Æmœ ndje, mœ wuwu lima sœ ye nene, kashe mœ na kœza batisimu 6a la ungu á kœmbœrœ adœke azu Israyele kœwusœ ye.»

<sup>32</sup> Yowane kpa pa adœke: «Mœ wu ɔtshɔ Ishiri 6ata mbepa á tshe to 6a lafo á jerœ kœsœ ga pa ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yé mœ wuwu lima damba sœ ye nene, kashe Ndjaba á tshe vwa mœ ndœ kœza batisimu fœ azu 6a la ungu dá pa fœ mœ adœke: «Uzu á 6œ wu Ishiri kœjerœ kœsœ ga pa ye, œshe dá za batisimu nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ azu.»

<sup>34</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ wu lima yeka á sœ kœpa tœ upu nœ ye adœke, œshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.»

*Ali ayambarœ nœ Yisu*

<sup>35</sup> Olo bale manda nœ, Yowane kpa sœ lima kœtœ oshonœ ascœmœ dœ anga ayambarœ nœ ye bisha.

<sup>36</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe wu Yisu kœro tœnœ, tshe pa adœke: «Wu Aya Pata nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>37</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yowane dji o'onœ á tshe pa lima ascœmœ yé œ na manda Yisu.

<sup>38</sup> Yisu fatœ ye ngarr œ wu, endje sœ kœna manda œne, á yu endje adœke: «'E sœ kœpara gadœ?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Rabi, 6œ sœ kœlo 6ata a?»

\* 1.20 Kristu yindœ kœpa dœ o'o ama Ebre adœke Masiya

<sup>39</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «'E na gamœ yeka á kœwu.» Ɖe sœ lima ada ɔɔ vana manda kakpi ɔɔ. Endje na lima, œ wu osho á tshe sœ lima kœlo tœnœ, yé œ sœ lima kpœtœmœ awa bale dœ she.

<sup>40</sup> Anga bale ugurutœ abishancœ á endje dji o'o ama Yowane, á na manda Yisu ascœmœ kœdœ lima Andere, aya Shimu Petro.

<sup>41</sup> Tshe na utshuncœ œ gbɔ ayancœ dœ Shimu, á pa fœ she adœke: «'A gbɔ Masiya» – Ɖe yindœ kœpa adœke «Kristu». –

<sup>42</sup> Tshe to Shimu na ga ndœ Yisu. Á Yisu kœshokɔ she kukuku, á kœpa adœke: «Ɖœ kœdœ Shimu, gbolo nœ Yowane. Endje e ɔœ Sefase.» – Ɖe yindœ kœpa adœke «Petro».

### *Yisu e Afilipo dœ Natanaye*

<sup>43</sup> Osho kɔɔ pa nœ, Yisu gbe kœkwa ga lœ Galilayi. Tshe gbɔ lima Filipo á pa fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ!»

<sup>44</sup> Andaa Filipo kœdœ lima uzu tshalakpi Betesayida, osho á endje zu Andere œdœ Petro tœnœ.

<sup>45</sup> Manda nœ, Filipo na œ gbɔ Natanaye á pa fœ she adœke: «'A gbɔ uzuncœ á endje sú o'o lima tœ upu nœ ye ga la awa akwa nœ Moyize œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o: Ɖshe kœdœ Yisu, gbolo nœ Yozefu uzu tshalakpi Nazarete.»

<sup>46</sup> Á Natanaye kœyu she adœke: «Lœ Nazarete, adja anga ɔtshœœ œ wuta zœ a?» Á Filipo kœpa fœ she adœke: «Na gamœ, yé œ wu.»

<sup>47</sup> Yisu wu Natanaye kœna lima ga ndœ ye, á pa tœ ye adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ adja uzu Israyele, tshe pa kolœ adja o'o fœ azu.»

<sup>48</sup> Yeka á Natanaye kœyu she adœke: «Bœ wusœ mœ ɔata a?» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Lɔkɔ á ɔœ sœ ɔa tshakudu ɔyɔ fige, mœ wu ɔœ utshuncœ adœke Filipo e ɔœ.»

<sup>49</sup> Natanaye kœpa fœ she adœke: «Rabi, ɔœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, ɔœ kœdœ gbuzugo nœ azu Israyele.»

<sup>50</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Bœ sœ dœ kœyindœœ ga ndœ mœ mbœœœ á mœ pa fœ ɔœ adœke mœ wu má ɔœ

ɔa tshakudu ɔyɔ fige a? Bœ kpa wu ogboro œœœ á ropa œneke.»

<sup>51</sup> Á Yisu kpa kœpa adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, 'e wu bala tshalafo kœkɔɔ tœnœ dœ aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kœœ kœjœœœ pa Gbolo nœ uzu.»

## 2

### *Angbo totœ ɔa lakpi Kanana*

<sup>1</sup> Olo bisha manda nœ, angbo totœ sœ lima ɔa lakpi Kanana lœ ogo Galilayi. Ayi Yisu sœ lima ɔa zœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yé endje e ndje lima Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye kœna ndœ angbonœ.

<sup>3</sup> Bata vinu ka lima ye, ayi Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Azú kpa gugu dœ vinu nene.»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Yashe, o'o gade tœ zœ dœ mœ a? Ada ɔɔ nœ mœ lili damba nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Ayincœ kœpa fœ azu kœmbœœœ akwa adœke: «'E mbœœœ œneke kɔ á tshe pa tœnœ fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœœœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Ngarambo mindu dœ bale á endje mbœœœ dœ badja lœ lima kpœtœmœ. Ayuda mbœœœ lima ngarambonœ ascœmœ mbœœœ kœdjutɔ dœ kotœ endje utshu kœ'e Ndjaba. Tshelœ ngarambo bale dœ bale li lima litere ndoo dœ kama bale (100).

<sup>7</sup> Yisu pa fœ ayi akwa adœke: «'E su ungu pete ga lœ ngarambonœ ascœke.» Endje su ungu ga lœ nœ yé œ su pete pete.

<sup>8</sup> Á Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Ngœngœ ascœke, 'e su, œ na dœ tœnœ fœ ayengœ angbonœ.» Yé endje sú œ na dœ tœnœ fœ she.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe dji ɔtshɔ ungunœ á wuta lima vinu. Tshe wuwu lima sœ osho á vinuncœ to tœnœ nene, kashe ayi akwanœ á endje sú lima ungunœ, á na dœ tœnœ fœ she dá wu lima sœ nœ. Tshe e ndje yakoshe totœnœ,

<sup>10</sup> á pa fœ she adœke: «Uzu kɔ te ɔalima tœ kœsu ala vinu fœ azu lœ angbo, yé azu kœndjo œrrr á kœmbœœœ endje yekane á aa su saɔala manda nœ. Kashe ɔœ gbœndœ ala vinuncœ œrrr ga tœ ngœngœ ascœke a!»

11 Ali koeteto koemboro ambára afá nœ Yisu soe lima ba lakpi Kanana, loe ogo Galilayi. Tshe ma lima moko nœ ye loe awa koefa oerone asoeke, ye ayambaro nœ ye soe lima doe koeyindoro ga ndoe ye.

12 Manda nœ, tshe jeroe lima ga loe Kaparnawumu awa bale doe ayinoe, doe aayanoe oedoe pe ayambaro nœ ye. Endoe endje didi lima ba zoe nene.

*Yisu garo aayi koeka oeroe loe anda Tepelo*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 21.12-17; Mar 11.15-17; Luk 19.45-46)*

13 Bata olo angbo pake nœ Ayuda ndo lima ye, Yisu o lima ga loe Yerusaleme.

14 Koeli she ga loe Tepelonoe atake, tshe gbo azu á endje loe toe koeka angombe, apata oedoe pe ambepa. Tshe gbo ndje lima azu koeyapa ngendja á endje loe ga indiri meza nœ endje.

15 Koewu ataa, tshe mboro ndjapa doe uwu, o garo doe endje ko, oedoe apata oedoe angombe nœ endje. Tshe gigi tshelo ngendja nœ aayi koeyapa ngendja, o iwwi meza nœ endje.

16 Tshe pa foe aayi koeka ambepa adoeke: «'E gitoe 'e doe oeroe ko kpoeke, 'e fafa anda nœ Aba moe bata anda koeka oeroe nœ 'e loene nene.»

17 Ayambaro nœ ye koegbe doe o'onoe á endje su ga la Buku nœ Ndjaba adoeke: «Uu Ndjaba, ayo á moe soe doe toene ga toe anda nœ zoe ju moe bata owo.»

18 Ye agbozu Ikrizia koeyu she adoeke: «Ambára afá gade dá boe mboro yeka á koema foe 'a adoeke boe gbo awa ndoe koemboro oeroe atake a?»

19 Yisu gi foe endje adoeke: «'E ndi tshelo anda Tepelo asoeke, ye manda olo votoe moe kpa moe angano ga mangba nœ.»

20 Agbozu Ayudano kpa yu she adoeke: «Endje moe anda Tepelo asoeke manda ngbugu zazu bisha doe mindu doe bale (46), ye oboe á boe soe ke, boe li toe koemo toene manda olo votoe a?»

21 Kashe Yisu pa lima toe Tepelo nœ undu ye.

22 Oerrr manda nœ, doe loko á Ndjaba she lima Yisu loe akuzu dá ayambaro gbe doe o'onoe á tshe pa lima toene ataa. Endje yi lima ndoe o'o á Buku nœ Ndjaba pa oedoe pe o'onoe á tshe pa.

*Yisu wusoe losu azoe*

23 Loko á Yisu soe lima loe Yerusaleme, doe londo angbo pake, azu ndjoro soe lima doe koeyindoro ga ndoe iri ye mboro ambára afá ndjoro á tshe soe lima koemboro toene.

24 Kashe Yisu zaza lima losu ye ga pa endje nene mboro tshe wu lima soe endje doe otshanoe.

25 Adá adoeke endje pa lima o'o foe she toe upu nœ azu gugu nene, mboro oeshe doe toe ye tshe wu lima soe o'o á soe toe losu endje ko.

### 3

*Yisu oedoe Nikodeme*

1 Anga yakoshe bale á iri ye koedoe Nikodeme, soe lima ugurutoe Afarisayi, ye o doe lima anga gbozu tshapa Ayuda.

2 Anga butsho bale, tshe na ga ndoe Yisu o pa foe she adoeke: «Rabi, 'a wusoe nœ adoeke Ndjaba dá vwa boe adoeke boe yisoe oeroe foe 'a mboro uzu o li koemboro ambára afá bata á boe mboro asoeke oedoe Ndjaba koessoe doe she awa bale nene.»

3 Ye Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Moe pa foe boe doe adjapu adoeke, uzu bale o li koewu Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene oedoe endje kpa koezuzu she toe bishanoe nene.»

4 Nikodeme koeyu she adoeke: «Mara gade dá uzu á tshe gbo ye á endje kpa zu she toe bishanoe a?»

5 Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Moe pa foe boe doe adjapu adoeke, uzu bale lili toe koeli ga loe Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene oedoe endje koezuzu she doe awa nœ ungu oedoe ndje doe awa nœ Otsho Ishiri nene.

6 Eneke á to loe undu uzu koedoe undu uzu; ye oeneke á to loe Ishiri, koedoe ishiri.

7 Uvuru zoe kpakpa loe zoe nene mboro o'onoe á moe pa foe boe adoeke:

“Ɛ li adœke endje zu 'e lœ awa nœ tshalafa.”

<sup>8</sup> Yugu sœ kœna tœ osho á yindœ nœ, yé 6œ sœ koedji œsœncœ kashe 6œ wusœ osho á to tœncœ too osho á sœ kœna ga tœncœ nene. Asœke koedœ mara œrcœ á sœ koembœrcœtœ ye mbœrcœ uzu kœ á endje zu she lœ awa nœ Ishiri.»

<sup>9</sup> Á Nikodeme kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mara œrcœ atake œ li koembœrcœtœ ye koto o?»

<sup>10</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Ɛ6œ koedœ ayi kœyisœrcœ fœ azu Israyele yé 6œ wuwusœ œrcœncœ asœke nene a?

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke: 'a sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ œrcœ á 'a wusœ nœ œdœ pe œneke á 'a wu, kashe 'e wu o'o nœ 'a gbambancœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ɛdœ mœ kœpa o'o tœ œrcœ á sœ koembœrcœtœ ye pa œshœ asœke fœ 'e á 'e koedjidji mœ nene, 'e yi má ndœ o'o ama mœ kotoo œ kœsœ adœke mœ pa o'o tœ œrcœ á mbœrcœtœ ye 6a lafo fœ 'e a?

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzu bale œ 6a lafo nene, kolœ Gbolo nœ uzu á tshe to 6a lafo á jercœ ga ati.

<sup>14</sup> «Bata Moyize i lima anga yakoro á endje mbœrcœ she de yarakowo ga tœ œyœ ndœ kœti she ga lafo 6a lœ kpagagasho, awa bale azu œ za Gbolo nœ uzu œ ti she ga lafo,

<sup>15</sup> yekane uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ ye, tshe gbœ soro neke á ka nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ tshapashœ waa yeka á vwa Gbolo nœ ye tshebale adœke uzu kœ á tshe yindœ ye, tshe tshu nene, kashe tshe sœ dœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ndjaba vwavwa Gbolo nœ ye ga pa œshœ mbœrcœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ tshapashœ nene, kashe Ndjaba vwa she adœke tshapashœ gbœ kœshe lœ awa nœ ye.

<sup>18</sup> «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ ye, Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene. Kashe uzu á tshe kœsœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ ye nene, Ndjaba wa 6alima o'o ga tœ ye yé mbœrcœ á tshe sœsœ

dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ i'iri Gbolo tshebale nœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>19</sup> Yé ngbanga kœwa tœncœ dœke: Ingbisho na ga pa tshapashœ, kashe azu yindœ ubu osho kœropa ingbisho, mbœrcœ akwa tshelœ endje sœ tœ ekpencœ.

<sup>20</sup> Atamœ, uzu kœ á tshe sœ koembœrcœ ekperœ, yiangba ingbisho. Tshe na ga ndœ ingbisho nene kparawa adœke ekperœ nœ œne wuta ngbi ga ushu.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe te manda adja o'o, sœ kœna ga ndœ ingbisho adœke endje wu ngbi adœke akwa á tshe sœ koembœrcœ tœncœ sœ kœlisœ Ndjaba.»

### *Yisu œdœ Yowane*

<sup>22</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu na awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ga lœ ogo Yuda. Tshe lo lima awa bale dœ endje 6a zœ yé œ sœ kœza lima batisimu fœ azu.

<sup>23</sup> Yowane za ndje lima batisimu fœ azu 6a lakpi Eno ndoo dœ Salime mbœrcœ ungu lœ lima kpœtœmœ waa. Azu sœ lima kœna ga ndœ ye yé œ sœ kœgbœ batisimu.

<sup>24</sup> Andaa, endje zaza lima damba Yowane ga lœ kángá nene.

<sup>25</sup> Ɔbœ bale, anga ayambarœ nœ Yowane te lima tœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ anga uzu Yuda bale tœ upu nœ kœdjutœ kote utshu nœ kœ'e Ndjaba.

<sup>26</sup> Endje na lima ga ndœ Yowane, œ yu lima she adœke: «Rabi, uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ 6œ 6a atshi ungu Yœrdane, œshe á 6œ pa o'o tœ upu nœ ye asœmœ; wusœ nœ adœke, tshe sœ ndje kœza batisimu fœ azu yé azu kœ sœ kœna ga ndœ ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Yowane gi fœ endje adœke: «Uzu gbœ kolœ œrcœ á Ndjaba œ to fœ she.»

<sup>28</sup> E'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e li kœpandœ nœ adœke 'e dji lima mœ kœpa adœke: «Mœ dœdœ Kristu nene, kashe Ndjaba vwa mœ kœwuta utshunœ adœke tshe na.»

<sup>29</sup> Ayi kœto yashe koedœ akœ yashe. Kashe yanga ayi kœto yashe œ ka kpœ indiri ye yeka á dji she. Tshe sœ dœ yanga tœ koedji tshadœngœ ayi kœto yashencœ. Yangancœ asœmœ

koedoe oenoe moe, ye lusu moe su ngongɔ asoe doe toenoe pete.

<sup>30</sup> E li adoeke uzunoe ascemoe wuta egeroe uzu, ye moe soe oenoe moe teasho.

#### *Uzu á tshe to 6a lafo*

<sup>31</sup> «Uzu á tshe to 6a lafo ropa oeroe ko. Uzu tshapasho koedoe uzu tshapasho ye tshe pa koloe o'o tshapasho. Tsheneke á tshe to 6a lafo,

<sup>32</sup> tshe soe koepa o'o toe oeroe á tshe wu ye á dji. Kashe uzu bale yiyindoe oeneke á tshe soe koemindoe noe nene.

<sup>33</sup> Uzu á tshe koeyindoe o'o noe ye, uzunoe ascemoe yi ndje ndoe noe adoeke Ndjaba pa koloe adja o'o.

<sup>34</sup> Tsheneke á Ndjaba vwa she pa koloe o'o noe Ndjaba mboceroe Ishiri noe Ndjaba soe loe ye.

<sup>35</sup> Ndjaba Aba yindoe Gbolo noe ye, ye oe za she toe gbozu tshapa oeroe ko.

<sup>36</sup> Uzu á tshe soe doe koeyindoceroe ga ndoe Gbolonoe asoeke, tshe gbɔ soro á ka nene. Kashe tsheneke á tshe koewaratoe ye toe koese doe koeyindoceroe ga ndoe Gbolonoe, tshe gbɔ soronoe nene, ye okó noe Ndjaba oe soe waa pa ye.»

## 4

### *Yisu oedoe yashe Samariya*

<sup>1</sup> Afarisayi dji lima ndoe noe adoeke Yisu soe lima doe ayambaroe waa ye oe soe koeza batisimu foe azu koeropa Yowane.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe Yisu doe toe ye zaza lima batisimu foe azu nene, ayambaroe noe ye dá soe lima koeza batisimunoe.

<sup>3</sup> ɔlɔ á Yisu dji o'onoe á endje soe lima koepa toenoe, tshe katoe ogo Yuda ti ye oe gu ga loe Galilayi.

<sup>4</sup> Andaa toe koegu she ga zoe, oe li lima adoeke tshe ro to loe ogo Samariya.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe wuta ndoo doe anga tshalakpi Samariya á i'irinoe koedoe Sishare. Sishare soe ndoo doe kindi á Yakobo za lima foe gbolo noe ye doe Yozefu.

<sup>6</sup> Etoenoe koedoe ndje osho á kudu ungu noe Yakobo soe toenoe. Yisu mɔ

loe ana, ye oe soe ga ati ga toe ama kudu ungunoe. E soe lima ndoo doe kakpi ɔlɔ.\*

<sup>7</sup> Anga yashe Samariya bale na ndoe koesu ungu á Yisu pa foe she adoeke: «Su ungu foe moe doe moe ndjo.» <sup>8</sup> Ayambaroe noe ye ko wuta lima ga loe ongbo mboceroe koepara koeziroe.

<sup>9</sup> Yashe Samariyanoe koepa foe Yisu adoeke: «Eboe koedoe uzu Yuda, mboceroe gafe á boe eshondoe ungu koendjo 6a ndoe oemoe doe uzu Samariya?» Mboceroe Ayuda mboemboeroe balima ayo doe Asamariya nene ma!

<sup>10</sup> Yisu koegi foe she adoeke: «Edoe boe koewu má soe oeroe á Ndjaba oe to, oedoe pe uzu á tshe esho ndoe ungu koendjo ndoe zoe asoeke; oeboe dá yu má she ndoe ungu yeka á tshe su má ungu á za soro foe azu foe boe.»

<sup>11</sup> Yashe Samariya koeyu she adoeke: «Gbozu, boe soese doe oeroe koesu doe ungu nene, ye kudu ungunoe li waa, ataa boe gbɔ ungu á za soro foe azu bata ma a?»

<sup>12</sup> Ata 'a doe Yakobo dá za kudu ungunoe asoeke foe 'a. Tshe ndjo ndje lima ungunoe oeshe doe agbolo noe ye oedoe pe ayaroe noe ye. Ataa boe gbe adoeke boe ropa ye ye a?»

<sup>13</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Uzu ko á tshe ndjo ungu asoeke, tshe kpa soe doe ogo ungu.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe ndjo ungu á moe su foe she, tshe kpa soe doe ogo ungu nene. Gbambanoe nene, ungu á moe su foe she oe soe loe ye bata kumu ungu á za soro á ka nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Yashe Samariya koepa foe she adoeke: «Gbozu, su ungunoe á boe pa toenoe asoeke foe moe, adoeke ogo ungu kpa mimi moe nene ye moe kpa nana kpoeke ndoe koesu ungu nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu koepa foe she adoeke: «Na oe e akɔ zoe doe 'e kwatoe 'e doe she 6a ke.»

<sup>17</sup> Yashe Samariya pa foe she adoeke: «Moe gugu doe yakoshe nene.» Á Yisu koepa foe she adoeke: «Adjapu adoeke boe gugu doe yakoshe nene.

\* 4.6 Kakpi ɔlɔ yindoe koepa adoeke ada ɔlɔ mindu doe bale lindoe mara koedi ada ɔlɔ noe azu Roma.

18 Gbambanœ nene, 6œ i ayakoshe mindu yé tsheneke á 6œ sœ dœ she ngɔngɔ asœke doédœ akɔ zœ nene. Bœ pa adja o'o.»

19 Á yashe kœki paa adœke: «Gbozu, mœ wu adœke œ6œ kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o.»

20 Aata 'a donga Ndjaba pa kaga asœke, kashe e'e doé Ayuda, 'e pa adœke osho á li kœdonga Ndjaba tœnœ kœdœ Yerusalemœ.»

21 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Yashe, dji mœ kane. Anga ɔɔ œ tɔ á 'e kpa donga Ndjaba Aba 6a pa kaga too 6a lœ Yerusalemœ nene.»

22 E'e doé Asamariya, 'e sœ kœdonga Ndjaba kashe 'e wuwusœ ye nene. Kashe a'a doé Ayuda, 'a sœ kœdonga Ndjaba neke á 'a wusœ ye mbœrœ kœshe wuta lœ awa nœ Ayuda.

23 Kashe dœ anga ɔɔ bale, yé ɔɔnœ tɔ ye, adja azu kœdonga Ndjaba, endje donga she dœ Ishiri œdœ pe lœ adjapu. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ nœ adœke azu donga œne dœ maranœ ascœmœ.

24 Ndjaba kœdœ Ishiri, yé endje á endje yindœ kœdonga she li kœdonga she dœ Ishiri œdœ pe lœ adjapu.»

25 Yashe Samariya kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mœ wusœ nœ adœke Masiya, á tshe kœdœ Kristu, œ na zœ. ɔɔ á tshe kœna, tshe mindœ œrœ kɔ.»

26 Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «œmœ kœdœ she, œmœ á mœ sœ kœpa o'onœ fœ 6œ asœke.»

27 Dœ lœndœnœ ascœmœ, ayambarœ nœ Yisu yi kumu endje, yé uvuru endje kpa lœ nœ tœ kœwu adœke tshe sœ kœpa o'o dœ yashe. Kashe anga bale yuyu she nene adœke: «Bœ sœ kœpara gadœ e? Too o'o gadœ dá 'e sœ kœpa dœ she a?»

28 Yé yashenœ katœ ɔsú ungu nœ ye ti kpœtœmœ, yé á kpagu kœpandœ nœ fœ azu 6a lakpi adœke:

29 «'E na doé wu anga yakoshe bale á tshe sœ 6a e kane, tshe pandœ œrœ kɔkɔ á mœ mbœrœ fœ mœ. œrrr á tshe dœ ete Kristu a?»

30 Aata, azu wuta lœ ongbo, œ na ga ndœ ye.

31 Kolœ kpœtœmœ, ayambarœ nœ ye tetœ kœtovworogbo she adœke tshe zi œrœ. Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Rabi, zi rœgo kane.»

32 Kashe Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ dœ kœzirœ á 'e wuwusœ nœ nene.»

33 Ayambarœ kœtetœ kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje adœke: «Aata anga uzu na dœ kœzirœ fœ she a?»

34 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœzirœ nœ mœ dœke: œ li adœke mœ mbœrœ œrœ á ayi kœvwa mœ yindœ nœ, œdœ ndje kœgi akwa á tshe vwa mœ ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ ga tœ ndœngɔɔnœ.»

35 E'e, 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «œ sœpe yapu vana tœ kœkɔ ngwarœ.» Kashe œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, 'e wu kindi dœ ɔtshœnœ; leyɔ dorœ ye œ sœ ndœ tœ kœkɔ tœnœ!

36 Uzu á tshe kœkɔ, tshe gbœ ngendja tshangba akwa nœ ye, yé tshe ngbœ6a leyœnœ mbœrœ soro á ka nene. Uzu á tshe lu leyɔ ga lœ kindi dœ pe tsheneke á tshe kɔ, endje sœ dœ yanga awa bale.

37 Gbambanœ nene, azu pa anga gbaguru adœke: «Uzu gi ngwarœ kashe ayi kœkɔ tœnœ sœ kpi».

38 Mœ vwa 'e ndœ kœkɔ leyɔ tshelœ kindi á œ doédœ 'e dá djo nene. Anga angbi azu dá djo kindinœ yeka á 'e li ga lœ akwanœ manda endje tœ kœkɔ leyœnœ.»

39 Ili azu Samariya kpœlœ ongbœnœ ascœmœ sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu mbœrœ o'o á yashenœ pa adœke: «Tshe pandœ œrœ kɔ á mœ mbœrœ, fœ mœ.»

40 Ádœnœ ataa, ɔkɔ azu Samariya na lima ga ndœ ye, endje ki lima ga tœ ye adœke tshe sœpe dœ œne. Yisu mbœrœ lima kpœtœmœ olo bisha.

41 Anga azu kpi ndjoro kpa sœ ndje lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu mbœrœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœnœ dœ tœ ye.

42 Endje pa lima fœ yashenœ adœke: «Ngɔngɔ asœ, 'a sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye kolœ mbœrœ o'o á 6œ pa fœ 'a nene. 'A sœ dœ

koeyindœerœ ga ndœ ye mboerœ 'a dji ndje o'o á tshe pa dœ tœ ye. Yé 'a wusœ nœ adœke œshe kœdœ adja ayi kœshe azu tshapashœ.»

*Yisu she gbolo nœ anga gbozu akwa nœ lita*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.5-13; Luk 7.1-10)*

<sup>43</sup> Manda kœlo olo bisha kpœtœmœ, Yisu áafo œ na ga lœ Galilayi.

<sup>44</sup> Tshe pa lima dœ tœ ye adœke: «Azu lilisœ ayi kœgbara o'o 6a lœ ogo nœ ye nene.»

<sup>45</sup> Ɔlœ á tshe wuta ga lœ Galilayi, azu sœ dœ yanga mboerœ kœwuta she ga lœ ogo nœ endje; mboerœ á endje na ndje lima ndœ angbo pake 6a lœ Yerusaleme, yé œ wu œerœ kœ á tshe mboerœ lima.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe kwa lima tœ ye ga lakpi Kanana lœ ogo Galilayi 6a tœ osho á tshe fa lima ungu tœ vinu. Ba zœ, anga gbozu tshapa akwa nœ lita bale lakpi Kaparnawumu sœ lima dœ gbolo yakoshe nœ ye á tshe sœ dœ kœba.

<sup>47</sup> Ɔlœ á tshe dji adœke Yisu to 6a lœ ogo Yuda œ na ga lœ Galilayi, tshe na ga ndœ ye, yé œ ki fœ she adœke tshe na œ she gbolo nœ œne á tshe yindœ kœtshu tœnœ.

<sup>48</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Edœ 'e kœdjidji má ndœ ambárá afá œdœ pe ɔtshœ akwa á azu pandœ nœ gooo asœke nene, 'e sœ má dœ koeyindœerœ ga ndœ mœ nene.»

<sup>49</sup> Yé gbozu akwa nœ litance pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, wuta ga ndœ mœ utshunœ adœke gbolo nœ mœ kœtshu.»

<sup>50</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke «Gu zœ, gbolo nœ zœ she ye.» Yakoshe koeyindœ o'o á Yisu pa fœ she, yé œ gu da ye.

<sup>51</sup> Tshe sœ damba tœ awa kœgu she atake, aayi akwa nœ ye kœna para tshatshu ye á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo nœ zœ she 6amama ye.»

<sup>52</sup> Tshe yu endje adœke, gbolo nœ œne she dœ ada ɔlœ gadœ e? Endje

kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ada ɔlœ bale manda kakpi ɔlœ† libi dá kœbance katœ ye.»

<sup>53</sup> Aba gbolonœ kœwusœ nœ adœke kolœ dœ ada ɔlœnœ ascœmœ libi dá Yisu pa fœ œne adœke: «Gbolo nœ zœ she ye.» Ataa, œshe dœ pe azu tshascœnda nœ ye kœ endje sœ dœ koeyindœerœ ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>54</sup> Ascœ kœdœ bisha ambárá afá á Yisu mboerœ lœkœ á tshe to 6a lœ Yuda á kwatœ ye ga lœ ogo Galilayi.

## 5

*Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, anga angbo nœ Ayuda sœ lima 6a lœ Yerusaleme, yé Yisu na ga tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa 6a lœ ongbonœ, endje dji lima ungu kœdjutœ kotœ azu á í'irince dœ o'o ama Ayuda kœdœ Betezata ndoo dœ manda gbagba nœ apata. Awa kœna ga tœ ungunœ sœ lima mindu,

<sup>3</sup> yé aayi kœba ndjoro lo lima lœ ala awanœ ascœmœ: Ayibula, azu á tshakala ada endje ndi œdœ pe endjeneke á ada endje tshu. [Endje sœ lima kœkate yakpa ungunœ kœturu tœnœ;

<sup>4</sup> gbambance nene, anganœ andjelu sœ lima kœjerœ tœnœ yé œ sœ lima kœturu tœ ungu. Yekane ali ayi kœba á tshe kœjerœ ga lœ yakpa ungunœ, tshe she lima lœ kœba nœ ye. Edœ kœbance kœdœ lima kœba gadœ gbaa, œ katœ ye\*.]

<sup>5</sup> Anga yakoshe bale á tshe lo lima dœ kœba ngbugu zazu bale dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ votœ (38) sœ lima kpœtœmœ.

<sup>6</sup> Yisu wu she á tshe lo ga ati yé kœdji adœke œndœ ye di dœ kœba tœpanœ kpuru, tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ yindœ kœshe tœnœ ye a?»

<sup>7</sup> Ayi kœbance kœgi o'o fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mœ gugu dœ uzu á tshe kœnduru mœ ga la ngunœ lœkœ á yakpa ungunœ œ tetœ kœmboerœ

† 4.52 Ada ɔlœ bale manda kakpi ɔlœ: E yindœ kœpa adœke ada ɔlœ ndjokpa dœ votœ lindœ mara kœdi ada ɔlœ nœ azu Roma. \* 5.4 O'o á endje sú ga lœ oporo gbamanginœ asœke gugu ala anga ongboro buku nene.

tœnœ nene. Mœ kœgea œrrr adœke mœ wuta ga zœ atake, anga uzu jerœ ga la nœ utshu mœ ye.»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Aalafo, œ za kondja nœ zœ œ na ana.»

<sup>9</sup> Trale ayi kœba kœshe ye. Tshe áafo, œ za kondja nœ ye, yé œ tetœ ana. Andaa œerœnce ascœmœ kœ mbœerœ lima tœ endje dœ lœkœ sabata.

<sup>10</sup> Ayuda kœpa fœ uzunœ á Yisu she she adœke: «Ascœke kœdœ lœkœ sabata, œ lili adœke bœ za kondja nœ zœ yé œ na ana dœ tœnœ nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Kashe tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe she mœ lœ kœbanœ ascœke, œshe dá pa fœ mœ adœke mœ za kondja nœ mœ, yé œ na ana.»

<sup>12</sup> Endje kœyu she adœke: «Yakoshœnce á tshe pa fœ bœ adœke bœ za kondja nœ zœ, yé œ na ana ascœmœ kœdœ œdœ e?»

<sup>13</sup> Kashe ayikœbanœ á Yisu she she kpa wuwu lima sœ ye nene mbœerœ tshe wuta lima œnce ye lœ ukpulu azunœ á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Œrrr manda nœ, Yisu kœgbœ she ba lœ anda Tepelo á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu, bœ she ngœngœ asœ ye. Kpa mbœembœerœ ekperœ nene kparawa adœke bœ kpa gbœ anga œgbœ kœba kœropa œneke nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Yakoshe kœna, œ kœpandœ nœ fœ Ayuda adœke Yisu dá she œne.

<sup>16</sup> Kotœ lœ kumunœ, Ayuda para lima awa kœza o'o fœ Yisu mbœerœ á tshe mbœerœ œerœnce ascœmœ dœ lœkœ Sabata.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Aba mœ sœ kœembœerœ akwa œrrr kpesheke, yé œmœ ndje mœ sœ tœ kœembœerœ akwa.»

<sup>18</sup> Manda o'onœ á tshe pa ascœmœ, Ayuda para lima awa adœke œne wo she. Œ dœdœ kolœ mbœerœ á tshe mbœerœ akwa dœ lœkœ sabata nene, kashe mbœerœ á tshe pa ndje adœke Ndjaba kœdœ adja Aba œne, á zatœ ye adœke œne li dœ she.

### *Tshagbozu nœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>19</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ e dœ adjapu adœke, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba lili

kœembœerœ œerœ á to tœ lœsu ye dœ tœ ye nene, kashe tshe mbœerœ œerœ á tshe wu abanœ kœembœerœ tœnœ. Gbambanœ nene, œerœ á Aba œ mbœerœ dá Gbolo œ mbœerœ adja tœnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mbœerœ Aba yindœ Gbolo, tshe sœ kœyisœ œneke kœ á tshe mbœerœ fœ she. Tshe kpa yisœ ogboro œerœ kœropa œneke fœ she adœke 'e kœwu, uvuru 'e kpa lœ nœ.

<sup>21</sup> Bata Aba œ she akuzu á za soro fœ endje, awa bale Gbolo œ za soro fœ azu neke á tshe yindœ kœza fœ endje.

<sup>22</sup> Aba œ wa ngbanga ga tœ uzu bale nene, kashe tshe za Gbolo nœ ye tœ gbozu kœwa ngbanga pa azu,

<sup>23</sup> adœke azu kœ lisœ Gbolo bœta á endje li ndje œsœ Abanœ. Uzu á tshe kœlilisœ Gbolo nene, tshe lili ndje œsœ Abanœ á tshe vwa she nene.

<sup>24</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke uzu á tshe dji o'o ama mœ, á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ ascœke, uzunœ sœ dœ soro á ka nene. Mœ wa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ ye nene, kashe tshe wuta lœ kuzu, yé tshe sœ dœ soro.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, lœndœnce sœ kœna tœnœ, yé œ na ngœngœ asœ ye, akuzu œ dji tshama Gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Yé endjeneke á endje dji tshama ye, endje sœ dœ soro.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambanœ nene, bœta Aba kœdœ soro dœ tœ ye, awa bale tshe za fœ Gbolo kœdœ soro dœ tœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Yé tshe za Gbolo tœ gbozu kœwa ngbanga pa azu mbœerœ œshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ uzu.

<sup>28</sup> «Adja 'e koko ama 'e ti œsœ nene! Gbambanœ nene, anga œlœ sœ kœna tœnœ, á akuzu kœ á endje sœ lœ koto œ dji tshama ye,

<sup>29</sup> yeka endjeneke á endje mbœerœ lima œtshœrœ, Ndjaba œ she endje mbœerœ kœgbœ soro, kashe endjeneke á endje mbœerœ ekperœ, Ndjaba œ she endje adœke Gbolo nœ uzu wa œgbœ ngbanga pa endje.

<sup>30</sup> «Œmœ, mœ lili kœembœerœ œerœ á to bœ lœsu mœ dœ tœ mœ nene.



Mœ wa ngbanga kœeli dœ œeneke á mœ sœ koedji toœnœ yé kœwa ngbanga nœ mœ sœ ndjii mbœrœ mœ sœsœ kœpara awa kœmbœrœ œrœ á to 6a lœsu mœ nene, kashe œeneke á lœsu ayi kœvwa mœ yindœ nœ.»

### *Ærœ á má adœke Ndjaba vwa Yisu*

<sup>31</sup> «Ædœ mœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ dœ tœ mœ, uzu bale á tshe dji mœ gugu nene.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe œdœ anga angbi uzu kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke o'onœ á tshe pa tœ upu nœ mœ ascœmœ doé adja o'o.

<sup>33</sup> 'E vwa lima azu fœ Yowane, yé tshe pa lima o'o tœ upu nœ adja o'o.

<sup>34</sup> Tœ œmœ, mœ sœsœ dœ ogo adœke uzu pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ nene, kashe mœ sœ kœpa o'o ataa adœke 'e gbœ kœshe.

<sup>35</sup> Yowane sœ lima 6ata miinda á endje ta owo ga tœ nœ yé á tshi. 'E yi lima ndœ kœsœ dœ yanga lœ anga osho tœ ishiri ye.

<sup>36</sup> Andaa, mœ sœ dœ anga œrœ á pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ á ropa o'o á Yowane pa. Ætoœnœ koedœ akwa á Aba za fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ. Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ toœnœ yé œtoœnœ dá sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ adœke Aba vwa mœ.

<sup>37</sup> «Aba á tshe vwa mœ pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ dœ tœ ye. Kashe bale 'e djidji tshama ye yé 'e wuwu tshatshu ye nene,

<sup>38</sup> yé 'e sœsœ kœgbœndœ o'o ama ye ga tœ lœsu 'e nene mbœrœ á 'e sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ayi avwa nœ ye nene.

<sup>39</sup> 'E sœ kœyamba Buku nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á 'e gbe kœgbœ soro á ka nene lœ awanœ: Andaa, œtoœnœ dá sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.

<sup>40</sup> Yé 'e yiyindœ kœna ga ndœ mœ yeka á kœgbœ adja soro nene.

<sup>41</sup> «Mœ gbegbe adœke azu donga mœ nene.

<sup>42</sup> Kashe mœ wusœ 'e ye. 'E sœsœ dœ kœyindœsho ga ndœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>43</sup> Aba mœ dá vwa mœ yé 'e vwaratœ 'e kœza osho kœsœ fœ mœ.

Kashe œdœ anga uzu kœna dœ mara nœ ye dœ tœ ye bale, 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she ye.

<sup>44</sup> 'E yindœ koedonga kolœ anga 'e, yé á endje koedonga ndje 'e. Kashe 'e papara awa adœke kolœ Ndjaba koedonga 'e nene ascœke, ataa 'e sœ má dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ koto o?

<sup>45</sup> Kashe 'e gbegbe adœke mœ va œto 'e fœ Aba mœ nene. Kolœ Moyize á 'e ko lima lœsu 'e ga tœ ye ascœmœ, œshe dá va œto 'e.

<sup>46</sup> Ædœ 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Moyize, 'e sœ má ndje dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ mbœrœ tshe sú mbetinoœ tœ upu nœ mœ.

<sup>47</sup> Kashe 6ata 'e yiyindœ o'o á tshe sú nene, 'e yi má ndœ o'o ama mœ koto o?»

## 6

*Yisu to rœgo fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.13-21; Mar 6.30-44; Luk 9.10-17)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu zu ga atshi egerœ ungu adanga Galilayi á anga i'irinoœ koedœ ndje Tiberiade.

<sup>2</sup> Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna manda ye mbœrœ á endje wu ambára afá á tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ toœnœ lœ kœshe aayi kœba ascœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ atamœ, Yisu œ ga pa kaga yé œ sœ ga ati awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Æ sœ lima ndoo dœ Pake á doé angbo nœ Ayuda.

<sup>5</sup> Yisu mesho, œ wu azu ndjoro á endje sœ tœ kœna ga ndœ ye. Á kœyu Filipino adœke: «A yœ kœziroœ kpoœta yeka á to fœ azunœ ascœke á endje kœzi a?»

<sup>6</sup> Tshe yu lima oshonœ ataa tœ kœwu lœsu Filipino, gbambanœ nene, tshe wu lima sœ œrœ á li adœke tshe mbœrœ ye.

<sup>7</sup> Filipino kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ædœ a kœyœ ndje kœziroœ mangba denari kama bisha\* gbaa, œ li adœke uzu dœ uzu gbœ teasho teasho nene.»

\* 6.7 Denari bale koedœ ngendja tshangba akwa á uzu mbœrœ ndœ œlœ bale

<sup>8</sup> Yé anga yambarœ bale á i'iri ye koedœ Andere, aya Shimu Petro koepa fœ she adoœke:

<sup>9</sup> «Anga ovoro gbolo yakoshe kpœke sœ dœ mapa mindu á endje mbœerœ dœ zuwa orje œdœ pe ageatshalangu bisha kashe œ li mbœerœ azunœ kœkœ asœke za a?»

<sup>10</sup> Yisu koepa adoœke: «'E pa fœ azu adoœke endje lœ ga ati.» Yé endje kœsœ ga ati ga pa gusu á sœ lima yaba yaba kpœtœmœ. Ayakoshe sœ lima ga pa œerœ nœ kutu mindu (5.000).

<sup>11</sup> Yeka á Yisu ko mapanœ, á za avwala fœ Ndjaba, á kurutsheloœnce tœ azu á endje lœ lima kpœtœmœ. Tshe kpa ko ndje ageatshalangunœ, œ mbœerœ ndje awa bale, yé endje zi kœli dœ ogo nœ endje. <sup>12</sup> Bata uvu azu su ye, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adoœke: «'E ngbœba udu œerœ á sœpe manda endje ga tœnce adoœke anganœ teasho yiyiwa nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Endje ngbœba ama udu œerœnce, yé kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha sú dœ ndindi mapa manda azunœ á endje zi lima.

<sup>14</sup> Azu wu ambára afá á Yisu mbœerœ ascœmœ œ pa adoœke: «Adjapu, tsheneke koedœ adja ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœna ga pa œshœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Bata á Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adoœke endje yindœ kœna kœza œne tœ œgbœnœ adoœke œne te gbozugo, tshe gi lima tœ ye kpœtœmœ, yé œ œ dœ kuti ye ga pa kaga.

*Yisu na pa ungu dœ ada ye*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.22-33; Mar 6.45-53)

<sup>16</sup> Lœkœ á osho tetœ kœte mburumburu, ayambarœ nœ ye jerœ ga tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga,

<sup>17</sup> endje œ lima ga lœ agba bale mbœerœ kœna ga lœ Kaparnawumu, 6a atshi ungunœ. Osho bu lima ye, yé Yisu yiyi lima damba kumu ye ga ndœ endje nene.

<sup>18</sup> Egerœ yugu na kpikpikpi, yé loko za tshalangu djigi.

<sup>19</sup> Ayambarœ i kayi œ vwi endje tœ mangu ga tœ œerœ nœ kilometere ndoo dœ mindu too mindu dœ bale,

á endje kœwu Yisu kœna pa ungu gutœnce ga tœ egerœ agba, yé awa litœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Á Yisu koepa fœ endje adoœke: «œmœ dœmœ, awa mbœembœerœ 'e nene!»

<sup>21</sup> Endje yi lima ndœ nœ adoœke tshe œ ga lœ egerœ agbanœ, kashe katsha, kumu egerœ agbanœ za ama osho ga tœ mangu á endje gbe lima kœna ga tœnce.

### *Azu ndjoro para Yisu*

<sup>22</sup> Osho kœrœpa nœ, azunœ ndjoro á endje sœpe lima 6a atshi ungunœ wusœ nœ adoœke egerœ agba sœpe bale yé Yisu œ lima ga lœ egerœ agba awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye nene. Endje zu lima ungunœ dœ kuti endje.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe anga ogboro agba to 6a lakpi Tiberiade, yé œ na ndoo dœ oshonœ á endje zi lima mapa tœnce manda kœza mershe nœ Gbozu Yisu fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á ukpulu azu wu adoœke Yisu œdœ ayambarœ nœ ye sœsœ kpœtœmœ nene, endje œ ga lœ ogboro agbanœ ascœmœ œ ro ga lœ Kaparnawumu mbœerœ koepara Yisu.

### *Yisu koedœ kœzirœ á za soro*

<sup>25</sup> Endje gbœ she 6a atshi ungunœ, yé á yu she adoœke: «Rabi, 6œ wuta kpœke dœ ada œlœ koto o?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adoœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adoœke, 'e para awa mœ mbœerœ á 'e zi mapa á le 'e, kashe 'e papara mœ mbœerœ á 'e wu ambára afá á mœ mbœerœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Adja 'e mbœembœerœ akwa mbœerœ kœgbœ kœzirœ á ndi nene, kashe 'e mbœerœ akwa mbœerœ kœgbœ kœzirœ á œndœnce œ di, yé á to soro á ka nene fœ azu. Gbolo nœ uzu dá to kœzirœnce ascœmœ fœ 'e mbœerœ œshe dá Aba dœ Ndjaba za she ga pa ngande tshagbozu.»

<sup>28</sup> Endje kœgi fœ she adoœke: «œ li adoœke 'a mbœerœ gadœ tœ kœmbœerœ akwa á Ndjaba yindœ nœ a?»

<sup>29</sup> Tshe kœgi fœ endje adoœke: «Akwa á Ndjaba yindœ nœ adoœke 'e mbœerœ, koedœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa she.»

30 Endje kpa kœyu she adœeke: «Kashe œbœ a, ambárá afá gade dá bœ mbœrœ yeka á 'a kœwu yekane á kœyindœ o'o ama zœ a? Akwa gade dá bœ mbœrœ a?»

31 Aata 'a zi liya mane ba lœ kpa-gagasho b̄ata á endje s̄u ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: «Tshe to kœzirœ á dœ mapa á to ba lafo fœ endje.»

32 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke, œ dœdœ Moyize dá to mapanœ á to liya ba lafo fœ 'e nene, kashe Aba mœ dá sœ kœto adja mapa á to ba lafo fœ 'e ascœmœ.»

33 Gbambanœ nene, kœzirœ á Ndjaba œ to, kœdœ œneke á to ba lafo yé á za soro fœ azu tshapashœnœ asœeke.»

34 Azunœ kœpa fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu, to kolœ kœzirœnœ ascœmœ sheko fœ 'a.»

35 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «Emœ kœdœ kœzirœ á za soro fœ azu. Uzu á tshe kœna ga ndœ mœ, ogo œ mi she bale nene yé uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, ogo ungu kpa mi she bale nene.»

36 Kashe mœ pa fœ 'e adœeke: 'E wu mœ tako, yé 'e scœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ nene.

37 Azu neke á Aba ko endje fœ mœ, endje na ga ndœ mœ yé uzu á tshe na ga ndœ mœ, mœ za bala she vw̄i'i nene.

38 Gbambanœ nene, mœ toto ba lafo œ jerœ tœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á lsu mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mœ na mbœrœ kœmbœrœ œneke á lsu ayi kœvwa mœ yindœ nœ.

39 Erœ á lsu ayi kœvwa mœ yindœ nœ adœeke mœ mbœrœ dœeke: Adja anga uzu bale ugurutœ azu á tshe ko endje fœ mœ yiyiwa nene kashe mœ she endje lœ kuzu dœ ndœngœlo olo.

40 Erœ á lsu Aba mœ yindœ nœ kœdœ adœeke, uzu á tshe kœwu gbolo nœ ye, á kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tshe gb̄o soro á ka nene, yé mœ she she lœ akuzu dœ ndœngœlo olo.»

41 T̄i kpœtœmœ, Ayuda kœtetœ kœpulœma endje mbœrœ o'o á Yisu

pa adœeke: «Emœ kœdœ kœzirœ á to ba lafo, yé á jerœ.»

42 Endje kœpa adœeke: «E dœdœ Yisu dœeke na a, gbolo nœ Yozefu a? Á 'a wusœ abanœ dœ ayinœ ndje na a? Kotoo á tshe pa ngœngœ asœeke adœeke œne to ba lafo á jerœ a?»

43 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœeke: «'E katœ kœpulœma 'e ugurutœ 'e ye na!

44 Uzu bale œ li kœna ga ndœ mœ nene œdœ Aba á tshe vwa mœ kœtoto she na toœnœ nene, yekane á mœ kœshe she lœ akuzu dœ ndœngœlo olo.

45 Endje s̄u ala mbeti nœ aayi kœgbara o'o adœeke: «Ndjaba œ yisœ œrœ fœ azu kœkœ.» Uzu kœ á tshe dji Aba, á yindœ œrœ á tshe yisœ nœ, tshe na ga ndœ mœ.

46 E yindœ kœpa adœeke uzu bale wuwu Aba nene, kolœ tsheneke á tshe to ba ndœ Ndjaba; œshe dá wu Aba.

47 Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke uzu tsheneke á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, tshe sœ dœ soro á ka nene.

48 Emœ kœdœ kœzirœ á za soro fœ azu.

49 Aata 'e zi liya mane ba lœ kpa-gagasho, yé endje tshu lima ye.

50 Ascœ kœdœ kœzirœ á to ba lafo á jerœ adœeke, uzu á tshe kœzi, tshe tshu bala nene.

51 Emœ kœdœ kœzirœ á za soro fœ azu, œ to ba lafo á jerœ asœeke. Uzu á tshe kœzi kœzirœnœ asœeke, tshe sœ bala dœ soro á ka nene. Kœzirœnœ á mœ za fœ she kœdœ songba mœ. Mœ za adœeke tshapashœ gb̄o soro.»

52 Kolœ pa o'o asœeke, ayuda te lima tœ kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje dœ œgb̄o adœeke: «Kotoo á uzunœ asœeke pa adœeke œne za songba œne fœ azœ yekane á kœzi a?»

53 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke œdœ 'e kœzizi songba Gbolo nœ uzu yé œ ndjo pe indji ye nene, 'e sœ dœ soro lœ 'e nene.

54 Uzu tsheneke á tshe zi songba mœ, á ndjo ndje indji mœ, sœ dœ soro á ka nene, yé œmœ mœ she she lœ kuzu dœ ndœngœlo olo.

<sup>55</sup> Gbambance nene, songba mœ koedœ adja kœziroœ, yé indji mœ koedœ adja kœndjoroœ.

<sup>56</sup> Uzu á tshe zi songba mœ á ndjo indji mœ, sœ lœ mœ yé œmœ mœ sœ ndje lœ ye.

<sup>57</sup> Yé b̄ata Aba á tshe vwa mœ sœ dœ soro á mœ sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ ye, ataa uzu á tshe kœzi songba mœ, tshe gb̄o soro lœ awa nœ mœ.

<sup>58</sup> Asœ koedœ kœziroœ á to b̄a lafo á jeroœ. E sœsœ b̄ata kœziroœ á aata 'e zi liya nene. Mbœroœ endje zi liya kœziroœ ascœmœ yé endje tshu. Kashe uzu á tshe zi kœziroœœ ascœke, tshe sœ dœ soro á ka nene.»

<sup>59</sup> Yisu pa lima o'onœ ascœke b̄a lœ Kaparnawumu, l̄k̄o á tshe sœ lima tœ kœyisœ œroœ b̄a lœ Sinagoga.

### *O'o á za soro fœ azu*

<sup>60</sup> Manda kœdji she, ili ayambarœ nœ ye tetœ kœpa adœke: «O'onœ ascœ gb̄o, adja œdœ dá dji a?»

<sup>61</sup> Kashe b̄ata á Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adœke ayambarœ nœ œne sœ tœ kœpulœma endje, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœroœ gadœ á o'onœ ascœke ndjinḡi vwi tshelœ kumu 'e a?»

<sup>62</sup> E kœsœ má adœke 'e wu Gbolo nœ uzu kœ ɔ ga tœ osho á tshe to lima tœœœ, œ sœ koto o?»

<sup>63</sup> Ishiri dá za soro fœ azu. ɔk̄o lili tœ kœmbœroœ œroœ ataa nene. O'onœ á mœ pa fœ 'e ascœke kœdœ Ishiri œdœ pe soro.

<sup>64</sup> Kashe kolœ ugurutoœ 'e ascœke, anga endje á endje yiyindœ o'o ama mœ nene, endje lœ zœ.» Gbambance nene, Yisu wu lima sœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœroœ nene œdœ pe tsheneke á tshe ka bala she.

<sup>65</sup> Á tshe kpa kœpa adœke: «Adja ádnœ á mœ pa fœ 'e adœke uzu bale œ na ga ndœ mœ nene œ kœdœdœ Aba dá za awa fœ she kœna tœœœ nene.»

<sup>66</sup> Kœto kpœtoœmœ, ili anga ayambarœ nœ ye gitœ endje manda ye, yé œ katœ kœna tœ awa bale dœ she.

<sup>67</sup> Á Yisu kœyu ayambarœœœ ndjokpa dœ bisha adœke: «Ka e'e nœ 'e a, 'e gigitœ 'e nœ 'e nene a?»

<sup>68</sup> Yeka á Shimu Petro kœgi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a kpa na má ga ndœ uzu dœ? E b̄œ dá sœ dœ o'onœ á za soro á ka nene.

<sup>69</sup> 'A sœ dœ kœyindœroœ, yé 'a wusœ nœ adœke œb̄œ kœdœ Eyerœ Uzu nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>70</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Emœ dá ke 'e ndjokpa dœ bisha kashe ugurutoœ 'e k̄o, anga uzu bale kœdœ djaboro.»

<sup>71</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa tœ Yudasi, gbolo nœ Shimu Isikariote mbœroœ œshe kœdœ lima uzu á tshe ka Yisu. E she kœdœ lima anga yambarœ ugurutoœ andjokpa dœ bishance ascœmœ.

## 7

### *ɔgb̄o l̄su nœ aaya Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu sœ lima kœna lœ ogo Galilayi. Tshe yiyi lima ndœ kœna lœ ogo Yuda nene mbœroœ Ayuda sœ lima kœpara awa ndœ kœwo she.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa angbo nœ ayuda á dœ angbo gbanda tande ndo lima ye.

<sup>3</sup> Aaya Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ kpœke, yé œ na ga lœ ogo Yuda adœke ayambarœ nœ zœ wu ndje akwa á b̄œ sœ tœ kœmbœroœ tœœœ.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu mbœmbœroœ œroœ lœ ubunœ nene œdœ tshe kœgbe adœke azu wusœ œne. Bata á b̄œ sœ kœmbœroœ akwa atake, matœ zœ dœ tœœœ ga ushu tshapash̄o wusœ nœ.»

<sup>5</sup> Gbambance nene, aayanœ dœ tœ endje sœsœ lima dœ kœyindœroœ ga ndœ ye nene.

<sup>6</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «ɔl̄o nœ mœ t̄t̄o damba nene. Tœ e'e nœ 'e, ɔl̄o k̄o sœ dœ ɔtsh̄onœ.

<sup>7</sup> Tshapash̄o œ li tœ kœyiangba 'e nene, kashe œmœ, œ yiangba mœ mbœroœ á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ ngbi adœke akwa nœ ye sœ tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>8</sup> 'E ɔ ndœ angbonœ zœ. Kashe œmœ, mœ ɔ ga zœ nene mbœroœ ɔl̄o nœ mœ t̄t̄o damba nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Manda kœpa o'onœ ataa, tshe sœpe lima ti lœ Galilayi.

### *Yisu na ga tœ angbo gbanda tande*

10 Lɔkɔ á aayanɔe áafo á ro ndɔe angbonɔe da ye, Yisu áalafo yaa ɔe na ndje ga zɔe dɔe mara adɔeke azu wuwusɔe nɔe nene.

11 Dɔe lɔkɔ á ala angbonɔe doro, agbozu Ikrizia sɔe lima kɔepara she yé endje sɔe lima kɔeyu osho adɔeke: «Tshe sɔe kpɔeta a?»

12 Endje ndivwiri lima o'o waa tɔe upu nɔe ye. Anga azu pa lima adɔeke: «Uzunɔe asɔeke kɔedɔe ɔtshɔ uzu.» Yé anga endje pa ndje adɔeke: «Ɛ ɔe nene, ɔeshe kɔedɔe ayi kɔedjingili tshelɔe kumu azuzu.»

13 Yé uzu bale papa o'o o'ara tɔe upu nɔe ye nene mbɔerɔe á endje lɔe lima dɔe awa agbozu Ikrizia.

14 Kɔewu adɔeke tshelɔe angbonɔe za, Yisu na lima ga lɔe anda Tepelo, yé ɔe tetɔe kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe.

15 Uvuru Ayuda kpa lima lɔenɔe, yé endje pa lima adɔeke: «Uzunɔe asɔe didi ɔerɔe nene, yé kotoo á tshe sɔe dɔe kɔewusɔerɔe tshaata a?»

16 Yisu kɔegi o'o fɔe endje adɔeke: «Ɛrɔenɔe á mɔe sɔe kɔeyisɔe nɔe asɔeke toto ɔa ndɔe mɔe nene, kashe ɔe to ɔa ndɔe tsheneke á tshe vwa mɔe.

17 Ɛdɔe uzu kɔegbe kɔembɔerɔe ɔerɔeneke á Ndjaba yindɔe nɔe, tshe wusɔe nɔe adɔeke kɔeyisɔerɔenɔe asɔeke to ɔa ndɔe Ndjaba, too mɔe sɔe kɔepa o'o tɔe upu nɔe mɔe dɔe tɔe mɔe.

18 Uzu á tshe sɔe kɔepa o'o tɔe upu nɔe ye dɔe tɔe ye, tshe sɔe kɔepara awa adɔeke azu donga ɔene. Kashe uzu tsheneke á tshe sɔe kɔepara awa adɔeke azu donga ayi kɔevwa she, tshe kɔedɔe uzu nɔe adja o'o, yé ekperɔe gugu lɔe ye nene.

19 Ɛ dɔédɔé Moyize dá za liya awa akwa fɔe 'e nene a? Kashe uzu bale ugurutɔe 'e á tshe sɔe kɔembɔerɔetɔe ye liakanɔe gugu nene. Mbɔerɔe gade á 'e sɔe kɔepara awa ndɔe kɔewo mɔe a?»

20 Á ukpulu azunɔe kɔepa fɔe she adɔeke: «Ekpe ishiri sɔe pa zɔe a! Ɛde dá sɔe kɔepara awa ndɔe kɔewo ɔe a?»

21 Yisu kpa kɔeza o'o á kɔepa fɔe endje adɔeke: «Mɔe mbɔerɔe kolɔe akwa bale yé ɔevuru 'e kɔkɔ kpa lɔenɔe ataa!

22 Moyize za liya o'o fɔe 'e adɔeke 'e wa agbolo yakoshe nɔe 'e tɔe gaza. Ɛ dɔédɔé Moyize kɔedɔe ali uzu kɔembɔerɔe tɔenɔe nene, kashe ɔe to liya ɔa ndɔe aata 'e, yé 'e sɔe kɔeza ga tɔe akwa dɔe lɔkɔ Sabata.

23 Á 'e kɔewu adɔeke kɔewa anga gbolo yakoshe dɔe lɔkɔ Sabata kɔendindi awa akwa nɔe Moyize nene, mbɔerɔe gade á 'e so ókó ga tɔe mɔe mbɔerɔe á mɔe she uzu djigi dɔe lɔkɔ sabata a?

24 'E katɔe kɔewa ngbanga liaka ɔerɔe á 'e wu dɔe ala 'e ye, kashe 'e wa ngbanga dɔe mara á sɔe ndjii kane.»

### *Adja Yisu kɔedɔe Masiya a?*

25 Anga azu lɔe Yerusaleme sɔe lima kɔepa adɔeke: «Ɛ dɔédɔé uzunɔe á endje sɔe kɔepara she á kɔewo she dɔeke nene a?

26 'E wu, ɔeshe dá pa o'o o'ara o'ara á uzu kɔepa o'o fɔe she gugu nene asɔeke! Ataa agbozu tshapa azɔe wu ete ɔesɔenɔe adɔeke ɔeshe kɔedɔe Kristu ye na a?

27 Andaa a wusɔe osho á yakoshenɔe asɔeke to tɔenɔe ye, kashe Kristu, uzu bale ɔe wu bala sɔe osho á tshe to tɔenɔe á yi kumu ye nene.»

28 Yeka á Yisu á tshe sɔe lima kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe lɔe anda Tepelonɔe pa adɔeke: «'E wusɔe mɔe ye! 'E wu ndje sɔe osho á mɔe to tɔenɔe ye! Mɔe nana dɔe tɔe mɔe nene. Tsheneke á tshe vwa mɔe, tshe kɔedɔe adja o'o; ɔeshe á 'e wuwusɔe ye nene asɔemɔe.

29 Ɛmɔe, mɔe wusɔe ye mbɔerɔe á mɔe to ɔa indiri ye, yé ɔeshe dá vwa mɔe.»

30 Endje para lima awa kɔetepa ye kashe uzu bale toto lima kane ye ga tɔe ye nene mbɔerɔe á olo ye lili damba lima nene.

31 Azu ndjoro lɔe ukpulu azunɔe sɔe lima dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe ga ndɔe ye. Endje pa lima adɔeke: «Lɔkɔ á Kristu ɔe na, tshe mbɔerɔe ambará afá kɔeropa ɔeneke á tsheneke ɔe mbɔerɔe asɔeke ye a?»

32 Ɛneke á ukpulu azu sɔe kɔepulɔema endje tɔe upu nɔe ye li ga lɔe utu Afarisayi. Ataa, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba ɔedɔe Afarisayi vwa

lima atshendjerø nœ endje ndœ koena koetepa ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yisu koepa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœpe dœ 'e manda olo teasho, yé manda nœ, mœ gu ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ.

<sup>34</sup> 'E para bala mœ kashe 'e gbɔ mœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, osho á mœ sœ tœnœ, 'e li koena ɓa zœ nene.»

<sup>35</sup> Ayuda koete lima tœ kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje adœke: «Tshe na má gata yekane á a gbɔ she nene a? Tshe na manda azunœ á endje ndjɔtshelœtœ endje djelœ angbi azu\* a? Tshe na ndœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ angbi azunœ a?

<sup>36</sup> Ádá o'onœ á tshe pa asœke kœdœ gadœ: 'E para bala mœ, kashe 'e gbɔ mœ nene. Yé osho á mœ sœ tœnœ, 'e li koena ɓa zœ nene!»

#### *Yisu pa o'o tœ upu nœ Ishiri*

<sup>37</sup> Ndɔngɔɔ olo kœka angbo kœdœ ɓalima ikpili olo angbonœ. Dœ ɔɔnœ asœmœ, Yisu ka lœ angbonœ œ tetœ kœmindœ o'o adœke: «Edœ uzu kœsœ dœ ogo ungu, kaka tshe na ga ndœ mœ yé œ ndjo.

<sup>38</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, egerœ ungu á za soro œ tara tœ ɓsu ye, ɓata á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu pa lima o'onœ asœ tœ upu nœ Ishiri á azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye œ gbɔ má. Yé Ndjaba zaza lima damba awa fœ azu kœgbɔ Ishirinœ nene mbœrœ Ndjaba gigi mokɔ nœ ye fœ she nene.

<sup>40</sup> Manda kœdji o'onœ asœke, anga azu lœ ukpulu azunœ pa lima adœke: «Adja tsheneke kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o tako.»

<sup>41</sup> Anga endje pa lima adœke: «Kristu dœmœ.» Kashe anga udu endje pa ndje lima adœke: «Adja Kristu œ li kœwuta lœ Galilayi a?

<sup>42</sup> Buku nœ Ndjaba papa adœke tshe wuta bala lœ aata Davidi yé œ sœ ɓa lakpi Beteleme ogo obo Davidi nene a?»

<sup>43</sup> Ataa, azu kuru lima tshelœtœ endje kpœ lœ kumu Yisu.

<sup>44</sup> Anga endje yi lima ndœ koetepa ye kashe uzu bale toto lima kane ye ga tœ ye nene.

#### *Ɔgbɔ ɓsu nœ agbozu yuda*

<sup>45</sup> Atshendjerœ gu lima ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ pe Afarisayi á endje pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e gugu dœ she nene a?»

<sup>46</sup> Atshendjerœ kœgi adœke: «Bale anga uzu papa o'o ɓata yakoshe asœmœ nene.»

<sup>47</sup> Afarisayi koepa fœ endje adœke: «E'e kɔ, tshe djingili ndje tshelœ kumu 'e a?

<sup>48</sup> Edœ ugurutœ agbozu Ikrizia œdœ ugurutœ Afarisayi, anga uzu bale wuta dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye ye a?

<sup>49</sup> Azunœ ndjoro asœmœ, anga bale á tshe wusœ awa akwa gugu nene. Azu á endje darandœ endje dœmœ!»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe anga uzu bale ugurutœ Afarisayi á i'iri ye kœdœ Nikodeme, œshe á tshe na lima utshunœ ga ndœ Yisu, pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>51</sup> «Awa akwa nœ azœ wawa ngbanga ga tœ uzu utshu kœdji she too kœwusœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ nene.»

<sup>52</sup> Á endje kœyu she adœke: «Atamœ œɓœ kœdœ uzu Galilayi, œɓœ ndje a? Mirœ tshelœ zœ dœ ɔtshœnœ yé ɓœ wusœ nœ adœke ayi kœgbara o'o wuwuta bale lœ ogo Galilayi nene.»

#### *Yisu œdœ yashe angba budu*

[  
<sup>53</sup> Manda nœ, uzu dœ uzu gu ga ndœ ye.

## 8

<sup>1</sup> Kashe Yisu ɔ lima ga pa kaga á i'irinœ kœdœ kaga ɔyɔ Olive.

<sup>2</sup> Ɔɔ á osho kœrɔ, Yisu kwatœ ye ga lœ anda Tepelo. Bata azu ndjoro na lima ga ndœ ye, tshe sœ ga ati, œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi za anga yashe bale na tœnœ

\* 7.35 Angbi azunœ asœke kœdœ Agreke á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene

fœ Yisu. Endje gbɔ yashenœ ascœmœ kœlo dœ yakoshe á tshe dœdœ akɔnœ nene, yé á za she tɔ ɓa ugurutœ azu.

<sup>4</sup> Endje kœyu Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a ɔ pa yashe asœke endje sœ kœlo dœ yakoshe á tshe dœdœ akɔnœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ala awa akwa, Moyize za awa fœ 'a adœke 'a ve mara yashe atake dœ badja. Ataa, ɓœ pa œnœ zœ kotoo?»

<sup>6</sup> Endje yu lima Yisu á kœwu lœsu ye yeka á kœtɔ meza pa ye. Kashe Yisu djo ga ati, œ tetœ kœwa œrœ ga lœ œshɔ.

<sup>7</sup> Bata endje yɔrɔ lima pa kœyu she kpala kpala, Yisu áafo œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœmbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale nene, tshe ve yashe asœke dœ badja utshunœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Tshe kpa djo ga ati yé œ sœ kolœ tœ kœwa œrœ ga lœ œshɔ.

<sup>9</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje dji o'o á Yisu pa ascœmœ, endje te lima tœ kœgitœ endje bale dœ bale kœtɔ tœ agbozu, yé Yisu sœpe lima kuti ye. Bata á yashenœ á endje kpa lima dji she sœpe lima kpœtœmœ,

<sup>10</sup> Yisu áafo yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yashe, endje sœ kpœta a? Uzu bale wawa ngbanga ga tœ zœ nene a?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe kœgi adœke: «Uzu bale nene, Gbozu.» Á Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «œmœ ndje awa bale, mœ wa ngbanga ga tœ zœ nene. Gu zœ, kashe kpa mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene.»]

### *Yisu kœdœ ingb̄isho nœ tshapashɔ*

<sup>12</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «œmœ kœdœ ingb̄isho nœ tshapashɔ. Uzu á tshe na manda mœ, tshe na lœ ubu osho nene, kashe tshe gbɔ ingb̄isho á za soro fœ azu.»

<sup>13</sup> Afarisayi kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ sœ kœpa o'o tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ, yé o'onœ á ɓœ pa dœdœ adja o'o nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «œ sœ tako adœke mœ sœ kœpa o'o tœ mœ dœ tœ mœ, kashe o'onœ á mœ sœ kœpa tœ mœ ascœmœ kœdœ adja o'o, mbœrœ mœ wusœ osho á mœ to tœnœ œdœ pe osho á mœ sœ kœna ga tœ nœ. Kashe e'e, 'e wuwusœ osho á

mœ to tœnœ œdœ pe osho á mœ sœ kœna ga tœnœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> 'E sœ kœwa o'o adja ɓata azu, kashe œmœ, mœ wa o'o pa uzu bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Yé œ kœli adœke mœ wa o'o, mœ wa o'onœ liaka adja o'o mbœrœ mœ sœsœ dœ kuti mœ nene: Ayi kœvwa mœ sœ ndje dœ mœ awa bale.

<sup>17</sup> Endje sú ala awa akwa nœ 'e adœke, œdœ azu bisha kœpa kolœ o'o bale dœ ádá œrœ, o'onœ á endje pa ascœmœ kœdœ adja o'o.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa o'o tœ mœ dœ tœ mœ, yé Aba á tshe vwa mœ sœ ndje kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Endje kpa kœpa fœ she adœke: «Aba zœ sœ kpœta a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E wuwusœ mœ nene yé 'e wuwusœ Aba mœ nene. œdœ 'e kœwu má sœ mœ, 'e wu má ndje sœ Aba mœ ye.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu pa lima o'onœ asœke ɔlɔ á tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ɓa lœ anda Tepelo ɓa tœ osho á endje ko ngendja makabo ga tœnœ. Uzu bale toto lima kane ye ga tœ ye nene mbœrœ olo ye lili lima damba nene.

### *Yisu pandœ upu kœgu she ga ndœ Abanœ*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ gu da ye, 'e para bala mœ kashe 'e tshu lœ ekperœ nœ 'e. Osho á mœ na ga tœnœ, 'e li kœna ɓa zœ nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Ayuda kœyu lima tœ endje ugurutœ endje adœke: «Tshe sœ dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœwotœ ye dœ tœ ye a? Mbœrœ á tshe pa adœke: “Osho á mœ na ga tœnœ, 'e li kœna ɓa zœ nene a?”»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E kœdœ azu tshaati, œmœ kœdœ uzu tshalafo. 'E kœdœ azu tshapashɔnœ asœke, kashe mœ dœdœ uzu tshapashɔnœ asœke nene.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dá mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e tshu lœ ekperœ nœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ 'e kœyiyindœ nœ adœke œmœ, mœ sœ zœ nene, 'e tshu lœ ekperœ nœ 'e.»

<sup>25</sup> Endje kœyu Yisu adœke: «œ ɓœ kœdœ uzu œdœ e?» Yé tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «œmœ kœdœ tsheneke

á mœ pa o'o fœ 'e katshatsha utshunœ.

<sup>26</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœpa œdœ pe kœwa tœ upu nœ 'e. Kashe tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ kœdœ uzu nœ adja o'o yé œeneke á mœ dji 6a ndœ ye, œtœncœ dá mœ sœ kœpa fœ tshapashœ.»

<sup>27</sup> Endje wuwu lima sœ nœ nene adœke Yisu sœ lima kœpa o'onœ fœ œne tœ Aba.

<sup>28</sup> Yisu kpa kœpa fœ endje adœke: «᳗᳚ á 'e tshi Gbolo nœ uzu ga lafo, 'e wusœ nœ adœke “œmœ, mœ sœ zœ”. 'E wu ndje sœ nœ adœke mœ mboembœrœ œrœ bale dœ tœ mœ nene, kashe mœ sœ kœpa o'o á Aba yisœ nœ fœ mœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ sœ awa bale dœ mœ, tshe katœ mœ ti kuti mœ nene, mbœrœ mœ sœ kœmbœrœ kolœ œrœ á za yanga fœ she.»

<sup>30</sup> Bata á Yisu sœ lima kœpa o'o ataa, azu ndjoro wuta lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye.

#### *Adja aata Abrayamo*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu pa fœ Ayuda á endje yi lima ndœ o'o ama ye adœke: «Ædœ 'e kœsœpe kœgbœndœ o'o ama mœ ga tœ lœsu 'e, 'e kœdœ adja ayambarœ nœ mœ.»

<sup>32</sup> Ataa, 'e wusœ adja o'o tœ upu nœ Ndjaba yé adja o'onœ œ ko 'e lœ kanga ga ushu ye.»

<sup>33</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Abrayamo kœdœ ata 'a yé 'a dœdœ 6alima akanga nœ uzu nene. Kotoo á 6œ pa adœke 'a wuta lœ kanga ye a?»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, uzu kœ á tshe sœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, kœdœ kanga nœ ekperœ.»

<sup>35</sup> Kanga sœsœ waa lœ anda nene, kashe gbolo anda dá sœ waa.

<sup>36</sup> Ædœ Gbolo kœko 'e ga ushu lœ kanga, 'e wuta adja lœncœ ye.

<sup>37</sup> Mœ wusœ nœ adœke Abrayamo kœdœ ata 'e. Kashe 'e sœ kœpara awa kœwo mœ mbœrœ á 'e yiyindœ kœdji o'o ama mœ nene.

<sup>38</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ œeneke á mœ wu 6a ndœ Aba mœ, yé 'e sœ kœmbœrœ œeneke á aba 'e mindœ nœ fœ 'e.»

<sup>39</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Aba 'a kœdœ Abrayamo.» Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ 'e kœdœ agbolo nœ Abrayamo, 'e mbœrœ akwa nœ Abrayamo.»

<sup>40</sup> Andaa, 'e sœ ngœngœ asœ kœpara awa ndœ kœwo mœ, œmœ á mœ pa adja o'o á mœ dji 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Abrayamo mboembœrœ œrœ á li dœ tœncœ bale nene.

<sup>41</sup> Kashe 'e, 'e sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ aba 'e.» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A dœdœ agbolo gugati nene, 'a sœ kolœ dœ aba bale á tshe kœdœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>42</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ Ndjaba kœdœ má Aba 'e, 'e yi má ndœ mœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, mœ to 6a ndœ ye yeka á na asœke. Mœ nana dœ tœ mœ nene kashe œshe dá vwa mœ.»

<sup>43</sup> Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœsœ kœdji tshelœ kata o'o nœ mœ nene a? Mbœrœ gade á 'e lili kœdji o'o ama mœ nene.

<sup>44</sup> Aba 'e, œshe kœdœ djaboro yé 'e sœ dœ ogo kœmbœrœ gbetshelœ nœ aba 'e. Tshe kœdœ ayi kœwo azu 6alima katshatsha. Tshe papa adja o'o nene mbœrœ adja o'o gugu lœ ye nene. Lœkœ á tshe kœpa wala, mara kœpa o'o nœ ye dœmœ mbœrœ tshe kœdœ ayi wala œdœ aba wala.

<sup>45</sup> Kashe œmœ, mœ pa œncœ mœ adja o'o yé mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e sœsœ kœdji mœ nene.

<sup>46</sup> Uzu dœ ugurutœ 'e kœ dá li kœma adœke mœ mbœrœ ekperœ a? Yé œdœ mœ kœpa adja o'o, mbœrœ ga dœ á 'e yiyindœ kœdji mœ nene a?

<sup>47</sup> Uzu tsheneke á tshe kœdœ uzu nœ Ndjaba, tshe dji o'o ama Ndjaba; 6ata 'e dœdœ azu nœ Ndjaba nene, 'e li kœdji o'o ama mœ nene.»

#### *Yisu œdœ Abrayamo*

<sup>48</sup> Ayudancœ gi fœ Yisu adœke: «Ædœ 'a kœpa fœ 6œ adœke œ6œ kœdœ uzu Samariya yé ekpe ishiri sœ pa zœ, 'a pa wala dœmœ a?»

<sup>49</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœsœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa mœ nene,



kashe mœ sœ koelisœ Aba mœ yeka á 'e vwaratœ 'e koelisœ mœ ascœmœ.

<sup>50</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpara ndje adœke azu donga mœ nene. Kashe anga uzu sœ zœ á sœ koembœrœ adœke azu donga mœ yé œshe dá sœ kœwa o'o.

<sup>51</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ uzu kœsœ kœgbœndœ o'o ama mœ, tshe wu bala kuzu nene.»

<sup>52</sup> Ayudancœ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ngœngœ asœ, 'a wusœ nœ adœke ekpe ishiri sœ pa zœ. Abrayamo tshu, aayi kœgbara o'o tshu ndje, yé œbœ, bœ pa adœke: “Uzu á tshe kœgbœndœ o'o ama zœ, tshe wu bala kuzu nene.”

<sup>53</sup> Bœ gbe adœke bœ ropa aba 'a dœ Abrayamo á tshe tshu ye a? œdœ ndje aayi kœgbara o'o á endje tshu, ataa adja bœ sœ kœzatœ zœ bœta œde e?»

<sup>54</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «œdœ mœ kœsœ má kœdongatœ mœ dœ tœ mœ, kœdongatœsho nœ mœ œ sœ má gbambancœ. Aba mœ dá sœ kœdonga mœ, œshe á 'e sœ kœpa tœ ye adœke: “Tshe kœdœ Ndjaba nœ 'a”,

<sup>55</sup> andaa 'e wuwusœ ye nene. œdœ mœ kœpa adœke mœ wuwusœ ye nene, mœ tsha ayi wala bœta 'e. Kashe mœ wusœ ye yé mœ sœ kœgbœndœ o'o ama ye.

<sup>56</sup> Aba 'e dœ Abrayamo sœ lima dœ yanga dœ agbe adœke œne wu olo kœzu dœ mœ. Tshe wu lima oloncœ yé œ za lima yanga fœ she.»

<sup>57</sup> Ayudancœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Bœ wuwuta damba dœ ungu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa nene, yé bœ pa adœke bœ wu Abrayamo a?»

<sup>58</sup> Á Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, utshu adœke endje zu Abrayamo, “mœ sœ zœ.”»

<sup>59</sup> Ayudancœ kœko badja kœve dœ she, kashe Yisu zatœ ye yiwa tœncœ yé œ wuta lœ anda Tepelo ye.

## 9

### *Yisu she ayibula*

<sup>1</sup> Ōbœ bale, Yisu sœ kœero tœncœ yé œ wu anga yakoshe bale á endje zu she ala ye bu trale.

<sup>2</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye kœyu she adœke: «Rabi, mbœrœ gadœ á endje zu yakoshe asœke trale ala ye bu a? Ataa, œ to lœ ekperœ nœ ye, too œ to lœ ekperœ nœ aayi kœzu she a?»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «œ toto lœ ekperœ nœ ye too lœ ekperœ nœ aayi kœzu she nene. Kashe œneke wuta ga tœ ye mbœrœ á Ndjaba kœyisœ akwa nœ ye lœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Bœta á osho kœrœ, œ li adœke a mbœrœ akwa nœ uzu á tshe vwa mœ. Osho ndo tœ kœbu tœncœ, yé uzu bale kpa li tœ koembœrœ akwa nene.

<sup>5</sup> Bœta á mœ sœ damba pa tshapashœ, œmœ kœdœ ingbïsho nœ tshapashœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, Yisu kœtu ngusha ga tœ œshœ, á koembœrœ kpata dœ tœncœ yé œ kœpi ga pa ala ayibulancœ,

<sup>7</sup> á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Na œ djutœ kote zœ bœ la kudu ungu á endje dji á ta i'irinœ Silowe.» – Adá i'iri Silowe kœdœ «Ayi avwa» – Ayibula kœna œ kœdjutœ kote ye yé kœfatœ ye ndœ kœgu she, tshe kœte lima tœ kœwu osho.

<sup>8</sup> Amashenga nœ ye œdœ pe azu á endje sœ lima kœwu she kœ'eshondœ œrœ, yu lima tœ endje adœke: «œ dœdœ Tsheneke á tshe sœ lima ati á sœ kœ'eshondœ œrœ dœke nene a?»

<sup>9</sup> Anga azu pa lima adœke: «œshe dœmœ.» Anga endje pa ndje adœke: «œ œ, uzuncœ tsha bœta sheshe.» Kashe ayibulancœ yi lima ndœ nœ adœke: «Adja œmœ dœke.»

<sup>10</sup> Endje kœyu she adœke: «Ala zœ kœrœ kotoo?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Yakoshencœ á endje sœ kœ'e i'iri ye adœke Yisu dá mbœrœ kpata, á pi ga pa ala mœ yé á pa fœ mœ adœke: “Na dœ djutœ kote zœ bœ la ungu Silowe.” Mœ na bœ zœ, yé manda kœdjutœ kote mœ, ala mœ kœrœ ye.»

<sup>12</sup> Endje kœyu she adœke: «Uzuncœ ascœmœ sœ kœœta a?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ nœ nene.»

*Afarisayi yu ayibula*

13 Anga azu to yakoshe á ala ye bu lima ascemœ natoenœ ga ndœ Afarisayi.

14 Andaa Yisu mbœerœ lima kpata á kɔɔ ala ye dœ tœnœ dœ lɔkɔ sabata.

15 Afarisayi kœyu ndje œnœ endje yakoshe ascemœ tœ kœwusœ mara œrœ á mbœerœ fœ she adœke tshe tetœ kœwu osho. Tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Tshe pi kpata ga pa ala mœ, mœ djutɔ kote mœ yé mœ sœ kœwu osho.»

16 Anga Afarisayi pa lima adœke: «Uzunœ asœke dœdœ uzu nœ Ndjaba nene mbœerœ á tshe mbœerœ œrœ asœ dœ lɔkɔ Sabata.» Anga endje pa ndje adœke: «Ayi kœmbœerœ ekperœ œ gbɔ awa kœmbœerœ mara ambárá afá atake kotoo?» Yé azu kuru lima tshelœtœ endje.

17 Afarisayi kpa kœyu ayibula á koba nœ ye ka ascemœ adœke: «Yé œbœ, bœ sœ dœ o'o gadé tœ upu nœ uzunœ á tshe mbœerœ á ala zœ kɔɔ asœke a?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Æshe kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o.»

18 Utshunœ adœke agbozu yudanœ e aayi kœzu she ndœ kœdji endje, endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene adœke ala yakoshenœ bu lima yeka á ngɔngɔ asœke ala ye kɔɔ.

19 Ayudanœ kœyu aayi kœzu she adœke: «Adja yakoshe asœ kœdœ gbolo yakoshe nœ 'e a? 'E pa adœke ala ye bu trale á 'e zu dœ she a? Ka œ mbœerœ kotoo ngɔngɔ asœ á tshe sœ kœmesho?»

20 Ayi kœzu yakoshe sœmœ kœpa adœke «'A wusœ nœ adœke œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ 'a yé ala ye bu trale yekane á 'a zu she dœ tœnœ.

21 Kashe 'a wuwusœ œrœ á mbœerœ adœke tshe tetœ kœwu osho ngɔngɔnœ asœke nene. 'A wuwu ndje sœ uzu á tshe kɔɔ ala ye nene. 'E yu she, tshe dœdœ gbolo nene, tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpa fœ 'e.»

22 Aayi kœzu she pa lima o'o ascemœ ataa mbœerœ endje sœ lima dœ awa agbozu yudanœ. Mbœerœ Ayuda guma lima o'o ugurutœ endje adœke: Uzu kœyindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Kristu, œ li adœke endje gɔɔ she ga

ushu lœ Sinagoga ye.

23 Ádánœ á ayi kœzu ayibula pa lima adœke: «'E yu she, tshe dœdœ gbolo nene, tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpa fœ 'e.»

24 Afarisayi kpa e yakoshe á tshe dœ lima ayibula yé œ kpa kœyu she adœke: «Pa adja o'o utshu Ndjaba. 'A wusœ nœ adœke uzu á tshe she bœ kœdœ ayi kœmbœerœ ekperœ.»

25 Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ nœ nene œdœ œshe kœdœ ayi kœmbœerœ ekperœ. Kashe œneke á mœ wusœ nœ tshebale kœdœ adœke ala mœ bu lima ye, yé ngɔngɔ asœke mœ sœ kœwu osho.»

26 Afarisayi kœyu she adœke: «Ærœ gadé dá tshe mbœerœ fœ bœ a? Adja gadé dá mbœerœ adœke ala zœ kɔɔ a?»

27 Yakoshenœ kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e kashe 'e vwaratœ 'e kœdji mœ ye. 'E kpa yindœ nœ adœke mœ pa bisha o'o gadé e? 'E yi ndje má ndœ kœte ayambarœ nœ ye a?»

28 Afarisayinœ kœtetœ kœgu she á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Adja œbœ kœdœ yambarœ nœ ye, yé a'a, 'a kœdœ ayambarœ nœ Moyize.

29 'A wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba pa lima o'o fœ Moyize kashe œshe ascemœ, 'a wuwusœ osho á tshe to tœnœ nene.»

30 Yakoshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœdji œneke á 'e pa asœke, uvuru mœ kpa lœ nœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, 'e pa adœke 'e wuwusœ osho á tshe to tœnœ nene andaa œshe dá kɔɔ ala mœ!

31 'A wusœ nœ adœke, Ndjaba gigi o'o ndœ avwala nœ ayi kœmbœerœ ekperœ nene; kashe œdœ uzu kœsœ kœlisœ ye, á sœ kœmbœerœ œneke á tshe yindœ nœ, tshe gi o'o ndœ avwala nœ ye.

32 Bale endje djidji balima o'o adœke anga uzu kɔɔ ala uzu á endje zu she trale dœ bula nene.

33 Æ kœdœdœ Ndjaba dá vwa yakoshe asœke nene, tshe mbœerœ má œrœ bale nene.»

34 Afarisayi kœpa fœ she adœke: «Æbœ á kœto tœ kœzu bœ œrrr

kpesheke 6œ sœ kolœ ekperœ asœeke, œrœ gade dá 6œ yindœ kœyisœ nœ fœ 'a!» Yé endje kœgœrœ she lœ Sinagoga ga ushu.

### *Ɔede kœdœ adja ayibula?*

<sup>35</sup> Yisu dji adœeke Afarisayi gœrœ yakoshe asœemœ ga ushu, yé œ na œ gbœ she á yu she adœeke: «Adja 6œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbolo nœ uzu zœ a?»

<sup>36</sup> Yakoshe asœemœ kœyu she adœeke: «Gbozu, œshe kœdœ œde yeka á mœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye a?»

<sup>37</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœeke: «Bœ wu she ye, œshe dá sœ kœpa o'o fœ 6œ asœeke.»

<sup>38</sup> Yakoshe kœpa fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu, mœ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ.» Yé tshe kœgote ga utshu ye.

<sup>39</sup> Á Yisu kœpa adœeke: «Mœ na ga pa tshapashœ asœeke mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga, adœeke aayibula sœ kœwu osho yé azu á endje sœ lima kœwu osho te ayibula.»

<sup>40</sup> Yekane anga Afarisayi á endje lœ ndje lima tœ œsœncœ, á sœ kœdji o'onœ asœemœ kœyu she adœeke: «A'a, 6œ gbe adœeke a'a ndje kœdœ aayibula a?»

<sup>41</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœeke: «Ɔdœ 'e kœdœ má aayibula, 'e mbœrœ má ekperœ nene. Kashe 6ata ngœngœ asœ á 'e sœ kœpa adœeke "a sœ kœwu osho zœ", ekperœ nœ 'e sœpe.»

## 10

### *Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke, œdœ uzu kœkatœ kœli ga lœ gbagba nœ apata lœ manda nœ, á kœli tœ anga ogoro kpi, uzu asœemœ kœdœ ayingba too ayi kœndi œrœ.»

<sup>2</sup> Kashe uzu tsheneke á tshe li ga lœ gbagba lœ manda nœ, kœdœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata.

<sup>3</sup> Tshendjœrœ manda sœ kœkœrœ manda fœ she yé apata sœ kœdji tshama ye. Apata á endje kœdœ

endje nœ ye, tshe sœ kœ'e pata dœ pata dœ i'iri ye yé tshe sœ kœeto endje wuta tœncœ ga ushu.

<sup>4</sup> Lœkœ á tshe kœeto endje wuta tœncœ kœ ga ushu, tshe te utshu endje yé apata yœrœ manda ye mbœrœ á endje sœ kœdji tshama ye kporo.

<sup>5</sup> Bale apata œ yœrœ manda angbi uzu nene. Endje œ kparawa ye mbœrœ endje sœsœ kœdji tshama angbi azu kporo nene.»

<sup>6</sup> Yisu pa lima ndœma toro asœeke fœ azu kashe endje djidji lima tshelœ kata o'onœ á tshe gbe kœpa fœ endje nene.

### *Yisu, œtshœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata*

<sup>7</sup> Yeka á Yisu kœpa adœeke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke, œmœ kœdœ manda gbagba nœ apata.

<sup>8</sup> Azu kœ á endje na utshu mœ kœdœ ayingba œdœ aayi kœndi œrœ. Kashe apata djidji lima endje nene.

<sup>9</sup> Ɔmœ kœdœ manda. Uzu á tshe kœli dœ awa nœ mœ tshe gbœ bala soro. Tshe li bala, tshe wuta bala yé tshe gbœ bala kœzirœ nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Ayingba sœ kœna kolœ ndœ kœzi angba, kœwo œrœ œdœ kœndi tœncœ. Ɔmœ, mœ na adœeke azu gbœ soro yé œ sœ dœ soro á ropa nœ.

<sup>11</sup> «Ɔmœ kœdœ œtshœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata. Ɔtshœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata œ zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ endje.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe kœdœdœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata nene, tshe mbœrœ akwa ko ndœ ngendja, mbœrœ apata dœdœ endje nœ ye nene. Ataa œdœ tshe kœwu muru kœna tœncœ, tshe katœ apata ti œ kpa ye. Murunœ œ za anga pata yé œ ndjœ tshelœ udu endje ngbangbangba.

<sup>13</sup> 'E wu œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje, gbambœ nene, uzunœ sœ kolœ kœmbœrœ akwa mbœrœ ngendja yé œ sœsœ dœ oyo mbœrœ apata nene.

<sup>14</sup> Ɔmœ kœdœ œtshœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata. Mœ wusœ apata nœ mœ yé endje wu ndje sœ mœ,

<sup>15</sup> 6ata Aba wusœ mœ á mœ wu sœ ye, mœ sœ kœzatœ mœ fœ kuzu mbœrœ apata nœ mœ.

16 Mœ sœ dœ anga apata á endje sœsœ læ gbagbanœ asœke nene. Mbœrœ endje asœmœ, œ li adoœke mœ to ndje endje, endje dji bala tshama mœ yé endje œ wuta ukpulu apata tshebale œdœ ayi kœgbœndœ endje tshebale.

17 «Aba yindœ mœ mbœrœ á mœ sœ kœzatœ mœ fœ kuzu yeka manda nœ á mœ kpa sœ dœ soro.

18 Œ sœsœ adoœke anga uzu wo mœ nene, kashe œmœ dœ tœ mœ dá zatœ mœ fœ kuzu. Mœ sœ dœ gbœgbœ adoœke mœ tshu, yé mœ sœ ndje dœ gbœgbœ adoœke mœ kpa sœ dœ soro. Asœke kœdœ awa o'o á Aba mœ za fœ mœ.»

19 Kpœpa kœpa o'o á Yisu pa asœmœ, Ayudancœ kpa kuru lima tshelœtœ endje.

20 Yé ili endje ugurunœ pa lima adoœke: «Ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye. Tshe sœ dœ iyi yé mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœdji she a?»

21 Anga udu endje kœpa adoœke: «Œ doœdoœ o'o nœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri doœke nene. Anga ekpe ishiri mbœrœ balima adoœke ayibula wu osho a?»

### *Ayuda vwaratœ endje tœ Yisu*

22 Œtœncœ kœdœ lima yapu á izi œ mi waa, lœkœ angbo kœgbe dœ olo á endje za lima avwala pa anda Ndjaba ba læ Yerusaleme.

23 Yisu sœ lima kœna œ kœgu ba læ Tepelo ngbœlœ tshakudu Kœlœne andancœ á endje e i'iriœ adœke Kœlœne nœ Salomo.

24 Ayuda kœngbœbatœ endje dji Yisu á kœpa fœ she adoœke: «Bœ sœ tœ kœkate gadœ tœ kœpa má fœ 'a adoœke œbœ kœdœ Kristu a? Pandœ nœ fœ 'a doœ 'a wusœ nœ ngbi.»

25 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adoœke: «Mœ pandœ nœ fœ 'e kashe 'e sœsœ kœyindœ o'o ama mœ nene. Akwa á mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ dœ i'iri Aba mœ dá sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.

26 Kashe 'e sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ nene mbœrœ á 'e doœdoœ apata nœ mœ nene.

27 Apata nœ mœ sœ kœdji tshama mœ, mœ wusœ endje yé endje sœ kœro manda mœ.

28 Yé œmœ, mœ sœ kœza soro á ka nene fœ endje. Endje tshu bala bale nene, yé uzu á tshe ko endje tshakane mœ gugu nene.

29 Aba mœ á tshe ko endje fœ mœ, tshe ropa azu kœ. Uzu bale á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœkakara œrœ tshakane Aba gugu nene.

30 Œmœ dœ Aba 'a sœ uzu bale.»

31 Ayudancœ kpa kœko lima badja adoœke œne ve dœ she.

32 Kashe Yisu kœpa fœ endje adoœke: «Œmœ, mœ mbœrœ akwa ndjoro á to ba ndœ Aba, yé 'e wu dœ ala 'e. Ataa akwa neketa dá 'e yindœ kœve mœ dœ badja mbœrœ tœncœ a?»

33 Ayudancœ kœgi fœ she adoœke: «Œ doœdoœ mbœrœ upu nœ oshœ akwa dá 'a yindœ kœve bœ dœ badja nene, kashe 'a yindœ kœve bœ kolœ mbœrœ á bœ sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba. Bœ kœdœ kolœ uzu yé bœ fatœ zœ tœ Ndjaba!»

34 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adoœke: «Endje su ala awa akwa nœ 'e adoœke: Mœ pa: "E'e kœdœ andjaba."»

35 Yé Ndjaba e endjeneke á tshe pa o'o fœ endje ala Buku nœ ye adoœke andjaba. Andaa a wusœ nœ adoœke œneke á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba œ sœpe waa dœ waa.

36 Yé œmœ, Aba ke mœ yé œ vwa mœ ga pa tshapashœ asœke. 'E pa adoœke: "Mœ sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba" mbœrœ á mœ pa tœ mœ adoœke mœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?

37 Œdœ mœ kœsœsœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Aba mœ nene, 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ!

38 Ká mœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ akwanœ zœ, á 'e kœsœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ nene gbaa, œ yindœ akwanœ asœke yeka á 'e kœwu sœ nœ dœ otshœncœ adoœke Aba sœ læ mœ, yé mœ sœ læ Aba.»

39 Trale endje kpa kœpara awa tœ kœtepa ye á tshe kœtœ tshakane endje ye.

40 Yisu kœkwatœ ye ga atshi ungu Yœrdane ba tœ osho á Yowane te lima

tœ kœza batisimu fœ azu yé á sœ 6a zœ.

<sup>41</sup> Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna ga ndœ ye yé á sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Yowane mboembœrœ lima ambára afá bale nene. Kashe o'o kœ á tshe pa lima tœ upu nœ yakoshe asœke, kœdœ lima adja o'o.»

<sup>42</sup> Yé 6a zœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu.

## 11

### *Kuzu Lazaro*

<sup>1</sup> Anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Lazaro sœ lima dœ kœba. Tshe sœ lima 6a lœ Betani, 6a lakpi nœ Amareya dœ yingœnœ dœ Marta.

<sup>2</sup> Mareyanœ asœke kœdœ yashenœ á tshe su lima ungu yombo ga pa ada Yisu, á turu dœ sukumu ye. Œshe dá yingœnœ dœ Lazaro sœ lima dœ kœba.

<sup>3</sup> Ayingœnœ bisha asœke vwa lima uzu mbœrœ kœpandœ nœ fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, yanga zœ á 6œ yindœ ye sœ dœ kœba.»

<sup>4</sup> Yisu djindœ o'onœ, œ pa adœke: «Kœba nœ Lazaro œ wo she nene, yé œ sœ mbœrœ kœyisœ mokœ nœ Ndjaba yekane á azu kœza mokœ fœ Gbolo nœ ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Andaa Yisu yi lima ndœ Marta dœ yingœnœ œdœ pe lazaro.

<sup>6</sup> Yisu dji adœke Lazaro sœ dœ kœba gbaa, kashe tshe kpa mbœrœ lima olo bisha tœ osho á tshe sœ lima tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «A kwatœ azœ, œ gu ga lœ ogo Yuda.»

<sup>8</sup> Ayambarœnœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Rabi, ngœngœngœ kpœke, Ayudanœ yi lima ndœ kœve 6œ dœ badja yé 6œ kpa sœ kœgbe kœkwatœ zœ ga zœ a?»

<sup>9</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Olo bale sœsœ dœ ada œlœ ndjokpa dœ bisha nene a? Œdœ uzu kœna ana dœ œlœ, tshe gbota ada ye nene mbœrœ á tshe sœ kœwu ingbisho nœ tshapashœnœ asœke.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke uzu sœ kœna ana dœ abutshœ, tshe gbota ada ye mbœrœ ingbisho gugu tœ ye nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Manda kœpa o'onœ asœ, Yisu kpa kœpa adœke: «Yanga azœ dœ Lazaro sœ tœ olo, yé mœ sœ kœna ndœ kœjo she.»

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ tshe kœsœ tœ olo, tshe she ye.»

<sup>13</sup> Yisu yi lima ndœ kœma adœke Lazaro tshu ye, kashe ayambarœ gbe lima adœke Yisu pa o'o tœ adja olo.

<sup>14</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje ngbi adœke: «Lazaro tshu ye,

<sup>15</sup> yé mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ 'e gugu lima tœ œsœnœ 6a zœ nene yeka á 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ. Kashe 'a na ga indiri ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Yeka á Toma á endje e ndje she Meya kœpa fœ anga ayambarœnœ adœke: «A ngbœ kœ œ na ga zœ dœ œ tshu awa bale dœ she.»

### *Yisu kœdœ ayi kœshe azu lœ kuzu*

<sup>17</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta, endje pa fœ she adœke endje shi Lazaro œ mbœrœ olo vana.

<sup>18</sup> Bata tshalakpi Betani sœ ndœ dœ Beteleme manda ana nœ Kelometere votœ gbambanœ,

<sup>19</sup> Ayuda ndjoro na lima ga indiri Amareya dœ Marta kœu endje manda kuzu yingœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Lœkœ á Marta dji adœke Yisu sœ tœ awa, tshe na para tshatshu ye kashe Mareya sœpe lima 6asœnda.

<sup>21</sup> Marta kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ 6œ kœsœ má lima kpœke, kuzu œ wo má yingœ mœ nene.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe ngœngœ nœ asœke ndje, mœ wusœ nœ adœke œneke kœ á 6œ eshondœ nœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, tshe tœ fœ 6œ.»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba œ she yingœ zœ lœ kuzu zœ.»

<sup>24</sup> Marta kœgi adœke: «Adjapu, mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba œ she she dœ lœkœ nœ kœshe akuzu tœ ndœngœlœ olo.»

<sup>25</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Œmœ kœdœ Ayi kœshe azu lœ kuzu œdœ pe Ayi kœza soro. Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, ngœngœ

asøeke ødøe tshe koetshu gbaa, tshe kpa søepe døe soro.

<sup>26</sup> Yé uzu kò á tshe køesøe døe soro, á søe døe køeyindøerøe ga ndøe møe, tshe tshu bale nene. Bøe søe døe køeyindøerøe ataa?»

<sup>27</sup> Marta køegi adøeke: «Adjapu Gbozu, adja møe yindøe nøe adøeke øbøe køedøe Kristu, Gbolo nøe Ndjaba á tshe søe køena ga pa tshapashò.»

<sup>28</sup> Manda o'onøe asøeke, Marta køeaafø, køena kø'e Mareya á køepa føe she løe hoyanøe adøeke: «Ayi køeyisøerøe søe kpøeke yé øe søe kø'e bøe.»

<sup>29</sup> Køedji koløenøe ataa, Mareya køeaafø gbara, á køena ga ndøe Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Yisu lili lima damba ga lakpìnøe nene, tshe søepe lima ßa tøe oshonøe á Marta gbò she tønøe.

<sup>31</sup> Ayudanøe søe lima søenda døe Mareya yé øe søe lima køepara awa køeu she. Gba, endje køewu she køeaafø køewuta ga ushu yé endje køete manda ye. Endje gbe lima adøeke tshe søe køero ete køeki tønøe ßa pa udu.

<sup>32</sup> Løkò á Mareya wuta ßa tøe osho á Yisu søe lima tønøe, á wu she; tshe te lima ga tøe ada ye á pa føe she adøeke: «Gbozu, ødøe bøe køesøe má lima kpøeke, kuzu øe wo má yingò møe nene.»

<sup>33</sup> Køewu adøeke Mareya søe tøe iki yé Ayuda á endje na lima døe she awa bale yo ndje døe iki, løsu Yisu su døe oyo yé uvuru ye i gara løenøe.

<sup>34</sup> Á Yisu køeyu adøeke: «'E shi she kpøeta a?» Endje køegi føe she adøeke: «Gbozu, na gamøe døe wu.»

<sup>35</sup> Á Yisu køeki.

<sup>36</sup> Ayudanøe køepa lima adøeke: «'E wu, ßata á tshe yi lima ndøe Lazaro!»

<sup>37</sup> Anga azu køepa adøeke: «Eshe á tshe kòrò ala ayibula, mbøerøe gadøe á tshe mbøerøe adøeke kuzu za Lazaro nene na a?»

### *Yisu she Lazaro løe kuzu*

<sup>38</sup> Løsu Yisu kpa su lima døe oyo, yé tshe na lima ga pa udu. Tønøe køedøe lima kudu badja á endje vwiri egerøe badja ga tøe amanøe.

<sup>39</sup> Yisu køepa adøeke: «'E vwiri egerøe badjanøe asøeke.» Yeka á Marta á tshe køedøe yingò kuzunøe køepa føe she adøeke: «Gbozu, tshe fu ye mbøerøe tshe mbøerøe løe koto olo vana.»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu køegi føe she adøeke: «Møe papa føe bøe adøeke: E døe bøe køesøe døe køeyindøerøe, bøe wu bala mokò nøe Ndjaba nene a?»

<sup>41</sup> Endje køevwiri egerøe badjanøe. Á Yisu køemesho ga lafo á køepa adøeke: «Aba, møe søe køeza mershe føe bøe mbøerøe á bøe dji møe.

<sup>42</sup> Møe wu má søe nøe adøeke bøe søe koløe køedji møe zøe. Kashe møe pa o'o mbøerøe ukpulu azu á endje søe indiri møe asøeke adøeke endje søe døe køeyindøerøe adøeke øbøe dá vwa møe.»

<sup>43</sup> Manda køepa o'onøe asøe, Yisu pa døe avwara adøeke: «Lazaro, wuta ga ushu!»

<sup>44</sup> Yé uzu á tshe tshu má lima ye køewuta døe uwu løeba á endje vwele døe ada ye, døe kane ye, ødøe ndje pe ndøema løeba á endje vwele døe tshatshu ye. Yisu køepa føe azu adøeke: «'E vwara uwu løeba tøe ye, øe katøe ye ti tshe gu.»

### *Agbozu Ayuda vwarandøe Yisu (Wu ßa tøe Mat 26.1-5; Mar 14.1-2; Luk 22.1-2)*

<sup>45</sup> Koløe ugurutøe Ayuda á endje na lima ga ndøe Mareya yé á wu øerøe á Yisu mbøerøe lima asøemøe, ili endje wuta lima døe køeyindøerøe ga ndøe Yisu.

<sup>46</sup> Kashe anga endje ugurunøe, na lima køegbøtøe endje døe Afarisayi á pa lima ndøe øerøe á Yisu mbøerøe føe endje.

<sup>47</sup> Mbøerøe tønøe ataa, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba døe Afarisayi ngbò lima tøe endje ßa løe anda køewa ngbanga nøe azu nøe Ndjaba á pa adøeke: «A mbøerøe kotoo? Yakoshe asøeke søe køembøerøe ambárá afá waa ye kea?»

<sup>48</sup> E døe a køekatøe ye ti køembøerøe ataa, azu kò øe søe køeyindøerøe ga ndøe ye, yé azu Roma øe na køendi øeyerøe osho nøe azøe ødøe pe ogo nøe azøe ye!»

<sup>49</sup> Anga bale ugurutœ endje á i'iri ye koedœ lima Kayifa, tshe koedœ lima egerœ nganga Ndjaba dœ ungunœ asœmœ. Tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E zaza ada o'onœ asœ nene

<sup>50</sup> yé 'e wuwu ndje sœ nœ nene adœke œ sœ dœ otshœnœ mbœrœ 'e adœke uzu bale tshu lœ kumu azu para yekane á ogo nœ azœ koendindi djigi nene.»

<sup>51</sup> O'onœ toto lima lœ Kayifa dœ tœ ye nene, kashe ɓata œshe koedœ lima egerœ nganga Ndjaba dœ ungunœ asœmœ, Ndjaba za o'o ga lœ ama ye kœgbara lima adœke œ li adœke Yisu tshu mbœrœ azu ogo.

<sup>52</sup> E sœsœ kolœ mbœrœ azu ogo nene, kashe œ sœ ndje mbœrœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba á endje ndjotshelœtœ endje djezœ adœke endje ngbœatœ endje œ wuta bale.

<sup>53</sup> Pe dœ œlœnœ asœmœ, agbozu Ikriyaniœ gbœ lima gbetshelœ nœ kœwo Yisu.

<sup>54</sup> Ádánœ á Yisu kpa sœsœ lima kœna œdœ kœwuta ngbi ga ugurutœ Ayudanœ nene dœke. Kashe tshe gi lima tœ ye ndoo ga lœ kpagagasho, œ sœ ɓa lakpi bale á i'irinœ koedœ Efrayime, yeká á sœ ɓa zœ dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>55</sup> Andaa angbo nœ Pake ndo kœte lima tœnœ, azu ndjoro œ lima ga lœ Yerusaleme utshu angbo mbœrœ koedjutœ kolœ endje á kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>56</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpara Yisu, yé ɓata endje sœ lima ɓa lœ Tepelo, endje sœ lima kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje adœke: «'E gbe kotoo? Eerrr á tshe na ndœ angbonœ asœke nene a!»

<sup>57</sup> Yeká á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ Afarisayi kœza o'o fœ azu adœke: «Edœ uzu bale kœwu lima sœ osho á Yisu sœ tœnœ, tshe yi lima sœ nœ yeká á endje kœtepa ye.»

## 12

*Mareya su yombo ga pa ada Yisu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.6-13; Mar 14.3-9)*

<sup>1</sup> Olo mindu dœ amanœ bale utshu angbo Pake, Yisu na lima ga lœ Betani, tshalakpi á tshe she lima Lazaro lœ kuzu tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Ba zœ, endje fa kœzirœ fœ Yisu, yé Marta dá kuru lima tshelœ kœzirœnœ á endje sœ lima kœzi tœnœ awa bale dœ Lazaro.

<sup>3</sup> Mareya za ungu yombo á endje mbœrœ dœ adja narde á amanœ gbœ dœ panœ ga lœ anga. Tshe za lima anganœ, œ su yombonœ ga pa ada Yisu yé œ turu dœ sukumu ye. Tshafu yombonœ za lima tshasœnda djigi.

<sup>4</sup> Anga yambarœ nœ Yisu bale á i'iri ye koedœ Yudasi Isikariote, œshe á tshe va œtœ Yisu, pa adœke:

<sup>5</sup> «Mbœrœ gadœ á ka má yombonœ œ gbœ denari kama votœ dœ kurutshelœnœ tœ aayi oyo nene a?»

<sup>6</sup> Yudasi papa lima o'onœ mbœrœ á tshe gbe dœ aayi oyo nene, kashe mbœrœ á tshe koedœ ayi angba. Kashe ɓata tshe koedœ lima ayi kœgbœndœ ngbade ngendja, tshe sœ lima kœzi angba ngendja á endje sœ kœko tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yisu kœpa adœke: «'E toto oyo fœ she nene. Tshe mbœrœ œtœnœ mbœrœ kœgbe dœ olo á endje za bala dœ mœ ga lœ koto.

<sup>8</sup> 'E sœ awa bale dœ aayi oyo œlœ dœ œlœ kashe œmœ, mœ sœsœpe dœ 'e œlœ dœ œlœ nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Ayuda ndjoro dji lima adœke Yisu sœ lœ Betani. Endje sœsœ lima kœna ga zœ kolœ mbœrœ Yisu bale nene, kashe endje na lima ndje mbœrœ kœwu Lazaro á Yisu shé lima she lœ kuzu.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabanœ wa lima o'o adœke œne wo ndje Lazaro ye,

<sup>11</sup> mbœrœ Ayuda ndjoro ka lima tœ endje ti, yé œ sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu lœ kumu ye.

*Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 21.1-11; Mar 11.1-11; Luk 19.28-40)*

<sup>12</sup> Osho kœrœ pa nœ, Ayuda ndjoro á endje na lima ndœ angbo Pakœnœ dji adœke Yisu œ na lima ga lœ Yerusaleme.

13 Endje de kako ngima yé œ wuta para tshatshu ye. Endje sœ lima kœta rawa adœke: «Mokœ fœ Ndjaba! Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa tsheneke á tshe sœ kœna dœ i'iri Gbozu, gbozugo Israyele!»

14 Yisu wu ovoro ane yé œ na œ ɔ ga pa ye ɓata á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

15 «Azu tshelœ ongbo Siyona, awa zaza 'e nene!

'E wu, gbozu nœ 'e dá na asœke, tshe ɔ ga pa ovoro ane.»

16 Ayambarœ nœ Yisu wuwu damba lima sœ œneke á sœ kœro tœnœ asœmœ nene. Œerrr manda kœœ she lima ga lafo ga lœ mokœ nœ ye yekane á œndœnœ te lima lœ endje adœke endje sú lima o'onœ tœ upu nœ ye, yé endje mbœrœ ga tœ ye kolœ adja œneke á endje sú.

17 Azu kœ á endje sœ lima dœ Yisu lœkœ á tshe she lima Lazaro yé á e she adœke tshe wuta ga ushu, endje sœ lima kœpandœ o'o tœ œneke á endje wu.

18 Mbœrœ tœnœ dá azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna para tshatshu Yisu; gbambancœ nene, endje dji lima ndœ ambárá afá á tshe mbœrœ.

19 Yeka Afarisayi kœpa ugurutœ endje adœke: «'E sœ kœwu tœnœ, 'e kpa li kœmbœrœ œrœ bale nene mbœrœ azu kœ yœrœ kolœ manda ye.»

### *Mokœ œdœ kurushi*

20 Œlœ angbo li yé anga angbi azu ro ndje lima ga lœ Yerusaleme mbœrœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

21 Endje na ga ndœ Filipo, uzu tshalaki Betesayida lœ ogo Galilayi, á kœpa lima fœ she adœke: «Gbozu 'a gbe kœwu Yisu.»

22 Filipo kœna kœpa fœ Andere á endje na dœ she kœpandœ nœ fœ Yisu.

23 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ngœngœ asœ, ada œlœ li adœke Gbolo nœ uzu gbœ mokœ nœ ye.

24 Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke œdœ ele ble kœlili ga lœ œshœ á gba nene, œ sœpe kolœ tœnœ bale.

Kashe œ kœli ga lœ œshœ á kœgba, œ ko yekane á zu elencœ ndjoro.

25 Uzu á tshe kœyindœ soro ye, tshe sœpe dœ tœnœ nene; kashe tsheneke á tshe kœvwaratœ ye kœtœpe tœnœ pa tshapashœncœ asœke, tshe gbœndœ nœ waa dœ waa.

26 Œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ mœ, œ li adœke tshe ro manda mœ yé oshœ á mœ sœ tœnœ dá ayi akwa nœ mœ œ sœ ndje tœnœ. Œdœ uzu kœsœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ mœ, Aba œ donga she.»

27 Ngœngœ asœ, lœsu mœ sœ ga lafo yé o'o gadœ dá mœ kœpa a? Mœ pa adœke: «Aba, she mœ tœ ada œlœncœ asœke a? Kashe œ sœ mbœrœ ada œlœncœ asœke dá mœ na.

28 Aba, mbœrœ adœke azu donga i'iri zœ.» Yé anga tshama wu ɓa lafo adœke: «Mœ mbœrœ, yé mœ kpa mbœrœ adœke azu donga i'iri mœ.»

29 Ukpulu azu á endje lœ lima tœ œscœncœ á dji o'onœ asœke pa adœke: «Yavuru dá sœ asœmœ.» Anga endje pa ndje adœke: «Anga aandjelu dá pa o'o fœ Yisu.»

30 Yisu gi adœke: «Tshamanœ á ki asœmœ, kiki mbœrœ mœ nene kashe œ ki mbœrœ 'e.»

31 Ngœngœ asœ dá Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga nœ tshapashœ asœke, yé ngœngœ asœ tshe wwi gbozu tshapashœncœ ga ushu.

32 Yé œmœ, œlœ á endje kœti mœ ga lafo pa œshœ, mœ gbota bala azu para kœkœ ga ndœ mœ.

33 Tshe pa lima o'o asœ mbœrœ kœyisœ mara kuzu á tshe tshu dœ tœnœ.

34 Ukpulu azunœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «A di ala mbeti awa akwa adœke, Kristu œ sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa. Ka kotoo á ɓœ pa adœke endje ɓi Gbolo nœ uzu ga pa kurushi á za she tœ ga lafo a? Gbolo nœ uzunœ asœmœ kœdœ œdœ?»

35 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Ingbisho sœ damba ugurutœ 'e manda olo teasho. 'E na ana ɓata á 'e sœ dœ ingbisho mbœrœ adœke ubu oshœ kœndondondoro 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ kœna



lœ ubu osho, wuwusœ osho á tshe sœ koena ga toenœ nene.

<sup>36</sup> Bata 'e sœ dœ ingbisho, 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ingbisho á 'e kœwuta agbolo nœ ingbisho. Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, Yisu gitœ ye ugu-rutœ azu ndjoronœ yé œ zatœ ye yiwa toenœ tœ endje.»

### *Gbo lœsu nœ Ayuda*

<sup>37</sup> Ayuda wu lima ambára afá ndjoro á Yisu mbœrœ gbaa, kashe endje sœsœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene,

<sup>38</sup> liaka o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa lima adœke:

«Gbozu Ndjaba, œde dá yindœ o'o á 'a pa lima?

Yé Gbozu Ndjaba má lima gbœgbœ nœ ye fœ uzu œde e?»

<sup>39</sup> Isaya kpa pandœ ádá á azu vvara lima tœ endje tœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ:

<sup>40</sup> «Tshe mbœrœ adœke ala endje bu, mbœrœ á endje kœwuwu osho nene, tshe za ndje œrœ tshu ga pa kœwusœrœ nœ endje, mbœrœ endje kœwusœ œrœ nene, yeka endje kœfatœ endje ga ndœ ye nene, adœke tshe she endje.»

<sup>41</sup> Isaya gbara lima o'onœ asœ mbœrœ á tshe wu lima mokœ nœ Yisu yeka á pa lima o'o tœ upu nœ ye.

<sup>42</sup> Andaa anga agbozu yuda ndjoro sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu. Kashe kolœ mbœrœ awa Afarisayi, endje lili lima kœma toenœ ngbi nene adœke endje gœrœ endje lœ Sinagoga.

<sup>43</sup> Endje yi lima ndœ nœ adœke azu donga œne kœropa œneke á Ndjaba œ donga dœ œne ye.

### *Kœwa ngbanga lœ awa o'o Yisu*

<sup>44</sup> Yisu pa ngbi adœke: «Uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, tshe sœsœ kolœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ nene; tshe sœ dœ toenœ ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ.

<sup>45</sup> Yé uzu á tshe sœ kœwu mœ, sœ ndje kœwu tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ.

<sup>46</sup> Emœ, mœ kœdœ ingbisho. Mœ na ga pa tshapashœ adœke uzu á tshe

kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ sœ lœ ubu osho nene.

<sup>47</sup> E dœ uzu kœsœ kœdji o'o ama mœ á kœgbœgbœndœ nœ nene, œ dœdœ mœ dá wa ngbanga pa ye nene; gbambanœ nene, mœ nana mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga pa tshapashœ nene kashe mœ na ndœ kœshe tshapashœ.

<sup>48</sup> Uzu á tshe kœvwaratœ ye tœ mœ á kœsœ kœdji o'o ama mœ nene, tshe gbœ ayi kœwa ngbanga pa ye: O'o á mœ pa œ wa ngbanga pa ye bala tœ ndœngœlo olo.

<sup>49</sup> Mœ papa o'o tœ mœ dœ tœ mœ nene, kashe Aba á tshe vwa mœ dá za o'o fœ mœ dœ tœ ye adœke mœ pa yé œ mindœ nœ.

<sup>50</sup> Yé mœ wusœ nœ adœke awa oo nœ ye kœdœ soro á ka nene. Eneke á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ, mœ sœ kœpa toenœ bœta Aba pa fœ mœ.»

## 13

### *Yisu djutœ ada ayambarœ nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> E sœpe lima olo bale tœ angbo Pake. Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adœke olo kœkatœ tshapashœnœ ti á kœgu ga ndœ Aba œne li ye. Tshe yi lima ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye á endje sœ pa œshœ, yé œ yi ndje ndœ endje œerrr ga tœ ndœngœlœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu sœ lima kœziœ awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Andaa Satana za gbetshelœ ga lœsu Yudasí Isikariote, gbolo nœ Shimu adœke tshe ka Yisu.

<sup>3</sup> Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adœke Aba za tshagbozu nœ tshapa œrœ kœ fœ œne. Ene to bœ ndœ Ndjaba yé œne sœ kœgu ga ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Yisu áafo indiri ndaba kœziœ, œ verœ lœba œnœ tshapanœ tœ ye, œ za anga akpa lœba œ i ga lœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, tshe su ungu ga lœ saane, œ tetœ kœdjutœ ada ayambarœ nœ ye, á sœ kœturu dœ lœbanœ á tshe i ga lœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ Shimu Petro, tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu œbœ dá djutœ ada mœ a?»

<sup>7</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Ngœngœ asœ, bœ wuwusœ œrœ á mœ sœ kœmbœrœ

toenoe asoeke nene kashe boe wu bala soe noe manda noe.»

<sup>8</sup> Petro koepa foe she adoeke: «Eoe nene, boe djuto ada moe bale nene.» Yisu koegi foe she adoeke: «Edoe moe koedjudjuto ada zoe nene, boe gboe oeroe bale ba ndoe moe nene.»

<sup>9</sup> A Petro koepa foe she adoeke: «Gbozu, oe koeso adja ataa, djudjuto koloe ada moe nene, djuto ndje kane moe oedoe pe kumu moe.»

<sup>10</sup> Yisu koegi foe she adoeke: «Uzu a tshe koedjuto kote ye, oe li adoeke tshe djuto koloe ada ye, gbambanoe nene, tshe soe djigi yeroe. Ye e'e, 'e soe yeroe kashe oe doedo e'e ko da soe yeroe nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe wu lima soe tsheneke a tshe ka she doe otshonoe yekane a pa adoeke: «'E doedo e'e ko da soe yeroe nene.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda koedjuto ada endje, tshe kpa veroe loeba tshapanoe ga toe ye, oe kwa ga pa ndaba koeziroe, a pa adoeke: «'E wusoe ada oeroe a moe mboeroe foe 'e asoeke ye a?»

<sup>13</sup> 'E soe ko'e moe Ayi koeyiseroe, 'e e ndje moe Gbozu. 'E soe ko'e moe tako mboeroe oemo koedoe ayi koeyiseroe, oemo koedoe ndje Gbozu.

<sup>14</sup> Bata oemo a moe doe ayi koeyiseroe, a doe Gbozu, moe djuto ada 'e, oe li adoeke e'e ndje, 'e djuto ada 'e ugurutoe 'e doe anga 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanoe nene, oedoe moe koena oerrr ga toe koedjuto ada 'e, oemo a moe doe Ayi koeyiseroe oedoe ndje Gbozu, e'e ndje 'e djuto ada 'e ugurutoe 'e doe anga 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Moe pa foe 'e doe adjapu adoeke, ayi akwa roro gbozu tshapa ye nene, ye ayi avwa roropa ayi koewwa she nene.

<sup>17</sup> Edoe 'e koewusoe noe ataa, 'e soe doe yanga oedoe 'e koza o'onoe asoeke ga toe akwa.

<sup>18</sup> Moe soeso koepa o'o foe 'e kaka nene ye moe wusoe endjeneke a moe ke endje. E li adoeke o'o a endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba mboeroeto endje: «Uzunoe a 'a zi lima koeziroe awa bale doe she, oeshe da wuta uzu koeka moe.»

<sup>19</sup> Moe soe koepa o'o foe 'e ngongo asoeke utshunoe adoeke o'onoe wuta,

yeka a 'e koeso doe koeyinderoe adoeke «moe soe zoe.»

<sup>20</sup> Moe soe koepa foe 'e doe adjapu adoeke uzu a tshe za osho koeso foe tsheneke a moe vwa she, za ndje osho koeso foe moe. Ye uzu a tshe za osho koeso foe moe, tshe za osho koeso foe tsheneke a tshe vwa moe.»

*Yisu gbara adoeke Yudasi oe ka oene  
(Wu ga toe Mat 26.20-25; Mar 14.17-21; Luk 22.21-23)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda koepa o'onoe asoe, losu Yisu soe ga lafo ye tshe pa 'oara adoeke: «Moe soe koepa foe 'e doe adjapu adoeke, anga uzu bale ugurutoe 'e oe ka moe.»

<sup>22</sup> Ayambaroe koete lima toe koemesho ugurutoe endje ye a soe lima koeyutoe endje toe koewusoe uzu a tshe pa o'o toe ye asoemo.

<sup>23</sup> Anga yambaroe bale, tsheneke a Yisu yi lima ndoe ye, soe lima kpoendiri Yisu.

<sup>24</sup> Shimu Petro mboeroe ala ye foe she adoeke tshe yu Yisu toe uzunoe a tshe soe koepa o'onoe toe ye.

<sup>25</sup> A yambaroenoe asoemo koegitoe ye ga lakoro Yisu a koeyu she adoeke: «Gbozu, uzunoe a boe patoe ye asoemo koedoe oede e?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi adoeke: «Uzu a moe koeyi ndindi mapa ga la ungu koeziroe a koza foe she da oeshe doemo.» Atamo, Yisu koza ndindi mapanoe a koza foe Yudasi Isikariote a tshe koedoe gbolo noe shimu.

<sup>27</sup> Loko a Yudasi za ndindi mapanoe tshakane Yisu, Satana koeli ga loe Yudasi. Yisu koepa foe she adoeke: «Eneke a boe yindoe koemboeroe toenoe, mboeroe katsha.»

<sup>28</sup> Uzu bale ugurutoe endje a endje soe lima pa ndaba koeziroe a tshe wu lima soe ada o'onoe a tshe pa foe she gugu nene.

<sup>29</sup> Bata ngbade koegbandoe ngendja soe lima ba tshakane Yudasi, anga endje gbe lima adoeke Yisu pa foe she adoeke tshe yo oeroe a endje soe doe ogonoe mboeroe angbo too ndje adoeke tshe to anga oeroe foe aayi oyo.

<sup>30</sup> Yudasi zi ndindi mapa ascemœ, yé trale œ wuta ga ushu. Osho bu lima ye.

*O'o tœ upu nœ tafo awa o'o*

<sup>31</sup> Manda kœwuta Yudasi ga ushu, Yisu kœpa adœke: «Ngɔngɔ ascœke, mokɔ nœ Gbolo nœ uzu matœ ye, yé mokɔ nœ Ndjaba ma ndje tœ ye lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ uzu.

<sup>32</sup> Ndjaba œ ma mokɔ nœ Gbolo nœ uzu dœ tœ ye, yé œndœncœ œ di nene á tshe mbœrcœ œtœncœ.

<sup>33</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ scœpe dœ 'e kolœ manda olo teasho. 'E para mœ yé b̄ata á mœ pa fœ Ayuda: Osho á mœ na ga tœncœ, 'e li kœna b̄a zœ nene. Œtœncœ dá mœ scœ ndje kpa kœpa ngɔngɔ ascœ fœ 'e ascœke.

<sup>34</sup> Mœ scœ kœza tafo awa o'o fœ 'e: 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e. Œ li adœke 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e b̄ata á mœ yindœ 'e.

<sup>35</sup> Atamœ, azu kɔ œ wusœ nœ adœke e'e kœdœ ayambarœ nœ mœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœsho á 'e scœ dœ tœncœ ugurutœ 'e.»

*Yisu mindœ nœ adœke Petro œ 'ea œne*

*(Wu b̄a tœ Mat 26.31-35; Mar 14.27-31; Luk 22.31-34)*

<sup>36</sup> Shimu Petro yu she adœke: «Gbozu, b̄œ na ga ta a?» Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Osho á mœ scœ kœna ga tœncœ, b̄œ li kœna ga tœncœ ngɔngɔ ascœke nene, kashe b̄œ na bala mangba mœ manda nœ.»

<sup>37</sup> Petro kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mbœrcœ gadœ á mœ li kœna mangba zœ ngɔngɔ ascœke nene a? Gbambancœ nene, mœ gumatœ mœ mbœrcœ kœzatœ mœ fœ kuzu tœ upu nœ zœ.»

<sup>38</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Adja b̄œ gumatœ zœ mbœrcœ kœzatœ zœ fœ kuzu mbœrcœ mœ ye a? Mœ scœ kœpa fœ b̄œ dœ adjapu adœke, utshuncœ adœke kɔngato ki, b̄œ 'ea mœ awa votɔ.»

## 14

*Yisu kœdœ awa kœgu ga ndœ Aba*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔsu 'e tɔtɔ nene. 'E scœ dœ kœyindœrcœ

ga ndœ Ndjaba, yé œ scœ ndje dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Ba lœ anda nœ Aba mœ, osho kœscœ scœ ndjoro. Œ kœdœdœ má adjapu nene, mœ pa má ndœ nœ fœ 'e nene. Kashe mœ scœ kœna b̄a zœ kœguma osho á 'e kœscœ bala tœncœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé manda kœna mœ ndœ kœguma oshoncœ fœ 'e, mœ kwa bala tœ mœ ndœ kœko 'e adœke osho á mœ scœ tœncœ; 'e scœ ndje bala tœncœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E wusœ awa á scœ kœna ga tœ osho á mœ scœ kœna ga tœncœ ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Toma kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a wuwusœ osho á b̄œ scœ kœna ga tœncœ bale nene. Ataa 'a wu má scœ nœ kotoo?»

<sup>6</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Œmœ kœdœ awa, œmœ kœdœ adja o'o, œmœ kœdœ ndje soro. Uzu bale lili kœwuta b̄a ndœ Aba, œdœ tshe kœwuwuta b̄a ndœ mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Œdœ 'e kœwu má scœ mœ, 'e wu má ndje scœ Aba mœ ye. Ngɔngɔ ascœke, 'e wusœ ye, yé 'e wu ndje she ye.»

<sup>8</sup> Á Filipino kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, yiscœ Aba fœ 'a yé 'a kpa gbe dœ anga œrcœ nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Filipo, b̄alima a scœ dœ 'e œrrr ascœke, b̄œ wuwusœ mœ nene a? Uzu á tshe wu mœ, wu ndje Aba. Mbœrcœ gadœ á b̄œ pa adœke: “Yiscœ Aba fœ 'a?”

<sup>10</sup> Bœ yiyindœ nœ adœke mœ scœ lœ Aba yé Aba scœ lœ mœ nene a? O'o á mœ scœ kœpa fœ 'e toto lœ mœ dœ tœ mœ nene. Kashe Aba á tshe scœ lœ mœ dá scœ kœmbœrcœ adja akwa nœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> 'E yindœ o'o ama mœ: Aba scœ lœ mœ yé mœ scœ lœ Aba. Œdœ 'e kœyiyindœ o'o ama mœ nene, 'e yindœ nœ kolœ mbœrcœ akwancœ ascœke.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ scœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Uzu á tshe kœscœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ mœ, tshe mbœrcœ ndje akwa á mœ scœ tœ kœmbœrcœ tœncœ. Tshe mbœrcœ bala ndje ogboro akwa kœropa œneke, mbœrcœ mœ scœ kœgu ga ndœ Aba.

<sup>13</sup> Yé œrcœ kɔ á 'e eshondœ nœ dœ i'iri mœ, mœ mbœrcœ bala œtœncœ dœ

mara adœke mokɔ nœ Aba matœ ye lœ Gbolo.

<sup>14</sup> Ædœ 'e kœ'eshondœ œrœ dœ i'iri mœ, mœ mbœrœ bala œtœnœ.»

### *Aba œ vwa Ishiri*

<sup>15</sup> Ædœ 'e kœyindœ mœ, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka awa o'o nœ mœ,

<sup>16</sup> œmœ, mœ ki fœ Aba adœke tshe vwa anga ayi kœti kane manda mœ fœ 'e, á tshe kœsœ dœ 'e awa bale waa dœ waa.

<sup>17</sup> Æshe kœdœ Ishiri nœ adja o'o, tsheneke á tshapashɔ œ li kœza osho kœsœ fœ she nene; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœsœ kœwu she yé œ wu ndje sœ ye nene. Kashe e'e, 'e wusœ ye yé mbœrœ tshe sœ awa bale dœ 'e yé tshe sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ ka bala tœ 'e ti tœ ayasuru nene, kashe mœ sœ kœkwatœ mœ ndœ 'e.

<sup>19</sup> Manda olo teasho, tshapashɔ œ kpa wu mœ nene. Kashe e'e, 'e wu bala mœ mbœrœ á mœ sœ dœ soro yé 'e sœ ndje bala dœ soro.

<sup>20</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, 'e wu bala sœ nœ adœke mœ sœ lœ Aba, 'e sœ lœ mœ yé mœ sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>21</sup> «Uzu á tshe sœ kœdji awa o'o nœ mœ á sœ kœza ga tœ akwa, sœ kœyindœ mœ. Aba mœ œ yindœ uzu á tshe sœ kœyindœ mœ. Æmœ, mœ yi bala ndœ ye yé mœ ma bala tœ mœ fœ she.»

<sup>22</sup> Yuda (œ dœdœ Yuda Isikari-ote nene) kœyu she adœke: «Gbozu, mbœrœ gadœ á œ matœ zœ kolœ fœ 'a kashe fœ tshapashɔ nene a?»

<sup>23</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ædœ uzu kœyindœ mœ, tshe li bala sœ o'o ama mœ. Aba mœ œ yindœ ye yé œmœ dœ pe Aba 'a na ga ndœ ye, œ guma osho kœsœ nœ 'a ba ndœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyiyindœ mœ nene, tshe lisœ o'o ama mœ nene. O'o á 'e sœ kœdji mœ kœpa tœnœ toto lœ mœ nene kashe œ to ba ndœ Aba á tshe vwa mœ.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ pa o'o asœ fœ 'e damba á mœ sœpe lima awa bale dœ 'e

<sup>26</sup> Kashe Ayi kœti kane 'e á tshe dœ Ōtshɔ Ishiri á Aba œ vwa bala she dœ i'iri mœ, tshe yi bala sœ œrœ kɔ yé œ

kpa pa bala ndœ œneke kɔ á mœ pa fœ 'e.

<sup>27</sup> «Mœ sœ kœkatœ kœsœ gee fœ 'e, œtœnœ kœdœ kœsœ gee nœ mœ á mœ sœ kœza fœ 'e. Mœ zaza kœsœ geenœ fœ 'e liaka œneke á tshapashɔ œ za nene. Adja lœsu 'e tɔtɔ nene yé awa mbœmbœrœ ndje 'e nene.

<sup>28</sup> 'E dji mœ lima kœpa fœ 'e adœke: «Mœ ro da ye, yé mœ kpa kwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e.» Ædœ 'e kœyi má ndœ mœ, 'e sœ má dœ yanga kœwu adœke mœ sœ kœna ga ndœ Aba, gbambanœ nene Aba gerœ kœropa mœ.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ pandœ o'onœ asœ fœ 'e ngɔngɔ asœke, utshunœ adœke œrœnœ wuta; mbœrœ lœkɔ á kœwuta yekane á 'e kœyindœ nœ.

<sup>30</sup> Kœto kpesheke, mœ kpa pa tshama mœ dœ 'e nene, gbambanœ nene, gbozu tshapashɔ asœ sœ kœna tœnœ. Tshe dœdœ gbozu tshapa mœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> Kashe tshe na mbœrœ á tshapashɔ kœwusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ Aba yé mœ sœ kœmbœrœ kolœ œneke á Aba za fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ. 'E aafœ dœ a gitœ azœ kpœke ye.»

## 15

### *Yisu kœdœ adja œyɔ vinu*

<sup>1</sup> «Æmœ kœdœ adja œyɔ vinu yé Aba mœ kœdœ ayi kœmbœrœ akwa kindi vinunœ.

<sup>2</sup> Ganea kɔ á tɔ ga tœ mœ á kœle nene, tshe de ye. Yé ganea á kœle, tshe gbœndœ nœ adœke œ kpa le tœpanœ kpuru.

<sup>3</sup> Kœyisœrœ nœ á mœ yisœ nœ fœ 'e asœke guma 'e.

<sup>4</sup> 'E zatœ 'e ga tœ mœ bœta á mœ zatœ mœ ga tœ 'e. Bœta ganea á kœsœsœ tœ œyɔ nene, œ zu elœnœ nene; awa bale ndje 'e zu nene œdœ 'e kœzatatœ 'e ga tœ mœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> «Æmœ kœdœ œyɔ vinu yé e'e kœdœ ganœnœ. Ædœ uzu kœsœ lœ mœ á mœ sœ lœ ye, tshe zu leyɔ tɔ pa nœ kpuru; gbambanœ nene, 'e li kœmbœrœ œrœ bale kpi tœ mœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœsœ lœ mœ nene, Aba mœ œ za she vw'i bœta ganea

asœmœ yé tshe ɔɔ ye. Ɔɔɔ ganea, endje zoma, œ ko va ga tœ owo yé œ ju.

<sup>7</sup> Ɔdœ 'e kœsœ lœ mœ, á o'o mœ kœsœ lœ 'e, 'e eshondœ œrœ á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ yé 'e gbɔ.

<sup>8</sup> Ɔrœ á ma mokɔ nœ Aba mœ kœdœ adœke 'e zu leyɔ tɔ pa nœ kpuru yé 'e dœ ayambarœ nœ mœ.

<sup>9</sup> «Bata Aba yindœ mœ, œmœ ndje mœ yindœ 'e; 'e sœ lœ kœyindœsho nœ mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ɔdœ 'e kœlisœ awa o'o nœ mœ, 'e sœ lœ kœyindœsho nœ mœ, b̄ata á mœ lisœ awa o'o nœ Aba mœ á sœ lœ kœyindœsho nœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> «Mœ pandœ œneke fœ 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ yanga b̄ata mœ, yé l̄osu 'e kœsu pete dœ tœncœ.

<sup>12</sup> Awa o'o nœ mœ dœke: 'E yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e b̄ata á mœ yindœ 'e.

<sup>13</sup> Egerœ kœyindœsho á uzu li kœma kœdœ kœzatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ angancœ.

<sup>14</sup> 'E dœ anga mœ, œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á mœ pandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœ.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ kpa e 'e aayi akwa nene, mbœrœ aayi akwa wuwusœ œrœ á ayengɔ ye œ mbœrœ nene. E'e kœdœ anga mœ; gbambancœ nene, œneke kɔ á mœ dji b̄a ndœ Aba mœ, mœ pandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ nœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ɔ dœdœ 'e dá ke mœ nene, œmœ dá ke 'e á ko 'e ga tœ akwa adœke 'e na, œ zu ɔtshɔ leyɔ yé œndœ akwancœ di. Atamœ, Aba œ to fœ 'e œneke kɔ á 'e eshondœ nœ dœ i'iri mœ b̄a ndœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Ɔneke á mœ sœ kœ'eshondœ nœ ga ndœ 'e kœdœ adœke, 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e.»

### *Tshapashɔ yiangba Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye*

<sup>18</sup> «Ɔdœ tshapashɔ kœyiangba 'e, 'e wusœ nœ adœke tshe yiangba mœ utshuncœ.

<sup>19</sup> Ɔdœ 'e kœdœ má lima azu tshapashɔ, tshapashɔ œ yi má ndœ 'e. Kashe 'e dœdœ azu tshapashɔ nene mbœrœ á mœ ke 'e á ko 'e ga indirincœ, ádá á tshe sœ kœyiangba 'e dœmœ.

<sup>20</sup> 'E gbe dœ o'o á mœ pa lima fœ 'e adœke: “Ayi akwa roropa gbozu nœ ye nene.” Ɔdœ endje kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ, endje mbœrœ ndje œrœ kanga fœ 'e ndje awa bale. Ɔdœ endje kœlisœ o'o ama mœ, endje li ndje sœ œncœ 'e ye.

<sup>21</sup> Yé kpœ lœ kumu i'iri mœ, endje mbœrœ œrœ asœke kɔ ga tœ 'e, mbœrœ á endje wuwusœ uzu á tshe vwa mœ nene.

<sup>22</sup> Ɔdœ mœ kœnana má lima nene, á mœ kœpapa má ndje lima o'o fœ endje nene, endje mbœrœ má ekperœ nene. Kashe ngangɔ asœ endje kpa gugu dœ o'o kœpa tœ upu ekperœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>23</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyiangba mœ, yi ndje angba Aba mœ.

<sup>24</sup> Ɔdœ mœ kœmbœmbœrœ lima ugurutœ endje akwa má anga angbi uzu œ mbœrœ nene, endje mbœrœ má ekperœ nene. Kashe ngangɔ asœke b̄ata á endje wu œtœncœ ye, œ sœpe kœyiangba mœ dœ Aba mœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe œneke wuta yeka á o'o á endje sú lima ala awa akwa nœ endje kœmbœrœtœ ye. Endje su lima adœke: “Endje yiangba mœ gbambancœ.”

<sup>26</sup> «Uzu neke á tshe na ndœ kœti kane 'e, œ na zœ: Ɔshe kœdœ Ishiri nœ adja o'o á tshe to b̄a ndœ Aba. Mœ vwa bala she fœ 'e lœ awa nœ Aba yé tshe pa bala o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.

<sup>27</sup> E'e ndje, 'e pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ mbœrœ á 'e sœ lima dœ mœ awa bale pe tœ ali kœtetœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ mœ.

## 16

<sup>1</sup> «Mœ pa o'onœ asœ kɔ fœ 'e adœke 'e kakatœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ti nene.

<sup>2</sup> Endje gɔɔ 'e lœ anda Sinagoga. Ga pa nœ, ɔɔ œ tɔ dœ anga osho, azu á endje wo 'e œ gbe adœke œne sœ ndje kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Endje mbœrœ ataa mbœrœ endje wuwusœ Aba œdœ ndje mœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe mœ pa tœncœ fœ 'e adœke bala olo nœ endje kœli yekane á œndœncœ œ te lœ 'e adœke mœ turu lima tœ o'o asœke fœ 'e ye.»

*Akwa nœ Ishiri*

«Mœ papa lima o'o fœ 'e utshunœ nene mbœrœ á mœ sœ lima awa bale dœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke, mœ sœ kœgu ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ. Yé uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœsœ kœyu mœ nene adœke: “Bœ gu gata a?”

<sup>6</sup> Kashe lœsu 'e su dœ oyo mbœrœ á mœ pa fœ 'e atamœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yé œ li adœke mœ pa adja o'o fœ 'e: Œ ga waa mbœrœ 'e adœke mœ gu da ye, mbœrœ œdœ mœ kœgugu nene, tsheneke á li adœke tshe na kœti kane 'e, œ na nene. Œdœ mœ kœgu da ye yekane á mœ vwa she fœ 'e.

<sup>8</sup> Yé lœkɔ á tshe kœna, tshe ma djingili nœ tshapashɔ fœ she tœ upu nœ ekperœ, upu nœ kœsœ ndjii œdœ pe kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>9</sup> Tœ upu nœ ekperœ, mbœrœ á endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ nene;

<sup>10</sup> tœ upu nœ kœsœ ndjii, mbœrœ á mœ sœ kœgu ga ndœ Aba yé 'e kpa wu mœ nene;

<sup>11</sup> tœ upu nœ kœwa ngbanga, mbœrœ á Ndjaba wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ gbozu tshapashɔnœ asœke œ ka ye.

<sup>12</sup> «Mœ sœ dœ anga o'o ndjoro tœ kœpa fœ 'e, kashe 'e li kœdji tshelœ katanœ damba ngɔngɔ asœke nene.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkɔ á Ishiri nœ adja o'o œ na, tshe za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ adja o'o para kœkɔ. Tshe pa bala o'o tœ upu nœ ye dœ tœ ye nene kashe o'o neke á tshe dji, yé œ mi ndje ndœ œrœ neke kɔ á wuta manda nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe yi bala sœ mokɔ nœ mœ; gbambanœ nene, tshe mi bala ndœ œneke á tshe gbɔ ba ndœ mœ fœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Œrœ kɔ á Aba sœ dœ tœnœ kœdœ œnœ mœ, ádánœ á mœ pa adœke tshe mi bala ndœ œneke á tshe gbɔ ba ndœ mœ fœ 'e.

*Oyo nœ 'e œ wuta bala yanga*

<sup>16</sup> «Manda olo teasho, 'e kpa wu mœ nene, yeka manda nœ á 'e kpa wu mœ»

<sup>17</sup> Yé anga ayambarœ nœ ye yutœ endje ugurutœ endje adœke: «Œneta dá ki lœ ama ye ataa: “Manda aya

olo, 'e kpa wu mœ nene, yeka teasho manda nœ á 'e kpa wu mœ”, too ndje: “Mœ gu ga ndœ Aba.”

<sup>18</sup> Ádá olo teashonœ á tshe sœ kœpa tœnœ kœdœ gadœ e? 'A wuwusœ o'o á tshe yindœ kœpa tœnœ nene!»

<sup>19</sup> Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adœke endje yi lima ndœ kœyu œne yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ kœyutœ 'e ugurutœ 'e tœ ádá o'o á mœ pa: “Manda aya olo, 'e kpa wu mœ nene, yeka teasho manda nœ á 'e kpa wu mœ.”

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke 'e ki, 'e ta rawa kashe tshapashɔ œ sœ dœ yanga. 'E sœ dœ oyo kashe oyo nœ 'e œ fatœ endje tœ yanga.

<sup>21</sup> Lœkɔ á yashe nguzu œ zu, tshe wu oyo mbœrœ olo kuzu she li ye. Manda kœwuta gbolo, tshe kpa gbe dœ oyo á tshe wu nene, tshe sœ kolœ dœ yanga mbœrœ uzu á tshe zu she ga pa tshapashɔ.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá e'e ndje ngɔngɔ asœ, 'e sœ dœ oyo kashe mœ kpa wu 'e yé lœsu 'e œ su dœ yanga neke á uzu bale œ za tœ lœsu 'e nene.

<sup>23</sup> «Yé dœ lœkɔnœ ascœmœ, 'e kpa yu mœ dœ upu bale nene. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ 'e kœ'eshondœ anga œrœ ba ndœ Aba dœ i'iri mœ, tshe to bala tœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>24</sup> Œrrr kpesheke 'e yɔyɔ damba ndœ œrœ bale dœ i'iri mœ nene. 'E yɔndœ nœ yé 'e gbɔ bala yeka á lœsu 'e kœsu dœ yanga.»

*Yisu ropa tshapashɔ*

<sup>25</sup> «Mœ pandœ œneke kɔ fœ 'e lœ ndœma toro. Œlɔnœ kœtɔ, mœ kpa pa o'o fœ 'e ataa nene, kashe mœ mindœ o'o ngbi tœ upu nœ Aba.

<sup>26</sup> Lœkɔnœ ascœmœ, 'e eshondœ œrœ dœ i'iri mœ andaa mœ pa fœ 'e adœke mœ za avwala fœ Aba tœ upu nœ 'e nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Aba yindœ 'e dœ tœ ye mbœrœ á 'e yindœ mœ, á sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke mœ to ba ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>28</sup> Mœ to ba ndœ Aba yé á na ga pa ɔshɔ. Ngɔngɔ asœ mœ katœ tshapashɔ ti œ sœ kœgu ga ndœ Aba.»

<sup>29</sup> Ayambarœ næ ye kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu ngɔngɔ asœke ɔœ sœ kœsɔ ala o'onœ ngbi, œ ka ndje tœ kœpa o'o lœ ndœma toro ye.

<sup>30</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœke 'a wusœ næ adœke ɔœ wusœ œrœ kɔ, yé ádá adœke uzu yu ɔœ gugu nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ dá 'a yindœ næ adœke ɔœ to ɔa ndœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E yindœ næ ngɔngɔ asœke a?

<sup>32</sup> 'E wu adœke ɔlɔnœ yindœ kœtɔ tœnœ yé œ tɔ ye á 'e ndjɔtshelœtœ 'e, uzu dœ uzu dœ awa næ ye á katœ mœ ti dœ kuti mœ. Kashe mœ sœsœ dœ kuti mœ nene, mbœrœ Aba sœ dœ mœ awa bale.

<sup>33</sup> Mœ pa o'onœ asœke fœ 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ kœsœ gee lœ mœ. 'E wu oyo pa tshapashɔnœ asœ kashe 'e shi gbi! Mœ ropa tshapashɔ dœ gbɔgbɔ ye.»

## 17

### *Avwala næ Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœpa o'onœ asœ, Yisu meosho ga lafo œ pa adœke: «Aba, ɔlɔnœ tɔ ye. Yisœ mokɔ næ Gbolo næ zœ adœke Gbolo næ zœ yi ndje œsœ œnœ zœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yé mbœrœ tshagbozu á ɔœ za fœ she ga pa azu kɔ, tshe za soro neke á ka nene fœ azu kɔ á ɔœ ko endje fœ she.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa soro á ka nene, œtœnœ kœdœ adœke endje wusœ zœ á ɔœ dœ adja Ndjaba tshébale, œ wu ndje sœ Yisu Kristu á ɔœ vwa she.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ yisœ mokɔ næ zœ fœ azu pa ɔshɔnœ asœke, mœ mbœrœ akwa kɔ á ɔœ za fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Yé Ngɔngɔ asœke, Aba, gi mœ ga lœ mokɔ á mœ sœ lima lœ næ utshunœ adœke tshalafɔ dœ pe tshaati sœ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ má 'iri zœ fœ azu á ɔœ ke endje pa tshapashɔ á ko endje fœ mœ. Endje kœdœ lima azu næ zœ, á ɔœ ko endje fœ mœ yé endje dji o'o ama zœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje wusœ næ ngɔngɔ asœke adœke, œneke kɔ á ɔœ ko fœ mœ to ɔa ndœ zœ,

<sup>8</sup> adœke o'o á mœ pa fœ endje kœdœ o'o á ɔœ to fœ mœ. Endje dji œtœnœ, œ wu adja sœ næ adœke mœ to ɔa

ndœ zœ, yé endje yindœ næ adœke œɔœ dá vwa mœ.

<sup>9</sup> «Mœ sœ kœza avwala mbœrœ endje, mœ sœsœ kœza avwala mbœrœ azu tshapashɔ nene, kashe mbœrœ endjeneke á ɔœ ko endje fœ mœ. Endje kœdœ azu næ zœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yé œneke kɔ á mœ sœ dœ tœnœ kœdœ œnœ zœ ɔata œneke kɔ á dœ œnœ zœ kœdœ œnœ mœ. Mokɔ næ mœ matœ ye lœ awa næ endje.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ kpa sœsœpe pa tshapashɔ nene, kashe endje sœpe pa tshapashɔnœ asœke, andaa mœ sœ kœgu ga ndœ zœ. Œyerœ Aba, gbɔndœ endje lœ 'iri zœ á ɔœ za fœ mœ adœke endje wuta uzu bale ɔata œɔœ dœ mœ a sœ uzu bale.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á mœ sœ lima dœ endje, mœ sœ lima kœgbɔndœ endje lœ 'iri zœ á ɔœ za fœ mœ. Mœ gbɔ lima ndœ endje yé anga bale djidjingili awa nene kolœ tsheneke á li lima adœke tshe djingili awa yekane á œneke á endje sú ala Buku næ zœ kœmbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>13</sup> «Ngɔngɔ asœke, mœ sœ kœgu ga ndœ zœ. Mœ sœ kœpa o'onœ asœ damba mœ sœpe pa ɔshɔ adœke endje sú dœ yanga ɔata á mœ sú dœ tœnœ.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ yi lima sœ o'o ama zœ fœ endje, yé azu tshapashɔ yiangba endje mbœrœ endje dœdœ azu tshapashɔ nene ɔata œmœ, mœ dœdœ uzu tshapashɔ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœyu ɔœ adœke ɔœ gi endje pa tshapashɔ nene kashe ɔœ gbɔndœ endje tœ ekperœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje dœdœ azu tshapashɔnœ asœke nene ɔata mœ dœdœ uzu tshapashɔ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Mbœrœ adœke lœ awa næ adja o'o, endje te ayerœ azu. O'o ama zœ kœdœ adja o'o.

<sup>18</sup> ɔata á ɔœ vwa mœ ga pa tshapashɔ, awa bale mœ vwa endje ga pa tshapashɔ.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ sœ kœza soro mœ mbœrœ endje adœke endje te adja azu næ zœ lœ awa næ adja o'o.

<sup>20</sup> «Mœ sœsœ kœza avwala kolœ mbœrœ ayambarœ næ mœ nene, mœ za ndje avwala mbœrœ azu kɔ á

endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ lœ awa o'o ama endje.

<sup>21</sup> Kaka adœke endje para kœkœ endje sœ uzu bale ɓata œbœ Aba á ɓœ sœ lœ mœ, á mœ sœ lœ zœ; endje ndje, endje sœ lœ azœ yeka á tshapashœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œbœ dá vwa mœ.

<sup>22</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ za mokœ á ɓœ za fœ mœ fœ endje adœke endje sœ uzu bale ɓata á a sœ dœ ɓœ uzu bale,

<sup>23</sup> œmœ lœ endje ɓata œbœ lœ mœ, adœke endje wuta adja bale yekane á azu tshapashœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œbœ dá vwa mœ, yé ɓœ yindœ endje ɓata á ɓœ yindœ mœ.

<sup>24</sup> «Aba, ɓœ dá ko endje fœ mœ. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke osho á mœ sœ tœncœ, endjeneke á ɓœ ko endje fœ mœ sœ ndje tœncœ awa bale dœ mœ, adœke endje wu mokœ á ɓœ za fœ mœ. Gbambancœ nene, ɓœ yi lima ndœ mœ utshu adœke ɓœ mbœrœ tshapashœ.

<sup>25</sup> Aba á ɓœ sœ ndjii, tshapashœ wuwusœ zœ nene kashe mœ wusœ zœ yé endjeneke á endje sœ asœke, endje wusœ nœ adœke œbœ dá vwa mœ.

<sup>26</sup> Mœ yisœ i'iri zœ fœ endje yé mœ kpa yisœ nœ adœke kœyindœsho nœ zœ ga ndœ mœ sœ lœ endje yé œmœ dœ tœ mœ lœ endje.»

## 18

### *Kœtepa Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.47-56; Mar 14.43-50; Luk 22.47-53)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda o'onœ asœke, Yisu ro awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ɓa kele yangangu Sedroni. Anga aya kindi sœ lima ɓa zœ á tshe li ga lœncœ dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Yudasi á tshe ka she wu lima sœ oshoncœ; gbambancœ nene, Yisu sœ lima kœngbœtœ ye kpala kpala dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ɓa zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yudasi te utshu ukpulu aturugu, dœ aayi kœgbœndœ anda Tepelo á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ Afarisayi vwa endje. Endje wuta ɓa lœ aya kindincœ dœ owo tadjá, dœ mi-inda œdœ pe œrcœ kœnga dœ koshe.

<sup>4</sup> Yé Yisu á tshe wu lima sœ œrcœ kœ á mbœrœ ga tœ ye, na á yu endje adœke: «'E sœ kœpara dœ e?»

<sup>5</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Yisu, uzu Nazarete.» Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «œmœ dœke.» Andaa, Yudasi á tshe ka she sœ ndje lima ugurutœ azuncœ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu pa fœ endje adœke «œmœ dœke», endje gitœ endje kitrikitri ga mangbancœ yé œ yo ga ati.

<sup>7</sup> Yisu kpa kœyu endje adœke: «'E sœ kœpara dœ e?» Endje kœgi adœke: «Yisu, uzu Nazarete.»

<sup>8</sup> Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, œmœ dœke. œdœ 'e kœsœ tœ kœpara mœ, 'e katœ endjeneke ti dœ endje gu.»

<sup>9</sup> œ sœ ataa yeka á o'o á tshe pa lima kœmbœrœtœ ye. Tshe pa lima adœke: «Endjeneke á ɓœ ko endje fœ mœ, anga bale djidjingili awa nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, Shimu Petro á tshe sœ lima dœ ingiri yakamba, gbota lœ œkœncœ á wa utu ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba ndja tœncœ. œ dœ lima utu ga pa kuni nœ ayi akwa á i'iri ye kœdœ Malkusu.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe yisu pa fœ Petro adœke: «Gi ingiri yakamba nœ zœ ga lœ œkœncœ. Bœ gbe adœke mœ vwaratœ mœ tœ kœndjo yashi kangancœ á Aba za fœ mœ ye a?»

### *Endje gu dœ Yisu ɓa utshu Ana*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.57-58; Mar 14.53-54; Luk 22.54)*

<sup>12</sup> Ukpulu aturuguncœ dœ gbozu tshapa endje œdœ pe aayi kœgbœndœ anda Tepelo á Ayuda vwa endje na œ za Yisu, œ i she ga tœncœ.

<sup>13</sup> Endje gu dœ she utshuncœ ɓa ndœ Ana. Tshe kœdœ lima aba mbeya Kayifa á tshe dœ lima egerœ nganga Ndjaba lœ ungunœ asœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> œshe dœ Kayifa dá pa lima fœ Ayuda adœke: «œ sœ dœ œtshœncœ adœke uzu bale tshu lœ kumu azu kœ.»

### *Petro 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.69-70; Mar 14.66-68; Luk 22.55-57)*



15 Shimu Petro dœ anga yambarœ bale na lima manda Yisu. Bata egerœ nganga Ndjaba wu lima sœ anga yambarœncœ dœ ɔtshɔncœ, tshe li awa bale dœ Yisu ga lœ gbagba anda nœ egerœ nganga Ndjabanœ.

16 Kashe Petro sœpe lima œncœ ye 6a pa gbagba ndo dœ manda nœ. Yé yambarœncœ á egerœ nganga Ndjaba wu lima sœ ye asœmœ kœwuta, á kœyu yashe kœgbɔndœ manda gbagbanœ, á to Petro li ga lœncœ.

17 Yashe akwanœ á tshe sœ lima kœgbɔndœ manda gbagba kœyu Petro adœke: «Ɛbœ ndje, œdœ 6œ kœdœ anga yambarœ nœ yakoshe asœke nene a?» Petro kœgi adœke: «Ɛ dœdœ mœ nene!»

18 Aayi akwa dœ pe aayi kœgbɔndœ anda Tepelo ngbɔ lima owo mbœrœ izi, yé á sœ lima kœya kote endje indirinœ. Petro sœ lima awa bale dœ endje á ka ndje indiri owonœ.

#### *Egerœ nganga Ndjaba yu Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.59-66; Mar 14.54-64; Luk 22.66-71)*

19 Egerœ nganga Ndjaba tetœ kœyu Yisu tœ ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ pe œrœncœ á tshe yi lima sœ nœ.

20 Á Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ pa o'o ngbi fœ azu tshapashɔ. Mœ yi lima sœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga dœ pe 6a lœ Tepelo 6a tœ osho á Ayuda kɔ sœ kœngbɔbatœ endje. Mœ papa anga o'o wutœncœ œ wu nene.

21 Mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ yu mœ a? Yu azu á endje dji mœ mbœrœ endje wusœ o'o á mœ pa dœ ɔtshɔncœ.»

22 Kœdji Yisu ataa, anga ayi kœgbɔndœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba kœda ala ye á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mara kœgi dœ o'o fœ gbozu nganga Ndjaba dœke a?»

23 Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ɛdœ mœ kœpa tœ ekpenœ, ma fœ mœ adœke mœ pa ekpe o'o. Á mœ kœpa ɔtshɔ o'o, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ da mœ a?»

24 Á Ana kœvwa Yisu dœ uwu á endje i dœ she tœ ye ga ndœ Kayifa egerœ nganga Ndjaba.

#### *Petro kpa 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.71-75; Mar 14.69-72; Luk 22.58-62)*

25 Lœ nœ kɔ asœmœ, Petro sœ kolœ 6a lœ gbagba á sœ kœya kote ye. Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Adja 6œ dœdœ anga yambarœ nœ yakoshe asœke nene a?» Petro kœ'eatœ ye adœke: «Ɛ dœdœ mœ nene!»

26 Anga ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjabanœ, á tshe dœ ayo nœ uzu á Petro wa lima utu ye, kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ɛ dœdœ 6œ dá mœ wu kpœke 'e dœ she 6a lœ kindi nene a?»

27 Petro kpa kœ'eatœ ye, yé trale kɔngato kœki.

#### *Yisu 6a utshu Pilato*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.1-2,11-14; Mar 15.1-5; Luk 23.1-5)*

28 Manda nœ, endje to Yisu 6a ndœ Kayifa á ro dœ she 6a lœ egerœ anda olo nœ gbozugo Roma. Kashe dœ amazi tuu, agbozu yuda á endje na lima dœ she lili ga sœnda nene kparawa kœli ga lœ angwa yekane á kœzi rœgo Pake.

29 Pilato kœwuta ga ndœ endje á kœyu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e na kœtɔ meza pa yakoshe asœke a?»

30 Endje gi adœke: «Ɛdœ tshe kœmboembœrœ má ekperœ nene, ádá kœna má dœ she fœ 6œ kœdœ gadœ e?»

31 Pilato kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E za she œ wa o'o dœ tœ 'e ga tœ ye liaka awa akwa nœ 'e.» Ayudanœ kœpa adœke: «Endje zaza awa fœ 'a adœke 'a wo uzu nene.»

32 Ɛneke wuta mbœrœ kœma o'o á Yisu pa lima tœ kœyisœ mara kuzu á tshe tshu bala dœ tœncœ.

33 Pilato li ga sœnda, á e Yisu, yé á yu she adœke: «Ɛbœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda a?»

34 Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Bœ pa ataa dœ tœ zœ too anga azu dá pa fœ 6œ atamœ tœ upu nœ mœ a?»

35 Pilato kœgi: «Ɛmœ kœdœ uzu Yuda a? Adja azu ogo nœ zœ dœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dá za 6œ fœ mœ, œrœ gadœ dá 6œ mbœrœ a?»

<sup>36</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ mœ doédœ œnœ tshapashœnœ asœke nene. Œ koedœ má œnœ tshapashœ asœke, aayi koete manda mœ œ nga má koshe tshangba mœ adœke endje za mœ fœ ayuda nene. Kashe Ogo gbozu nœ mœ, lœ ngœngœ asœke doédœ œnœ tshakpœke nene.»

<sup>37</sup> Pilato kœyu she adœke: «Bœ dœ gbozugo a?» Yisu kœgi adœke: «Œbœ dá pa adœke œmœ koedœ gbozugo. Endje zu mœ yé mœ na ga pa œshœ mbœrœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ adja o'o. Uzu kœ á tshe na manda adja o'o, tshe dji o'o á mœ pa.»

<sup>38</sup> Á Pilato kœyu she adœke: «Adja o'o koedœ gade e?»

*Endje wa ngbanga kuzu ga tœ Yisu (Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.15-31; Mar 15.6-20; Luk 23.13-25)*

Pa o'onœ asœke, Pilato kœwuta á kœgbœ Ayuda 6a ushu, á pa fœ endje adœke: «Tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ gbœgbœ anga ekperœ bale á li ndœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.

<sup>39</sup> Ka 6ata ungu dœ ungu, œ li adœke mœ vwara anga uzu bale dœ lœkœ Pake, 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ vwara gbozugo nœ Ayuda a?»

<sup>40</sup> Yé endje koetetœ koeta rawa adœke: «Œ doédœ tshenekemœ nene, kashe Barabase!» Andaa Barabase koedœ lima ayi kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ.

## 19

<sup>1</sup> Á Pilato kœza awa adœke endje za Yisu yé œ sœ she dœ ndjapa.

<sup>2</sup> Aturugu djo lima kpoto dœ ishi, œ za ga tœ kumu ye, yé œ verœ yœgbœdo odorœ lœba ga tœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Endje gi lima tœ endje ndoo dœ she yé œ pa lima adœke: «Abala, gbozugo nœ Ayuda!» Yé œ tetœ koeda tshatshu ye.

<sup>4</sup> Pilato kpa kœli ga sœnda á kœpa fœ Ayuda adœke: «'E dji mœ ka! Mœ sœ kœna kœto she wuta tœnœ fœ 'e. Kashe 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ gbœgbœ anga ekperœ bale lœ ye tœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu wuta lima ga ushu. Tshe verœ lima kpoto dœ ishi tœnœ œdœ pe egerœ odorœ lœba. Yeka á Pilato pa adœke: «Yakoshœnœ dœke!»

<sup>6</sup> Lœkœ á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ aayi kœgbœndœ anda Tepelo wu lima she, endje te lima tœ koeta rawa adœke: «Wo she 6a pa kurushi! Wo she 6a pa kurushi!» Á Pilato kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E za she dœ tœ 'e œ wo she pa kurushinœ. Kashe œmœ, mœ gbœgbœ anga œrœ bale lœ ye tœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Ayuda kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A sœ dœ awa akwa bale, yé awa akwanœ pa adœke tshe li dœ kuzu; gbambœnœ nene, tshe pa adœke œne koedœ Gbolo nœ ndjaba.»

<sup>8</sup> Lœkœ á Pilato dji o'onœ atamœ, awa li tœ ye kpakpakpa.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe kœli ga sœnda, á kœyu Yisu adœke: «Œbœ koedœ uzu 6ata a?» Kashe Yisu ii ama ye bale dœ o'o fœ she nene.

<sup>10</sup> Yé Pilato kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ yiyindœ kœgi o'o fœ mœ nene a? Bœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke mœ sœ dœ gbœgbœ tœ kœza awa fœ 6œ, 6œ gu 6ata á mœ sœ ndje dœ gbœgbœ tœ kœwo 6œ pa kurushi nene a?»

<sup>11</sup> Kashe Yisu gi adœke: «Bœ sœsœ dœ gbœgbœ bale pa mœ nene, kolœ œneke á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, uzu á tshe ka mœ fœ 6œ mbœrœ egerœ ekperœ.»

<sup>12</sup> Kœto kœtœmœ, Pilato para lima awa ndœ kœvwara she kashe Ayuda te lima tœ koeta rawa dœ œgbœ adœke: «Œdœ 6œ kœvwara she dá 6œ doédœ yanga Sezare nene. Gbambœnœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe pa adœke œne koedœ gbozugo, sœ kœyiangba Sezare.»

<sup>13</sup> Pilato koedji ataa á kœto Yisu wuta tœnœ, á tshe kœsœ ga ati 6a tœ osho kœwa ngbanga á i'irinœ koedœ «oshœ kœsœ á endje guma dœ badja ga lafo.» – Dœ o'o ama ogo nœ Ayuda koedœ «Gabata».

<sup>14</sup> Œ sœpe lima olo bale utshu angbo pake ndoo dœ kakpi œlœ\* Pilato

\* 19.14 Tœnœ koedœ ada œlœ mindu dœ bale lindœ mara kœdi ada œlœ nœ azu Roma.

koepa fœ Ayuda adœeke: «Gbozugo nœ 'e dœeke!»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe endje lœ kolœ kœta rawa adœeke: «Wo she ye! Wo she ye! Wo she pa kurushi!» Pilato koepa adœeke: «Mœ wo gbozugo nœ 'e 6a pa kurushi a?» Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba koepa adœeke: «'A sœsœ dœ anga gbozugo nene, kolœ Sezare tshebale.»

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Pilato kœvwara Yisu fœ endje adœeke endje wo she 6a pa kurushi.

### *Yisu 6a pa kurushi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.32-44; Mar 15.21-32; Luk 23.26-43)*

Endje kœza Yisu.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe za kurushi nœ ye dœ tœ ye, œ wuta kœro ga tœ osho á endje ta i'irinœ adœeke «osho gbayashi kœrœ», á endje e dœ o'o ama ogo Ayuda adœeke «Gologota.»

<sup>18</sup> Ba zœ dá endje kuru lima Yisu ga pa kurushi awa bale dœ aayi angba bisha; bale ga pa kuni, bale ga pa gele yé Yisu sœ lima kpœgurutœ endje.

<sup>19</sup> Pilato za lima awa adœeke endje sú anga mbeti œ 6i ga pa kurushinœ. Mbetinœ pa adœeke: «Yisu uzu Nazarete, gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>20</sup> Ayuda ndjoro di lima mbetinœ mbœrœ osho á endje 6i lima Yisu 6a pa kurushi tœnœ sœ lima ndoo dœ tshelœ ongbo. Ga pa nœ dœmœ, endje kpa su lima mbetinœ dœ o'o ama ogo nœ Ayuda, dœ o'o ama ogo nœ azu Roma ndje dœ o'o ama ogo Agreke.

<sup>21</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba nœ Ayudancœ pa lima fœ Pilato adœeke: «Susu adœeke “gbozugo nœ Ayuda nene”, kashe adœeke “uzunœ asœeke pa adœeke œne kœdœ lima gbozugo nœ Ayuda.”»

<sup>22</sup> Pilato kœgi fœ endje adœeke: «Eneke á mœ su, mœ su ye.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda kœ6i Yisu ga pa kurushinœ, aturugu ko lœba nœ ye, œ kurutshelœ nœ vana yé uzu dœ uzu gbœ œsœ œnœ ye. Œ sœpe lima kolœ egerœ ingiri lœba nœ ye á endje guguma kœsu tœnœ nene ascœmœ,

œtœnœ kœdœ akpa lœba bale á endje sú 6a tœ igi ye œrrr ga ati.

<sup>24</sup> Aturugu pa lima ugurutœ endje adœeke: «A susuru tshelœ œneke nene. A ta wuka á kœwusœ uzu á tshe za lœba œneke.» Œneke wuta lima adœeke ataa mbœrœ o'o á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmbœrœtœ ye. Endje su lima adœeke:

«Endje kurutshelœ lœba nœ mœ tœ endje,

yé endje ta wuka pa egerœ ingiri lœba nœ mœ.»

'E wu œrœ á aturugu mbœrœ lima.

<sup>25</sup> Anga ayashe ka lima ndoo dœ kurushinœ. Ayashe ascœmœ kœdœ lima Mareya ayi Yisu, dœ yingœ ayinœ dœ Mareya, awo Kolopase œdœ ndje Mareya uzu Magadala.

<sup>26</sup> Yisu kœwu ayinœ, á kœwu ndje ndoo dœ she yambarœ á tshe yi lima ndœ ye. Yisu koepa fœ ayinœ adœeke: «Yashe, wu gbolo nœ zœ.»

<sup>27</sup> Á kpa koepa ndje fœ yambarœnœ adœeke: «Wu ayi zœ.» Pe dœ ada œlœnœ ascœmœ, yambarœnœ kœza Mareya ga ndœ ye.

### *Kuzu Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.45-56; Mar 15.33-41; Luk 23.44-49)*

<sup>28</sup> Manda nœ, 6ata á Yisu wu lima sœ nœ adœeke akwa nœ œne ka kœ ye, adœeke o'o á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmbœrœtœ ye, tshe pa adœeke: «Ogo ungu sœ kœmi mœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Anga yashi sœ lima kpœtœmœ, á su dœ ikpi vinu. Aturugu yi ndœhœrœ ga la ikpi vinunœ, á vwele ga tœ ganea œyœ Izope, á yi ga tœ ama Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu ndjo ikpi ipinœ ascœmœ, tshe pa adœeke: «Akwa nœ mœ ka kœ ye.» Tshe tara kumu ye ga ati yé œ tshu ye.

### *Anga turugu su djokoro Yisu dœ udu*

<sup>31</sup> Andaa, 6ata œ dœ lima biko mindu utshu lœkœ sabata - Sabatancœ ascœmœ kœdœ lima egerœ lœkœ sabata, agbozu yuda yiya lima ndœ nœ adœeke oko endje sœpe pa kurushi nene. Endje na lima kœyu Pilato adœeke œne na œ kavwa tshelœ ada endje yé œ gbota endje ga ati.

<sup>32</sup> Á aturugu kœna, á kœkavwa tshelœ ada ali uzuncœ ye, œ kpa na œ kavwa œncœ anga bishancœ ye, á endje 6i lima endje ga pa kurushi awa bale dœ Yisu.

<sup>33</sup> Yé kœwuta endje ndoo dœ Yisu atake, endje wu adœke tshe tshu 6amama ye. Mbœrcœ tœncœ dá endje kakavwa lima tshelœ ada ye nene.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe anga turugu bale su djokoro Yisu dœ udu yé ngbewo indji dœ ungu wuta.

<sup>35</sup> Uzu tsheneke á tshe wu lima dœ ala ye pa lima o'o tœ upuncœ, yé o'o á tshe pa kœdcœ adja o'o. Uzuncœ ascœmœ wusœ nœ adœke œne pa o'o á dœ adja o'o adœke e'e ndje, 'e yindœ nœ.

<sup>36</sup> Æ wuta lima atamœ adœke o'o á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmbœrcœtœ ye. Endje su lima adœke: «Endje kavwa bala tshelœ anga ngbabi ye bale nene.»

<sup>37</sup> Endje su ndje lima anga o'o ala Buku adœke: «Endje wu bala uzuncœ á endje sú she.»

#### *Kœshi Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.57-61; Mar 15.42-47; Luk 23.50-56)*

<sup>38</sup> Manda nœ kœ, Yozefu uzu Ari-mateyo, á tshe dœ anga yambarœ nœ Yisu lœ ubuncœ, na lima kœyu Pilato adœke œne za oko Yisu. Pilato za lima awa fœ she yé tshe na lima œ za oko Yisu.

<sup>39</sup> Nikodeme á tshe na lima ga ndœ Yisu dœ abutshœ, na ndje dœ yombo á endje mbœrcœ dœ mire á ngbœba dœ œyœ alowe á wuta litere zazu bale dœ ndjokpa.

<sup>40</sup> Endje za oko Yisu, œ vwele dœ a'eara lœba á endje yi ga la kada yombo liaka akwa Ayuda œ mbœrcœ utshu kœshi akuzu nœ endje.

<sup>41</sup> Anga kîndi tshamadungba sœ lima ndoo dœ osho á endje kuru lima dœ Yisu ga pa kurushi, yé anga tafo udu bale á endje dji lima lœ badja, á damba endje shishi uzu ga lœncœ nene sœ lima lœncœ.

<sup>42</sup> Bata á dœ lima olo ndoo dœ lœkœ sabata, yé kœwu adœke kuduncœ sœ

lima ndoo kpoetœmœ, endje shi lima Yisu ga lœncœ.

## 20

### *Ndjaba she Yisu lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.1-10; Mar 16.1-8; Luk 24.1-12)*

<sup>1</sup> Ōlœ yenga pe dœ amazî á osho sœpe kœde damba howaa, Mareya uzu Magadala na ga pa udu. Tshe wu adœke azu ivwî badja á endje vwîrî lima ga tœ ama kuduncœ.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe kpagu dœ œrœ ga ndœ Shimu Petro dœ yambarœncœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ ye á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Endje za Gbozu lœ koto yé a wuwusœ osho á endje za she tœncœ nene.»

<sup>3</sup> Á Apetro dœ yambarœncœ ascœmœ wuta lima kœna ga pa uduncœ.

<sup>4</sup> Endje te lima tœ œrœ bibisha kpa tœncœ awa bale, kashe anga yambarœncœ kpa kœropa Petro yé œ wuta utshuncœ ga pa uduncœ.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe ti ga lœ uduncœ yé œ wu ndœma lœba lœncœ kashe tshe lili lima ga lœ uduncœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Petro wuta œncœ ye manda ye, œ li ga lœ uduncœ, œ wu ndje ndœma lœbancœ ascœmœ ati 6a zœ,

<sup>7</sup> ndje dœ pe lœba á endje za lima tshu ga pa kumu ye. Lœbancœ sœsœ lima tœ œscœncœ bale dœ a'eara ndœma lœbancœ nene. Kashe œ sœ lima kpi ga tœ anga angbi osho.

<sup>8</sup> Trale, anga yambarœncœ á tshe wuta má utshuncœ kœli ga lœ uduncœ, œ wu yekane á yindœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Ærrr ga tœ œlœncœ ascœmœ, ayambarœ wuwu lima damba sœ ádá o'o á endje sú adœke Ndjaba œ she bala Yisu lœ akuzu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Manda nœ, ayambarœncœ bibisha fatœ endje kœgu ga ndœ endje.

### *Yisu matœ ye fœ Mareya uzu Magadala*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.9-10; Mar 16.9-11)*

<sup>11</sup> Mareya ka lima 6a ushu ndoo dœ tshapaduncœ á sœ lima tœ iki. Tshe sœ lima tœ iki, œ sœ ndje kœti ga lœ uduncœ.

12 Á tshe kœwu aandjelu bisha á endje verœ imbi læba. Endje læ ga ati 6a tœ osho á endje za lima oko Yisu ga tœncœ; anga bale 6a tœ osho á endje fa kumu ye ga tœncœ yé anga 6a tœ œscœ ada ye.

13 Aandjeluncœ kœyu Mareya adœke: «Mbœrcœ gade á 6œ ki a, yashe?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Endje za oko Gbozu nœ mœ yé mœ wuwuscœ osho á endje za she tœncœ nene.»

14 Tshe kœfatœ ye manda kœgi o'onœ, œ wu Yisu á tshe ka lima kpœtœmœ kashe tshe wuwu lima sœ nœ adœke Yisu dœmœ nene.

15 Yisu kœyu she: «Mbœrcœ gade á 6œ ki a, yashe? Cœde dá 6œ sœ kœpara she a? Mareya gbe adœke ayi kœguma tshelœ kindi tshamadungbanœ dœmœ yeka á pa fœ she adœke: Cœdœ 6œ dá za oko ye, yisœ oshonœ á 6œ za she ga tœncœ dœ mœ na œ za she.»

16 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mareya!» Tshe i gbandjuru á pa fœ she adœke: «Rabuni» - Cœ yindœ kœpa dœ o'o ama ogo Ayuda adœke «Ayi kœyiscœrcœ».

17 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gogoro mœ nene mbœrcœ mœ ɔɔ damba ga ndœ Aba mœ nene.» Kashe, gu œ pandœ nœ fœ aaya, mœ sœ kœgu ga ndœ Aba mœ á tshe kœdœ Aba 'e, ga ndœ Ndjaba nœ mœ á tshe kœdœ Ndjaba nœ 'e.

18 Mareya uzu Magadala kœgu á kœpandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ adœke: «Mœ wu Gbozu, yé 'e dji œneke á tshe pa fœ mœ.»

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye (Wu 6a tœ Mat 28.16-20; Mar 16.14-18; Luk 24.36-49)*

19 Kolœ dœ adila yengancœ ascœmœ, ayambarœ ngbɔɔa lima tœ endje 6a scœnda. Endje tshu lima manda kperœ ga tœncœ kparawa Ayuda. Yisu na lima œ ka 6a ugurutœ endje á pa fœ endje adœke: «Kœscœ gee sœ dœ e'e.»

20 Manda kœpa fœ endje ataa, tshe kœma tshakane ye œdœ pe djokoro

ye fœ endje. Lœsu ayambarœ su dœ yanga mbœrcœ kœwu Gbozu.

21 Yé Yisu kpa kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœscœ gee sœ dœ e'e! Bata Aba vwa mœ, œmœ ndje mœ sœ kœvwa 'e.»

22 Manda kœpa o'onœ ascœke, tshe uru izi ga pa endje, á pa adœke: «'E gbɔ ɔtshɔ Ishiri.

23 Azu neke á 'e djerœ bala ndœ ekperœ nœ endje, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ nœ. Yé endjeneke á 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ endje, Ndjaba œ vvara ndje tœ ye tœ kœdjerœndœ nœ.»

### *Yisu matœ ye fœ Toma*

24 Andaa lœkɔ á Yisu má lima tœ ye fœ ayambarœ 6a scœnda, Toma, anga andjokpa dœ bishancœ á endje e she Didime gugu lima nene.

25 Anga udu angancœ pa lima fœ she adœke: «'A wu Gbozu!» Kashe tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Cœdœ mœ kœwuwu tshangba uku sete tshakane ye nene, œdœ mœ kœyiyi yœkœne mœ ga læ kudu setencœ nene, yé œdœ mœ kœyiyi kane mœ ga læ djokoro ye nene, mœ yi ndœ nœ nene.»

26 Andaa olo mindu dœ votɔ manda nœ, ayambarœ kpa ngbɔɔa lima tœ endje 6a scœnda, œ tshu manda kperœ ga tœncœ yé Toma sœ lima ugurutœ endje. Yisu na lima œ ka 6a ugurutœ endje á pa adœke: «Kœscœ gee sœ dœ e'e!»

27 Manda nœ tshe pa fœ Toma adœke: «Yi yœkœne zœ kpœke dœ œ wu tshakane mœ. Yi kane zœ œ nduru ga læ djokoro mœ. Katœ sharapu, œ te uzu nœ kœyindœrcœ.»

28 Toma kœgi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu nœ mœ œdœ Ndjaba nœ mœ.»

29 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ mbœrcœ á 6œ wu mœ a? Yanga nœ azu neke á endje wuwu nene, kashe endje yindœ nœ.»

### *Ádá kœsu buku nœ Yowane*

30 Yisu mbœrcœ lima anga angbi ambárá afá ndjoro dœ ala ayambarœ nœ ye, kashe endje súsú kɔ ga la bukuncœ ascœke nene.

31 Kashe œneke á endje sú ga la bukuncœ ascœke sœ mbœrcœ á

'e kœyindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, 'e gb̃ soro dœ i'iri ye.

## 21

*Yisu matœ ye fœ anga ayambarœ mindu dœ bisha (7)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kpa matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye 6a tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanga Tiberiade. Tshe ma lima tœ ye fœ endje dœ mara atake:

<sup>2</sup> Shimu Petro, Toma á endje e ndje she Didime, Natanayeze uzu tshalakpi Kanana 6a lœ ogo Galilayi, agbolo nœ Zebedayi, œdœ pe anga angbi ayambarœ bisha sœ lima kœtœ œsœnœ bale.

<sup>3</sup> Shimu Petro kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœtara ndœ kœvwi gbanda.» Yé endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «'A ro dœ 6œ.» Endje ro lima œ ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba kashe dœ butshœnœ asœmœ, endje gb̃gb̃ œrœ bale nene.

<sup>4</sup> Lœkœ á osho tetœ kœkœrœ tœnœ, Yisu ka lima ga tœ mangu kashe ayambarœnœ wuwu lima sœ nœ adœke œshe dœmœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ag-bolo, 'e gb̃gb̃ anga ageatshalangu teasho nene a?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «Œrœ bale nene.»

<sup>6</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E vwi gbandanœ ga pa kuni yé 'e œ gb̃ endje ye.» Endje kœvwi gbandanœ, yé ageatshalangu do lima pa nœ dœ mara adœke endje lili lima kœgbota tœnœ ga ushu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yambarœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ ye kœpa fœ Petro adœke: «Gbozu dœmœ!» Lœkœ á tshe dji adœke Gbozu dœmœ, tshe kœverœ lœba ga tœ ye; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ lima kpendro, á tshe kœte lima ga la ngu.

<sup>8</sup> Udu ayambarœnœ kœgu dœ egerœ agbanœ dœ kœgbota gbandanœ pete dœ ageatshalangu: endje sœsœ lima lœ ingirinœ tœ ama osho nene, ga pa œrœ noé metere kama bale (100).

<sup>9</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta ga tœ mangu, endje wu lima jiwo á endje ko ageatshalangu dœ pe mapa ga pa nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na dœ ageatshalangunœ á 'e wuta kœgb̃ endje asœke gamœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Shimu Petro kœœ ga lœ egerœ agba á kœgbota gbandanœ ga ati dœ agboro ageatshalangu lœ nœ kama dœ zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa dœ voto (153). Agea ngba lima waa kashe tshelœ gbanda susuru lima nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ zi œrœ.» Anga uzu bale ugurutœ endje á tshe i lima ama ye tœ kœyu she adœke: «Dá œbœ kœdœ dœ e?» gugu nene. Endje wu lima sœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke Gbozu dœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Yé Yisu na, œ za mapa á kurutshelœ nœ tœ endje, á mbœrœ ndje awa bale dœ ageatshalangunœ.

<sup>14</sup> Asœ kœdœ lima awa voto kœmatœ Yisu fœ ayambarœ nœ ye kœto tœ lœkœnœ á Ndjaba she lima she lœ kuzu.

### *Yisu œdœ Petro*

<sup>15</sup> Manda kœzi œrœ, Yisu kœyu Shimu Petro adœke: «Shimu, gbolo nœ Yowane, 6œ yindœ mœ kœropa endjeneke kœ a?» Yé tshe kœgi adœke: «Œ, Gbozu, 6œ wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ zœ.» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gb̃ndœ apata nœ mœ.»

<sup>16</sup> Tœ bishanœ, Yisu kpa yu she adœke: «Shimu, gbolo nœ Yowane, 6œ yindœ mœ?» Petro gi adœke: «Œ, Gbozu, 6œ wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ zœ ye.» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Sœ uzu nœ kœgb̃ndœ apata nœ mœ.»

<sup>17</sup> Tœ votœnœ, Yisu yu she adœke: «Shimu, gbolo nœ Yowane, 6œ yindœ mœ?» Oyo kœza Petro kœwu adœke Yisu kpa yu she tœ votœnœ adœke: «Bœ yindœ mœ?» Yé tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œbœ á 6œ wusœ œrœ kœ, 6œ wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke mœ yindœ zœ ye.» Á Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gb̃ndœ apata nœ mœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke œlœ á 6œ sœpe lima aya gbolo, 6œ du lima uwu tshapa lœba nœ zœ

dœ tœ zœ, œ na lima tœ osho á 6œ yi lima ndœ nœ. Kashe ɔ́ 6œ kœwuta yagbozu, 6œ kɔ kane zœ ga lafo yé anga uzu kpi dá i uwu ga pa læba fœ 6œ, yé á to 6œ na tœnœ 6a tœ osho á 6œ yiyindœ nœ nene.»

<sup>19</sup> Yisu pa lima ataa mbœrcœ kœma mara á Petro œ yisœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba læ kuzu ye. Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Petro kœfatœ ye, á kœwu yambarœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ ye, tsheneke á dœ lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima kœzi œrcœ á tshe di lima tœ ye ga lakoro Yisu yekane á yu she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ dá ka bala 6œ a?»

<sup>21</sup> Lɔkɔ á Petro wu lima she, tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ka œshe a Gbozu, œrcœ gadœ dá mbœrcœ fœ she a?»

<sup>22</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Æ kœsœ adœke œndœ ye di œrrr ga tœ kpa kœkwa mœ, œnœ zœ læ nœ kœdœ gadœ? Æ6œ, na manda mœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Kœto pa o'onœ asœke dá o'o ki gooo ugurutœ alaya adœke yambarœnœ ascœmœ œ tshu nene. Andaa Yisu papa lima fœ she nene adœke: tshe tshu nene. Kashe tshe pa adœke: «Ædœ mœ kœyindœ nœ adœke œndœ ye di œrrr ga tœ kpa kœkwa mœ, œnœ zœ læ nœ kœdœ gadœ e?»

<sup>24</sup> Adja yambarœnœ ascœmœ dœ tœ ye dá pandœ o'onœ asœke, á su ga la mbeti yé 'a wusœ nœ adœke œneke á tshe pa kœdœ adja o'o.

### *Ndɔngɔlɔ o'o*

<sup>25</sup> Yisu mbœrcœ lima anga angbi œrcœ ndjoro á kœsœ má adœke endje sú kɔ bale dœ bale, mœ gbe adœke, osho œ li mbœrcœ kœko bukunœ ga tœnœ pa ɔshɔ asœke nene.

## Akwa nœ Aayi avwa Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœe bisha mbeti á Lukasi sú. Mbetinœ sœe kœema akwa á aayi avwa mbœerœ. Lukasi pandœe mara á Ɔtshœ Ishiri jœerœ ga pa aayi avwa dœe pe mara á endje sœe lima kœero dje lœe ongbo dœe ongbo mbœerœ kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o dœe gbœgbœ nœe Ɔtshœ Ishirinœ. Tshe pa ndje ndœe upu á endje gbœ œdœe œerœ kanga kœ á endje wu lœe akwanœ.

Ayuda sœe lima kœepa adœeke o'o ama Ndjaba ka kolœe 6a ndœe œene, kashe aayi avwa te lima tœe kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o fœe angbi azu kœ. Petro œdœe Polo dá tshe patœe endje kœerosœe nœe mangba akwa nœe endje.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœe ye atake:**

- Ndangba olo Yisu 6a pa œshœ asœeke (1.1-11)
- Endje ke Matiase adœeke tshe dœe aayi avwa (1.12-26)
- Kœena Ɔtshœ Ishiri (2.1-13)
- Kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o nœe aayi avwa 6a lœe Yerusaleme (2.14-8.3)
- Kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o 6a lœe ongbo Yuda œdœe lœe ongbo Samariya (8.4-12.25)
- Ali ana gene nœe Polo ndœe Kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o (13.1-14.28)
- Kœedjitoesho 6a lœe Yerusaleme (15.1-35)
- Bisha ana gene nœe Polo ndœe Kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o (15.36-18.23)
- Votœ ana gene nœe Polo ndœe Kœemindœe Ɔtshœ O'o (18.24-21.16)
- Endje tepa Polo ndœe kœeza she vwi ga lœe kángga 6a lœe Yerusaleme (21.17-23.22)
- Polo 6a lœe Sezaré (23.23-26.32)
- Polo 6a lœe Roma (27.1-28.31)

### *Yisu pandœe Ɔtshœ Ishiri fœe aayi avwa*

<sup>1</sup> Gbozu Teofile, 6a la ali mbeti á mœe su fœe 6œe, mœe pandœe œerœ kœ á Yisu mbœerœe lima œdœe pe ndje œeneke kœ á tshe yi lima sœe nœe kœeto 6a tœe adanœe

<sup>2</sup> œerrr ga tœe olo kœœ she lima ga lafo. Utshu kœœ she, tshe za o'o fœe aayi avwa nœe ye dœe gbœgbœ nœe Ɔtshœ Ishiri.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe ma lima tœe ye fœe endje manda kuzu á tshe tshu tœe kœema fœe endje adœeke tshe sœe dœe soro. Tshe ma lima tœe ye fœe endje yé œe tetœe kœepa o'o tœe upu nœe Ogo gbozu nœe Ndjaba manda olo zazu bisha.

<sup>4</sup> Anga lœkœ bale á tshe sœe lima kœezi œerœ dœe endje, tshe za o'o fœe endje adœeke: «'E gigi damba tœe 'e lœe Yerusaleme nene kashe 'e kate œeneke á Aba pa lima ndœe nœe adœeke œene za fœe 'e 6ata á 'e dji lima lœe ama mœe.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœe nene, Yowane za lima batisimu nœe ungu, kashe lœe ondonœe asœeke, Ndjaba œe za batisimu nœe Ɔtshœ Ishiri fœe 'e.»

### *Yisu œ ga lafo*

<sup>6</sup> Aayi avwanœe á endje ngbœ6a lima tœe endje, yu Yisu adœeke: «Gbozu, kolœe ngœngœnœe asœeke dá 6œe gi tshagbozu nœe ogo Israyele a?»

<sup>7</sup> Tshe kœepa fœe endje adœeke: «O'o nœe 'e gugu mbœerœe kœewusœe ada œlœnœe too olonœe á Aba za lœe tshagbozu nœe ye nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Ɔtshœ Ishiri œe jœerœ ga pa 'e, yé 'e gbœ gbœgbœ mbœerœe kœena kœemindœe o'o nœe mœe lœe Yerusaleme, lœe ogo Yuda œdœe lœe Samariya djigi œerrr vesho ga tœe osho kœ pa œshœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Manda kœegi o'onœe ataa, tshe œ ngarrr dœe ala endje ga lafo yé œe yiwa lœe ondoro tœe ala endje.

<sup>10</sup> Bata á endje sœepe lima kœemesho irirrrr ga lafo, anga azu bisha dœe imbi lœeba á endje ka lima ndoo dœe endje

<sup>11</sup> kœepa fœe endje adœeke: «Azu Galilayi, mbœerœe gadœe á 'e sœepe kœemesho ga lafo a? Yisunœe á tshe œ dœe ala 'e ascœmœe, tshe kwa ndje bala tœe ye 6ata á 'e wu she kœœ tœenœe ga lafo asœemœe.»

### *Matiase za akwa manda Yudasi*

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœe, aayi avwanœe to 6a pa kaga œyœ Olive yé œe jœerœ ga lœe Yerusaleme; kaganœe sœe lima ga pa œerœe nœe Kelometere bale tœe Yerusaleme.



<sup>13</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wuta, endje li ga lœ gbɔshɔ á endje lœ lima kœlo lœ nœ ba lafo. Ɖ dœ lima Petro, Yowane, Jake dœ Andere; Filipino dœ Toma; Bartelemi dœ Matie; Jake gbolo nœ Alefe, Shimu uzu kœ'e osho ndœ lipanda œdœ pe Yudasi gbolo nœ Jake.

<sup>14</sup> Endje kɔ, endje sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ bale, yé œ ngbɔbatœ endje mbœrœ kœki fœ Ndjaba ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ awa bale dœ anga ayashe b̄ata Mareya á tshe zu Yisu œdœ pe ndje aaya Yisu.

<sup>15</sup> Lœ anga olonœ asœmœ bale, Petro áalafo ba ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu kama bale dœ zazu bale á endje ngbɔba lima tœ endje, yé œ pa ngbi adœke:

<sup>16</sup> «Aaya, œ li adœke o'o á Ɖtshɔ Ishiri pa lima ndœ nœ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba, lœ ama gbozu Davidi tœ upu nœ Yudasasi á tshe to lima azu na tœnœ ndœ kœza Yisu, mbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa Yudasasi sœ lima awa bale dœ 'a yé tshe sœ lima ndje dœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>18</sup> Uzunœ asœmœ yɔ lima kindi dœ ngendja á endje ko lima fœ she manda ekperœ nœ ye. Tshe te lima dœ kumu ye, uvu ye de wuruu yé sheta ye yaranga ga ati.

<sup>19</sup> Azu lœ Yerusaleme kɔ wusœ o'o asœke. Ádánœ á endje e i'iri kindinœ dœ o'o ama ogo endje adœke: Hakeldama, œ yindœ kœpa adœke “ɔshɔ indji”.

<sup>20</sup> Yé endje sú ala mbeti nœ Itshi adœke:

“Tshelœ gbagba nœ ye œ fa gusu yé uzu bale œ sœ lœ nœ nene.”

Yé ga pa nœ dœmœ:

“Anga angbi uzu œ za akwa nœ ye.”

<sup>21</sup> A sœ dœ anga azu á endje na lima tœ awa dœ 'a dœ lɔkɔ á Gbozu Yisu sœ lima pa 'a,

<sup>22</sup> kœto kpœpa batisimu nœ Yowane œrrr ga tœ olo kœɔ she ga lafo. Ɖ li adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ endje, te timu awa bale dœ 'a ndœ kœmindœ kœshe nœ ye ugurutœ akuzu.»

<sup>23</sup> Endje yisœ azu bisha: Yozefu á endje e she Barsabase á endje donga

ndje she dœ i'iri Yustushe œdœ pe Matiase.

<sup>24</sup> Yé manda nœ endje za avwala nœ endje para kɔkɔ adœke: «Ɖœ, Gbozu á bœ wusœ lɔsu uzu kɔ. Yisœ uzu tsheneke á bœ ke she ugurutœ azu bisha asœke

<sup>25</sup> adœke tshe mbœrœ akwa nœ aayi avwa lœ kudu Yudasasi á tshe katœ nœ ti, á na ga tœ osho á li dœ she asœmœ.»

<sup>26</sup> Endje ta wuka mbœrœ kœgbo uzu bale yé wukanœ te ga pa Matiase. Ádánœ á tshe li ga ugurutœ aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bale dœmœ.

## 2

### *Ndjaba vwa Ɖtshɔ Ishiri*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á olo angbo Patekœte li, ayindœ Yisu ngbɔbatœ endje para kɔkɔ ga tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Trale, ingiri to ba lafo b̄ata egerœ yugu yé œ su tshelœ anda á endje sœ lima tœnœ djigi.

<sup>3</sup> Endje wu œrœ á wuta ga ndœ endje b̄ata owo, œ kurutshelœtœ endje á sœ ga pa kumu uzu dœ uzu.

<sup>4</sup> Endje para kɔkɔ gbɔ Ɖtshɔ Ishiri yé œ tetœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo b̄ata á Ishiri to fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Anga Ayuda nœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu sœ ndje lima lœ Yerusaleme, endje to lima djelœ ogo kɔ pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>6</sup> Ingiri yugunœ za lima osho djigi, yé ukpulu azu ngbɔbatœ endje œ sœ kœkitœ œscœnœ, mbœrœ uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœdji o'o dœ adja o'o ama ogo ye.

<sup>7</sup> Endje kitœ œscœnœ, œ sœ dœ yanga yé á pa adœke: «Azunœ asœ para kɔkɔ á endje pa o'o asœ, dœdœ azu Galilayi nene a?»

<sup>8</sup> Ɖ mbœrœ koto á uzu dœ uzu lœ ugurutœ azœ sœ kœdji endje dœ o'o ama ogo ye a?

<sup>9</sup> Ugurutœ azœ, a sœ dœ Aparte, Amede dœ Elame, azu ogo Mezopotami, azu ogo Yuda dœ kapadose, azu ogo Ponte dœ Azi,

<sup>10</sup> azu ogo Friji dœ Pafili, azu ogo Ezipito dœ azu tshakala ogo Sirene ba lœ Libi; anga endje kœdœ endjeneke á endje to lœ Roma,

11 adja Ayudance œdœ azu neke á endje wuta aayi koedonga Ndjaba noe Ayuda ascœmœ; azu ogo Krete dœ endje noe Arabi. Kashe azœ para kãkã, a dji endje kœpa o'o dœ ama ogo azœ, kœgbara ogboro œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ.»

12 Endje kãkã, endje ki lima tœ œscœnce, yé œ yutœ endje adœeke: «œ yindœ kœpa adœeke gadœ dœ mœ a?»

13 Kashe anga azu sœ lima kœmœ endje adœeke: «Ipi dá mbœrœ endje ascœmœ.»

### *Kœyisœrœ noe Petro*

14 Yé Petro kœza o'o ugurutœ aayi avwa ndjokpa dœ bale á endje sœ lima tœ œscœnce, á kœpa dœ œgbœ adœeke: «E'e dœ Ayuda œdœ pe 'e dœ azu para kãkã á 'e sœ lœ Yerusaleme kpœeke, 'e wusœ œeneke á sœ kœrotœ noe, 'e dara utu 'e yé œ dji mœ dœ œtshœnœ.

15 Wala, azunœ asœeke ndjondjo ipi bœta á 'e sœ kœgbe tœnce ascœmœ nene: mbœrœ a sœ damba kolœ dœ ada œlœ minu dœ vana gbambœnce.

16 Kashe œeneke á sœ kœmatœ endje ngœngœ asœeke koedœ o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o Joweles pa lima. Tshe gbara lima adœeke:

17 “Ndjaba pa adœeke: Lœkã kœka tsha-pashœ,  
mœ vwa Ishiri noe mœ ga pa azu kã,  
agbolo yakoshe œdœ pe ayawuru noe  
'e œ te aayi kœgbara o'o,  
alanga noe 'e œ wu bala œrœ lœ ulu,  
ayagbozu noe 'e œ wu ndje bala œrœ  
lœ ulu.

18 Adjapu, œlœnce ascœmœ  
mœ vwa Ishiri noe mœ ga pa aayi  
akwa noe mœ dœ ayakoshe  
œdœ pe ayashe,  
yé endje te bala aayi kœgbara o'o.

19 Mœ mbœrœ bala ogboro œrœ bœ  
lafo, yé œ ma ambara afá bœ pa  
œshœ bœ ke:

indji œ tu, owo œ tshi yé ngawo œ da.

20 œlœ œ fa butshœ,  
yé yapu œ sœ bœta indji,  
utshunœ adœeke olo kœna Gbozu li,  
egerœ olo œdœ olo noe mokã.

21 Yé uzu kã á tshe ki dœ i'iri Gbozu,  
tshe she.”

22 «Azu tshelœ Israyele, 'e dji o'o mœ: Yisu, uzu tshœlœ Nazarete koedœ lima uzu á Ndjaba ma gbœgbœ noe ye fœ 'e lœ ye dœ awa noe kœmbœrœ afá, ogboro œrœ œdœ kœma ambárá œrœ bœ ugurutœ 'e bœta á 'e wusœ noe dœ tœ'e.

23 Uzunœ ascœmœ, 'e za lima she ga tshaabrœ azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene, yekane á endje wo she á kuru she ga pa kurushi lindœ agbe noe Ndjaba á tshe guma.

24 Kashe Ndjaba she she, yé œ gbœta she lœ kanga noe kuzu mbœrœ œ lili adœeke kuzu ropa ye dœ gbœgbœ nene.

25 Davidi pa lima o'o tœ upu noe ye adœeke:

“œlœ dœ œlœ mœ sœ kœwu Gbozu utshu  
mœ,  
mbœrœ á tshe sœ ga tœ kuni mœ  
adja awa œ za mœ bale nene.

26 Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, lœsu mœ su dœ  
yanga

yé ama mœ œ bi ndje itshi dœ yanga.  
Ga pa noe kã, undu mœ œ yatœ ye lœ  
kœsœ gee

mbœrœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga tœ zœ.

27 Gbambœnce nene, Gbozu, bœ katœ  
mœ ti

lœ ogo noe akuzu nene,  
bœ yi ndje ndœ noe adœeke œmœ dœ  
œeyerœ uzu noe zœ mœ fu lœ  
koto akuzu nene.

28 Bœ yi lima sœ awa soro fœ mœ,  
lœsu mœ œ su dœ yanga mbœrœ  
kœsœ awa bale dœ bœ.”

29 «Aaya, œ li adœeke mœ pa o'ara fœ  
'e tœ upu noe ata azœ dœ Davidi: tshe  
tshu lima, endje shi she yé tshapa udu  
ye sœpe damba œrrr kpesheke ndœ  
azœ.

30 Kashe œshe koedœ lima ayi  
kœgbara o'o, yé tshe wusœ noe adœeke  
Ndjaba dara lima ama ye adœeke anga  
gbolo tshelœ ye œ te gbozu manda ye.

31 Davidi wu lima sœ œrœ á yindœ  
kœwuta bala tœnce, yé tshe gbara  
lima o'o kœshe noe Masiya. Tœnce dá  
tshe pa lima adœeke: “Tshe sœsœpe  
lima lœ ogo noe akuzu nene, yé tshe  
fufu lima nene.”

32 Adja Ndjaba she Yisu lœ akuzu.  
A'a para kãkã koedœ atimu noe o'onœ.

<sup>33</sup> Ndjaba za she ɓa tœ kuni ye, œ to ɔtshɔ ʔ'iri á tshe pa lima tœ ye fœ she á tshe kurutshelœ nœ tœ 'a ɓata á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ á sœ kœdji tœnœ.

<sup>34</sup> Davidi ɔ ga lafo nene gbaa, kashe tshe pa adœke:

“Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ: sœ ga ati ga tœ kuni mœ,

<sup>35</sup> œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á mœ fa azu á endje yiangba zœ, ga tshada zœ ɓata mbata.”

<sup>36</sup> «Azu Israyele, 'e wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke: Yisu á 'e kuru she lima ga pa kurushi asœmœ, Ndjaba mboerœ adœke tshe fa Gbozu, yé œ fa Kristu\*.»

#### *Ali kœfatshalɔsu azu*

<sup>37</sup> Lɔkɔ á azu dji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, lɔsu endje ka endje, yé endje yu Petro œdœ pe anga udu aayi avwa adœke: «Aaya, 'a mboerœ gadœ?»

<sup>38</sup> Petro gi fœ endje adœke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e: uzu dœ uzu gbɔ batisimu dœ ʔ'iri Yisu Kristu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e. Yé Ndjaba œ to ɔtshɔ ʔshiri fœ 'e.

<sup>39</sup> Gbambanœ nene, o'o nœ ɔtshɔ ʔshiri á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ, œ sœ mboerœ e'e dœ agbolo nœ 'e, œdœ ndje pe azu á endje sœ lœ ingirinœ, endjeneke á Gbozu Ndjaba nœ azœ œ 'e bala endje.»

<sup>40</sup> Petro kpa pa o'o ndjoro fœ endje. Tshe pa ala o'o kɔ adœke endje yindœ œneke á œne pa, yé œ gbotá gbetshelœ nœ endje dœ kœpa adœke: «'E yindœ soro á Ndjaba za fœ 'e mboerœ á kœgitœ 'e ugurutœ azu osho asœ á ɔtshɔ endje gaga nene!»

<sup>41</sup> Endje neke á endje yi lima ndœ o'o nœ ye, endje gbɔ batisimu. Yé dœ ɔlɔnœ asœmœ, azu ga pa œrœ nœ kutu votɔ te lima ga ndœ ukpulu ayindœ Yisu.

#### *Ali kœngbɔɓatœ ayindœ Yisu*

<sup>42</sup> Endje zatœ endje djigi ga tœ kœyisœrœ nœ aayi avwa yé œ sœ kœngbɔɓatœ endje lœ yazu, œ sœ kœkurutshelœ mapa tœ endje dœ pe

kœki fœ Ndjaba kpoetœ œsœnœ awa bale.

<sup>43</sup> Awa li lima tœ endje kpa kpa kpa ye: Aayi avwa mboerœ ogboro œrœ yé œ má ndje ambáránœ.

<sup>44</sup> Ayindœ Yisu para kɔkɔ sœ lima kpoetœ œsœnœ bale yé œ ngbɔɓa œrœ nœ endje kɔ ga tœ nœ bale.

<sup>45</sup> Endje ka lima kindi nœ endje ndje dœ œrœ nœ endje á kurutshelœ ngendjanœ dœ mara adœke uzu dœ uzu gbɔ liaka ogo nœ ye.

<sup>46</sup> Endje sœ lima kœngbɔɓatœ endje ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ ɓa lœ Tepelo, yé œ sœ lima kœzi œrœ kpoetœ œsœnœ bale ɓa lœ anda nœ endje. Endje sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ yanga œdœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu.

<sup>47</sup> Endje sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba, yé azu kɔ yi lima ndœ endje waa. ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, Gbozu sœ kœyi endjeneke á endje gbɔ kœshe ga ugurutœ azu Ikrizia.

## 3

### *Petro she uzu á ada ye tshu*

<sup>1</sup> Anga kidala bale dœ ada ɔlɔ votɔ, Apetro dœ Yowane ro lima kœdonga Ndjaba ɓa lœ Tepelo.

<sup>2</sup> Anga yakoshe bale á ada ye tshu tshakudu ye pe lœ gbolo ye sœ lima kœsœ ndoo dœ manda gbagba Tepelo á endje e «ɔtshɔ Manda». Endje sœ lima kœna dœ she ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ ga zœ mboerœ á tshe kœyɔndœ œrœ tshakane azu á endje sœ kœli ga lœ Tepelonœ.

<sup>3</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe wu Petro œdœ Yowane kœli ga lœ Tepelonœ, tshe yɔndœ œrœ tœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Yé Apetro dœ Yowane tondœ ye, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Tondœ 'a.»

<sup>5</sup> Uzunœ tondœ endje dœ gbetshelœ adœke endje to œrœ fœ œne zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Á Petro kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mœ gugu dœ ngendja bale nene, kashe œneke á mœ sœ dœ tœnœ, mœ to fœ ɓœ: dœ ʔ'iri Yisu Kristu, uzu Nazarete, áalafo œ na ana!»

\* 2.36 Kristu dœ o'o ama ogo Greke kœdœ Masiya

<sup>7</sup> Petro za kuni ye, æ ti she ga lafo. Trale, ada ye dœ tshelœ porongato ada ye yɔrɔ tshelœ tœ endje;

<sup>8</sup> yé gbikivwigbi, tshe áalafo œ tetœ ana. Tshe li awa bale dœ aayi avwa ga lœ Tepelonœ, œ ka, œ i kpitikpiti dœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>9</sup> Azu para kɔkɔ sœ lima kœwu she kœna ana œdœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Azu tra she tuu, œ pa adœke: «Æ dœdœ œshe dá sœ kœsœ lima ba pa ɔtshɔ manda Tepelo yekane á sœ kœyɔndœ œrœ nene a!» Uvuru endje kpa lima lœ nœ tœ kœwu œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje lima fœ uzunœ á ada ye tshu ascœmœ.

### *O'o nœ Petro*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á uzu scœmœ yiyi lima ndœ kœgitœ ye tœ Apetro dœ Yowane nene, azu para do ga lafo œ sœ kœkpa ga ndœ endje ngbɔlɔ tshakudu mbarasane á endje e i'irinoœ adœke mbarasane nœ Salomo.

<sup>12</sup> Petro kœwu endje á kœpa adœke: «Azu Israyele, mbœrœ gadœ á uvuru 'e œ kpa lœ nœ tœ kœshenœ asœke a? Mbœrœ gadœ dá 'e sœ kœtondœ 'a b̄ata gbɔgbɔ nœ 'a dœ tœ 'a too manda Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ 'a dá mbœrœ adœke á uzunœ asœke na ana a?

<sup>13</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdœ Yakobo, Ndjaba nœ aata azœ, œshe dá ma mokɔ nœ ayi akwa nœ ye dœ Yisu. E'e dá ka lima she adœke endje wo she; yé ɔlɔ á Pilato yi lima ndœ kœkatœ ye ti, 'e vvara lima tœ 'e ye.

<sup>14</sup> 'E vwaratœ 'e tœ uzu á tshe sœ yerœ, á sœ ndjii, yeka á yu lima Pilato adœke tshe za anga ayi kœwo azu fœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> 'E wo lima Gbozu\* nœ soro, kashe Ndjaba she she ugurutœ akuzu yé 'a kœdœ atimunœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœ 'e wu yakoshe asœke. 'E wusœ ye dœ ɔtshɔnœ: i'iri Yisu dá she she mbœrœ 'a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye. Mbœrœ gbɔgbɔ nœ i'iri ye dá tshe wuta dœ ɔtshɔ ɔkɔ b̄ata á 'e wu utshu 'e para kɔkɔ asœke.

\* 3.15 Ayi kœza soro fœ azu

<sup>17</sup> «Kashe aaya, mœ wusœ nœ adœke e'e dœ agbozu nœ 'e, 'e mbœrœ lima atamœ mbœrœ á 'e wuwusœ adja o'o nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe Ndjaba mbœrœ ndœema ye á tshe pa lima toœnœ lœ ama aayi kœgbara o'o. Tshe pa lima adœke Masiya á tshe na, tshe wu oyo waa.

<sup>19</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ atamœ, aaya, 'e fatshalɔsu 'e dœ œ kwa ga ndœ Ndjaba. Œdœ 'e kœmbœrœ ataa, tshe mbœrœ adœke ekperœ nœ 'e yiwa ye.

<sup>20</sup> Atamœ ndje, Gbozu Ndjaba œ mbœrœ adœke 'e gbɔ ɔtshɔ olo nœ kœyatœ 'e, yé tshe vwa Masiya á tshe ke lima she utshunœ katshatsha mbœrœ 'e ascœmœ, fœ 'e. Œshe kœdœ Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke, Yisu Kristu œ sœ ba lafo œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á œrœ kɔ œ gumatœ ye liaka œneke á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ lœ ama ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Moyize pa lima adœke: «Gbozu Ndjaba œ vwa bala ayi kœgbara o'o bale b̄ata mœ, tshe dœ anga aya 'e. 'E dji bala œneke kɔ á tshe pa fœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Azu á endje tshapu kœdji she, endje sœ ugurutœ azu nœ Ndjaba nene yé endje tshu.»

<sup>24</sup> Yé aayi kœgbara o'o kɔ, kœto kpœpa Samwele œrrr ga tœ azu á endje sœ angba ye, uzu dœ uzu gbara lima o'o tœ upu nœ lɔkɔnœ asœke.

<sup>25</sup> E'e kœdœ agbolo nœ ayi kœgbara o'o, 'e kœdœ ndje agbolo ayo á Ndjaba guma lima dœ aata azœ lɔkɔ á tshe pa lima fœ Abrayamo adœke: «Lœ awa nœ aata zœ, mœ to kane mœ ga pa azu kɔ pa ɔshɔ.»

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ 'e dá Ndjaba vwa ayi akwa nœ ye utshunœ. Tshe vwa she adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa 'e, yé uzu dœ uzu katœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

## 4

### *Apetro dœ Yowane ba utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ Ayuda*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Apetro dœ Yowane scœpe kœpu o'o, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, gbozu tshapa aayi kœgbɔndœ

Tepelo œdœ Asadukayi, yi lima kumu endje.

<sup>2</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ ókó tɔpanœ kpuru kœwu adœeke aayi avwa sœmœ bisha sœ kœyisœ œrœ yé œ sœ kœpandœ nœ adœeke ɓata á Yisu shé lœ kuzu, azu á endje tshu lima, endje she ndje lœ kuzu.

<sup>3</sup> Endje tepa endje, œ ko endje va ga lœ kánga œrrr ga tœ kœkœrœ osho mbœrœ ɔlɔ di lima ye.

<sup>4</sup> Lœ ugurutœ azu á endje dji lima ɔtshɔ O'o, azu ndjoro sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, yé ayindœ Yisunœ wuta azu ga pa œrœ noé kutu mindu (5.000) dœ ɔlœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Osho kœrœ pa nœ yeka á agbozu tshapa Ayuda, agbozu Ikrizia, aayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ á endje sœ lœ Yerusaleme, ngbɔba lima tœ endje.

<sup>6</sup> Ana á tshe dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, dœ Kayifa, dœ Yowane, dœ Alekezandre œdœ pe azu kœ lœ bingɔ nœ agboro anganga Ndjaba dá ngbɔba lima tœ endje ɓa zœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje to Apetro dœ Yowane ro tœnœ ga utshu endje, yé endje yu endje adœeke: «'E mbœrœ œrœnœ asœke dœ gbɔgbɔ ndje pe dœ i'iri de e?»

<sup>8</sup> Yé Petro á tshe sœ lima dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «Agbozu tshapa azu ogo œdœ agbozu,

<sup>9</sup> 'a mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ uzu á ada ye tshu yekane á endje sœ kœyu 'a kpesheke adœeke 'a pandœ mara œrœ á 'a mbœrœ á uzunœ asœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa œ li adœeke e'e kœkœ œdœ azu Israyele, 'e wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœeke uzunœ á tshe ka utshu 'e asœke, tshe she mbœrœ i'iri Yisu Kristu, uzu Nazarete á 'e kuru lima she ga pa kurushi yeka á Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu.

<sup>11</sup> (Eshe kœdœ badja á e'e dœ aayi kœmœ anda za lima vwi'i, tshe fa badja á anda œ shi mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>12</sup> Azu œ gbɔ kœshe kolœ ɓa ndœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, pa ɔshœnœ asœke, anga angbi i'iri á Ndjaba za adœeke azu gbɔ kœshe lœ awanœ, gugu nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Kœwu adœeke Apetro dœ Yowane ka kolœ mbimbimbi ga pa o'o nœ

endje, aayi kœwa ngbanga i lima gbandjuru mbœrœ endje kœdœ amba azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene. Kashe endje wu ndje lima sœ nœ adœeke endje kœdœ azu á endje sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe ɓata á endje sœ lima kœtondœ uzunœ á tshe she, á tshe ka lima utshu endje, awa kœgi o'o tœ endje gugu lima nene.

<sup>15</sup> Á endje kœza awa fœ Apetro dœ Yowane kœwuta damba ga shu yé endje kœtetœ kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje:

<sup>16</sup> «A mbœrœ gade tœ azunœ asœke a? Mbœrœ azu para kœkœ lœ Yerusaleme wusœ nœ ngbi adœeke, endje dá mbœrœ afá asœ, yé a shara nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe œ li adœeke a mbœrœ kœ adœeke o'onœ tete lœ utu azu para kœkœ nene. A za uvuru endje adœeke endje kpa papa o'o bale dœ i'iri uzu nœ endje asœmœ nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Manda nœ, endje 'e endje, œ pakata endje kœpa o'o œdœ pe kœyisœ œrœ dœ i'iri Yisu.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe Apetro dœ Yowane gi fœ endje adœeke: «œrœ gade dá sœ ndjii utshu Ndjaba a? 'A dji 'e too 'a dji Ndjaba? 'E wa ngbanganœ dœ tœ 'e kane.

<sup>20</sup> Yé tœ a'a nœ 'a, 'a vu ama 'a tœ œrœ á 'a wu dœ ala 'a yé á dji dœ utu 'a nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ataa, aayi kœwa ngbanganœ gbagbara endje œrrr œ katœ endje ti. Endje gbɔgbɔ lima awa ndœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ œkœ endje nene gbambanœ nene, azu para kœkœ sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœnœ á wuta.

<sup>22</sup> Yakoshœnœ á endje she she lœ awa nœ afá asœmœ, sœ lima dœ ungu kœropa zazu bisha.

### *Ayindœ Yisu sœ kœdonga Ndjaba*

<sup>23</sup> Apetro dœ Yowane gu ga ndœ anga endje lœkœ á aayi kœwa ngbanganœ mi lima kane endje tœ endje, œ pandœ neke kœ á agboro anganga Ndjaba dœ agbɔ Ayuda pa fœ endje.

24 Manda koedji o'onoe, aka endje para kaka awa bale, endje za avwala foe Ndjaba doe o'onoe atake: «Gbozu Ndjaba, aeoe da mboeroe tshalafo, doe osho, doe ungu aedoe pe oeneke ko a soe loeoe,

25 aeoe da za o'onoe asoeke loe awa noe Otsho Ishiri ga loe ama ata 'a doe Davidi a tshe koedoe ayi akwa noe zoe: "Mboeroe gade a ogo ko soe koeturu toeoe,

ye mboeroe gade a azu soe koewarandoe koemboeroe oeroe kashe oe gugu doe adada nene?

26 Agbozu tshapa osho gumatoe endje, ye agbozu kuma akwa ngbatoe endje mboeroe koenga koshe ga toe Gbozu Ndjaba

aedoe pe ga toe Masiya noe ye."

27 Gbamba noe nene, oetoeoe koedoe adjapu adoeke Aerode doe Pose Pilato ngbatoe endje doe angbi azu aedoe pe azu ogo Israyele ba loe ongbonee asoeke mboeroe koenga koshe ga toe Yisu, oeyeroe ayi akwa noe zoe a tshe doe Masiya noe zoe.

28 Doe toeoe ataa, endje mboeroe liaka gbetsheloe noe zoe ko a oe za lima doe gbogbo aedoe oeneke ko a oe yi lima ndje ndoe noe doe toe zoe.

29 Ye ngongoo asoeke Gbozu, tondoe mara a endje ndanga 'a asoeke ye oe to uvuru foe aayi akwa noe zoe doe endje mindoe o'o ama zoe doe gbogbo ko.

30 To kane zoe ga pa kumu azu ko mboeroe adoeke koeshoe azu, ambara oeroe doe pe afaa, mboeroetoe endje doe iri Yisu a tshe doe oeyeroe ayi akwa noe zoe.»

31 Manda koeza avwala noe endje, osho a endje soe lima toeoe turu ye endje para kaka, endje gbo Otsho Ishiri oe tetoe koepandoe Otsho O'o doe gbogbo.

### *Ayindoe Yisu ngbaba oeroe noe endje ga toe oesoeoe*

32 Ukpulu azu a endje fa lima ayindoe Yisu, soe lima doe losu aedoe pe doe gbetsheloe bale. Anga uzu bale pa pa lima adoeke oeroe noe oene soe pa undu oene doe toe oene nene, kashe endje soe koengbaba lima ko ga toe oesoeoe bale.

33 Aayi avwa noe Yisu soe lima koemindoe o'o koeshoe noe Gbozu Yisu ugurutoe akuzu doe gbogbo, ye Ndjaba soe lima koeza otsho losu ye ga pa endje ko.

34 Uzu bale doedoe lima ayi oyo ugurutoe endje nene. Gbambaoe nene, endjeneke a endje soe lima doe kindi too doe anda, endje ka lima oe na doe ngendjaoe,

35 ye oe ko foe aayi avwa. Loe koekurutsheloe noe, uzu doe uzu soe lima koegbo lindoe oeneke a li doe she.

36 Anga uzu bale loe mara noe Alevi soe ndje lima ugurutoe endje. I'iri ye koedoe Yozefu a endje zu she lakpi Shipre. Aayi avwa e ndje lima she Barnabase, oe yindoe koepa adoeke «uzu koeto gbogbo».

37 Tshe soe ndje lima doe kindi noe ye, ye oe ka, oe na doe ngendjaoe yeka a ko foe aayi avwa.

## 5

### *Anania doe Safira*

1 Anga uzu bale a iri ye koedoe Anania, dji lima toe ye doe awonee ye oe ka kindi noe endje.

2 Manda noe, endje soe lima doe egeroe losu doe awonee, ye oe gumasoe tshakala ngendjaoe mboeroe endje yeka a na doe udonee foe aayi avwa.

3 Kashe Petro pa adoeke: «Anania, mboeroe gade a Satana li ga losu zoe ata a? Boe fara Otsho Ishiri, ye oe gbatoe tshakala ngendja kindi.

4 Boe ka ma toe koeka kindioe ye nene a? Too oe koeka, mboeroe gade oe mboeroe ma oeroe a oe yindoe noe doe ngendjaoe nene a? Gbetsheloeoe asoemoe li ga losu zoe koto o? E doedoe azu da oe fara endje nene, kashe Ndjaba da oe fara she asoemoe.»

5 Laka a tshe dji o'onoe asoemoe ataa, tshe na vwi oe te, oe tshu ye. Awa za azu a endje dji lima o'onoe.

6 Agbolo modo vwele lima she doe loeba, ye oe na oe shi she ye.

7 Manda ada olo voto, awonee wuwusoe oeneke a mboeroetoe endje

nene, yé œ li tɔndu tɔndu ga sœnda ga zœ.

<sup>8</sup> Petro kœyu she adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ mœ kane, pa ngendja kindinœ á 'e ka dœ mœ a?»

Tshe kœyindœ nœ adœke: «Adjapu, pa ngendjanœ dœ mœ!»

<sup>9</sup> Yé Petro kpa yu she adœke: «Mbœrœ gafe á bœ djitœ zœ dœ akɔ zœ á fara ɔtshɔ Ishiri nœ Gbozu Ndjaba a? Dji kane, azu á endje to tœ kœshi akɔ zœ, endje ka ba lœ manda ba zœ. Œbœ ndje awa bale, endje shi ndje bœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Pe kpœlœ ma ye atake, tshe te ga tœ ada Petro œ tshu ye. Lœkɔ á agbolo modo li lima, endje wu adœke tshe tshu ye, yé œ za lima she á na á shi ndje she ndoo dœ akœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> Egerœ awa li lima tœ azu Ikrizia œdœ pe azu á endje dji lima ndœ o'onœ ascœmœ.

#### *Afá nœ aayi avwa*

<sup>12</sup> Aayi avwa sœ lima kœmbœrœ afá ndjoro, yé œ sœ lima kœma ambáránœ ba ugurutœ azu. Ayindœ Yisu sœ lima kœngbœtœ endje kɔ ba tshakudu mbarasane nœ Salomo dœ gbetshelœ bale.

<sup>13</sup> Uzu á tshe gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene œ li kœli ga ndœ endje nene, andaa azu sœ lima kœpandœ ɔtshœrœ nœ ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>14</sup> Ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe ndjoro sœ lima kœfatshalœsu endje ga ndœ Gbozu, yé œ sœ lima ga ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu ascœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Endje sœ lima kœwuta dœ aayi kœba ga tœ ala awa, yé œ sœ lima kœko endje ga pa kelekpa œdœ ga pa kondja mbœrœ adœke Petro kœsœ kœero tœnœ, á ishiri ye kœna ga pa anga endje ugurutœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Anga ukpulu azu ogo á sœ mashenga dœ Yerusalem na ndje lima dœ aayi kœba œdœ pe azu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa endje, yé endje she lima para kœkɔ.

#### *Œrœ kanga á aayi avwa wu*

<sup>17</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, egerœ nganga Ndjaba œdœ endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ indiri ye, œ yindœ

kœpa adœke azu tshelœ ngbœtœ nœ Asadukayi, endje sœ lima dœ ókó.

<sup>18</sup> Endje ko aayi avwa, yé œ vwi endje ga lœ kángá.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe dœ butshɔ, andjelu nœ Gbozu kœrɔ manda kángá yé œ ko endje ga shu, á pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>20</sup> «'E na œ sœ ba lœ Tepelo. Yé ba zœ, 'e pandœ o'o upu nœ tafo soro fœ azu.»

<sup>21</sup> Manda kœdji o'onœ, endje ro pe dœ amazi tuu ga lœ Tepelo, yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ ba zœ.

Egerœ nganga Ndjaba yikumu ye, œshe œdœ azu á endje sœ indiri ye. Endje e lima osho ndœ angbœtœ nœ endje dœ agboro azu kœwa ngbanga, yé œ vwa azu adœke endje e aayi avwa á endje sœ ba lœ kángá.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe lœkɔ á aayi akwa wuta lima ba lœ kángá ba zœ, endje gbœgbɔ lima endje nene. Endje gu yé œ pa adœke:

<sup>23</sup> «'A wu manda kánganœ, endje tshu dœ ɔtshœnœ yé aayi kœgbœndœ manda nœ ka ga pa nœ. Kashe lœkɔ á 'a kœrɔ atake, a wuwu uzu bale ba lœ nœ ba zœ nene.»

<sup>24</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ataa, gbozu nœ aayi kœgbœndœ Tepelo œdœ pe agboro anganga Ndjaba i gbœndjuru tœ upunœ, yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje tœ neke á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe anga uzu na lima œ pandœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «'E wu, azu á 'e ko lima endje ga lœ kángá ascœmœ, endje ka ba lœ Tepelo yé œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu.»

<sup>26</sup> Yé gbozu tshapa aayi kœgbœndœ Tepelo na dœ aturugu nœ ye, œ to aayi avwa lœ zitinœ kparawa adœke azu kœveve œne dœ badja nene.

<sup>27</sup> Endje na dœ endje ga lœ osho kœwa ngbanga, yé egerœ nganga Ndjaba te lima tœ kœwa ngbanga ga pa endje.

<sup>28</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'A kɔ 'e lima dœ œgbɔ tœ kœyisœ œrœ dœ i'iri uzu ascœmœ ye. 'E wu, 'e mbœrœ œrrr kœyisœrœ nœ 'e za tshelœ ongbo Yerusalem djigi. Atamœ, 'e yindœ kœmindœ nœ adœke a'a dá wo yakoshœnœ ascœke a?»

29 Kashe Apetro dœ anga udu aayi avwa gi adœke: «Ɛ li adœke a mbœrcœtœ azœ lindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, kashe œ doédœ lindœ œnœ azu nene.

30 Ndjaba nœ aata azœ she Yisu á e'e, 'e wo lima she á za she ga pa kurushi ugurutœ akuzu.

31 Tshe za she ga pa kuni ye, œ fa she tœ Gbozu œdœ ayi kœshe azu mbœrcœ adœke azu Israyele fatshalœsu endje yekane á Ndjaba kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

32 Yé tshe vwa 'a ndœ kœmindœ o'onœ asœke, 'a œdœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri á Ndjaba za fœ azu neke á endje sœ kœmbœrcœtœ endje liaka o'o ama ye.»

33 Kœdji o'onœ ataa, aayi kœwa ngbanga sœ dœ ókó tœ pa nœ kpuru, yé œ yindœ kœwo aayi avwa.

34 Kashe anga Farisayi bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Gamaliyele, œshe kœdœ egerœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa á azu kœ yindœ ye, sœ lima kpœtœmœ zœ. Tshe áalafo 6a ugurutœ aayi kœwa ngbanga asœmœ, yé á pa adœke endje ko damba aayi avwa ga shu kane.

35 Manda nœ, tshe pa ngbi adœke: «Azu tshelœ Israyele, 'e gbetshelœ 'e tœ œneke á 'e yindœ kœmbœrcœ fœ azu asœke kane.

36 Ɛndœnœ didi damba nene, Teyudase má kpœke tœ ye 6ata uzu á œsœ ye li, yé azu ga pa œrcœ nœ kama vana te mangba ye. Endje wo she yé endjeneke kœ á endje te lima mangba ye, endje kurutshelœtœ endje dœ œrœ yé anga œrcœ bale kpa gugu manda endje nene.

37 «Manda ye, dœ lœkœ kœdi azu, Yudasasi uzu tshelœ Galilayi kpa wuta, yé azu ndjoro te mangba ye. Kashe œshe ndje tshe tshu lima, yé endjeneke kœ á endje te lima mangba ye kpa kuru ndje tshelœtœ endje.

38 Ngœngœ asœke, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa gbegbe dœ azunœ asœke nene; 'e katœ endje dœ endje ro. Mbœrcœ œdœ gbetshelœ too akwa nœ endje kœto 6a ndœ azu, œ yiwa dœ tœ endje zœ.

39 Ɛdœ œ kœto 6a ndœ Ndjaba, 'e

li kœwo tœnœ nene. 'E mbœmbœrcœ adœke 'e gbœ o'o dœ Ndjaba nene!»

Aayi kœwa ngbanga para kœkœ yindœ o'o Gamaliyele ngbi.

40 Yé œ kpa e aayi avwa, œ sœ endje dœ ndjapa. Manda kœmi upu fœ endje adœke endje kpa tata i'iri Yisu nene, endje katœ endje ti.

41 Aayi avwa gitœ endje utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga yé lœsu endje sú dœ yanga, mbœrcœ á endje wu oyo mangba i'iri Yisu.

42 Ɔlœ dœ œlœ, œdœ 6a lœ Tepelo too 6a sœnda, endje sœ kolœ kœyisœ œrcœ nœ endje dœ pe kœpandœ Ɔtshœ O'onœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

## 6

### *Azu mindu dœ bisha mbœrcœ kœti kane aayi avwa*

1 Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, ayindœ Yisu wuta lima ndjoro. Ayudancœ á endje zu endje lima lœ angbi ogo, á endje sœ kœpa o'o ama Greke tetœ kœpulœma endje tœ upu nœ anga endje á endje zu endje 6a lœ ogo Israyele. Gbambancœ nene, endje pa lima adœke œlœ dœ œlœ á endje sœ kœkurutshelœ œrcœ, endje sœsœ kœgbe dœ ayashe koya á endje to lœ angbi ogo dœ œtshœnœ nene.

2 Aayi avwa ndjokpa dœ bisha ngbœ6a ayindœ Yisu kœ ga tœ œsœnœ, yé œ pa adœke: «Ɛ lili adœke 'a katœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba ti yé œ gbe kolœ dœ akwa nœ kœziœ nene.

3 Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, aaya, 'e ke azu mindu dœ bisha (7) ugurutœ 'e á œtshœ endje ga, endjeneke á endje sú dœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri œdœ pe kœwusœtœ yeka á a kœza akwanœ asœmœ fœ endje.

4 Tœ a'a nœ 'a, 'a sœpe kœza avwala œdœ kœyisœ Ɔtshœ O'o.»

5 Ayindœ Yisu para kœkœ yindœ o'onœ asœmœ ngbi fœ endje. Endje ke Etiene, uzu nœ kœyindœrcœ œdœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri, Filipino, Prokœre, Nikanœre, Timo, Paremenase œdœ pe Nikola á tshe kœdœ uzu á tshe yindœ Ndjaba nœ Ayuda 6a lœ ongbo Atiœshe.



<sup>6</sup> Endje ma endje fœ aayi avwa yeka á endje za avwala, yé á to kane endje ga pa endje.

<sup>7</sup> O'o ama Ndjaba sœ lima kœza osho kɔ, yé ayindœ Yisu kpa ngba tɔpanœ kpuru lœ Yerusalem. Anganga Ndjaba ndjoro fa lima lœsu endje, œ yindœ o'o nœ Yisu.

### *Kœtepa Etiene*

<sup>8</sup> Ɔtshɔ lœsu œdœ pe gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba su lima Etiene kperœ, tshe fa lima œrœ yé œ má ambáránœ lœ ugurutœ azu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe dœ lɔkɔ asœmœ, azu tshelœ Sinagoga á endje e endje «akanga á endje za awa fœ endje», endje kœdœ anga azu ogo Sirene, dœ anga azu ogo Alekezandri, dœ anga azu tshelœ Silisi œdœ pe endje nœ Azi tetœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ Etiene.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe ɓata á tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o lœ kœwusœtœ á Ɔtshɔ Ishiri to fœ she, awa adœke endje shara she gugu lima nene.

<sup>11</sup> Endje fara lima azu dœ kowo mbœrœ á endje kœpa adœke: «'A dji she kœpa ekpe o'o ga tœ Moyize œdœ pe ga tœ Ndjaba!»

<sup>12</sup> Endje bili azu, agbɔ Ayuda œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa. Yé endje na ndoo dœ Etiene œ bopa ye, á to she rotœnœ ga lœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>13</sup> Endje na dœ ekpe atimu ɓa zœ, yé á endje pa adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe sœ asœke kakatœ kœpa o'o tœ œyerœ Tepelo nœ zœ œdœ pe tœ awa akwa nœ Moyize nene.

<sup>14</sup> 'A dji she kœpa adœke, Yisu, uzu tshelœ Nazaretœnœ asœmœ œ ndi tshelœ Tepelo asœke, yé œ yapa ndje mara kœsœ nœ aata azœ á Moyize ka lima tœ nœ fœ azœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ lima tœ œsœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanganœ, endje to lima ndœ Etiene, yé œ wu tshatshu ye ɓata œnœ andjelu.

## 7

### *Etiene pu o'o*

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ ngangã Ndjaba yu Etiene adœke: «Ɔneke á endje pa dœ i'iri zœ kœdœ adja o'o a?»

<sup>2</sup> Etiene gi adœke: «Alaya mœ œdœ pe alaba mœ, 'e dji mœ kane. Ndjaba nœ mokɔ wuta lima ga tœ ata azœ dœ Abrayamo lɔkɔ á tshe sœ lima ɓa lakpi Mezopotami, utshunœ adœke tshe gu kœmbœrœ ogo Harane.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe pa lima fœ she adœke: “Katœ ogo zœ œdœ pe bingi nœ zœ ti, yé œ gu ndœ ogo á mœ yisœ nœ fœ ɓœ.”

<sup>4</sup> Yé Abrayamo katœ ogo nœ ye ɓa lakpi Kalade ti, œ ro kœmbœrœ ogo ɓa lakpi Harane. Aba Abrayamo tshu ɓa zœ yé manda kuzu ye, Ndjaba gi lima Abrayamo ga lœ ogo á 'e sœ lœ nœ ngɔngɔ asœke.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe Ndjaba fafa lima Abrayamo tœ ayengɔ ɔshɔnœ bale nene, á œdœ ndje osho nœ kœto ada ye ga tœnœ nene. Kashe tshe pa lima ndœ nœ fœ she adœke œne za bala ogonœ asœke fœ she dœ aatanœ, andaa œshe dœ Abrayamo gugu lima damba dœ gbolo nene.

<sup>6</sup> Yé Ndjaba kpa pa lima fœ she atake: “Aata zœ œ mbœrœ bala angbi ogo. Endje te bala akanga ɓa zœ, yé œ wu oyo manda ungu kama vana.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œmœ Ndjaba, mœ pa adœke mœ wa bala ngbanga ga tœ ogo á endje te akanga lœ nœ. Manda nœ, endje wuta ɓa zœ yé œ gu ndœ kœza avwala fœ mœ kpœtœ oshonœ asœke.”

<sup>8</sup> «Ndjaba lu madu dœ Abrayamo yé ambáránœ kœdœ kœwa gaza ayakoshe. Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Abrayamo wa gbolo nœ ye dœ Izaka tœ gaza ɔɔ á tshe mbœrœ olo mindu dœ votɔ manda kœzu she. Awa bale Izaka wa lima gbolo nœ ye dœ Yakobo yé Yakobo wa ndje agbolo yakoshe nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha, á endje dœ aata azœ tœ gaza.»

<sup>9</sup> «Aata azœ mbœrœ lima uku ga tœ Yozefu yé œ ka lima she mbœrœ kœte kanga ɓa lœ Ezipito, kashe Ndjaba sœ lima dœ she awa bale.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe gi she lœ oyo nœ ye kɔ, œ to kœwusœtœ fœ she yé á mbœrœ

adœeke tshe wuta ɔtshɔ uzu utshu Farawo, gbozugo Ezipito. Farawo za she tœ ayi kœetondœ ogo Ezipito œdœ pe œerœ tshascœnda nœ ye kɔ.

<sup>11</sup> A sœ atake, egerœ ogo za Ezipito œdœ pe ogo Kanana djigi. Oyo ro lima sœ nœ yé awa kœgbɔ kœzirœ gugu lima tœ aata azœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yakobo dji lima adœeke kœzirœ sœ ɓa lœ Ezipito, tshe vwa aata azœ utshunœ.

<sup>13</sup> Tœ bisha kœero endje ga zœ, Yozefu pandœtœ ye fœ aayanœ, yé œ pandœ mara nœ ye fœ Farawo.

<sup>14</sup> Manda nœ, Yozefu vwa osho adœeke endje para abanœ dœ Yakobo œdœ pe ayonœ kɔ na tœnœ. Endje sœ lima kɔ azu zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu.

<sup>15</sup> Yakobo na ga lœ Ezipito, yé œ tshu ɓa zœ œdœ ndje pe aata azœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje ko lima oko endje ro tœnœ ɓa lœ Sikeme yeka á shi endje ɓa lœ udu á Abrayamo yɔ lima tshakane agbolo nœ Amore.

<sup>17</sup> «Bata á olo kœembœerœ œerœ má Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ Abrayamo ndo ye, aata azœ zu lima azu yé œ kpa wuta ndjoro lœ ogo Ezipito,

<sup>18</sup> yekane á anga tafo gbozugo á tshe wuwu lima sœ o'o tœ upu nœ Yozefu nene, za akwa kœgbɔndœ ogo Ezipito.

<sup>19</sup> Gbozugonœ sœ lima kœfara azu nœ azœ, tshe ma lima ekpe ɔtshɔ ye fœ aata azœ œerrr ga tœ kœpa fœ endje adœeke endje ko aaya agbolo nœ endje á endje sœpe kœɔ ɔngɔ va e mbœerœ adœeke endje tshu ye.»

<sup>20</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ dá endje zu lima Moyize. Tshe kœdœ lima ɔtshɔ gbolo tœ ala Ndjaba. Tshe mbœerœ lima yapu votɔ ɓa lœ anda nœ abanœ.

<sup>21</sup> Yé manda nœ, endje katœ ye ti, yawuru nœ Farawo za she œ gbɔndœ ye lima ɓata adja gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Endje yi lima sœ œerœ tshelœ Ezipito kɔ fœ she, yé tshe sœ lima dœ gbɔgbɔ lœ o'o œdœ pe lœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> «Lɔkɔ á tshe wuta lima ga tœ ungu zazu bisha, tshe gbɔ gbetshelœ

kœero ɓa ugurutœ aayanœ, azu tshelœ Israyele.

<sup>24</sup> Tshe wu lima uzu Ezipito kœɓi anga uzu Israyele bale. Mbœerœ kœnga pa ayanœ ascœmœ œdœ pe kœtɔ geda tshangba ye, tshe ɓi uzu Ezipitonœ yerœwa fœ kuzu.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe gbe lima adœeke aaya œne wusœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba œ she endje lœ awa nœ œne. Andaa endje wuwu lima sœ nœ nene.

<sup>26</sup> Olo bale manda nœ, Moyize kɔ tshelœ azu Israyele bisha á endje sœ tœ koshe, yé œ ngbɔɓa endje ga tœnœ dœ o'o atake: “Anga mœ, e'e kœdœ aayazu! Mbœerœ gadé á 'e ɓitœ 'e a?”

<sup>27</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœɓi yanganœ gɔrɔ Moyize dœ o'o take: “Uzu dé dá za ɓœ tœ gbozu œdœ ayi kœwa ngbanga pa 'a?”

<sup>28</sup> Bœ yindœ kœwo mœ ɓata á ɓœ wo libi uzu Ezipito a?”

<sup>29</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ ata, Moyize kpa œ zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ ɓa lœ ogo nœ Amadiane. Tshe zu lima agbolo bisha ɓa zœ.»

<sup>30</sup> «Manda ungu zazu bisha, andjelu wuta ga tœ ye ɓala laɓa owo, ɓa lœ a'eara ɔyɔ á sœ ɓa lœ kpagagasho kaga Sinayi.

<sup>31</sup> Moyize i gbɔndjuru lɔkɔ á tshe wu œerœnœ ascœmœ. Œne gitœ œne ndoo á kœetondœ nœ kane, tshe dji tshama Gbozu Ndjaba kœpa adœeke:

<sup>32</sup> “Œmœ kœdœ Ndjaba nœ aaba zœ, Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, nœ Izaka dœ pe Yakobo.” Awa litœ Moyize kpa kpa kpa ye; awa adœeke tshe tondœ oshonœ gugu tœ ye nene.

<sup>33</sup> Á Gbozu Ndjaba kœpa fœ she adœeke: “Gi ada zœ lœ œrada mbœerœ osho á ɓœ ka ga tœnœ kœdœ œeyerœ osho.

<sup>34</sup> Adjapu, mœ wu oyo á azu nœ mœ sœ kœwu tœnœ ɓa lœ ogo Ezipito, œ dji ndœ iki endje; mbœerœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ jœrœ kœshe endje. Na zœ, mœ yindœ kœvwa ɓœ ngɔngɔ ascœkœ ɓa lœ Ezipito.”

<sup>35</sup> «Tshetœ Moyize á azu Israyele gɔrɔ lima she á pa fœ she adœeke: “Œdé dá za ɓœ tœ gbozu œdœ ayi kœwa

ngbanga a?" Eſhe dá Ndjaba vwa she ɓata gbozu, ɓata ayi koeshe azu lœ awa nœ andjelu á tshe wuta ga ndœ ye ɓa lœ a'eara ɔɔ.

<sup>36</sup> Eſhe dá ko endje wuta tœ nœ ga shu lœ ogo Ezipito. Tshe fa œrœ yé œ má ambáránœ lœ ogo Ezipito, ɓa tœ egerœ ungu Fala œdœ ɓa lœ kpagagasho manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>37</sup> Moyize dá kpa pa fœ azu Israyele adœke: "Ndjaba œ to bala ayi kœgbara o'o bale ɓata mœ fœ 'e lœ ugurutœ aaya 'e."

<sup>38</sup> Eſhe dá ka lima lœ ugurutœ aata azœ dœ pe andjelu á tshe pa lima o'o fœ she ɓa pa kaga Sinayi. Moyize dá sœ lima kœgbœ o'o nœ soro ɓa ndœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azœ.

<sup>39</sup> «Kashe aata azœ yiya lima ndœ koedji she nene; endje vwaratœ endje tœ ye yé œ yi lima ndœ kœkwatœ endje ga lœ ogo Ezipito.

<sup>40</sup> Endje pa lima fœ Aro adœke: "Mbœrœ anga andjaba fœ 'a adœke endje gbœndœ 'a, mbœrœ Moyize má á tshe ko azœ wuta tœnœ ga shu lœ ogo Ezipitonœ ascœmœ, 'a wuwusœ œrœ á wuta ga tœ ye nene."

<sup>41</sup> Endje mbœrœ lima ishiri aya ngombe dœ ɔɔnœ ascœmœ œ sœ kœto okoro ga tœnœ, yé œ mbœrœ angbo dœ yanga mbœrœ œneke á endje mbœrœ lima dœ tœ endje.

<sup>42</sup> Tœ kœgi œrœ tshangbanœ fœ endje, Ndjaba dœ tshapa ye gbœ endje yé œ katœ endje adœke endje donga angerepe\* ɓa lafo, ɓata á endje sú ɓa la mbeti nœ ayi kœgbara o'o adœke:

"Azu Israyele, œmœ dá 'e to lima agea œdœ pe tokóró fœ mœ manda ungu zazu bisha ɓa lœ kpagagasho a?

<sup>43</sup> E œ nene. 'E za gbanda tande nœ ndjaba Moloke, œdœ ishiri nœ ndjaba angerepe nœ e'e dœ Refane, ishirinœ á 'e mbœrœ dœ tœ 'e á sœ kœdonga tœnœ ascœmœ.

Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ gɔɔ 'e lœ ogo nœ 'e dœ œ vwa 'e waa ɓa kele Babilone."

\* 7.42 Eneke kœ á sœ ɓa lafo: yapu, ɔɔ, angerepe

<sup>44</sup> «Aata azœ sœ lima dœ gbanda tande á sœ kœma adœke Ndjaba sœ dœ azœ awa bale ɓa lœ kpagagasho. Ndjaba pa lima fœ Moyize adœke tshe mœ anda tandœnœ ɓata œneke á tshe wu lima.

<sup>45</sup> Aata azœ gbœ gbanda tande ɓa ndœ aba endje, yé œ te œnœ endje. Lœkœ á Yosuwá sœ lima kœgbœndœ endje, endje li dœ tœnœ djelœ ogo neke á endje gbœtœnœ lœ koshe, ogo á Ndjaba gɔɔ azu lœnœ utshu endje. Gbanda tandœnœ sœ kpoetœmœ œerr ga tœ lœkœ á Davidi wuta lima gbozungenœ.

<sup>46</sup> Davidi gbœ ɔtshœrœ ɓa ndœ Ndjaba, yé œ yu osho adœke œne mœ anda fœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo.

<sup>47</sup> Kashe Salomo dá mœ lima andœnœ fœ she.

<sup>48</sup> «Andaa Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kœ sœsœ lœ anda á azu mbœrœ dœ kane endje nene. Bata á Ndjaba pa lœ awa nœ aayi kœgbara o'o adœke:

<sup>49</sup> "Tshalafo kœdœ osho tshagbozu nœ mœ, yé oshœ kœdœ osho kœto ada mœ ga tœnœ.

Anda gade dá 'e mœ fœ mœ a?

Yé osho gade dá mœ kœyatœ mœ tœnœ a?

<sup>50</sup> E dœdœ kane mœ dá mbœrœ œrcœnœ ascœmœ kœ nene a?"

<sup>51</sup> «Etiene kpa pa fœ azu kœwa ngbanga adœke: "Azu gbœkumu, lœsu 'e œdœ utu 'e be pa 'e tœ upu nœ Ndjaba, 'e sœ kœvwaratœ 'e ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ tœ ɔtshœ ishiri. 'E sœ adja awa bale ɓata aata 'e.

<sup>52</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o neketa dá aata 'e ndandanga she nene a? Endje wo lima endjeneke á endje sœ kœpandœ kœna uzu á tshe sœ ndjii. Yé ngœngœ nœ ascœke, tshetœ ye dá 'e va ɔɔ ye yé á wo she.

<sup>53</sup> 'E dji awa akwa nœ Ndjaba á aandjelu pandœ nœ fœ 'e, yé œ tshapu kœza ga tœ akwa ye."»

### *Kuzu Etiene*

<sup>54</sup> Lœkœ á aayi kœwangbanga dji o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, tshatshu endje fa agba ɔkœ, yé endje zi tshelœ daji

endje gbagbara gbagbara dœ ókó ga tœ Etiene.

<sup>55</sup> Kashe ɓata á Etiene su lima dœ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri, tshe tondœ tshalafo, œ wu mokɔ nœ Ndjaba œdœ Yisu á tshe ka ga tœ kuni ye.

<sup>56</sup> Tshe pa adœke: «'E wu, mœ tondœ tshalafo ngbi yé Gbolo nœ uzu ka ga tœ kuni Ndjaba.»

<sup>57</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ata, endje ve œgbɔ rawa yé œ be utu endje ga tœncœ. Manda nœ, endje tshu kɔ ga pa ye.

<sup>58</sup> Endje gbota she lœ ongbo ga shu yeka á tetœ kœve lima she dœ badja. Atimuncœ ka lima tœ lœba nœ endje ga tœ ada anga gbolo yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Sawulo.

<sup>59</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima kœve Etiene dœ badja, tshe sœ lima kœza avwala adœke: «Gbozu Yisu, za ishiri mœ.»

<sup>60</sup> Manda nœ, tshe te dœ matshukuda ye, yé œ ve œgbɔ rawa adœke: «Gbozu, gbegbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene.» Manda kœpu o'o asœmœ, tshe tshu ye.

## 8

<sup>1</sup> Sawulo sœ lima ugurutœ azu á endje yindœ nœ adœke endje wo Etiene ye.

*Ali kœembœrœ œrœ kanga fœ Ikrizia*

Dœ œlœncœ asœmœ, Ikrizia tshelœ Yerusalem te lima tœ kœwu œgbɔ œrœ kanga. Kolœ aayi avwa dá lœpe lima lœ Yerusalem kashe ayindœ Yisu para kɔkɔ kuru lima tshelœtœ endje lœ ogo Yuda œdœ pe lœ Samariya.

<sup>2</sup> Azu nœ œtshɔ lœsu shi lima Etiene manda kœki she dœ oyo kɔ.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa Sawulo sœ lima kœpa avwara kœndi Ikrizia. Tshe sœ lima kœli anda bale dœ bale yekane á gbota ayindœ Yisu, ayakoshe, ayashe yé á gu kœko endje va ga lœ kánga.

<sup>4</sup> Endjeneke á endje ndjɔ lima tshelœtœ endje, tetœ kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o djelœ ogo djezœ kɔ.

*Filipo yisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o ɓa lœ Samariya*

<sup>5</sup> Filipino na œncœ ye ɓa lœ anga ongbo bale lœ Samariya, œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ dœ upu nœ Kristu ɓa zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Ukpulu azu kɔ yindœ o'o ama Filipino mbœrœ á endje sœ lima kœdji she, á sœ ndje kœwu afá á tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ekpe ishiri ndjoro sœ lima kœwuta lœ aayi kɔɓa dœ kœve œgbɔ rawa. Azu ndjoro á ada endje tshu œdœ pe agbakindi she ndje lima ye.

<sup>8</sup> Yé egerœ yanga sœ lima lœ ongbonœ asœmœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anga uzu má i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu, á tshe sœ ndje utshuncœ lœ ongbo sœmœ, sœ lima kœfa œrœ tsharawo yé azu tshelœ Samariya ki lima tœ œsœncœ waa. Tshe zatœ ye lima ɓata egerœ uzu.

<sup>10</sup> Azu para kɔkɔ, kœto tœ aaya agbolo œrrr ga tœ agbozu, dji lima she tɔpanœ kpuru. Endje pa lima adœke: «Yakoshœncœ asœke sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba, á endje e tœncœ egerœ gbɔgbɔ.»

<sup>11</sup> Endje zatœ endje lima ga tœ ye mbœrœ kœfa œrœ tsharawo nœ ye á sœ kœza uvuru endje lœ nœ.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe lɔkɔ á endje dji lima Ɔtshɔ O'o á Filipino yisœ nœ tœ upu tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe i'iri Yisu Kristu, ayakoshe œdœ ayashe gbɔ lima batisimu.

<sup>13</sup> Shimu yindœ nœ dœ tœ ye, yé œ gbɔ batisimu. Manda nœ, tshe te mangba Filipino. Tshe sœ lima kœwu ogboro ambára œdœ pe afá á Filipino sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ, œ ki tœ œsœncœ dœ yanga.

<sup>14</sup> Aayi avwa á endje sœ lima ɓa lœ Yerusalem dji adœke, azu tshelœ Samariya yindœ Ɔtshɔ O'o, yé œ vwa Apetro dœ Yowane fœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wuta ɓa zœ, endje 'e tshalafo mbœrœ azu Samariya adœke endje gbɔ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri,

<sup>16</sup> mbœrœ Ishiri jejerœ lima damba ga pa uzu bale ugurutœ endje nene; endje gbɔ lima kolœ batisimu dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>17</sup> Apetro dœ Yowane to kane endje ga pa endje, yé azu Samariya gbɔ

Ɔtsho Ishiri.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe loko á Shimu wu adoeke aayi avwa to kane endje ga pa endje yeka á endje gbo Ɔtsho Ishiri, tshe yindoe koeto ngendja foe endje.

<sup>19</sup> E pa foe endje adoeke: «'E to ndje gbagbonoe asoeke foe moe, mboeroe oedoe moe koeto kane moe ga pa anga azu, endje gbo ndje Ɔtsho Ishiri.»

<sup>20</sup> Petro koegi foe she adoeke: «Kaka Ndjaba mboeroe adoeke boe yiwa awa bale doe ngendja noe zoe, mboeroe á boe gbe adoeke endje yo oeroe á Ndjaba oe to foe azu gbambanoe doe ngendja.

<sup>21</sup> Boe lili koese doe 'a awa bale loe akwanoe asoeke nene, boe gbo ndje anga oeroe bale loe noe nene, mboeroe á losu zoe soese ndjii ba utshu Ndjaba nene.

<sup>22</sup> Fa tshalosu zoe ye oe donga Gbozu á oe koeli yekane á tshe djerendoe ekpe gbetshele á li ga losu zoe.

<sup>23</sup> Mboeroe toene ataa, moe wu adoeke boe soe doe egeroe losu, ye boe fa kanga noe ngbindiroe.»

<sup>24</sup> Shimu gi adoeke: «Adja e'e koedonga Gbozu mboeroe moe, kparawa adoeke oeneke á 'e pa koewuwuta ga toe moe nene.»

<sup>25</sup> Manda koegbara o'o ndje doe koeyisoe o'o ama Gbozu, Apetro doe Yowane kwatoe endje lima ga loe Yerusaleme. Koegu endje toe ala awa, endje yi lima soe Ɔtsho O'o lakpi ndjoro loe ogo Samariya.

### *Filipo pandoe Yisu foe uzu Etiopi*

<sup>26</sup> Olo bale, andjelu noe Gbozu pa foe Filipino adoeke: «Aafo oe na yorrr doe awa á ro ga loe Sudi, toe awa á jeroe koeto loe Yerusaleme koena ga toe Gaza. Toene koedoe awa á azu kpa soese koena toene nene.»

<sup>27</sup> Ngbewo, Filipino aalafo doe koero she. Koena she yorrr toe awanoe asoemoe, tshe wu anga uzu tsheloe ogo Etiopi bale, á tshe doe egeroe ayi akwa noe Kandase, gbozu yashe ogo Etiopi. Uzunoe asoemoe koedoe ndje lima ayi koegbondoe ngendja oedoe ukpulu oeroe noe gbozu yashenoe yekane á ro lima ga loe Yerusaleme mboeroe koedonga Ndjaba,

<sup>28</sup> ye á soe koegu toene ga ndoe ye. Tshe soe lima ga loe share noe ye oe soe koedi mbeti á ayi koegbara o'o Isaya su.

<sup>29</sup> Ɔtsho Ishiri koepa foe Filipino adoeke: «Gitoe zoe ga utshunoe oe togba doe sharenoe asoemoe.»

<sup>30</sup> Filipino na doe oro, oe dji uzu ogo Etiopinoe á tshe soe koedi mbeti á ayi koegbara o'o Isaya su doe avwara ga lafo. Á tshe koeyu she adoeke: «Adja boe wusoe ada oeneke á boe di asoeke ye a?»

<sup>31</sup> Uzunoe gi foe she adoeke: «Ede uzu koeyisoe adanoe ngbi foe moe nene, moe wu ma soe noe koto o?» Ye tshe e Filipino adoeke tshe o oe soe ga indiri oene.

<sup>32</sup> Oeneke á endje su lima ba la mbetinoe á tshe soe koedi lima toene doeke: «Tshe soe bata pata á endje na doe she ga toe osho koewo apata, tshe soe bata aya pata á tshe kiki utshu ayi koeli usu kote ye nene, tshe ii lima ama ye bale nene.

<sup>33</sup> Endje za tshula foe she, ye oe wa ogbao ngbanga ga pa ye. Ede da pa bala o'o mboeroe agbolo tshangba ye a?

Gbambanoe nene, endje wa tsheloe olo ye pa osho.»

<sup>34</sup> Uzu ogo Etiopi soemoe yu Filipino adoeke: «Wu oyo moe kane, oede da ayi koegbara o'o patoe ye ataa? Tshe patoe ye doe toe ye too tshe patoe anga angbi uzu?»

<sup>35</sup> Filipino koeto kpepa oeneke á endje su ba la mbeti asoemoe yeka á yisoe Ɔtsho O'o noe Yisu foe she.

<sup>36</sup> Endje ngbatoe awa ana noe endje oe na oerrr, oe wuta ga toe anga ungu á soe ba indiri awa, ye uzu Etiopi koeyu adoeke: «Wu ungu asoeke, oeroe gade da pakata moe ndoe koegbo batisimu a?» [

<sup>37</sup> Filipino koepa foe she adoeke: «Ede boe koeyindoe noe doe losu zoe bale, moe za batisimu foe boe ye.» Ye uzu soemoe koegi foe she adoeke: «Moe yindoe noe adoeke Yisu Kristu koedoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba.»]

<sup>38</sup> Tshe koepa foe ayi koekpa doe share adoeke endje ka kpeke. Filipino koereroe doe she ga la ngu ye Filipino koza lima batisimu foe she.

<sup>39</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wuta languncɛ, Ishiri nɔɛ Gbozu za Filipino yé uzu Etiopi kpa wuwu she nene. Kashe tshe te lima tɔɛ awa kɔɛgu she dɔɛ yanga.

<sup>40</sup> Filipino wuta ɓa lakpi Azote, yé tshe ro kɔɛyisɔɛ ɔtshɔ O'o na tɔɛnɔɛ lɔɛ ongbo bale dɔɛ bale djezɔɛ ɔerrr vesho ga lakpi Sezaré.

## 9

### *Sawulo fatshalɔsu ye*

<sup>1</sup> Dɔɛ lɔkɔnɔɛ ascɛmɔɛ, Sawulo sɔɛ kolɔɛ dɔɛ gbetshelɔɛ nɔɛ kɔɛmbɔɛrɔɛ ɔɛrɔɛ kanga fɔɛ azu Ikrizia ɔɛdɔɛ pe kɔɛpara awa nɔɛ kɔɛyangwa endje. Tshe na ga ndɔɛ egerɔɛ nganga Ndjabanɔɛ,

<sup>2</sup> ɔɛ yɔndɔɛ mbeti á za awa fɔɛ she kɔɛli djelɔɛ Sinagoga á sɔɛ lakpi Damaseke. Ɔdɔɛ tshe kɔɛwuta ɓa zɔɛ á gbɔ azu, ayakoshe too ayashe má endje sɔɛ kɔɛza awa Yisu, tshe i endje dɔɛ djingiri yé ɔɛ gu dɔɛ endje ga lɔɛ Yerusalemɛ.

<sup>3</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe te lima tɔɛ awa yé á wuta lima ndoo dɔɛ Damaseke, ishiri owo to ngbai ɓa lafo ɔɛ jerɔɛ ga pa ye zakpi.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe te ga tɔɛ ɔshɔ, ɔɛ dji tshama uzu kɔɛpa adɔɛke: «Sawulo, Sawulo, mbɔɛrɔɛ gadɛ á ɓɔɛ mbɔɛrɔɛ ɔɛrɔɛ kanga fɔɛ mɔɛ ataa?»

<sup>5</sup> Tshe yu adɔɛke: «Gbozu, ɔɛɓɔɛ kɔɛdɔɛ dɛ?» Yé tshamanɔɛ kɔɛgi adɔɛke: «Ɔmɔɛ kɔɛdɔɛ Yisu, ɔɛmɔɛ á ɓɔɛ mbɔɛrɔɛ ɔɛrɔɛ kanga fɔɛ mɔɛ.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe aalafo ɔɛ li ga lɔɛ ongbo, yé ɓa zɔɛ dá endje pandɔɛ ɔɛneke á li adɔɛke ɓɔɛ mbɔɛrɔɛ, fɔɛ ɓɔɛ.»

<sup>7</sup> Azu á endje na tɔɛ ala awa dɔɛ Sawulo ka lima, ɔɛ sɔɛ kokoko; endje dji lima tshama uzu kashe endje wuwu lima she nene.

<sup>8</sup> Sawulo áalafo lɔɛ ɔshɔ, kashe ataa tshe kɔɛrɔɛ ala ye gbaa, tshe wuwu lima osho bale nene. Anganɔɛ á tshe na lima tɔɛ ala awanɔɛ dɔɛ endje dá za ama kane ye yeka á gbota she duru duru rotɔɛnɔɛ ga lakpi Damaseke.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe mbɔɛrɔɛ lima olo votɔɛ lɔɛ bula; tshe zizi lima ɔɛrɔɛ yé ɔɛ ndjo ndje ungu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Anga yindɔɛ Yisu bale á i'iri ye kɔɛdɔɛ Anania sɔɛ lima ɓa lɔɛ Damaseke. Gbozu e she lɔɛ ulu adɔɛke: «Anania!» Tshe gi fɔɛ she adɔɛke: «Mɔɛ sɔɛ kea, Gbozu!»

<sup>11</sup> Gbozu kpa pa adɔɛke: «Na dɔɛ ala awa má endje e tɔɛnɔɛ awa Ndjii, ɔɛ yu osho ɓa lɔɛ anda nɔɛ Yudasi tɔɛ anga yakoshe tshalakpi Tarse bale á i'iri wu Sawulo. Tshe sɔɛ kɔɛza avwala ɓa zɔɛ,

<sup>12</sup> yé lɔɛ ulu, tshe wu anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye kɔɛdɔɛ Anania kɔɛli yé á to kane ye ga pa ye adɔɛke tshe kpa wu osho.»

<sup>13</sup> Anania gi adɔɛke: «Gbozu, mɔɛ dji azu ndjoro kɔɛpa o'o tɔɛ yakoshɔnɔɛ ascɛke ɔɛdɔɛ kɔɛpandɔɛ ngbindirɔɛ kɔɛ á tshe mbɔɛrɔɛ fɔɛ azu kɔɛyindɔɛ zɔɛ ɓa lɔɛ Yerusalemɛ.

<sup>14</sup> Yé ngɔngɔ ascɛ, tshe wuta ɓa ke dɔɛ mbeti á tshe gbɔ ɓa ndɔɛ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba mbɔɛrɔɛ kɔɛi endjeneke kɔɛ á endje e i'iri zɔɛ lɔɛ ama endje, dɔɛ djingiri.»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe Gbozu pa fɔɛ she adɔɛke: «Na zɔɛ, gbambanɔɛ nene, mɔɛ ke yakoshɔnɔɛ ascɛmɔɛ tɔɛ uzu akwa nɔɛ mɔɛ, yé kpɔɛpa ye dá i'iri mɔɛ ɔɛ to lɔɛ ogo nɔɛ angbi azu, ɓa utshu agbozugo ɔɛdɔɛ pe ndje ɓa utshu azu Israyele.

<sup>16</sup> Ɔmɔɛ dɔɛ tɔɛ mɔɛ, mɔɛ yisɔɛ mara á li dɔɛ she kɔɛwu ɔɛrɔɛ kanga mbɔɛrɔɛ i'iri mɔɛ.»

<sup>17</sup> Anania ro ɔɛ li ga lɔɛ anda, ɔɛ to kane ye ga pa Sawulo yé ɔɛ pa adɔɛke: «Aya mɔɛ, Sawulo! Gbozu dá vwa mɔɛ. Yisu á tshe wuta lima ga tɔɛ zɔɛ tɔɛ ala awa á ɓɔɛ na lima tɔɛnɔɛ, ɔɛshe dá vwa mɔɛ adɔɛke ɓɔɛ kpa tondɔɛ osho yé ɔɛ gbɔ ɔtshɔ Ishiri.»

<sup>18</sup> Pe kpɔɛtɔɛ ɔɛsɔɛnɔɛ, ɔɛrɔɛ ɓata djepe yo lɔɛ ala ye dɔɛ Sawulo. Tshe tetɔɛ kɔɛwu osho, ɔɛ áalafo yé ɔɛ gbɔ batisimu.

<sup>19</sup> Manda nɔɛ, tshe zi ɔɛrɔɛ yeka á uvuru gu ga lɔɛ nɔɛ.

### *Sawulo yisɔɛ o'o ama Ndjaba ɓa lakpi Damaseke*

Tshe mbɔɛrɔɛ lima olo teasho dɔɛ ayambarɔɛ nɔɛ Yisu á endje sɔɛ lima lɔɛ Damaseke.

20 Ɖendœ ye didi lima nene á tshe tetœ koepandœ noe loe Sinagoga adœke, Yisu koedœ Gbolo noe Ndjaba.

21 Endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ lima koedji she, endje katœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ yé œ pa adœke: «Ɖ doédœ yakoshe asœ dá sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ azu á endje yindœ i'iri Yisu 6a loe Yerusaleme nene a? Tshe nana lima ndœ kœi endje dœ djingiri, yé á kœgu dœ endje fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba nene a?»

22 Kashe gbɔgbɔ kœyisœ Ɖtshɔ O'o noe Sawulo gerœ lima dœ pa noe: bata á tshe sœ lima kœma ngbi adœke Yisu koedœ Masiya, Ayuda á endje mbœrœ lima ogo lakpi Damaseke kpa gugu lima dœ o'o ndœ kœgi fœ she nene.

23 Ɖendœnœ di manda noe œrr atake, Ayuda vwarandœ upu kœwo she.

24 Kashe Sawulo wusœ kœvwarandœ upu noe endje asœmœ ye. Endje sœ kœgbœndœ egerœ manda ongbœnœ butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ mbœrœ á endje kœwo she.

25 Dœ anga butshɔ bale, ayambarœ noe ye za she ga loe kingi, œ gi she dœ uwu yorrr ga ati dja gakele gbagba.

### *Sawulo 6a loe Yerusaleme*

26 Sawulo wuta 6a loe Yerusaleme œ yindœ koeli ga ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu, kashe endje kpa lima awa ye kɔ mbœrœ endje yiyi lima ndœ noe katsha nene adœke tshe te yindœ Yisu.

27 Yé Barnabase za she po tœ ye, œ gi she fœ aayi avwa. Tshe pandœ mara á Sawulo wu Gbozu tœ ala awa œdœ mara á Gbozu pa lima o'o fœ she. Tshe kpa pa ndje fœ endje mara á tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ngbi dœ i'iri Yisu 6a loe Damaseke.

28 Pe ndœ lɔkœnœ asœmœ, Sawulo te ga ndœ endje yé endje tetœ kœyisœ œrœ ngbi dœ i'iri Gbozu loe Yerusaleme.

29 Tshe pa lima o'o fœ Ayuda á endje sœ kœpa o'o ama Greke yé endje sœ lima kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ endje. Kashe endje sœ lima kœpara awa ndœ kœwo she.

30 Aayanœ loe Yisu dji o'onœ ataa, œ to she ro toenœ ga loe Sezaré yeka á gbɔ awa kœgi she ga loe Tarse.

31 Azu Ikrizia sœ lima gee loe ogo Yuda djigi, loe ogo Galilayi œdœ pe ndje loe Samariya. Endje sœ lima kœkpa awa Gbozu, yé Ɖtshɔ Ishiri za lima gbɔgbɔ fœ endje adœke kœyindœrœ noe endje gerœ.

### *Ene she loe ko6a noe ye 6a lakpi Lida*

32 Petro á tshe sœ lima kœro dje loe ogonœ asœmœ kɔ, na dœ anga ɔlɔ bale 6a ndœ ayindœ Yisu á endje sœ lima 6a loe Lida.

33 Tshe gbɔ anga yakoshe á i'iri ye koedœ Ene á tshe lo ga ati dœ ko6a mangba ungu mindu dœ votɔ, gbambœnœ nene, ada ye tshu lima tshakudu ye.

34 Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Ene, Yisu Kristu she 6œ ye. Aalafo œ guma gbarœ olo zœ!» Yé katsha Ene áalafo.

35 Azu kɔ lakpi Lida œdœ pe endje noe akpala oshɔ Sarone wu she ataa, œ fatshalɔsu endje ga ndœ Gbozu.

### *Tabita she loe kuzu*

36 Anga yashe bale sœ lima 6a loe Yoep, œshe lima koedœ yindœ Yisu; endje e she lima Tabita. Endje fa tshelœ i'irinœ lima dœ o'o ama Greke «Dorkase», œ yindœ kœpa adœke «mbele». Tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ waa, yé œ sœ kœto œrœ fœ aayi oyo.

37 Dœ olonœ asœmœ, tshe gbɔ ko6a yé œ tshu. Manda koedjutɔ she, endje za she ga loe gbɔshɔ 6a lafo.

38 Bata á tshalakpi Lida sœ ndoo dœ Yoep, ayindœ Yisu dji lima ndœ noe adœke Petro sœ loe Lida, œ vwa azu bisha dœ o'o fœ she adœke: «Vava ada zœ nene, na ga ndœ 'a katsha ga mœ kane.»

39 Petro na ga ndœ endje katsha. Lɔkɔ á tshe wuta 6a zœ, endje 'ɔ dœ she 6a loe gbɔshɔ á sœ 6a lafo, yé ayashe koya para kɔkɔ ka ga utshu ye dœ ngola loe ala endje. Endje yisœ lœba okoro œdœ pe yɔgbɔdɔ lœba á Dorkase sœ lima kœmbœrœ toenœ lɔkɔ á tshe sœ dœ soro.

<sup>40</sup> Petro gərɔ azu ga shu para kəkɔ œ gote dœ matshukuda yé, yé œ ki fœ Ndjaba. Manda noé, tshe fatœ ye yorrr ga tœ oko uzunœ, œ pa adœke: «Tabita, áalafo.» Tshe kərɔ ala ye œ tondœ Petro, œ yərɔtshelœtœ ye yé œ sœ ga ati dœ budu ye.

<sup>41</sup> Petro bopa kane ye œ ti she ga lafo, yé œ e ayindœ Yisu œdœ pe ayashe koya yeka á ma she dœ soro fœ endje.

<sup>42</sup> Endje dji o'onœ læ ongbo Yope djigi, yé azu ndjoro fatshalɔsu endje ga ndœ Gbozu.

<sup>43</sup> Petro lo olo ndjoro ɓa lakpi Yope ɓa ndœ Shimu á tshe dœ ayi kœguma ɔkɔ agea.

## 10

### *Apetro dœ Korneye*

<sup>1</sup> Anga yakoshe bale ɓa læ Sezaré, i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye; œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa ukpulu aturugu læ Roma á endje e tœncœ «ukpulu aturugu tshelœ Itali».

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, œ sœ kœkpa awa ye awa bale ndje dœ azu tshasœnda noé ye. Dœ tœncœ ataa, tshe sœ lima kœto œrœ fœ Ayuda á endje sœ lima dœ oyo, yé œ sœ ndje kœki lima fœ Ndjaba ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ.

<sup>3</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, dœ ada ɔlɔ votɔ manda kakpi ɔlɔ, tshe wu andjelu noé Ndjaba læ ulu kœli ga ndœ ye, yé andjelunœ e she adœke: «Korneye!»

<sup>4</sup> Korneye tondœ ye dœ awa, yé œ gi fœ she adœke: «O'o gade, Gbozu?» Andjelu pa fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba dji avwala noé zœ œdœ pe ɔtshœrœ á ɓœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ fœ aayi oyo yé tshe djedjœndœ zœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ngəngɔ asœke, vwa azu ɓa lakpi Yope kœ'e Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro gu tœncœ ga mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe sœ kœlo ɓa ndœ anga ayi akwa kœguma ɔkɔ agea á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu; á anda noé ye sœ ɓa tœ ama egerœ ungu.»

<sup>7</sup> Ləkɔ má andjelu á tshe pa o'o fœ she yiwa, Korneye e anga aayi akwa noé ye bisha œdœ pe anga turugu

noé ɔtshɔ lɔsu á tshe sœ tshakudu ye katshatsha.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe yisœ œrœ kɔ á mbœrœtœ ye fœ endje, yé œ vwa endje ɓa lakpi Yope.

<sup>9</sup> Osho kərɔ pa noé, endje sœpe tœ awa kœro tœncœ œ wuta ndoo dœ Yope, Petro ɔ ga tœ akpala osho ɓa pa kumu anda mbœrœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba. ɔlɔ wuta lima ga pa œrœ noé kakpi ɔlɔ.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe tshe sœ lima dœ ogo, yé œ yindœ kœzi œrœ. Ləkɔ á endje sœ lima kœfa kœzirœ fœ she, tshe wu œrœ læ ulu.

<sup>11</sup> Tshe wu tshalafɔ kərɔ yé anga œrœ ɓata egerœ læba tshapa meza á endje du uwu ga tœ amancœ vavana kɔ sœ kœjerœ ga ati.

<sup>12</sup> Yé agea kɔ á ada endje sœ vana, endjeneke á endje sœ kœ'ɔrɔ dœ lavu endje tœ ɔshɔ œdœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ kœru ɓa lafo, sœ lima ɓa læ noé.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe dji tshama uzu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Petro! Áafo, œ wo ageancœ asœ yé œ zi endje.»

<sup>14</sup> Petro gi fœ she adœke: «Bale nene, Gbozu. Mbœrœ læ soro mœ, mœ zizi œrœ uburu too ekperœ nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Tshe kpa dji tshama uzu kœpa fœ she tœ bishancœ adœke: «Eneke á Ndjaba mbœrœ yerœ, œ lili dœ ɓœ kœpa adœke œtœncœ kœdœ œrœ uburu nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Tshamancœ wu awa votɔ yé katsha manda noé, œrœncœ ɔ ga lafo.

<sup>17</sup> Petro sœ kœyutœ ye tœ ádá œrœ á tshe wu læ ulu atake, tshokombele azu á Korneye vwa endje á endje sœ kœyu osho djezœ djezœ tœ anda noé Shimu, kœyi kumu endje ga pa egerœ manda gbagba.

<sup>18</sup> Endje e osho yé, œ yu adœke: «Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro sœ kœlo kpœke a?»

<sup>19</sup> Petro sœpe lima kolœ kœgbe tshelœ ye tœ œrœ á tshe wu læ ulu asœmœ, kashe Ishiri pa fœ she adœke: «Wu, azu votɔ á endje sœ kœpara ɓœ asœke.



20 Aafo œ Jerœ yé œ gu tœ awanœ bale dœ endje. Awa zaza 6œ nene mbœerœ œmœ dá vwa endje.»

21 Petro jœrœ ga ndœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœeke: «Æmœ dœeke. Uzunœ á 'e sœ kœpara she kœdœ œmœ. 'E na ndœ gadé?»

22 Endje gi fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu tshapa ukpulu aturugu á i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye dá vwa 'a. Æshe kœdœ ɔtshɔ uzu á tshe sœ kœkpawa Ndjaba, yé Ayuda para kɔkɔ yindœ ye waa. Anga andjelu nœ Ndjaba bale dá pandœ nœ fœ she lœ ulu adœeke tshe 'e 6œ 6a lœ anda nœ ye á kœdji œeneke á 6œ pa fœ she.»

23 Petro pa adœeke endje li gasœnda, yé œ yisœ osho olo fœ endje.

Osho kɔrɔ pa nœ bale, tshe gu tœ awanœ dœ endje. Anga ayindœ Yisu lakpi Yope gu tœ awanœ dœ endje.

24 Yé tœ bisha olo manda nœ, tshe wuta ga lœ Sezaré. Dá ascœmœ 6a ndœ Korneye, tshe e ayo nœ ye œdœ pe anganœ á tshe yindœtœ ye dœ endje waa, yeka á endje sœ lima kœkate endje.

25 Lɔkɔ á Petro yi kumu ye, Korneye na para tshatshu ye œ gote ga tœ ada ye mbœerœ kœema ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ ye.

26 Petro pa fœ she dœ kœti she ga lafo adœeke: «Aalafo, œmœ ndje kœdœ amba uzu gbambanœ.»

27 Manda nœ, tshe sœ kœpu o'o dœ Korneye li tœnœ ga scœnda, tshe wu azu ndjoro á endje ngbɔtœ endje 6a zœ.

28 Tshe pa ngbi fœ endje adœeke: «Bata á 'e wusœ nœ, œ sœ dœ ekpenœ adœeke Ayuda yindœ angbi uzu too kœsœ dœ she tœ œscœnœ bale. Kashe Ndjaba má fœ mœ adœeke, mœ papa fœ uzu bale adœeke œshe kœdœ ayi uburu too adœeke Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ ye nene.

29 Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ vwavwaratœ mœ kœna ga mœ lɔkɔ á 6œ vwa osho ndœ mœ nene. Kashe ngɔngɔ asœeke, mœ yindœ kœwusœ ádá á 6œ 'e mœ ga mœ.»

30 Korneye kœgi fœ she adœeke: «Mœ sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba

6a scœnda nœ mœ, œ mbœerœ lima olo votɔ dœ ada ɔlɔ votɔ manda kakpi ɔlɔ. Mœ sœ atake, anga uzu bale á tshe verœ imbi lœba uruuu ka ga utshu mœ,

31 yé œ pa fœ mœ adœeke: “Korneye, Ndjaba dji avwala nœ zœ yé œ djed-jœrœndœ œrœ á 6œ to lima fœ aayi oyo nene.

32 Vwa anga uzu 6a lœ Yope kœ'e Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro kœgu 6a ke. Tshe sœ kœelo 6a scœnda nœ Shimu, ayi kœguma ɔkɔ agea á anda nœ ye sœ 6a tœ mangu egerœ ungu.”

33 Mœ vwa uzu ndœ kœpara 6œ, yé 6œ yindœ kœna tœnœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ. Ngɔngɔ asœeke, a'a kɔ 'a ka ga utshu Ndjaba mbœerœ kœdji œeneke á Gbozu za awa fœ 6œ adœeke 6œ pandœ nœ fœ 'a.»

### *O'o nœ Petro*

34 Yé Petro za o'o œ pa adœeke: «Mœ wu adja sœ nœ ngɔngɔ asœ adœeke Ndjaba keke azu mbœerœ tshatshu endje nene.

35 Yé lœ ogo kɔ, uzu á tshe sœ kœkpawa Ndjaba yé á sœ kœmbœerœ œrœ á sœ ndjii, Ndjaba œ yindœ ye.

36 Tshe vwa o'o fœ azu tshelœ Is-rayele, ɔtshɔ O'o kœsœ gee lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Gbozu nœ azu kɔ.

37 «'E wusœ œeneke á wuta lima utshunœ 6a lœ Galilayi, lœ ogo Yuda djigi dœ lɔkɔ á Yowane sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ, á sœ ndje kœza batisimu fœ azu.

38 'E wusœ mara á Ndjaba to gbɔgbɔ nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ Yisu á tshe dœ uzu Nazarete. Tshe na djetœ osho kɔ dœ kœmbœerœ ɔtshɔrœ, tshe she endjeneke para á endje dœ lima akanga nœ djaboro, mbœerœ Ndjaba sœ lima awa bale dœ she.

39 «Yé a'a, 'a kœdœ atimu nœ œrœ kɔ á tshe mbœerœ 6a lœ ogo nœ Ayuda œdœ 6a lœ Yerusaleme. Endje wo she œ kuru she ga pa kurushi.

40 Kashe Ndjaba she she ugurutœ akuzu manda olo votɔ, yé œ to uvuru fœ she adœeke tshe kpa matœ ye.

<sup>41</sup> Ɖe doédóe mboeróe azu djigi nene, kashe fœ 'a á Ndjaba ke 'a katshatsha utshunœ b̄ata atimu. 'A zi œerœ œ ndjo œerœ awa bale dœ she manda koeshe she ugurutœ akuzu.

<sup>42</sup> Mboerœ toenœ ataa, tshe pa fœ 'a adœeke 'a yisœ noe fœ azu yé œ ma ndœelanoe fœ endje adœeke, œshe dá Ndjaba za she ndœ kœwa ngbanga pa asoro œedœ akuzu.

<sup>43</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o kœ pa lima tœ ye adœeke uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Yisu, lœ gbœgbœ noe i'iri ye doé Yisu dá Ndjaba œ djerœendœ ekperœ noe ye.»

### *Ɖtshœ Ishiri jerœ ga pa angbi azu*

<sup>44</sup> Lœkœ á Petro sœpe lima kœpu o'o, Ɖtshœ Ishiri jerœ ga pa endjeneke kœ á endje dji lima o'o ye.

<sup>45</sup> Ayindœ Yisu á endje kœdœ Ayuda á endje na lima tœ awanoe dœ Petro ka lima tœ ama endje ti œœ kœwu adœeke: Ɖtshœ Ishiri á Ndjaba vwa, jerœ ndje lima ga pa angbi azu.

<sup>46</sup> Yé endje sœ lima kœdji angbi azunœ kœdonga Ndjaba ndje kœpa o'o ama ogo á endje sœsœ lima kœdji toenœ nene. Petro kpa kœpa adœeke:

<sup>47</sup> «Bata á azu asœeke gbœ ndje Ɖtshœ Ishiri b̄ata azœ, œede dá kpa kœ endje tœ kœgbœ batisimu dœ ungu a?»

<sup>48</sup> Tshe za o'o adœeke endje za batisimu fœ endje dœ i'iri Yisu Kristu. Manda noe, angbi azunœ yu she adœeke œene yatœ œene dœ she manda olo teasho kane.

## 11

### *O'o noe Petro utshu Ikrizia lœ Yerusaleme*

<sup>1</sup> Aayi avwa œedœ ayindœ Yisu á endje sœ lima b̄a lœ Yuda dji adœeke angbi azu yi ndje ndœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Lœkœ á Petro œ ga lœ Yerusaleme, anga ayindœ Yisu á endje doé Ayuda, tetœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ she

<sup>3</sup> adœeke: «Bœ li ga ndœ angbi azu yé œ zi œerœ dœ endje!»

<sup>4</sup> Yé Petro pandœ œeneke kœ á ro, kœto b̄a tœ adanoe bale dœ bale fœ endje adœeke:

<sup>5</sup> «Lœkœ á mœ sœ lima kœki fœ Ndjaba b̄a lakpi Yope, mœ wu œerœ lœ ulu: anga œerœ bale b̄ata egerœ lœba tshapa meza á endje du uwu ga tœ amanoe vavana kœ. Ɖerœnoe asœemœ to b̄a lafo, œ jerœ ga ati ndœœ ndoo dœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ to lima ndœ noe yima yé œ wu agea gusu á ada endje sœ vana, endjeneke á endje œro dœ lavu endje œedœ pe endjeneke á endje ru b̄a lafo.

<sup>7</sup> Manda noe, mœ dji tshama uzu kœpa fœ mœ adœeke: “Petro! Aalafo, œ wo agea asœeke yé œ zi endje.”

<sup>8</sup> Yé mœ pa adœeke: “Bale nene, Gbozu. Gbambanoe nene, lœ soro mœ, mœ zizi œerœ uburu too ekperœ nene.”

<sup>9</sup> «Tœ bishanoe, tshama uzu to b̄a lafo adœeke: “Ɖeneke á Ndjaba mboerœ yerœ, œ lili dœ bœ kœpa adœeke œtoenœ kœdœ uburu nene.”

<sup>10</sup> Ɖerœnoe wu ata awa votœ, yé œ œ ga lafo.

<sup>11</sup> Yé tshokombe, azu tshelœ Sezaré votœ yi kumu endje b̄a tœ anda á 'a sœ toenœ. Endje na ndœ kœpara mœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ɖtshœ Ishiri pa fœ mœ adœeke mœ gu katsha tœ awanoe dœ endje. Ayakosheno mindu dœ bale á mœ to endje rotoenœ ga mœ asœeke, 'a na tœ awanoe dœ endje œerrr b̄a lœ Sezaré yé œ li dœ endje kœ ga lœ anda noe yakosheno asœemœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe pandœ mara á andjelu wuta ga tœ ye b̄a soenda yé á pa fœ she adœeke: “Vwa anga uzu b̄a lœ Yope kœ'e Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro, tshe gu b̄a ke.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe pandœ o'o á za koeshe fœ bœ dœ azu tshasœenda noe zœ kœ.”

<sup>15</sup> «Lœkœ á mœ sœ kœpa o'o, Ɖtshœ Ishiri jerœ ga pa endje b̄ata á jerœ lima utshunœ ga pa azœ.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ gbe tshelœ mœ ndœ o'o á Gbozu pa lima adœeke: “Yowane za lima batisimu noe ungu, kashe e'e, 'e gbœ batisimu lœ Ɖtshœ Ishiri.”

<sup>17</sup> Ɖedœ Ndjaba kœto œtshœrœ fœ azunœ asœeke b̄ata á tshe to fœ azœ á ayindœ o'o Gbozu Yisu Kristu, œemœ

koedœ œedē yeka á kɔ Ndjaba tœ koembœerœ œerœ a?»

<sup>18</sup> Manda koedji o'onœ ascœmœ, endje sœ koko yé œ za mokɔ fœ Ndjaba dœ kœpa adœke: «Adjapu, Ndjaba to ndje awa kœfatshalɔsu œedœ pe awa kœgbɔ soro fœ angbi azu.»

### *Ali Ikrizia lœ Atiŝhe*

<sup>19</sup> Œrœ kanga á mbœerœtœ endje lima dœ lɔndɔ á endje wo lima Etiene, mbœerœ adœke ayindœ Yisu ndjɔ lima tshelœtœ endje ngbangbangba djezœ. Anga endje ro lima ga lœ Fenisi, ga lœ Shipre œdœ ga lœ Atiŝhe; kashe endje sœ lima kœeyisœ Œtshɔ O'o nœ Ndjaba kolœ fœ Ayuda.

<sup>20</sup> Andaa, anga endje ugurutœ endje á endje koedœ azu tshelœ Shipre œdœ Sirene, endje na ɓa lœ Atiŝhe yé œ yi ndje sœ Œtshɔ O'o nœ Gbozu Yisu fœ Agreke.

<sup>21</sup> Gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu sœ lima dœ endje awa bale dœ mara adœke azu ndjoro fatœ endje ga ndœ Gbozu yé œ wuta ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>22</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Yerusaleme dji o'onœ, yé œ vwa Barnabase ɓa lœ Atiŝhe.

<sup>23</sup> Lɔkɔ á Barnabase yi kumu ye á wu mara Œtshœrœ á Ndjaba mbœerœ fœ ayindœ Yisunœ ascœmœ, tshe sœ dœ yanga yé œ pa fœ endje kɔ adœke endje za lɔsu endje djigi fœ Gbozu.

<sup>24</sup> Barnabase koedœ Œtshɔ uzu, tshe sœ dœ Œtshɔ Ishiri œdœ pe kœyindœrœ waa. Ukpulu azu ndjoro te lima azu nœ Gbozu.

<sup>25</sup> Manda nœ, Barnabase na kœpara Sawulo ɓa lœ Tarse.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe gbɔ she ɓa zœ œ gu dœ she ga lœ Atiŝhe. Endje bibisha, endje mbœerœ lima ungu bale ɓa lœ Ikrizianœ ascœmœ yé œ yisœ œerœ fœ azu ndjoro. Ba lœ Atiŝhe dá endje e i'iri «Akristu» tœ alinœ ga tœ ayindœ Yisu.

### *Œrœ á má kœtorœ lœ ugurutœ azu*

<sup>27</sup> Dœ lɔkɔnœ ascœmœ, anga aayi kœgbara o'o to ɓa lœ Yerusaleme œ sœ kœna ga lœ Atiŝhe.

<sup>28</sup> Anga bale á i'iri ye koedœ Agabuse, á Œtshɔ Ishiri sœ kœma œerœ fœ she, mindœ nœ adœke egerœ ogo œ za tshapashɔ djigi lœ ondonœ zœ. Manda nœ, œ mbœerœtœ endje lima dœ lɔndɔ á Klode dœ lima gbozugo Roma.

<sup>29</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, ayindœ Yisu wa o'o adœke œne vwa œerœ fœ anga œne á endje sœ ɓa lœ Yuda. Uzu dœ uzu œ to liaka gbɔgbɔ nœ ye.

<sup>30</sup> Endje mbœerœ lindœ œneke á endje wa, yé œ vwa œerœ á endje gbɔ, lœ awa nœ Abarnabase dœ Sawulo fœ agbozu lœ ogo Yuda.

## 12

### *Kuzu Jake œdœ kœza Petro ga lœ kánga*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lɔndɔnœ ascœmœ, gbozugo Erode\* sœ lima koembœerœ œerœ kanga fœ anga azu Ikrizia.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe mbœerœ adœke endje wo Jake, aya Yowane, dœ ugu kamba.

<sup>3</sup> Yé lɔkɔ á tshe wu adœke œerœ má œne mbœerœ za yanga fœ Ayuda waa, tshe kpa pa adœke, endje za Petro. Œ sœ lima dœ lɔkɔ angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe bopa ye œ vwi she ga lœ kánga, yé œ pa fœ ukpulu aturugu vana á ngbɔɓa aturugu vana vana, mbœerœ kœgbɔndœ ye. Tshe sœ kœgbe lima adœke manda angbo Pake yeka á œne koedji she ɓa utshu azu para kɔkɔ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje gbɔ lima ndœ Petro ɓa lœ kánga, kashe azu Ikrizia kaka lima tœ kœza avwala dœ i'iri ye fœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>6</sup> Erode yi lima ndœ kœwa ngbanga nœ ye tœ ala azu para kɔkɔ. Dœ butshɔnœ ascœmœ, Petro lo ɓa ugurutœ aturugu bisha, endje i she vwagbagba dœ djingiri bisha yé aayi kœgbɔndœ manda ka ɓa utshu manda kánganœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe tshokombe, andjelu nœ Gbozu yikumu ye, yé ishiri owo za osho djigi. Andjelu turutœ ye œ

\* **12.1** Erode asœke koedœ Erode Agripa á tshe dœ gbolo nœ aya Erode Atipase á tshe dœ lima gbozugo pa ogo Yuda kœto tœ ungu zazu bisha dœ bale

jo she, á pa fœ she adœke: «Aalafo katsha!» Djingirinœ kœzu tœ kane Petro.

<sup>8</sup>Yé andjelu kpa pa fœ she adœke: «I uwu tshapa lœba nœ zœ, œ soro uwu œrada nœ zœ.» Petro mbœrcetœ ye lindœ o'o ye. Andjelu kpa pa adœke: «Verœ yœgbœdœ lœba nœ zœ yé œ te manda mœ.»

<sup>9</sup>Petro wuta lœ kánga œ te manda andjelu. Tshe gbe œnœ ye adœke œneke á andjelu mbœrcœ asœmœ dœdœ adja œrcœ nene, kashe œne wu œrcœ lœ ulu.

<sup>10</sup>Endje ro ali azu kœgbœndœ manda, manda nœ endje ro bisha endje yé œ wuta ga tœ manda yarakowo á wuta kpuru ga lœ ongbo: mandanœ kœrcœ dœ tœ ye utshu endje. Lœkœ á endje wuta ga shu, endje ro tshatœ ama gbœlœ, yé titivwiri andjelu kœyiwa ye.

<sup>11</sup>Uvuru Petro kœkwa ga lœ nœ, á tshe kœpa adœke: «Ngœngœ asœke, mœ wu adœke œ dœ adjapu: Gbozu vwa andjelu nœ ye á tshe vwara mœ tshakane Erode dœ pe lœma ekperœ á Ayuda guma ndœ mœ.»

<sup>12</sup>Manda kœgbe tshelœ ye tœ œneke á mbœrcœ fœ she, tshe gu ga lœ anda nœ Mareya, ayi Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba œa zœ.

<sup>13</sup>Lœkœ á tshe nge manda, anga yawuru akwa bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Rode, na mbœrcœ kœkœrcœ tœnœ.

<sup>14</sup>Tshe dji tshama Petro œ sœ dœ yanga, œ tshapu kœkœrcœ manda, yé œ kpa dœ œrcœ mbœrcœ kœpandœ nœ adœke, Petro ka œa pa manda œa shu.

<sup>15</sup>Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Iyi sœ lœ kumu zœ a!» Kashe tshe pa fœ endje adœke, œneke á œne sœ kœpa fœ endje kœdœ adjapu. Á endje kœpa adœke: «Asœmœ kœdœ andjelu á tshe sœ kœgbœndœ Petro dœmœ.»

16

<sup>16</sup>Petro sœpe kolœ kœnge manda. Lœkœ á endje kœrcœ manda, endje wu she yé œ i gbœndjuru.

<sup>17</sup>Tshe mbœrcœ kane ye fœ endje adœke endje sœ koko, yé œ pandœ

mara á Gbozu za she ga shu lœ kánga fœ endje. Tshe kpa pa adœke: «'E na œ pandœ nœ fœ Jake œdœ pe fœ anga ayindœ Yisu.» Manda nœ, tshe wuta yé œ na ga tœ angbi osho.

<sup>18</sup>Osho kœrcœ, aturugu yakatœ endje ngbangbangba. Endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœtœ endje adœke Petro fatœ ye tœ dœ!

<sup>19</sup>Erode vwa azu kœpara Petro œerrr toroboka, endje gbœ gbœ she nene. Tshe yu aayi kœgbœndœ manda kánganœ, yé á pa adœke endje wo endje ye. Manda nœ, Erode to œa lœ ogo Yuda œ na ga lœ Sezaré, yé œ mbœrcœ olo teasho œa zœ.

### *Kuzu gbozu Erode*

<sup>20</sup>Erode sœ lima dœ geda dœ azu ogo Tire œdœ azu ogo Sidona. Azu ogonœ bibisha asœke yindœ kœwuta ga utshu ye. Endje u Blastuse á tshe dœ uzu tshapa ayi akwa nœ Erode, œ dji o'o tshelœ ye. Endje na kœyu Erode adœke tshe mbœrcœ adœke œne sœ gee. Gbambanœ nene, ogo nœ endje gbœ œrcœ kœtœ œa lœ œnœ ye dœ gbozugo.

<sup>21</sup>Dœ lœkœnœ á endje guma tœ kœgbœtœ endje, Erode verœ lœba tshagbozu nœ ye, œ sœ ga pa ngande gbozu nœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœpu o'o œa utshu azu kœ.

<sup>22</sup>Azu tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ tshama ndjaba, œ dœdœ œnœ uzu nene!»

<sup>23</sup>Kashe, pe tœ œsœnœ, andjelu nœ Gbozu bi Erode mbœrcœ á tshe tshapu kœdonga Ndjaba ti, yé á sœ kœlœsœtœ ye adœke œne kœdœ Ndjaba. Angœzu zi she lœ œkœnœ yé tshe tshu.

<sup>24</sup>O'o ama Ndjaba ka aka osho kœ, yé azu á endje yindœ nœ wuta lima ndjoro.

<sup>25</sup>Lœkœ á akwa nœ Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ka lima lœ Yerusaleme, endje za lima Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke potœ endje á gu dœ she.

## 13

*Ŋtshœ Ishiri vwa Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ndœ akwa*

<sup>1</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ aayi kœyisœrœ sœ lima 6a lœ Ikrizia nœ Atiŝshe. Œ dœ lima Barnabase, Shimeyo á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Ubu Uzu œdœ pe Lukiyuse uzu tshelœ Sirene, dœ Sawulo œ ga ndœ Man-aene yanga Erode á tshe sœ lima kœna tœ awanœ dœ she pe dœ tshagbolo ye.

<sup>2</sup> Anga ɔɔ bale á endje sœ lima kœdonga Gbozu yé á sœ kœyotshelœma endje, Ɔtshɔ Ishiri pa adœke: «'E ko Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ga indirinœ mbœrœ adœke endje mbœrœ œrœ œneke á mœ e endje ndœ nœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé manda kœyotshelœma endje dœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba, endje to kane endje ga pa endje yé œ za awa fœ endje.

### *Asawulo dœ Barnabase 6a lakpi Shipre*

<sup>4</sup> Bata á Ɔtshɔ Ishiri vwa Barnabase dœ Sawulo, endje na 6a lakpi Selœsi, œ ɔ egerœ agba 6a zœ yeka á ro ga lœ Shipre.

<sup>5</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wuta ga lœ Salamine, endje tetœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ Ayuda. Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke sœ ndje lima kpœtoemœ mbœrœ kœti kane endje.

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœzu tshiki para œrr kœwuta 6a lœ Pafose, endje gbɔ anga ayi kœpandœ ulu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Bare Yisu; œshe kœdœ Yuda á tshe zatœ ye 6ata ayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe sœ lima 6a ndœ gbozu Sereyuse Pawuluse á tshe kœdœ ayi kœwusœrœ, á tshe e Barnabase dœ Sawulo mbœrœ tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ayi kœpandœ ulu Elimase (i'iri Bare Yisu dœ Greke dœmœ) yiyi lima ndœ o'o ama endje nene, yé œ para awa kœndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ gbozu asœmœ adœke tshe sœsœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu nene.

<sup>9</sup> Yé Sawulo á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Polo á Ɔtshɔ Ishiri su she kperœ, za ala ye kukuku ga tœ ye,

<sup>10</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Œbœ, afara œdœ pe ekperœ su 6œ kperœ. Œbœ kœdœ gbolo nœ djaboro, uzu á tshe yiyindœ djakata o'o nene. Bœ katœ kœndi awa nœ Gbozu á sœ ndjii nene a?

<sup>11</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœke, kane Ndjaba sœ pa zœ. Bœ fa ayibula, yé 6œ wu ɔɔ nene œrr ga tœ olo á tshe yindœ nœ.» Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, tshelœ ala ye wu shuu yé osho bu kporokoto tœ ye. Tshe fatœ ye djikirili djikirili kœpara uzu adœke tshe za ama kane œne.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á gbozugo wu œneke á mbœrœtœ endje, tshe te yindœ Yisu; gbambanœ nene, o'o ama Gbozu za lima uvuru ye lœnœ.

### *Polo pa o'o 6a lakpi Atiŝshe nœ ogo Pisidi*

<sup>13</sup> Polo dœ anganœ á tshe na tœ awa dœ endje ɔ lima ga lœ egerœ agba 6a lœ Pafose, œ ro ga lœ Perje 6a lœ Pafili. Yé Yowane katœ endje, œ kwatœ ye ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>14</sup> Endje katœ tshalakpi Perje ti, yé œ wuta 6a lœ Atiŝshe nœ ogo Pisidi. Lɔkɔ sabata, endje li ga lœ Sinagoga yé œ sœ lima ga ati.

<sup>15</sup> Manda kœdi buku á ngbɔba awa akwa nœ Moyize dœ œnœ aayi kœgbara o'o, agbozu tshelœ Sinagoga pa fœ endje adœke: «Aaya, 'e kœsœ dœ anga o'o á sœ kœto gbɔgbɔ fœ uzu, 'e pa!»

<sup>16</sup> Polo áalafo œ mbœrœ kane ye, yé œ pa adœke: «Azú tshelœ Israyele œdœ pe e'e dœ angbi azu á 'e sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba, 'e dji mœ kane.

<sup>17</sup> Ndjaba nœ azu Israyele ke aata 'a. Tshe mbœrœ adœke endje ngba lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima 6a lœ Ezipito. Manda nœ, tshe ko endje lima ga shu dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ ye.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe gbɔndœ endje lima 6a lœ kpagagasho manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, tshe wo lima ogo mindu dœ bisha lœ ogo Kanana yé œ kurutshelœ nœ tœ azu nœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Œtœnœ kɔ mbœrœ lima ga pa œrœ noé ungu kama vana dœ zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (450).

«Manda nœ, tshe ko aayi kœwa ngbanga fœ endje œerrr ga tœ ayi kœgbara o'o Samwele.

<sup>21</sup> Endje yu osho tœ gbozugo yé Ndjaba za Sawulo, gbolo nœ Kise á tshe kœdœ uzu lœ mara nœ Bendjame, fœ endje. Tshe sœ pa endje manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>22</sup> Manda kœza Sawulo ga shu tœ akwa, Ndjaba za Davidi tœ gbozugo. Tshe ma o'o nœ ye ngbi adœke: “Mœ gbœ Davidi, gbolo nœ Yese, uzu á lœsu mœ yindœ ye. Tshe mbœrœ œeneke kœ á mœ gbe dœ tœnœ.”

<sup>23</sup> Ba lœ aatancœ dá Ndjaba za Yisu tœ ayi kœshe azu Israyele bœta á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Utshu kœna lima Yisu, Yowane pandœ nœ lima fœ azu Israyele adœke endje fatshalœsu endje, yé œ gbœ batisimu.

<sup>25</sup> Yé lœkœ á Yowane mbœrœ lima akwa nœ ye á ka ye, tshe sœ lima kœpa adœke: “E gbe adœke œmœ kœdœ ede e? Œ dœdœ mœ kœdœ tsheneke á 'e kate she nene! Kashe anga uzu á tshe na manda mœ, mœ li kœzu uwu œrada nœ ye nene.”

<sup>26</sup> «E'e dœ aaya mœ, aata Abrayamo ndje dœ angbi azu á 'e sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba asœke, endje vwa Œtshœ O'onœ asœke á pandœ kœshe fœ azœ.

<sup>27</sup> Azu Yerusaleme œdœ pe agbozu tshapa endje wuwusœ Yisu nene, endje wuwu ndje sœ ádá o'o má aayi kœgbara o'o su á endje sœ kœdi tœnœ œlœ sabata bale dœ bale nene. Kashe endje wa œgbœ ngbanga ga pa Yisu liaka o'onœ ascœmœ.

<sup>28</sup> Ataa endje para lima awa kœwo she œerrr toro ye, endje kapa Pilato adœke tshe wo she.

<sup>29</sup> Lœkœ á endje mbœrœ lima œeneke kœ á Buku nœ Ndjaba pandœ nœ tœ upu nœ ye, endje za lima she pa kurushi ga ati, yé œ shi lima she bœ lœ anga udu bale.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe Ndjaba she lima she lœ akuzu ye.

<sup>31</sup> Tshe wuta lima lœ olo ndjoro ga tœ endjeneke á endje na lima dœ she awa bale kœto bœ lakpi Galilayi œerrr ga lœ Yerusaleme, endje á endje

kœdœ atimu ngœngœ asœke bœ utshu azu ogo Israyele.

<sup>32</sup> «A'a ndje, 'a sœ kœeyisœ Œtshœ O'onœ asœke fœ 'e, œrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ nœ fœ aata 'a adœke œene mbœrœ,

<sup>33</sup> tshe mbœrœ fœ azœ má a dœ agbolo nœ endje, lœkœ á tshe she lima Yisu lœ akuzu bœta á endje sú bœla bisha mbeti nœ Itshi adœke:

“Œbœ kœdœ gbolo nœ mœ, kœto kpesheke, œmœ dá zu bœ.”

<sup>34</sup> Ndjaba pa lima adœke œene shé she lœ akuzu, yé tshe gba nene. Tshe pa lima ngbi adœke:

“Mœ to kane nœ mœ dœ adja œeyerœ kœto kane ga pa 'e,

bœta á mœ pa lima ndœ kœto fœ Davidi.”

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Davidi pa ndje ala anga mbeti adœke:

“Bœ katœ œeyerœ uzu nœ zœ adœke tshe gba nene.”

<sup>36</sup> Lœkœ á Davidi œœpe lima dœ soro, tshe mbœrœ lima œeneke á Ndjaba yisœ nœ. Manda nœ, tshe tshu lima, endje shi she ndoo dœ aatancœ yé œkœ ye gba.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe tsheneke á Ndjaba shé she, gbagba lima nene.

<sup>38</sup> Aaya mœ, 'e wusœ nœ dœ œtshœnœ adœke mangba Yisu dá endje pandœ o'o kœdjercœndœ ekperœ fœ 'e á awa akwa nœ Moyize lili lima ndœ kœvwara 'e lœnœ nene.

<sup>39</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tshe wuta uzu ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>40</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ gbœdjela mbœrœ á o'o neke á aayi kœgbara o'o su kœwuwuta ga tœ 'e nene:

<sup>41</sup> “E wu kane! E'e dœ adjipudji, 'e katœ ama 'e ti œœ yé œ ndjœtshelœtœ 'e!

Gbambancœ nene, mœ yindœ kœmbœrœ anga œrœ bale lœ soro 'e,

œrœ neke á 'e yindœ nœ nene, œdœ uzu kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e.”»

<sup>42</sup> Lœkœ á Polo dœ Barnabase sœ lima kœwuta tœnœ, endje tetœ kœki fœ endje adœke endje kwa dœ œlœ

sabata manda nœ œ kpa yisœ o'onœ ascœmœ.

<sup>43</sup> Manda angbætœncœ, Ayuda œdœ pe angbi azu á endje sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba te manda Polo dœ Barnabase. Lœ o'o á endje sœ kœpa tœncœ, Polo dœ Barnabase pa fœ endje adœke: «'E zatœ 'e djigi ga tœ ɔtshœrœ nœ Ndjaba.»

### *Polo dœ Barnabase na ga ndœ angbi azu*

<sup>44</sup> Lœkœ sabata manda nœ, œ sœ ɓata azu kœ lœ ongbo ngbœtœ endje lima mbœrcœ kœdji o'o ama Gbozu.

<sup>45</sup> Kœwu ukpulu azuncœ ataa, Ayuda mbœrcœ uku yé œ tetœ kœgu Polo dœ kœyiangba o'o ye.

<sup>46</sup> Polo dœ Barnabase mindœ nœ dœ awancœ adœke: «œ li má lima adœke endje yisœ ɔtshœ O'onœ ascœke utshuncœ fœ 'e! Bata á 'e vwaratœ 'e tœncœ, yé á wa ngbanga dœ tœ 'e adœke 'e lili kœgbœ soro nœ wa dœ wa nene ascœmœ, 'a fatœ 'a ngœngœ ascœ ga ndœ angbi azu.

<sup>47</sup> Awa akwancœ á Gbozu pa tœncœ fœ 'a dœke:

“Mœ za ɓœ ɓata ɔlœ kœtshi pa angbi azu lœ ogo kœ,

mbœrcœ adœke ɓœ yisœ o'o nœ kœshe œrrr tœ ga tœ ndœngœlœ osho.”»

<sup>48</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, angbi azu tetœ kœdonga Gbozu dœ yanga. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima mbœrcœ soro nœ wa dœ wa, endje te lima ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>49</sup> O'o ama Gbozu za lima tshelœ ogonœ djigi.

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Ayuda bili ayashe á œsœ endje li, á endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba œdœ pe agbozu tshapa ongbo. Endje mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga ga tœ Polo dœ Barnabase, yé œ gœrœ endje lœ ogo nœ endje ye.

<sup>51</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase gœrœ trusha tshada endje fœ endje, yé œ ro ga lœ Ikoniyume.

<sup>52</sup> Dá ascœmœ ayindœ Yisu ɓa lakpi Atiœshe sœ lima dœ yanga waa, yé œ su dœ ɔtshœ Ishiri.

## 14

### *Polo œdœ Barnabase ɓa lœ ogo Ikoniyume*

<sup>1</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase na ɓa lakpi Ikoniyume œ li ndje ga lœ Sinagoga nœ Ayuda œ pa o'o yé Ayudancœ dœ pe Agreke ndjoro te lima ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe Ayuda neke á endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene, to gbetshelœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ ga tœ ayindœ Yisu fœ angbi azu.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa Polo œdœ Barnabase mbœrcœ lima olo ndjoro ɓa lœ Ikoniyume. Endje pa lima o'o dœ awa nene lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ endje ga ndœ Gbozu. Kœwu tœncœ ataa, Gbozu ma adœke o'onœ á endje sœ kœpa tœncœ tœ upu ɔtshœrœ nœ ye kœdœ adja o'o, á tshe to gbœgbœ nœ kœfa œrcœ dœ kœma ambárancœ fœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Azu tshelœ ongbo kurutshelœtœ endje: anga endje yindœ Ayuda yé anga endje yindœ aayi avwa.

<sup>5</sup> Angbi azu, Ayuda dœ pe agbozu tshapa endje vvara lima ndœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ kanga ga tœ Polo dœ Barnabase œdœ kœve endje dœ badja.

<sup>6</sup> Endje wuscœ o'onœ yé œ kpa gu tœncœ dœ awa ongbo Listre œdœ Derbe lœ ogo Likawoni œdœ pe ndje ogo para indirinœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa ndje ndœ ɔtshœ O'o ɓa zœ.

### *Polo œdœ Barnabase ɓa lakpi Listre*

<sup>8</sup> Anga yakoshe bale á ada ye tshu, sœ lima ɓa lakpi Listre. Bata á endje zu lima she tœ ayi vwiriti, tshe nana lima ana bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Anga ɔlœ bale á tshe sœ kœdji o'o á Polo sœ kœpa tœncœ, Polo za ala ye kukuku ga tœ ye, yé œ wu adœke tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ mbœrcœ kœshe tœncœ.

<sup>10</sup> Polo pa dœ œgbœ fœ she adœke: «Aalafo œ ka ndjii dœ ada zœ!» Yakoshencœ i ga lafo yé œ tetœ kœna lima ana.

11 Koewu œeneke á Polo mbœerœ ascœmœ, azu ndjoro oma kekeke œ pa dœ o'o ama ogo Likawoni adœke: «Andjaba fatœ endje tœ azu yé á jerœ ga ndœ azœ asœke.»

12 Endje e Barnabase «Zewuse», yé œ e Polo «Ermese» mbœerœ œshe dá sœ lima kœmindœ o'o\*.

13 Nganga ndjaba lœ anda nœ Zewuse á sœ 6a ushu nœ ongbo, na dœ akœ angombe á endje guma endje dœ flere. œshe œdœ azu ndjoro, endje yi lima ndœ kœsho endje tœ tokóró fœ Polo dœ Barnabase.

14 Dœ lœndœ á endje dji ataa, endje súru lima tshelœ lœba tœ endje yé œ gbœgbœtœ endje dœ ana gutœnœ ga lœ ukpulu azu. Endje pa dœ œgbœ adœke:

15 «Uu aaya, mbœerœ gadœ á 'e mbœerœ ataa? A'a kœdœ ndje azu 6ata 'e! 'A sœ kœpandœ Ɔtshœ O'o fœ 'e adœke 'e katœ œrœ á ádánœ gugunene, mbœerœ kœfatœ 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ soro yé á mbœerœ tshalafœ, dœ œshœ, dœ egerœ kota œdœ pe œeneke kœ á sœ lœnœ.»

16 Lœkœ nœ aata azœ, tshe ka lima tœ azu ogo para kœza awa nœ endje dœ tœ endje.

17 Kashe atamœ gbaa, tshe kakatœ kœma adœke œne sœ zœ lœ awa nœ œtshœrœ nœ ye fœ endje nene. Ɔtshœrœnœ ascœmœ dœke: tshe vwa yavuru fœ 'e mbœerœ kœmœ œshœ tshelœ kindi nœ 'e adœke 'e gbœ kœzirœ á li, yé lœsu 'e sœ dœ yanga.»

18 Ataa ukpulu azunœ dji lima o'o nœ aayi avwa gbaa, endje sœ lima dœ sharapu utshu kœkatœ kœza tokórónœ fœ endje.

19 Anga Ayuda á endje to 6a lœ Atiœshe œdœ 6a lœ Ikoniyyume, te ga ndœ ukpulu azu ascœmœ. Endje ve lima Polo dœ badja, yé œ gbe adœke tshe tshu ye yeka á gbotœ she lœ ongbo ga shu.

20 Kashe lœkœ á ayindœ Yisu ngbœtœ endje ga indiri ye, tshe áalafo yé œ kwatœ ye ga lœ ongbonœ. Osho kœrœ

pa nœ, endje ro dœ Barnabase ga lœ Derbe.

*Polo dœ Barnabase fatœ endje kœgu ga lœ Atiœshe nœ Siri*

21 Endje pandœ Ɔtshœ O'o lœ ongbo Derbe yé œ gbœ ayindœ Yisu ndjoro. Manda nœ, endje kpa kwatœ endje tœ lœ Listre, lœ Ikoniyyume œdœ pe tœ lœ Atiœshe.

22 Endje sœ lima kœto gbœgbœ ga tœ lœsu ayindœ Yisu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbœ lœ kœyindœrœ. Endje pa adœke: «œ li adœke a wu oyo waa yeka á kœli ga lœ tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

23 Lœ Ikrizia bale dœ bale, endje ke agbozu Ikrizia fœ endje, œ donga Ndjaba dœ kœyotshelœma endje, yé œ katœ endje ti fœ Gbozu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye.

24 Endje ro tœ lœ Pisidi, yé á na ga lœ Pafli.

25 Endje pandœ Ɔtshœ O'o 6a tœ Perje, manda nœ á ro ga lœ Atali.

26 Endje œ ga lœ egerœ agba 6a zœ yé á gu ga lœ Atiœshe nœ Siri, tshalakpi á endje ko lima endje ga tshakane Gbozu adœke endje gbœ œtshœrœ nœ Ndjaba mbœerœ akwa á endje totœ kœmbœerœ tœnœ.

27 Lœkœ á endje wuta lima ga lœ Atiœshe, endje ngbœ6a azu Ikrizia yé œ pandœ œeneke kœ á Ndjaba mbœerœ lima fœ endje dœ pe mara á tshe kœrœ awa kœyindœrœ fœ angbi azu.

28 Yé endje lo olo ndjoro tœ œscœnœ bale dœ ayindœ Yisu.

## 15

*O'o 6a lœ Atiœshe tœ upu nœ gaza*

1 Anga ayakoshe to 6a lœ Yuda, œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ aayazu lœ Yisu adœke: «œdœ 'e kœvwaratœ 'e tœ kœwa gaza 6ata awa akwa nœ Moyize pandœ nœ, 'e gbœ kœshe nene.»

2 Polo œdœ Barnabase vwaratœ endje tœ kœyisœ œrœ nœ ayakoshœnœ ascœmœ, œ gbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ endje tœ upunœ. Manda nœ, endje wa adœke Polo œdœ Barnabase, ndje

\* 14.12 Zewuse kœdœ lima egerœ ndjaba nœ Agreke yé Ermese kœdœ lima ayi kœmindœ o'o nœ ye



dœ anga aayazu lœ Yisu ɔ ga lœ Yerusalem ndœ kœgbɔtœ endje dœ aayi avwa œdœ agbɔ Azu Ikrizia mbœrœ kœyɔrɔ o'onœ asœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Atiɔshe to œrœ á li mbœrœ ananœ fœ endje. Kœro endje tɔ lœ Fenisi dœ Samariya, endje sœ kœpandœ mara á angbi azu fa lɔsu endje yé œ za yanga waa fœ aayazu lœ Yisu para.

### *Angbɔtœ 6a lœ Yerusalem*

<sup>4</sup> Ɔlɔ á endje wuta ga lœ Yerusalem, azu Ikrizia, aayi avwa dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia za osho kœsœ fœ endje yé endje pandœ œrœ kɔ á Ndjaba mbœrœ lœ awa nœ endje fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe anga ayindœ Yisu á endje to lœ Afarisayi za o'o œ pa adœke: «Ɖ li adœke angbi azu á endje wuta ayindœ Yisu wa gaza, œ li ndje sœ awa akwa nœ Moyize.»

<sup>6</sup> Aayi avwa œdœ agbozu Ikrizia ngbɔɔtœ endje mbœrœ kœgbe o'o tœ upunœ asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o œrrr, Petro áalafo yé œ pa adœke: «Aaya, 'e wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba ke lima mœ ugurutœ 'e katshatsha ndœ kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ angbi azu adœke endje dji, œ yindœ nœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yé Ndjaba á tshe wusœ lɔsu azu para kɔkɔ, za Ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ endje tœ kœma adœke œne yi ndje ndœ endje awa bale ɔata á tshe mbœrœ ndje fœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yiyi ko ndœ azœ yé œ vwaratœ ye tœ endje nene; gbambancœ nene, lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Yisu, tshe djuto ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>10</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœ, mbœrœ gadé á 'e sœ kœshokɔ o'o dœ Ndjaba a? 'E yindœ kœza egerœ gbarœ á azœ dœ aata azœ, a zaza lima nene ga pa kumu ayindœ Yisu a?

<sup>11</sup> Kashe a wusœ nœ adœke, a she kolœ mangba ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Gbozu Yisu, yé endje ndje awa bale.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, azu lœ kokoko ndœ kœdji Polo œdœ Barnabase, á endje sœ kœmindœ œrœ á sœ kœma mara

œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ lœ awa nœ endje ugurutœ angbi azunœ asœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje pa o'o nœ endje á ka, Jake áalafo œ pa adœke: «Aaya, 'e dji mœ kane.

<sup>14</sup> Shimu wuta kœmindœ nœ fœ azœ mara á Ndjaba gbe ɔalima katshatsha á ke anga azu ugurutœ angbi azu adœke endje dœ azu nœ œne.

<sup>15</sup> Ɖrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ li dœ o'o ama aayi kœgbara o'o. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba pa adœke:

<sup>16</sup> «Manda nœ kɔ, mœ kpa kwatœ mœ ndœ kpa kœmɔ anda nœ Davidi á te. Agbancœ á sœ ati, mœ kpa mɔ tshandœncœ, yé mœ kpa za ga lafo.

<sup>17</sup> Kœto kpœtœmœ, udu azu œ para awa Gbozu, œdœ pe angbi azu kɔ á mœ ke endje. Ɖmœ Gbozu dá pa o'onœ asœke, mœ sœ kœguma o'o nœ mœ

<sup>18</sup> á mœ gbe ɔalima katshatsha.»

<sup>19</sup> Jake kpa kœpa adœke: «Mœ gbe œncœ mœ adœke œ lili adœke a mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ azu á endje fatshalɔsu endje fœ Yisu nene.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe a su kolœ mbeti fœ endje adœke, endje zizi agea á to ɔa pa ndaba nœ andjaba nene, endje zizi songba agea á tshe tshu á indji ye tutu nene, endje zizi indji nene yé adja endje mbœmbœrœ angba budu nene.

<sup>21</sup> Mbœrœ katshatsha ɔalima, endje yisœ awa akwa nœ Moyize dje lakpi kɔ mbœrœ á endje sœ kœdi tœncœ lɔkɔ sabata bale dœ bale lœ anda ngbɔtœ.»

### *Mbeti fœ ayindœ Yisu lakpi Atiɔshe*

<sup>22</sup> Ataa aayi avwa, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œdœ pe azu Ikrizia para kɔkɔ wu dœ ɔtshɔncœ adœke, endje ke anga azu ugurutœ œne dœ vwa endje ɔa lœ Atiɔshe awa bale dœ Polo œdœ Barnabase. Yekane á endje ke Yuda á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Barsabase œdœ pe Sila. Endje bibisha kœdœ azu á endje sœ lima kœlɔsœ endje ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>23</sup> Mbeti á endje sú ga tshakane endje pa adœke:

«Aaya 'a dœ angbi azu á 'e sœ lœ Atīs̄she, lœ Siri, œdœ ndje lœ Silisi: aayi avwa, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œdœ azu Ikrizia para k̄k̄k̄ za abala fœ 'e.

<sup>24</sup> A dji adœke anga azu á endje to 6a ndœ 'a 6a ke, á na ga ndœ 'e koedjingili tshelœ kumu 'e, endje ndi gbetshelœ nœ 'e kashe œ doédœ 'a dá vwa endje nene.

<sup>25</sup> Ádánœ á 'a wa k̄ dœ l̄su 'a bale adœke 'a ke anga azu doé vwa endje fœ 'e. Endje ro tœ awanœ dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ endje waa, Polo œdœ Barnabase

<sup>26</sup> á endje za soro endje djigi mbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>27</sup> 'A vwa Yuda dœ Sila adœke endje kpa pandœ œneke k̄ á 'a su ala mbetincœ asœke fœ 'e dœ ama endje.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ɔtsh̄ Ishiri dœ pe a'a wa adœke, 'a kpa za egerœ gbarœ ga pa kumu 'e nene. Kashe œrœ á li dœ 'e koembœrœ tœncœ dœke:

<sup>29</sup> adja 'e zizi agea á to 6a pa ndaba nœ andjaba nene, 'e zizi indji nene, 'e zizi songba agea á tshe tshu á indji tutu nene, 'e mbœmbœrœ angbabudu nene. Ɔdœ 'e koelisœ œrœncœ asœke k̄, dá 'e mbœrœ dœ Ɔtsh̄ncœ waa. 'E sœpe dœ Ɔtsh̄ncœ.»

<sup>30</sup> Endje za awa fœ endje yé endje ro ga lœ Atīs̄she. L̄k̄ kœwuta endje 6a zœ, endje ngb̄b̄a ayindœ Yisu, œ za mbetincœ fœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Manda koedi mbetincœ, ayindœ Yisu sœ lima dœ yanga waa mbœrœ mbetincœ guma gbetshelœ nœ endje.

<sup>32</sup> Yuda dœ Sila á endje dœ lima aayi kœgbara o'o, endje mi upu fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi yé œ gb̄ndœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

<sup>33</sup> Endje mbœrœ lima olo teasho kpœtœmœ. Manda nœ, ayindœ Yisu za awa fœ endje adœke endje gu dœ kœsœ gee ga ndœ azu á endje vwa lima endje. [

<sup>34</sup> Kashe Sila wa lima kœsœpe œncœ ye kpœtœmœ.]

<sup>35</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase sœ lima œncœ endje 6a lœ Atīs̄she. Ba zœ, endje sœ kœyisœ œrœ œdœ pe

kœmindœ Ɔtsh̄ O'o nœ Gbozu awa bale dœ anga azu ndjoro.

*Polo œdœ Sila kurutshelœtœ endje*

<sup>36</sup> Olo teasho manda nœ, Polo pa fœ Barnabase adœke: «A kwatœ azœ lakpi bale dœ bale á a yi lima sœ o'o ama Gbozu tœncœ doé œ wu mara á aaya azœ sœ dœ tœncœ.»

<sup>37</sup> Barnabase yi lima ndœ kœkwa dœ Yowane á anga i'iri ye koedœ Marke.

<sup>38</sup> Kashe Polo gbe adœke kœkwa dœ she œ li nene, mbœrœ tshe ka lima tœ endje ti 6a lœ Pafili, œ vwara lima tœ ye kœna dœ endje lœ ma akwa nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>39</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, endje djidji lima tœ endje nene, yé endje kurutshelœtœ endje. Barnabase za Marke po tœ ye, œ za egerœ agba œ ro ga lœ Shipre,

<sup>40</sup> kashe Polo ke Sila ndœ kœro dœ she. Manda nœ, ayindœ Yisu ko endje ga tshakane Ndjaba adœke Ɔtsh̄ l̄su nœ Gbozu gb̄ndœ endje.

<sup>41</sup> Endje ro lima t̄ lœ Siri œdœ Silisi, œ yisœ œrœ fœ azu Ikrizia adœke endje gb̄ndœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

## 16

*Timote te mangba Polo œdœ Sila*

<sup>1</sup> Polo li ndje ga lœ Derbe dœ pe Listre. Ba zœ anga yindœ Yisu á i'iri ye koedœ Timote, gbolo yakoshe nœ anga uyu Yuda á tshe yindœ Yisu, abanœ doédœ Yuda nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ɔtsh̄ ye ga lima waa ugurutœ aayanœ lœ Listre dœ pe Ikoniyume.

<sup>3</sup> Polo gbe lima kœgu dœ she awa bale. Kœwu adœke Ayuda lœ ndjoro tœ oshonœ 6a zœ, tshe za she, œ wa she tœ gaza lindœ awa akwa nœ Ayudancœ, mbœrœ Ayuda k̄ á endje sœ lima dœ endje tœ œsœncœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke abanœ doédœ Yuda nene.

<sup>4</sup> Lœ ongbo á endje ro lima tœncœ, Polo dœ Sila sœ lima kœmindœ o'o á aayi avwa nœ Yisu dœ agbozu lœ Yerusaleme wa, á endje sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ tœ endje lindœ nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Azu Ikrizia sœ lima kœru l̄su endje lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje, ɔl̄

dœ ɔ́ ɔ́ anga azu sœ lima kœli ga ndœ endje yé endje te lima kœngba toẽnœ.

*Ɔtshɔ́ Ishiri vwa Polo ga lœ Masedwane*

<sup>6</sup> Polo œdœ Sila na lœ Friji œdœ pe lœ Galate; gbambanœ nene, Ɔtshɔ́ Ishiri pakata lima endje kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ́ O'ò 6a lœ Azi.

<sup>7</sup> Kœwuta endje ga tœ ndɔ́ngɔ́ ɔ́ ogo Misi, endje gbe kœero ga lœ Bitini yeka á Ishiri nœ Yisu pakata endje.

<sup>8</sup> Endje ro tɔ́ lœ Misi yé œ jœrœ ga lœ Trowase.

<sup>9</sup> Anga butshɔ́ bale, Polo kœwu œrœ lœ ulu: anga yakoshe Masedwane bale na ga ndœ ye, œ ka kœdi tshelœma ye fœ she adœke: «Fa djaga lœ Masedwane, mbœrœ kœti kane 'a ga lafo!»

<sup>10</sup> Manda kœwu œrœ lœ ulu nœ Polo asœmœ, trale 'a para awa kœero ga lœ Masedwane, mbœrœ 'a wu lima sœ nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ kœ e 'a kœna kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ́ O'ò 6a zœ.

*Kœfatshalɔ́su Lidi 6a lœ Filipino*

<sup>11</sup> 'A ɔ́ ga lœ egerœ agba lœ Trowase, 'a za awa ndjii ndœ Samotrasedwane mbœrœ á osho kœkɔ́ ɔ́ 'a kœwuta ga lœ Neyapolise.

<sup>12</sup> Yé 6a zœ 'a na ga lœ Filipino, egerœ ongbo lœ ogo Masedwane, azu á endje sœ lœ nœ sœ tshakudu tshagbozu nœ ogo Roma. Ɔndœ 'a di lima teasho lœ ongbonœ asœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Dœ lɔ́kɔ́ sabata, 'a wuta lœ ongbonœ kœna ga lakpi ogo neke á sœ ndoo dœ ama ungu, toẽnœ kœdœ lima œsœ osho nœ kœdonga Ndjaba, yeka á 'a sœ ga ati, á pa o'ò dœ ayashe á endje ngbɔ́tœ endje kpœtœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Anga bale ugurutœ endje, i'iri ye kœdœ Lidi, œshe kœdœ lima yashe lœ ongbo Tiyatire á tshe sœ kœka odorolœba yé á wu lima sœ kœdonga Ndjaba. Tshe dji 'a yé Ndjaba kɔ́ gbetshelœ nœ ye adœke tshe yindœ o'ò kɔ́ á Polo pa.

<sup>15</sup> Manda kœgbɔ́ batisimu, œshe dœ azu sœnda nœ ye para, tshe pa fœ 'a adœke: «Ɔdœ 'e kœwusœ nœ adœke, œmœ kœdœ uzu á mœ yindœ Ndjaba

ye, 'e na œ lo 6a ndœ mœ.» Yé tshe tovworogbo 'a kœyindœ nœ.

*Polo œdœ Sila lœ kánga*

<sup>16</sup> Ɔ́ ɔ́ bale á 'a sœ lima kœna ndœ kœ e Ndjaba, anga yashe kanga bale á tshe sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri nœ kœgbara o'ò sœ ugurutœ 'a. Ayengɔ́ ye sœ lima kœgbɔ́ œrœ waa manda akwa nœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe te manda 'a dœ Polo, yé œ sœ kœpa dœ ɔ́gbɔ́ adœke: «Ayakoshœnœ asœ kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ́; endje sœ kœyisœ awa kœgbɔ́ kœshe fœ 'e.»

<sup>18</sup> Yé tshe mbœrœ ataa manda olo ndjoro. Polo mɔ́ dœ she, á kœfatœ ye yé á kœpa fœ ishirinœ adœke: «Dœ i'iri Yisu Kristu, mœ pa fœ 6œ adœke: wuta lœ yashe asœke!» Trale ishiri wuta lœ ye yé.

<sup>19</sup> Bata aayengɔ́ yashe kanga asœmœ wu adœke œne kpa gbɔ́ œrœ lœ awa nœ ye nene, endje tepa Polo œdœ Sila œ gbota endje na toẽnœ fœ agbozu kœwa ngbanga œrrr 6a la wutu ga utshu azu kɔ́.

<sup>20</sup> Endje ko endje na toẽnœ fœ agbozunœ asœmœ yé œ pa adœke: «Ayakoshœnœ asœ kœdœ Ayuda, endje ndi tshalakpi nœ azœ kpa ye.

<sup>21</sup> Endje sœ kœpara awa ndœ kœyisœ angbi mara kœsœ neke á azœ dœ azu Roma á lili adœke a mbœrœ nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Yé œ i'vwi azu kekeke ga tœ Polo œdœ Sila. Agbozu kœwa ngbanga kœza o'ò adœke endje sɔ́ lœba tœ endje dœ œ 6i endje dœ ndjapa.

<sup>23</sup> Manda kœ6i endje dœ ndjaba, endje ko endje va ga lœ kánga, yé œ pa fœ ayi kœgbɔ́ndœ manda kánga adœke ala ye gbɔ́ dœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Ayi kœgbɔ́ndœ manda kánga dji ataa, œ ko endje li toẽnœ waa 6a ndœ kumu gbɔ́shɔ́ kánga yé œ soro ada endje dœ djingiri.

<sup>25</sup> Dœ butshɔ́, Polo œdœ Sila tetœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba dœ pe kœdonga she dœ itshi yé anga aayi kánga dji endje.

<sup>26</sup> Kolœ ngbangi atake, ɔ́shɔ́ turu dœ ɔ́gbɔ́, muru anda turu, Trale

manda kərɔ wuu, yé tshelœ djingiri sɔ tœ aayi kánga para.

27 Ayi kœgbəndœ manda kánga kœjo, œ kœwu adœke manda kánga kərɔ wuu á kœgbe adœke aayi kánga kpa para kəkɔ ye. Tshe kœgbota ugu yakamba nœ ye á yindœ kœwotœ ye.

28 Á Polo kœra she dœ ɔgbɔ adœke: «Wowotœ zœ nene, 'a lœ para kəkɔ zœ!»

29 Ayi kœgbəndœ manda kánga kœ'e osho ndœ owo, kœgbəgbɔtœ ye li tœnœ dœ awa, á kœgote ga tœ ada Polo dœ Sila.

30 Manda nœ, tshe kœto Polo œdœ Sila wuta tœnœ ga shu, á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozu, œrœ gade dá mœ kœmbœrœ yeka á kœshe a?»

31 Polo œdœ Sila kœgi fœ she adœke: «Sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbozu yekane á tshe kœshe ɔœ awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda nœ zœ.»

32 Endje kœpandœ o'o ama Gbozu fœ she, dœ azu kɔ á endje sœ lima sœnda nœ ye.

33 Kolœ dœ abutshəncœ asœmœ, ayi kœgbəndœ manda kánga na dœ endje na tœnœ œ djutɔ uku tœ endje yé pe kpœtœmœ tshe gbɔ batisimu awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda nœ ye kɔ.

34 Tshe to Polo dœ Sila gu tœnœ ga sœnda nœ ye, œ to kœzirœ fœ endje, yé tshe sœ lima dœ yanga awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda nœ ye kɔ, mbœrœ endje yi lima ndœ Ndjaba.

35 Osho kərɔ pa nœ, agbozu kœwa ngbanga vwa aturugu fœ ayi kœgbəndœ manda kánga adœke: «Tshe za awa fœ azu asœmœ!»

36 Á tshe kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «Agbozu kœwa ngbanga vwa osho fœ mœ adœke mœ za awa fœ 'e. Ngəngɔ asœke, 'e li kœwuta tœnœ, yé œ gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

37 Kashe Polo pa fœ aturugu adœke: «Endje yuyu lima 'a nene, œ ɔi 'a tœ ala azu kɔ, andaa a'a kœdœ adja azu Roma. Endje ko 'a va ga lœ kánga, yé endje yindœ kœko 'a ngəngɔ asœ ga shu lœ ubunœ. Œ mbœrœtœ endje atamœ nene. Œtshɔ nœ kœdœ adœke

endje na ga mœ dœ tœ endje œ ko 'a ga shu!»

38 Aturugunœ gu œ pandœ nœ fœ agbozu kœwa ngbanganœ, yé awa za endje mbœrœ kœdji adœke endje kœdœ ndje azu Roma.

39 Endje na kœki fœ Polo dœ Sila adœke endje wu oyo œne. Manda nœ, endje za awa fœ endje kœwuta lœ kánga yé œ pa fœ endje adœke endje wuta lœ ongbo ye.

40 Manda kœwuta endje lœ kánganœ, endje na ga lœ Lidi. Ba zœ, endje gbɔ ayindœ Yisu œ pa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje, yé manda nœ endje ro da ye.

## 17

### *Polo œdœ Sila 6a lœ Tesalonike*

1 Endje ro tɔ lœ Afipolisi dœ Apoloni yeka á wuta ga lœ Tesalonike, 6a zœ Ayuda sœ lima dœ Sinagoga.

2 Bata á tshe mbœrœ 6a lima katshatsha, Polo li ga lœ Sinagoganœ. Manda ləkɔ sabata votɔ, tshe sœ lima kœpu o'o pa Buku nœ Ndjaba awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ kpœtœmœ.

3 Tshe sœ lima kœyisœ nœ fœ endje ngbi adœke, œ li adœke Masiya wu oyo, œ tshu, œ she ugurutœ akuzu. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Yisunœ á mœ mindœ ye fœ 'e asœke kœdœ Masiyanœ.»

4 Anga Ayuda ugurutœ endje yindœ o'o á Polo pa, yé œ te ga ndœ Polo dœ Sila. Awa bale ndje dœ angbi azu Agrekencœ ndjoro á endje donga Ndjaba œdœ pe ndje ayashe ndjoro á azu sœ kœlisœ endje, te ga ndœ Polo dœ Sila.

5 Kashe anga Ayudanœ mbœrœ úkú. Endje rɔ anga ekpe azu á endje na tœ ala awa kpɔɔ, œ zi tshelœ o'o dœ endje yé œ ndi kœsœ gee lakpi ogo. Endje na ɔa sœnda nœ Jasone kœpara Polo dœ Sila á kœko endje wuta tœnœ ga utshu azu tshalakpinœ.

6 Bata á endje gbəgbɔ Polo dœ Sila nene, endje za Jasone awa bale dœ

anga ayindœ Yisu, œ gbota endje gu tœncœ ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga tshalakpincœ ascœmœ, yé œ pa adœke: «Azu á endje djingili tshelœ kumu azu pa ɔshɔ djigi, endje dá wuta ngɔngɔ asœ ɓa ke asœke.

<sup>7</sup> Jasone za osho kœsœ fœ endje ɓa scœnda nœ ye yé endje kɔ, endje mboembœrcœ œrcœ á awa akwa nœ gbozugo Roma yindœ nœ nene; endje pa adœke anga angbi gbozu kpi sœ zœ, yé i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu.»

<sup>8</sup> O'o ama endje za ókó fœ azu para kɔkɔ, œ za ndje ókó fœ agbozu tshelœ ongbonœ,

<sup>9</sup> yé endje di lima ngendja fœ Jasone œdœ anga ayindœ Yisunœ yekane á endje za awa fœ endje adœke endje gu.

#### *Polo œdœ Sila ɓa lœ Bere*

<sup>10</sup> Pe dœ lɔkɔncœ ascœmœ dœ abutshɔ, ayindœ Yisu gi Polo œdœ Sila ga tœ awa á endje ro ga lœ Bere. Endje wuta ɓa zœ yé œ na ga lœ Sinagoga nœ Ayuda.

<sup>11</sup> Ayuda nœ Bere sœ lima dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu kœropa endjeneke lœ Tesalonike, endje yindœ ɔtshɔ O'o dœ lɔsu endje djigi, yé ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, endje sœ lima kœdi Mbeti nœ Ndjaba, mboercœ kœwu œdœ ádá o'onœ á Polo œdœ Sila pa ascœmœ kœdœ adjapu.

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu ndjoro ugurutœ endje sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Yisu, yé ugurutœ azu Greke, ayashe ndjoro á azu œ liscœ endje dœ pe ayakoshe.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe, ɔlɔ á Ayuda lœ Tesalonike dji adœke Polo sœ kpa kœmindœ ɔtshɔ O'o lœ Bere, endje wuta ɓa zœ yé œ tetœ kœndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ azu ndjoro.

<sup>14</sup> Yé pe kpœtœmœ, ayindœ Yisu gi Polo na tœncœ ga tœ ama egerœ ungu kashe Asila dœ Timote lœpe lima œncœ endje kpœtœmœ lœ Bere.

<sup>15</sup> Azu á endje za lima Polo kpatœncœ œrrr ɓa lœ Atene, endje

gu dœ o'o adœke Sila dœ Timote ro katsha manda œne.

#### *Polo ɓa lœ Atene*

<sup>16</sup> ɔlɔ á Polo sœ lima kœkate Asila dœ Timote lœ Atene, tshe sœ dœ oyo tœ lɔsu ye mboercœ kœwu adœke ongbonœ sœ lima dœ andjaba waa lœncœ.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o pa o'o ama Ndjaba dœ Ayuda œdœ angbi azu á endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba lœ Sinagoga œdœ pe ndje azu neke á tshe li kœgbœtœ ye dœ endje ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ ala wutuncœ ascœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Anga azu kœwuscœrcœ á endje sœ kœyiscœ gbetshelœ nœ Aepikure ndje dœ astoyise\* tetœ kœpa o'o dœ she. Anga endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «O'o gadœ dá kulupuncœ asœ œ pa ata a?» Anga endje á endje dji she kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Yisu œdœ pe tœ o'o kœshe nœ ye lœ kuzu pa adœke: «E sœ ɓata tshe kœdœ ayi kœyiscœ o'o ama andjaba tshelœ anga angbi ogo.»

<sup>19</sup> Yé endje za she, œ ro dœ she ga tœ osho kœwa ngbanga tœncœ á i'irincœ kœdœ Areopaje yé œ yu she adœke: «'A li kœwuscœ tafo kœyiscœrcœ nœ zœ á ɓœ sœ kœyiscœ nœ asœ nene a?»

<sup>20</sup> Gbambancœ nene, asœ kɔ kœdœ tafo œrcœ yé ɓœ sœ kœpa o'o á sœ kœko uvuru 'a lœncœ, yé 'a yindœ kœwuscœ ádánœ.»

<sup>21</sup> Mboercœ azu kɔ lœ ogo Atene œdœ pe agene á endje sœ ɓa zœ, sœ ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ kolœ mboercœ kœdji too mboercœ kœpatœ œsœ tafo œrcœncœ á wuta asœ.

<sup>22</sup> Yé Polo ka kpœguru Areopaje, œ pa adœke: «E'e dœ azu lœ Atene, mœ wu adœke e'e kœdœ azu á 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e waa ga tœ andjaba nœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> ɔlɔ á mœ sœ kœna lœ ongbœ nœ 'e, mœ sœ kœwu œrcœ á 'e gi á ko tɔ ɓata andjaba nœ 'e œdœ pe ndaba á 'e mboercœ á su mbeti ga tœ nœ adœke: «Fœ anga ndjaba á 'a wuwuscœ ye

\* **17.18** Aepikure kœdœ azu á endje sœ kœza awa kœyiscœrcœ nœ ayi kœwuscœtœ Epikure. 'Ba lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, endje yiyindœ kœwu oyo nene. Uzu lii kœgbɔ ɔtshœrcœ ataa œ kœsœsœ lœ gbetshelœ nœ ye nene. Astoyise kœdœ azu á endje sœ kœza awa kœyiscœrcœ nœ ayi kœwuscœrcœ Zeno. Ba ndœ endje, endje sœ kœpara awa kœwuscœ œrcœ dœ kœru lɔsu

nene.” Andaa mœ na kœpandœ Ndjaba á 'e sœ kœdonga she, ataa 'e wuwusœ ye nene.

<sup>24</sup> Ndjabancœ asœke kœdœ tsheneke á tshe mbœrcœ tshapa œshœ asœ dœ œrcœ kœ pa nœ, œshe kœdœ Gbozu nœ tshalafa dœ tsha ati. Tshe sœsœ lœ anda á azu mbœrcœ dœ kane endje nene.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke azu gbe dœ œne бата tshe sœ dœ ogo anga œrcœ nene, kashe œshe dá sœ kœto soro fœ azu kœ, dœ izi á azu œ wu ascœmœ œdœ pe udu œrcœ kœ.

<sup>26</sup> «Kœto tœ uzu bale, tshe mbœrcœ azu kœ adœke endje sœ pa œshœncœ asœke. Kashe utshu kœmbœrcœ endje, tshe di olo kœsœ nœ endje yé œ wa mapaka ogo kœ á li adœke endje sœ tœncœ.

<sup>27</sup> Ndjaba mbœrcœ endje adœke endje para œne, œdœ endje kœsœ kœtába osho na tœncœ, endje gbœ œne á œne sœsœ lœ ingirinœ tœ azœ nene ascœmœ.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambancœ nene, “lœ awa nœ ye dá a sœ dœ soro, á sœ kœna ana, yé á sœpe dœ soro.”» «Mbœrcœ tœncœ atamœ dá anga aayi kœsu itshi nœ 'e pa lima ndœ nœ adœke:

“Azœ kœdœ ndje agbolo nœ ye.”»

<sup>29</sup> «Bata azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ ye, a katœ kœgbe adœke Ndjaba li dœ œrcœ á endje gi dœ œrcœ, dœ kowo œdœ dœ badja á endje mbœrcœ dœ kane liaka gbetshelœ nœ uzu.

<sup>30</sup> Utshuncœ liya, Ndjaba djerœndœ nœ kœ gbambancœ nene, azu wuwu lima sœ œrcœ á endje sœ kœmbœrcœ tœncœ nene. Kashe ngœngœ asœke, tshe pa fœ azu kœ, tœ osho kœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje.

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, tshe guma anga olo bale tœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu para dœ mara ndjii lœ awa nœ uzu á tshe ke she. Tshe she uzuncœ ascœmœ lœ akuzu mbœrcœ kœma fœ azu adœke œne dá ke she.»

<sup>32</sup> Kœdji adœke Polo pa o'o nœ kœshe lœ akuzu, anga endje tetœ œmœ, yé anga endje pa fœ she adœke: «'A kpa dji bœ kœpa o'o ascœ lœ anga olo.»

<sup>33</sup> Ataa, Polo kœwuta lima ugurutœ endje.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe, anga endje na lima manda ye, yé œ te ayindœ Yisu. Azuncœ dœke: Denise anga ayi kœwa ngbanga lœ Areopaje dœ anga yashe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Damarise œdœ pe anga azuncœ.

## 18

### *Polo 6a lœ Koriti*

<sup>1</sup> Manda Atene, Polo ro ga lœ Koriti.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe togba dœ anga uzu Yudancœ bale i'iri ye kœdœ Akila, endje zu she 6a lœ ogo Pone. Tshe to lima kolœ oloncœ ascœmœ 6a lœ Itali awa bale dœ awoncœ dœ Prisile, mbœrcœ gbozugo Klode za o'o adœke Ayuda para wuta lœ Roma. Polo sœ lima kœna ga ndœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Yé бата á endje sœ lima lœ akwa bale, ayi kœmbœrcœ œkœ agea dœ gbanda, tshe gu ndœ kœlo 6a ndœ endje yé endje sœ liya kœmbœrcœ akwancœ ascœmœ.

<sup>4</sup> Lœkœ sabata bale dœ bale, Polo sœ lima kœmindœ Œtshœ O'o scœnda Sinagoga œdœ pe kœtetœ kœfa gbetshelœ nœ Ayuda dœ Agreke.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Atimote dœ Sila yi lima kumu endje kœto lœ Masedwane, Polo zatœ ye ti djigi ndœ Œtshœ O'o, tshe ma fœ Ayuda adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe endje sœ lima kœshara she dœ kœgu she, Polo mea lœba ye, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Indji 'e œ sœ pa kumu 'e dœ tœ 'e, mœ sœ yercœ lœ nœ, yé kœto kpesheke, mœ na ga ndœ angbi azu.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœgitœ ye kpœtœmœ, tshe na ga ndœ anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Titiuse Justuse, á tshe kœdœ uzu kœdonga Ndjaba nœ Ayuda yé anda nœ ye sœ lima indiri Sinagoga.

<sup>8</sup> Krispuse, gbozu tshapa Sinagoganœ ascœmœ, yi lima ndœ Gbozu, œshe dœ azu tshascœnda nœ ye para. Anga azu ndjoro lœ Koriti á endje sœ ndje lima kœdji Polo, yi ndje ndœ Yisu yé œ gbœ batisimu.

<sup>9</sup> Anga butsho bale, Gbozu pa foe Polo loe ulu adoeke: «Soesoe doe awa nene, soesoe ndje koko nene,

<sup>10</sup> gbambanoe nene, moe soe doe boe awa bale. Uzu bale oe li koeto kane ye ga toe zoe a koembaoeroe oeroe kanga foe boe nene, mbaoeroe ili azu a endje soe loe ongbonoe asoe koedoe azu noe moe.»

<sup>11</sup> Polo lo loe Koriti ungu bale doe yapu mindu doe bale, ndoe koeyisoe o'o ama Ndjaba.

### *Koepa ngbanga noe Polo*

<sup>12</sup> Lokoo a Galiyo koedoe lima gbozugo Akayi, Ayuda zi tsheloe o'o ndoe koembaoeroe ekperoe toe Polo, endje za she oe na doe she ba toe osho koewa ngbanga.

<sup>13</sup> Ye oe pa adoeke: «Uzu asoe soe koedjingili tsheloe kumu azu doe o'o adoeke endje donga Ndjaba neke a awa akwa ogo noe azoe wa adoeke 'a dodonga she nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Polo koeyindoe koepa o'o kane, Galiyo koegi foe Ayuda adoeke: «E koedoe ma adoeke uzu asoe mbaoeroe ekperoe, too oe ta bango, moe dji ma 'e ye.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe bata oe soe toe upu noe koeshara o'o ugurutoe ye toe koeyisaoeroe, doe anga i'iri oedoe pe ndje awa o'o noe 'e doe toe 'e, oe wu 'e. Moe yiyindoe mara ngbanga atake nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Ye a goro endje toe oesoe koewa ngbanga ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje para tepa Soretene gbozu tshapa Sinagoga, oe bi she ba utshu osho koewa ngbanga. Kashe Galiyo gbegebe lima doe toeno nene.

### *Polo ro ga loe Atiashe*

<sup>18</sup> Endoe Polo di lima waa loe Koriti, manda noe a tshe katoe aayanoe loe Yisu, a za awa koero ga loe Siri. Prisile doepe Akila ro lima toe awanoe doe she. Ba toe mangu noe ongbo Sakre utshu koeli she ga loe egeroe agba, tshe tshowa sukumu ye pa ye mbaoeroe uvu a tshe za liya foe Ndjaba.

<sup>19</sup> Olo a endje wuta ga loe Efeze, Polo katoe Akila doe Prisile ti kpoetomoe a na oene ye ga loe Sinagoga ndoe koepa o'o doe Ayuda.

<sup>20</sup> Bata endje kpoetomoe soe lima koedi tsheloema endje adoeke oendoe ye di doe oene kane, Polo vwaratoe ye.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe ndoe koero lima she ga utshunoe, tshe pa o'o foe endje adoeke: «Moe kwa bala toemoe ga ndoe 'e, oedoe Ndjaba koeyindoe noe.» Tshe koee ga loe egeroe agba la ungu loe Efeze.

<sup>22</sup> Koeroe ga loe Sezaré, tshe ro ga loe Yerusaleme mbaoeroe koebala azu tsheloe anda Ndjaba, manda noe doe koero she ga loe Atiashe.

<sup>23</sup> Ba zoe, olo ye ngbangba lima nene. Manda noe, tshe koekwa lakpi bale doe bale loe ogo Galate doe Friji, tshe ka koepa foe ayindoe Yisu adoeke endje shi gbi loe koeyindaoeroe noe endje.

### *Apolo loe Efeze doe Koriti*

<sup>24</sup> Anga uzu Yuda bale i'iri ye koedoe Apolo, uzu lakpi Alekezandri loe ogo Ezipito, na lima ga loe Efeze. Eshe koedoe uzu noe koewusoe koepa o'o doe otshonoe, oe wu ndje soe Buku noe Ndjaba toe otshonoe waa.

<sup>25</sup> Endje yi lima soe oeroe foe she toe upu noe awa noe Gbozu. Ishiri ye su doe gbogbo, tshe mindoe o'o ye oe yisoe oeroe toe pu noe Yisu doe otshonoe waa. Kashe tshe wu lima koloe oesoe batisimu a Yowane za lima foe azu.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe soe lima koepandoe Yisu doe gbogbo ko loe Sinagoga. Kashe manda koedji she, Prisile oedoe Akila e she ba ndoe endje, ye oe kpa ma adja awa noe Ndjaba foe she.

<sup>27</sup> Bata a tshe soe lima doe gbetsheloe noe koero ga loe Akayi, ayanoe loe Yisu soe doe yanga noe agbe noe ye, ye oe su mbeti foe ayindoe Yisu ba zoe adoeke endje za osho koese foe she. Manda koewuta she ba zoe, tshe ti kane ayindoe Yisu ndjoro doe otsho losu noe Ndjaba.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambanoe nene, tshe pa ngbi foe Ayuda toe ala azu adoeke endje dji awa adja o'o, ye oe soe lima koema loe awa noe Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke Yisu koedoe Masiya.

## 19

### *Polo 6a lœ ongbo Efeze*

<sup>1</sup> Ɔlɔ á Apolo sœ lima 6a lœ Koriti, Polo ro lima tɔ lœ kaga lœ aya Azi yeka á jerœ ga lœ Efeze. Ba zœ, tshe gbɔ lima anga ayindœ Yisu,

<sup>2</sup> á yu endje adœke: «'E gbɔ lima Ɔtshɔ Ishiri ɔlɔ á 'e te ayindœ Yisu ye a?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A djidji ndje anga nœ adœke Ɔtshɔ Ishiri sœ zœ nene.»

<sup>3</sup> Polo kpa kœyu endje adœke: «Ka batisimu gadœ dá 'e gbɔ a?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A gbɔ batisimunœ á Yowane ayi kœza Batisimu yisœ nœ.»

<sup>4</sup> Polo kœgi adœke: «Adjapu Yowane sœ lima kœza batisimu fœ azu á endje fatshalɔsu endje, yé tshe sœ lima kœpa fœ endje adœke endje yindœ uzu á tshe na manda œne, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Yisu.»

<sup>5</sup> Endje dji o'onœ ascœmœ, yé œ gbɔ lima batisimu dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>6</sup> Polo kœto kane ye ga pa endje, yé endje kœgbɔ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri. Endje tetœ kœpa tafo o'o ama ogo dœ pe kœmindœ o'o á to 6a ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Azu wuta lima kɔkɔ ga pa œrœ nœ ndjokpa dœ bisha.

### *Kœyisœrœ nœ Polo 6a lœ ongbo Efeze*

<sup>8</sup> Polo sœ lima kœro ga lœ Sinagoga, yé lœ yapu votɔ, tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba dœ awa nene, yé œ pa o'o dœ mara adœke endje á endje dji she, yindœ o'o á tshe sœ kœpa tœncœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe anga azu sœ lima dœ gbɔkumu, œ vwaratœ endje tœ kœyindœ nœ yé œ sœ kœmɔ awa nœ Gbozu kpœtœ ala angbɔtœ. Polo katœ endje ti œ ko ayindœ Yisu potœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ 6a lœ anda lakɔrɔ nœ Tiranuse.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa manda ungu bisha yeka á azu kɔ á endje sœ lœ ogo Azi, œdœ Ayuda œdœ Agreke, endje dji lima o'o nœ Gbozu.

### *O'o tœ upu nœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri*

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba sœ lima kœmbœrœ og-boro œrœ lœ awa nœ Polo.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, anga azu sœ lima kœgu dœ siriki á goro ɔkɔ Polo fœ aayi kɔ6a. Kɔ6a nœ endje ka lima tœ endje yé ekpe ishiri gi lima tœ ye pa azu.

<sup>13</sup> Anga Ayuda á endje sœ lima kœro dje tœ osho kɔ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa azu kɔ6a ascœmœ yamba lima kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri Gbozu. Endje pa lima adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu á Polo œ yisœ œrœ tœ upu nœ ye ascœmœ, 'e wuta ye!»

<sup>14</sup> Azu á endje le lima œrœ nœ ascœmœ kœdœ agbolo yakoshe mindu dœ bisha (7) nœ anga gbozu nganga Ndjaba nœ Ayuda á i'iri ye kœdœ Seva.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe ɔlɔ bale, ekpe ishiri gi lima fœ endje adœke: «Yisu a? Mœ wusœ ye, yé mœ wu ndje sœ Polo. Kashe e'e a, 'e kœdœ adœ e?»

<sup>16</sup> Yé yakoshe á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishirinœ pa ye kœi ga ugurutœ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ, œ kœtetœ kœ6i lima endje, œ suru tshelœ lœba, dœ pe kœtu uku tœ endje, á endje tɔ lima scœnda dœ ɔrɔ á kpa ye.

<sup>17</sup> Azu para lœ Efeze, Ayuda dœ pe angbɔ azu dji lima o'onœ ascœmœ, yé awa za endje yeka á endje li lima œsœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>18</sup> Azu ndjoro á endje yi lima ndœ Yisu, tetœ kœna tœncœ mbœrœ kœpandœ ekperœ á endje mbœrœ lima dœ tshama endje ga lafo.

<sup>19</sup> Anga endje ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœfa œrœ tsharawo\*, ko œrœ nœ endje para ga shu, yé á endje sho lima ukpulunœ tœ ala azu para. Endje di lima œrœncœ kɔ mbœrœ kœwusœ amanœ, œ wu lima adœke mbetinœ kɔ á endje sho li dœ Langere ngendja kutu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (250.000).

<sup>20</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, Ɔtshɔ O'o za lima osho, azu ndjoro yi lima ndœ nœ lœ awa nœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu.

\* 19.19 Mbeti kœto 6a tœ adancœ sœ kœpa tœ buku á sœ kœpa o'o nœ kœfa œrœ lœ rawo.



*Kœoma azu læ Efeze*

<sup>21</sup> Manda o'onœ asœmœ, Polo wa o'o læ awa nœ Ishiri kœero ga læ Yerusalemē yé tshe vwanga tō læ Masedwane dœ pe Akayi. Tshe pa ndje adœke: «Ōlō á mœ kœwuta 6a zœ, œ li ndje adœke mœ kpa ro ndje ga læ Roma.»

<sup>22</sup> Tshe vwa anga anganœ bisha, Atimote dœ Eraste ga læ Masedwane, yé œ sœpe damba œnœ ye lima kœlo læ Azi.

<sup>23</sup> Kolœ dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ dá egerœ djingili wuta lima tœ upu nœ awa nœ Gbozu 6a læ Efeze.

<sup>24</sup> Anga ayi kœfatshelœ ɔrœ, á i'iri ye kœdœ Demetriyuse, sœ lima kœmboœrœ a 'eara anda tepelo nœ Artemise dœ kœwo, yé œ sœ lima kœte ngendja fœ endje waa. <sup>25</sup> Tshe ngbœ6a lima aayi kœfatshelœ ɔrœ dœ pe anga aayi akwa kō á endje sœ lima kœmboœrœ mara akwanœ asœmœ, á pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ ye anga mœ; a kœsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œ to kolœ manda akwa nœ azœ asœ.

<sup>26</sup> Yé 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ too 'e sœ kœdji azu kœpa adœke: Polonœ asœmœ sœ kœmindœ nœ adœke andjaba á azu mbœrœ endje dœ kane endje dœdœ ɔtshœ andjaba nene. Azu ndjoro dji o'onœ yé œ fa lœsu endje ndœ nœ. Tshe mbœmbœrœ kolœ 6a læ Efeze nene, kashe dje ndje læ Azi para.

<sup>27</sup> Œ dœdœ kolœ azœ dá o'onœ asœ œ ndi akwa nœ azœ nene, kashe œ ndi ndje anda Tepelo nœ egerœ ndjaba yashe Artemise. Azu œ wu andœnœ gbambœnœ yé endje kpa lœsœ nœ nene. Mbœrœ Azi dœ pe ogo djigi sœ lima kœdonga ndjabœnœ asœmœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Manda kœpa o'onœ asœmœ ataa, azu kō á endje dji djerœ ókó, œ sœ kœta rawa adœke: «Artemise, egerœ ndjaba yashe læ ongbo Efeze!»

<sup>29</sup> Azu tshelœ ongbonœ djigi oma dœ o'o kekeke. Endje ko anga Polo á endje na tœ awa akwanœ bale dœ she, Agayuse dœ pe Aristarke azu Masedwane, na tœnœ ga la wutu mœlœ.

<sup>30</sup> Polo yi lima ndœ kœwuta ga utshu azunœ ga zœ, kashe ayambarœ

pakata she yé.

<sup>31</sup> Anga aayi akwa nœ lita á endje dœ lima anga Polo mi lima upu fœ she adœke, tshe kpa nana ga la wutu mœlœnœ nene.

<sup>32</sup> Dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœta rawa nœ ye dœ o'o nœ ye kpikpikpi, yé azu ndjoro ugu-rutœ endje kpa wuwusœ ádá á endje ngbœtœ endje ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>33</sup> Anga azu læ ukpulu azunœ mindœ upunœ fœ anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Alekezandre á Ayuda gavwa she 6a utshu endje. Á tshe yi kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœyu o'o.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe ɔlō á ndje wusœ nœ adœke œshe kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje kpa ta rawa manda ada ɔlō bisha adœke: «A donga Artemise læ Efeze!»

<sup>35</sup> Manda nœ, anga gbozu tshelœ ongbonœ u endje ga tœnœ yé á pa adœke: «Azu Efeze, uzu dœ dá wuwusœ nœ adœke ongbo Efeze sœ dœ anda tepelo nœ Artemise œdœ pe œrœ á endje gi á to 6a lafo á te nene a?

<sup>36</sup> Uzu bale œ shara o'onœ asœ nene, œ li adœke a sœ koko, yé a katœ kœmboœrœ œrœ á ádá nœ gugu nene.

<sup>37</sup> Azu á 'e to endje na tœnœ ga mœ asœ gugu œsœ ndjaba nœ azœ nene, endje zizi ndje angba nene.

<sup>38</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke Demetriyuse dœ pe azu akwa nœ ye asœ sœ dœ o'o dœ uzu, uzunœ na œ tō meza pa ye, ayi kœwa o'o sœ zœ dœ pe olo ngbanga sœ ndje zœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yé anga o'o kœsœ ndje zœ, osho á azu œ ngbœtœ endje ga tœnœ kœguma o'o, œ wa o'onœ zœ.

<sup>40</sup> A gbœ o'o tœ œrœ á a ngbœtœ azœ ga tœnœ kpesheke á mbœrœ asœ. Azu œ e azœ tœ aayi kœoma dœ o'o. Gbambœnœ nene, anga uzu kœtœ meza pa azœ, o'o nœ kœpa tœnœ œ gu nene.»

Manda o'onœ asœ, tshe pa fœ azu adœke endje gu ga mangba endje.

**20**

*Ana gene nœ Polo læ Masedwane dœ pe læ Grese*

1 Ɔlɔ á djingili o'oncɛ ka ye, Polo ngbɔba ayambarɛ ga toencɛ ɔ mi upu fɛ endje, ɔ bala endje dɛ kɛza awa ga lɛ Masedwane.

2 Kɛro she tɔ lɛ ogoncɛ ascɛmɛ, tshe mi lima upu waa fɛ ayancɛ lɛ Yisu, manda nɛ á wuta ga lɛ Grese.

3 Tshe mbɛrɛ lima yapu votɔ ba zɛ. Ɔlɔ á tshe yi lima ndɛ kɛɔ ga lɛ egerɛ agba kɛro ga lɛ Siri, bɔta Ayuda sɛ lima kɛvwarandɛ ye á tshe dji, á kpa kwa dja ga lɛ Masedwane.

4 Angancɛ lɛ ana kɛdɛ lima: Sap- atrose gbolo yakoshe nɛ Piruse uzu Bere, Aristarke dɛ pe Sekunduse azu Tesalonike, Gayushi uzu Derbe, Timote, Tishike dɛ pe Trofime azu ogo Azi.

5 Kɛwuta ga lɛ ogo Masedwane, endje ro lima ɛncɛ endje utshuncɛ kɛkate 'a ba lɛ Trowase.

6 Yé 'a nɛ 'a, manda angbo nɛ mapa á susuku nene, á ɔ ga lɛ egerɛ agba tɛ mangu Filipino ɛ mbɛrɛ olo mindu, á togba dɛ endje lɛ Trowase á mbɛrɛ pɔsɔ bale dɛ endje.

#### *Kɛshe nɛ Etike lɛ Trowase*

7 Dɛ ɔlɔ yenga dɛ akidala, 'a ngbɔ lima tɛ 'a ga toencɛ ndɛ kɛkurutshelɛ mapa, Polo sɛ kɛmindɛ 'o ama Ndjaba fɛ ayanɛ lɛ Yisu ɛrrr ga tɛ tshaguru butshɔ mbɛrɛ ɛ li lima adɛke osho kɛkɔrɔ tshe ro.

8 Miinda sɛ lima zɛ lɛ gbɔshɔ ba lafo á angbɔtɛ 'a ga lɛ nɛ.

9 Anga djagbala yakoshe á i'iri ye kɛdɛ Etike, tshe sɛ lima ga tɛ ape izi, olo za she kpakpakpa, bɔta Polo kaka lima damba tɛ o'oncɛ nene, lɛ olo, tshe djɔ ɛ te kɛto ba tɛ votɔ gbɔshɔ ba lafo ɛrrr ba ati. Kɛyindɛ kɛti she ga lafo atake tshe tshu lima ye.

10 Polo jɛrɛ ga ati, á na katsha ga ndɛ ye á za she ga lakoro ye á pa adɛke: «Awa zaza 'e nene, tshe sɛpe dɛ soro!»

11 Kpa kɛɔ she ga lafo ga zɛ, Polo kurutshelɛ mapa tɛ endje yé endje zi, manda nɛ tshe pa 'o ɛrrr o 'ara yeka á ro.

12 Gbolo yakoshe ascɛmɛ she ye, endje gu dɛ she ga ndɛ endje, yé lɔsu azu para kɔkɔ zi tii.

#### *Polo na ga lɛ Mile*

13 'A afo utshuncɛ, ɛ li ga lɛ egerɛ agba ndɛ kɛro ga lɛ Asose. 'A yindɛ kɛza Polo ga ndɛ 'a mbɛrɛ tshe yi lima ndɛ kɛro ga zɛ dɛ ada ye.

14 Ɔlɔ á tshe gbɔ 'a ba lɛ Asose, 'a za she ga ndɛ 'a ga lɛ egerɛ agba mbɛrɛ kɛro ga lɛ Mitilene.

15 Osho kɔrɔ pancɛ, 'a to kpɛtɛmɛ 'a na ndoo dɛ tshiki Kio. Manda olo bale 'a wuta ga tɛ tshiki Samose, tɛ bisha olo yeka á 'a wuta ga lɛ Mile.

16 Polo wa lima adɛke ɛne ka lɛ Efeze nene, mbɛrɛ olo ɛ ro tɛ ɛne lɛ ogo Azi waa. Ogo nɛ ye kɛdɛ lima kɛwuta katsha ga lɛ Yerusalemɛ lɔkɔ Patekɔtɛ.

#### *Polo pu o'o fɛ agbozu Ikrizia lɛ Efeze*

17 Ba lɛ Mile, Polo vwa osho ndɛ agbozu Ikrizia lɛ Efeze.

18 Ɔlɔ á endje wuta ga ndɛ ye, tshe pa fɛ endje adɛke: «'E wusɛ ɔtshɔ mɛ ugurutɛ 'e, kɛto tɛ ali olo mɛ á mɛ na ga ndɛ 'e lɛ ogo Azi.

19 Mɛ zaza tɛmɛ lɛ ama akwa nɛ Gbozu nene, mɛ mbɛrɛ akwa dɛ ngola lɛ ala mɛ, mɛ wu oyo waa mbɛrɛ Ayuda sɛ lima kɛvwarandɛ mɛ.

20 Mɛ zaza anga ɛrɛ á li kɛti kane 'e yiwatɛ nɛ tɛ 'e nene, mɛ mindɛ Yisu fɛ 'e, mɛ yisɛ ɛrɛ fɛ 'e lɛ ukpulu azu too ba scɛnda nɛ 'e.

21 O'o mɛ sɛ lima kɛ'e Ayuda dɛ Agreke adɛke endje fa lɔsu endje fɛ Ndjaba dɛ pe kɛyindɛ Gbozu nɛ azɛ dɛ Yisu.

22 «Ngɔngɔ ascɛ, Ishiri sɛ kɛvwa mɛ ga lɛ Yerusalemɛ, mɛ wuwusɛ neke á wuta ga tɛ mɛ ba zɛ nene.

23 Kashe ɛneke á mɛ wusɛ nɛ kɛdɛ lɛ ongbo kɔ á mɛ ro lɛ nɛ, Ɔtshɔ Ishiri sɛ kɛma fɛ mɛ adɛke, kánga dɛ pe ɛrɛ oyo kɔ sɛ kɛkate mɛ.

24 Kashe mɛ wu adɛke soro mɛ sɛ bɔta ɛrɛ gbambancɛ, ogo nɛ mɛ kɛdɛ mɛ na ɛrrr ga tɛ ndɔngɔlɔ akwa nɛ mɛ, yé ga tɛ kɛka akwa

á Gbozu Yisu za fœ mœ adœke: mœ mindœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba ga ndœ azu.

<sup>25</sup> «Ngɔngɔ nœ asœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke 'e kpa wu mœ nene, e'e má mœ sœ lima ugurutœ 'e mbœrœ kœpandœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba fœ 'e.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e kɔ kpesheke adœke: indji 'e œ tu ga lœ kumu mœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ zaza anga o'onœ yiwa tœnœ tœ 'e nene, mœ pandœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba para fœ 'e ye.

<sup>28</sup> 'E gbændœtœ 'e dœ tœ 'e, yé œ gbændœ azu á Ɔtshɔ Ishiri ko 'e tœ aayi kœgbændœ endje. 'E gbændœ Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba ɓata aayi kœgbændœ apata. 'E gbændœ nœ mbœrœ Ndjaba dá yɔ dœ indji Gbolo nœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ wusœ nœ adœke aekpe azu œ na manda mœ, endje sœ ɓata amuru, endje wu oyo apatanœ nene.

<sup>30</sup> Ugurutœ 'e ndje, anga anga 'e œ tetœ kœpa wala mbœrœ kœgbota ayindœ Yisu ga ndœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Ataa, ala 'e gbɔ, adja œndœ tœ 'e roro 'e nene. 'E gbe dœ ungu voto butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ dœ ngola lœ la mœ, mœ sœ lima kolœ kœna manda uzu dœ uzu ndœ kœgi she ga ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>32</sup> «Yé ngɔngɔ asœ, mœ sœ kœko 'e ga tshakane Ndjaba, Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ ye gbændœ 'e, œ li kœza gbɔgbɔ fœ 'e ndje dœ kœko œrœ kɔ á tshe guma mbœrœ azu á tshe ke endje fœ 'e.

<sup>33</sup> Mœ sœsœ lima dœ ogo œrœ nœ uzu bale nene, œdœ ngendja, ɔrœ too lœba.

<sup>34</sup> 'E wusœ nœ dœ tœ 'e adœke mœ mbœrœ lima akwa dœ kane mœ dœ tœ mœ yé á gbɔ œrœ á li dœ mœ dœ pe anga mœ á mœ na tœ awanœ bale dœ endje.

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ lima kœma fœ 'e adœke, 'e mbœrœ akwa yeka á kœto œrœ fœ endjeneke á endje mɔmɔ ugurutœ 'e, 'e gbe dœ o'o á Gbozu Yisu pa dœ tœ ye lima adœke: “Yanga nœ kœto œrœ fœ azu ropa œnœ kœgbɔ tœnœ ye.”»

<sup>36</sup> Manda o'onœ, Polo gote ga ati dœ endje para ndœ kœ e Ndjaba.

<sup>37</sup> Endje para endje tetœ iki ye, œ yo ga dagi Polo ndœ kœ'uru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>38</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ oyo mbœrœ Polo pa fœ endje adœke, œne kpa wutœ œne dœ endje nene. Manda nœ á endje gi she na tœnœ œrrr ga lœ egerœ agba.

## 21

### *Kœɔ Polo ga lœ Yerusaleme*

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœkurutshelœtœ 'a dœ endje, 'a li ga lœ egerœ agba, 'a ro ga lœ tshiki Kose, osho kɔrɔ panœ 'a wuta ga lœ Rode, kœto kœtœœmœ dá 'a ro ga lœ Patara.

<sup>2</sup> Kœtœœmœ, 'a gbɔ anga egerœ agba á sœ kœro ga lœ Fenisi, yeka 'a ɔ ga lœ nœ á ro.

<sup>3</sup> Kœendo dœ Shipre, 'a katœ tshik-inœ ga pa gele 'a, 'a za awa Siri, 'a jœrœ ɓa lœ Tire ɓa tœ osho á endje yi lima ndœ kœko œrœ lœ egerœ agba ga shu.

<sup>4</sup> 'A mbœrœ lima pɔsɔ bale kœtœœmœ mbœrœ 'a gbɔ ayindœ Yisu. Lœ awa nœ Ishiri, endje pa fœ Polo adœke tshe nana ga lœ Yerusaleme nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe ɔlɔ á olo 'a ka, endje na kœkatœ 'a ga tœ awa dœ awo endje dœ pe agbolo nœ endje. Yeka á 'a gote ɓa tœ mangu yé á za avwala.

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœbala ndangba tœ 'a dœ endje, 'a ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba yeka á endje gu ga ndœ endje.

<sup>7</sup> Kœto lœ Tire, 'a ro œrrr ga lœ Petolemayise, 'a mbœrœ kœtœœmœ olo bale ndœ kœbalatœ 'a dœ aaya 'a lœ Yisu.

<sup>8</sup> Osho kɔrɔ panœ, 'a ro ga lœ Sezaré, ɓa zœ 'a ro ga ndœ ayi kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o á i'iri ye kœdœ Filipo, 'a lo ɓa ndœ ye. Œshe kœdœ anga aayi kœeti kane aayi avwa á 'a ke lima endje mindu dœ bisha (7) lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe sœ dœ ayawuru vana á endje sœpe dœ akpɔnœ, á sœ kœgbara o'o á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba.

10 Yé 'a mbœerœ olo ndjoro lima kpœetœmœ, anga ayi kœegbara o'o to lœ Yuda œ na, i'iri ye kœedœ Agabuse.

11 Kœegbœ 'a, tshe za uwu tshapa lœba nœ Polo á i dœ ada ye dœ pe kane ye, á pa adœke: «Ōtshœ Ishiri pa adœke mara á Ayuda œ i bala dœ ayengœ uwu tshapa lœbancœ asœ 6a lœ Yerusaleme á za she fœ anga angbi azu dœmœ.»

12 Manda kœedji o'onœ asœ, a'a dœ pe aaya lœ Yisu lœ ongbonœ, di tshelœma 'a fœ Polo adœke, tshe nana ga lœ Yerusaleme nene.

13 Kashe Polo gi adœke: «Mbœerœ gadœ dá 'e sœ kœeki tœncœ á sœ kœeyi awa ga lœsu mœ a? Mœ guma tœ mœ ndje adœke, endje za mœ ga lœ kánga dœ pe kœwo mœ 6a lœ Yerusaleme mangba i'iri Gbozu Yisu ye.»

14 Bata á tshe yiyindœ o'o nœ 'a lima nene, 'a katœ kœeshosho she yé á pa adœke: «Kaka adœke Gbozu mbœerœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ ye.»

15 Manda olo teasho, 'a guma tœ 'a ndœ kœero ga lœ Yerusaleme.

16 Anga ayindœ Yisu lœ Sezaré á 'a ro tœ awancœ dœ endje lima, endje gbœ osho kœelo tœncœ fœ 'a 6a ndœ anga uzu bale lœ Shipre, i'iri ye kœedœ Manasone, œshe kœedœ anga yindœ Yisu 6alima katshatsha.

### *Polo dœ Jake gbœtœ endje 6a lœ Yerusaleme*

17 Ōbœ á 'a wuta ga lœ Yerusaleme, alaya lœ Yisu uru tshelœ utu 'a dœ yanga.

18 Osho kœrœ panœ, 'a ro tœ awancœ bale dœ Polo ga ndœ Jake, osho á agbozu kuma akwa kœ lœ Ikrizia œ ngbœtœ endje ga tœncœ.

19 Manda kœebala endje, Polo pandœ œrœ kœ á Ndjaba mbœerœ lima dœ she awa bale lœma akwa nœ ye ugurutœ angbi azu.

20 Endje dji Polo, yé œ donga Ndjaba. Á pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ wu, aya, Ayuda andjoro yindœ Yisu, endje kœ sœ kœepara awa kœmbœerœtœ endje liaka awa akwa á Ndjaba za fœ Moyize dœ lœsu endje bale.

21 Kashe endje dji adœke, 6œ yisœ œrœ fœ Ayuda para á endje sœ lœ oporotœ angbi azu adœke, endje katœ awa akwa nœ Moyize yé œ ka ndje tœ kœewa agbolo nœ endje tœ gaza dœ pe kœmbœerœ œrœ mara ogo nœ azœ.

22 A mbœerœ kotoo? Mbœerœ endje dji ndœ zœ adœke 6œ sœ kpœke zœ.

23 Mbœerœtœ zœ lindœ neke á 'a pa fœ 6œ asœke. 'A sœ dœ anga azu vana á endje dra ama endje fœ Ndjaba.

24 Ko endje potœ zœ dœ 'e na œ mbœerœ adœke œkœ 'e sœ yerœ, gi œrœ tokórœ tshangba endje. Endje li ndje kœewa sukumu endje yé azu para œ gbe adœke o'o á ki dœ i'iri zœ kœedœ wala. Kashe œ li ndje adœke 6œ mbœerœtœ zœ liaka awa akwa.

25 Yé mbœerœ angbi azu á endje te ayindœ Yisu, 'a su mbeti dœ o'o á 'a wa adœke: endje zizi œrœ á endje to dœ okoro fœ andjaba nene, indji, dœ agea á indji ye tutu ga ati nene, yé endje mbœmbœerœ angba budu nene.»

26 Osho kœrœ panœ, Polo ko ayakoshe ascœmœ yé œ mbœerœ adœke œkœ œne sœ yerœ awa bale dœ endje. Endje na dœ endje ga lœ Tepelo mbœerœ kœepandœ kœeka olo nœ kœmbœerœ adœke œkœ œne sœ yerœ, yekane á uzu dœ uzu kœzo agea tokórœnœ ga utshu Ndjaba.

### *Kœza Polo*

27 Œ sœpe lima teasho adœke olo mindu dœ bisha nœ kœmbœerœ adœke œkœ azu sœ yerœ ka, yeka Ayuda lœ ogo Azi wu Polo lœ Tepelo. Endje bili azu ndjoro ndœ ye yé á za she.

28 Endje sœ lima kœeta rawa adœke: «Azu Israyele, 'e na ga mœ œ ti kane 'a ga lafo! Uzuncœ á tshe sœ kœeyisœ œrœ fatœncœ djezœ, á tshe sœ kœendi tshelœ kœelœœtœ ogo Israyele, á yiyindœ awa akwa nœ Moyize nene, á tshe ko angbi azu ga lœ Tepelo, á ndi œyerœ osho dœke.»

29 Mbœerœ endje wu lima Trofime uzu Efeze dœ she 6a lœ ongbœ á gbe adœke Polo li dœ she ga lœ Tepelo.

<sup>30</sup> Tshelœ ongbo djigi turu dœ o'onœ, yé azu ndjoro na lima ye. Endje tepa Polo lœ Tepelo œ wuta dœ she ga shu, trale dœ koetshu mandancœ ga tœncœ.

<sup>31</sup> Bata á endje sœ lima ndœ koepara awa kœwo she, o'onœ wuta lima ba ndœ gbozu tshapa aturugu nœ Roma lœ Yerusaleme adœke: «Ekpe o'o li ga lœ Yerusaleme ye!»

<sup>32</sup> Katsha, tshe ngbœba aturugu dœ agbozu tshapa endje, á endje na ga tœ osho á o'o sœ tœncœ. Lœkœ á azu wu aturugu dœ gbozu tshapa endje yeka á katœ kœbi Polo.

<sup>33</sup> Yé gbozu tshapa aturugu na ndoo dœ she, á za 'o fœ endje adœke endje i Polo ga tœncœ dœ djingiri bisha. Manda nœ á tshe yu osho adœke œshe kœdœ dœ yé œrœ gadœ dá tshe mbœrœ a.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe lœ ukpulu azu, uzu dœ uzu sœ koeta rawa dœ o'o nœ ye kpi, bœta gbozu nœ aturugu sœ lima kœdji ádá o'onœ dœ otshœ nœ nene mbœrœ ukpulu azu, á wa adœke endje gu dœ Polo ga lœ pada nœ aturugu.

<sup>35</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta ga pa esekaliye, aturugu za Polo ga lafo mbœrœ azu sœ lima kœndanga endje waa.

<sup>36</sup> Yé azu kœ te manda endje dœ rawa adœke: «'E wo she!»

### *Kœpa ngbanga nœ Polo ba utshu Ayuda*

<sup>37</sup> Ōbœ á endje yindœ kœli dœ she ga lœ padancœ, Polo pa fœ gbozu nœ aturuguncœ adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ pa o'o ye a?» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «Bœ wu ndje sœ o'o ama Greke ye!»

<sup>38</sup> Œ dœdœ 6œ kœdœ uzu Ezipito á tshe za djingili lœ olo á ro kpœke ga ugurutœ azu, yé á bili azu á kpa ndje dœ azu koshe kutu vana ga lœ kpagagasho nene a?»

<sup>39</sup> Polo gi fœ she adœke: «Œœ nene, œmœ kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje zu mœ lœ Tarse lœ ogo Silisi. Œmœ kœdœ gbolo ongbo á i'irinœ to waa. Wu oyo mœ, œ za awa fœ mœ, mœ pa o'o fœ azu.»

<sup>40</sup> Tshe za awa fœ she, Polo ka ga pa esekaliye, œ ti kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœma adœke azu katœ koeta rawa, azu wu œ sœ kokoko. Yé tshe tetœ kœpa 'o fœ endje dœ o'o ama ogo Ayuda á dœ Ebre adœke:

## 22

<sup>1</sup> «Alaba dœ pe alaya, 'e dji o'o ngbanga nœ mœ á mœ yindœ kœgi ngœngœ asœke ga utshu 'e kane.»

<sup>2</sup> Kœdji adœke Polo sœ kœpa 'o fœ endje dœ o'o ama Ebre, osho kpa yi taa, yé á tshe pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>3</sup> «Œmœ kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje zu mœ lœ Tarse lœ ogo Silisi, kashe mœ gerœ lœ ongboncœ asœ, mœ mbœrœ lakœœ á sœ kœyisœ o'o á pandœ awa akwa nœ aata azœ tshakudu Gamaliyele, œmœ kœdœ lima uzu á mœ zatœ mœ waa fœ Ndjaba bœta 'e para kœkœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ kpesheke.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ ndje lima kœwo azu á ndje sœ kœza awa Gbozu, mœ ko ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe va ga lœ kánga.

<sup>5</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba dœ ukpulu agbozu tshapa azu o'o œ pa ndje ndœmancœ fœ 'e ye. Endje dá vwa lima mœ adœke mœ na œ katœ mbeti á sœ kœza awa fœ mœ kœero ndœ aaya mœ dœ Ayuda á endje sœ bœ lœ Damaseke. Mœ na lima ga zœ ndœ kœko azuncœ asœmœ, kœgu dœ endje ga lœ Yerusaleme mbœrœ á endje kœgbœ djofele.»

### *Polo pandœ mara á tshe fa lima tshalœsuyœ*

*(Wu bœ tœ Akw 9.1-19; Mat 26.12-18)*

<sup>6</sup> «Mœ sœ lima lœ awa ana, yé lœkœ á mœ ndo dœ tshalakpi Damaseke, ngbangi dœ gbœku œbœ atake, ishiri owo to bœ lafo œ za mœ djigi.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ te ga ati, yé œ dji tshama uzu kœ'e mœ adœke: “Sawulo, Sawulo, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ ata a?”

<sup>8</sup> Mœ gi adœke: “Œbœ kœdœ œdœ, Gbozu?” Tshama uzu kpa pa adœke: “Œmœ kœdœ Yisu bœ lœ Nazarete, œmœ dá 6œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ asœmœ.”

<sup>9</sup> Anga mœ á 'a na lima dœ endje wu ishiri owonœ ye, kashe endje djidji lima o'onœ á uzunœ sœ koepa tœnœ fœ mœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Mœ yu adœke: “Ærœ gadœ dá mœ koembœrœ a, Gbozu nœ mœ?” Yeka á Gbozu gi fœ mœ adœke: “Alafo œ na ga lœ Damaseke, yé 6a zœ, endje yisœ akwa á li adœke 6œ mbœrœ.”

<sup>11</sup> Bata ishiri owonœ bu lima ala mœ ye, anga mœ dá za kane mœ wuta tœnœ ga lœ Damaseke.

<sup>12</sup> «Anga uzu lima bale 6a zœ i'iri ye kœdœ Anania, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ otsho lœsu, tshe sœ kœgbœndœ awa akwa nœ Moyize waa, yé Ayuda para á endje sœ lima kpoetœmœ sœ koepa otsho o'o nœ ye waa.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe na œ gbœ mœ œ pa fœ mœ adœke: “Sawulo, aya mœ, ala zœ kœrœ!” Trale ala mœ kœrœ yé mœ mesho œ wu she.

<sup>14</sup> Yeka á tshe koepa fœ mœ adœke: “Ndjaba nœ aata azœ ke 6œ adœke 6œ wusœ œrœ á tshe yindœ nœ, 6œ wu uzu á tshe sœ ndjii yé 6œ dji o'o nœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Mbœrœ 6œ dœ bala timu nœ ye utshu azu para, tœ œrœ á 6œ wu dœ pe neke á 6œ dji.

<sup>16</sup> Bœ sœ kœkate œrœ gadœ? 'A ro 6œ gbœ batisimu dœ i'iri Yisu yé œ ta i'iri ye dœ ekperœ nœ zœ kœyiwa.”

<sup>17</sup> «Mœ gu ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé anga 6œ bale mœ sœ kœ'e Ndjaba 6a lœ Tepelo, mœ wu œrœ lœ ulu.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ wu lima Gbozu á tshe sœ koepa fœ mœ adœke: “Katœ Yerusaleme ngœngœ asœ ti, mbœrœ azunœ œ yi bala ndœ o'o á 6œ pa fœ endje dœ i'iri mœ nene.”

<sup>19</sup> Mœ gi adœke: “Kashe Gbozu, endje wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœ lima kœna kœli ga lœ Sinagoga kœko azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ zœ, œ 6i endje yé œ ko endje gu tœnœ ga lœ kœnga.

<sup>20</sup> 6œ á endje wo lima Etiene, timu nœ zœ, mœ sœ lima zœ; mœ yindœ nœ ga ndœ endje, yé œ gbœndœ lœba nœ endje.”

<sup>21</sup> Yeka á Gbozu pa fœ mœ adœke: “Na zœ, mœ yindœ kœvwa 6œ lœ

ingirinœ, 6a ndœ angbi azu.”»

### *Polo pa adœke œne kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma*

<sup>22</sup> Ayuda á endje sœ lima kpoetœmœ dji o'o nœ ataa, œ oma dœ Polo yé œ tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «'E wo mara uzu atake ye! Tshe lili kœsœpe dœ soro nene!»

<sup>23</sup> Bata endje sœ lima kœta rawa, kœko lœba nœ endje va e dœ pe kœgi trusha ga lafo,

<sup>24</sup> gbozu tshapa aturugu pa adœke endje za Polo li tœnœ ga lœ pada œ sœ she, yeka á kœwusœ ádá rawanœ á endje ta pa ye ascœmœ.

<sup>25</sup> Endje sœ kœi she dœ uwu ga tœnœ, Polo yu gbozu nœ aturugu adœke: «Æ li adœke endje 6i gbolo ogo Roma utshu kœwa ngbanga nœ ye ye a?»

<sup>26</sup> Manda kœdji o'onœ ataa, gbozu nœ aturugunœ pandœ nœ fœ gbozu tshapa endje adœke: «Bœ mbœrœ kœtoo! Mbœrœ uzu asœ kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma!»

<sup>27</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kwatœ ye œ yu Polo adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ mœ ka, adja 6œ kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma a?» Polo yindœ nœ adœke: «Æ.»

<sup>28</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kpa pa adœke: «Æmœ, mœ ko egerœ ngendja ndœ kœfa gbolo ogo Roma.» Polo pa adœke: «Æmœ, mœ kœdœ adja gbolo ogo Roma.»

<sup>29</sup> Trale, azu á endje sœ lima kœ6i she, gitœ endje indiri ye yé. Awa za ndje lima gbozu tshapa aturugunœ mbœrœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œnœ i gbolo ogo Roma ga tœnœ dœ uwu.

### *Polo 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga*

<sup>30</sup> Osho kœrœ panœ, gbozu tshapa aturugu yindœ kœwusœ ádá á Ayuda sœ kœza o'o ga pa Polo. Tshe zu djingiri tœ ye, yé manda nœ á e angbœtœ nœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœwa ngbanga para, á jœrœ dœ Polo, á za she tœ ga utshu endje.

## 23

<sup>1</sup> Polo ko ala ye tœ lœ la agboro aayi kœwa ngbanganœ, á pa fœ endje

adœke: «Alaya, soro mœ sœ yerœ utshu Ndjaba œrrr ga tœ ngɔngɔ asœke yé lɔsu mœ sœ dœ kœsœ gee mbœrœ tœncœ.»

<sup>2</sup> Kashe egerœ ngangã Ndjaba á ì'ìrì ye kœdœ Anania za o'o fœ azu á endje sœ ndoo dœ Polo adœke endje du ama ye.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Polo pa fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba œ ì'ìrì, ì'ìrì sœ ì'ìrì imbi muru anda á kavwa! Bœ sœ ì'ìrì zœ mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga pa mœ liaka œneke á awa akwa pandœ nœ, yé ì'ìrì kpa katœ awa akwa ì'ìrì œ pa adœke endje da mœ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Azu á endje ka lima ndoo dœ Polo pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gu egerœ ngangã Ndjaba a?»

<sup>5</sup> Polo gi fœ endje adœke: «Alaya, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke œshe kœdœ egerœ ngangã Ndjaba. Gbambancœ nene, Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: “Bœ pa ekpe o'o goro œsœ gbozu tshapa azu nœ zœ nene.”»

<sup>6</sup> Polo wu lima sœ nœ adœke anga aayi kœwa ngbanganœ kœdœ Asadukayi, yé anga endje kœdœ Afarisayi. Mbœrœ tœncœ, tshe pa o'o ga utshu endje adœke: «Aaya, œmœ kœdœ uzu Farisayi, aata mœ kœdœ Afarisayi. Endje yindœ kœwa ngbanga pa mœ mbœrœ á mœ za lɔsu mœ ga pa neke á pa adœke azu á endje tshu, endje she bala lœ akuzu ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Trale manda o'onœ á Polo pa ataa, a'ea wuta ugurutœ Afarisayi dœ pe Asadukayi, yé endje kurutshelœtœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Asadukayi pa adœke azu á endje tshu endje she lœ akuzu nene yé aandjelu dœ pe ishiri azu gugu nene. Kashe Afarisayi yi œncœ endje ndœ o'onœ ascœmœ kɔ.

<sup>9</sup> O'o wuta lima ngbangbangba, yé anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje dœ Afarisayi áafo, œ vwaratœ endje dœ ɔgbɔ, œ pa adœke: «'A wuwusœ ekperœ bale á yakoshe ascœ mbœrœ nene. Angancœ nene ishiri dá pa o'o fœ she a, too andjelu a?»

<sup>10</sup> Bata o'onœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœncœ, kœkpa awa adœke endje sũru

tshelœ Polo nene, gbozu tshapa aturugu za o'o adœke aturugu jerœ œ za Polo ugurutœ endje dœ œ gi she ga lœ pada.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ abutshɔ manda nœ, Gbozu wuta ga utshu Polo á pa fœ she adœke: «Ka ngbiri, ì'ìrì á ì'ìrì pa djakata o'o tœ upu nœ mœ lœ Yerusalem kœke, awa bale œ li adœke ì'ìrì mbœrœ ndje ataa ì'ìrì lœ Roma.»

### *Ayuda vwarandœ Polo*

<sup>12</sup> Osho kɔrɔ pancœ pe dœ amazi, anga Ayuda ngbɔtœ endje ga tœncœ mbœrœ kœvwarandœ o'o. Endje dara ama endje adœke, œne zi œrœ nene, œ ndjo ndje œrœ nene œrrr adœke œne wo Polo yekane.

<sup>13</sup> Azu á endje dara lima ama endje sœ kœropa zazu bisha.

<sup>14</sup> Endje ro ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ pe agbɔ Ayudancœ œ pa adœke: «'A dara ama 'a dœ ì'ìrì Ndjaba adœke, 'a kpa zi œrœ nene yé 'a ndjo ndje ungu nene œrrr adœke 'a wo Polo yekane.

<sup>15</sup> Yé e'e dœ agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga kɔ, 'e vwa osho fœ gbozu tshapa aturugu adœke, endje za Polo na tœncœ mbœrœ 'e kpa tondœ o'o nœ ye kœrœ kœrœ kane. Kashe kolœ 'a, 'a gbe adœke 'a wo she utshuncœ adœke tshe yi kumu ye kœke.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe gbolo yakoshe nœ yingɔ Polo dji lengere o'onœ ascœmœ, œ na ga lœ pada ndœ kœva Polo nea dœ o'onœ.

<sup>17</sup> Yé Polo kœ'e anga turugu á tshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa aturugu kama, á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Na dœ gbolo yakoshe ascœ fœ gbozu tshapa 'e, tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpandœ nœ fœ she.»

<sup>18</sup> Turuguncœ ascœmœ kœna dœ gbolo yakoshencœ ascœmœ fœ gbozu tshapa endje, œ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kãnga Polo dá e mœ á pa adœke, mœ na dœ gbolo yakoshe ascœ fœ ì'ìrì, mbœrœ tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpa fœ ì'ìrì.»

<sup>19</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kœza ama kane ye, kœgitœ ye dœ she ga indirincœ, kœyu she adœke: «O'o gadœ

dá 6œ yindœ koepandœ nœ fœ mœ a?»

<sup>20</sup> Gbolo yakoshenœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ayuda zi tshelœ o'o ndœ koefara 6œ adœke, 6œ za Polo na tœnœ 6a mbatsha ga utshu agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga. Endje mbœrœ adœke œne gbe koetondœ o'o nœ ye dœ otshœnœ kane.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe yiyindœ nœ nene. Gbambœ nene, endje lœ kœropa azu zazu bisha á endje gi uku ga tœ awa ye. Endje dara ama endje dœ i'iri Ndjaba adœke œne zi œrœ nene, œ ndjo ndje ungu nene œrrr adœke œne wo Polo yekane. Adja endje gumatœ endje kœ yé œ sœ kolœ kœkate adœke 6œ yindœ nœ awa bale dœ œne.»

<sup>22</sup> Utshu kœza awa fœ gbolo yakoshenœ, gbozu tshapa aturugunœ pa fœ she adœke: «Kpa mimindœ nœ fœ anga uzu bale nene.»

### *Kœvwa Polo ga lœ Sezaré*

<sup>23</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kœ'e anga aturugu nœ ye bisha, kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E gumatœ 'e mbœrœ kœro ga lœ Sezaré, dœ ada œlœ mindu dœ vana lœ butshœ asœ, e ko aturugu kama bisha, endjeneke á endje œ ga pa ambarata zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ azu kœnœ wele kama bisha.

<sup>24</sup> 'E ko ndje ambarata mbœrœ kœgi dœ Polo dœ soro fœ gbozu Felikisi\*.»

<sup>25</sup> Yé tshe kœsu mbeti adœke:

<sup>26</sup> «Abala nœ zœ. Œmœ Klode Lisiyase, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 6œ dœ gbozu Felikisi, á endje lisœ zœ waa asœmœ.

<sup>27</sup> Ayuda za uzu asœ yé œ yindœ kœwo she. Lœkœ á mœ dji adœke œshe koedœ gbolo ogo Roma, mœ na dœ aturugu nœ mœ á za she tshakane endje.

<sup>28</sup> Bata á mœ yi lima ndœ kœwusœ ádá o'o á endje tœ lima meza pa ye ndœ nœ, mœ na dœ she ga utshu agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ Ayuda.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ wu adœke, endje tœ mezance pa ye mbœrœ o'o á wu awa akwa

nœ endje dœ tœ endje. Kashe tshe mbœmboerœ anga ekperœ bale á li adœke endje wo she too endje za she ga lœ kánga nene.

<sup>30</sup> Bata endje pandœ nœ fœ mœ adœke, Ayuda sœ dœ ekpe gbetshelœ tœ kœwo she, mœ vwa she fœ 6œ, œ pa fœ endje adœke endje na ndje kœtœ mezance pa ye 6a utshu zœ.»

<sup>31</sup> Aturugu mbœrœtœ endje liaka o'o á gbozu tshapa endje pa. Endje za Polo yé œ gi she na tœnœ butshœ butshœ œrrr ga ndœ Atipatrisi.

<sup>32</sup> Osho kœrœ panœ, aturugu á endje sœ lima kœna dœ ada endje kwatœ endje ga lœ padance, yé á katœ endjeneke á endje œ ga pa ambarata kœro tœ awance dœ Polo.

<sup>33</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta ga lœ Sezaré, ayi kœkpa dœ ambarata za mbetinœ fœ gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbonœ, yé œ katœ Polo ti ga tshakane ye.

<sup>34</sup> Gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbo Yuda kœdi mbetinœ yé á yu Polo tœ kœwusœ ogo nœ ye. Manda kœwusœ nœ adœke œshe koedœ uzu lœ ogo Silisi,

<sup>35</sup> tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ dji 6œ dœ lœkœ á azu kœtœ meza pa zœ kœyikummu endje.» Tshe kœpa fœ aturugu nœ ye adœke endje gbœndœ Polo 6a sœnda nœ gbozu Erode.

## 24

### *Ayuda tœ meza pa Polo*

<sup>1</sup> Manda olo mindu, gbozu nganga Ndjaba Anania wuta 6a lœ Sezaré awa bale dœ agbœ Ayuda ndje dœ ayi kœkœ bale á i'iri ye koedœ Tertuluse. Endje wuta ga utshu gbozu Felikisi ndœ kœtœ meza pa Polo.

<sup>2</sup> Endje e Polo, yé Tertuluse tetœ kœpa œnœ ye ngbanganœ dœ o'o atake: «Gbozu Felikisi, mœ lisœ zœ waa! Œ ga mbœrœ kœwusœtœ nœ zœ dá 6œ guma ogonœ asœ adœke œ ga waa. Mbœrœ 6œ dá 'a sœ dœ adja kœsœ gee lœ ogo nœ 'a.

<sup>3</sup> 'A lisœ zœ, gbozu Felikisi, mbœrœ œrœ kœ 'a gbœ tœ osho dœ osho.

\* **23.24** Endje ke lima Felikisi kœte gbozugo pa ogo Yuda kashe tshe doédœ lima uzu Yuda nene



<sup>4</sup> Kashe mœ yiyindœ kœwo ada ɔb nœ zœ nene. Mœ ki fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ sœ dœ ɔtshɔ ɔsu ndœ koedji mœ teasho kane.

<sup>5</sup> 'A wu adœke uzu asœ koedœ ekpe uzu tɔpanœ kpuru, tshe sœ kœli dœ djingili ga ugurutœ Ayuda tœ osho kɔ, yé œshe koedœ gbozu tshapa Anazareye.\*

<sup>6</sup> Tshe yi ndje lima ndœ koendi Tepelo á dœ œyerœ anda nœ Ndjaba dœ uburu yeka á 'a za she. [ 'A yi lima ndœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye liaka awa akwa nœ 'a,

<sup>7</sup> kashe gbozu tshapa aturugu á tshe dœ Lisiyase, kakara she dœ ɔgbɔ tshakane 'a,

<sup>8</sup> yeka á vwa 'a adœke 'a na koetɔ meza pa ye ɓa ndœ zœ.] (Edœ ɓœ kœyu she dœ tœ zœ, ɓœ wu adœke o'o á 'a tɔ meza pa ye ndœ nœ koedœ adja o'o.)»

<sup>9</sup> Manda o'o nœ ye, Ayuda para kœyindœ nœ adœke: «Adja upu dá tshe pa.»

#### *Kœpa ngbanga nœ Polo*

<sup>10</sup> Gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbo kœza awa fœ she ndœ kœpa o'o. Polo kœgi adœke: «Mœ wusœ nœ adœke œɓœ dá wa ngbanga ɓa lima lœ ogo nœ 'a manda ungu ndjoro. Mœ sœ dœ yanga ndœ kœpa o'o utshu zœ.

<sup>11</sup> Bœ kœyu ndje osho dœ tœ zœ, œ mbœrœ kolœ olo ndjokpa dœ bisha ɔb á mœ ro ga lœ Yerusaleme koedong Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> ɔb bale á endje na á gbɔ mœ ɓa scœnda Tepelo too ɓa lœ Sinagoga too lœ ongbo, á mœ sœ tœ œbœrœ, too kœvwa azu adœke endje shoka ama dœ anga endje gugu nene.

<sup>13</sup> Azu asœ tɔ meza pa mœ kolœnœ gbambanœ.

<sup>14</sup> Andaa œneke á mœ yindœ nœ koedœ adœke mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba nœ aata 'a lœ awa nœ Gbozu kashe endje pa adœke awanœ dœdœ ɔtshɔ awa nene. Mœ yi ndje ndœ o'o á endje sú ala mbeti nœ awa akwa œdœ pe œneke á aayi kœgbara o'o pa.

<sup>15</sup> (Emœ dœ pe endje, 'a sœ kœza ɔsu 'a ga pa Ndjaba tœ œneke á pa adœke ɔtshɔ azu œdœ ekpe azu œ she bala lœ akuzu.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á mœ sœ kœpa avwara adœke mœ mbœrœ ekperœ utshu Ndjaba nœ mœ œdœ pe azu nene.

<sup>17</sup> «Mœ mbœrœ ungu ndjoro lœ ana, yé á mœ gu mbœrœ koeto œrœ fœ azu ogo nœ mœ œdœ pe makabo fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>18</sup> Yeka á endje na á gbɔ mœ lœ awa kœmbœrœ adœke ɔkɔ mœ sœ yerœ ɓa lœ Tepelo. Kashe azu sœsœ lima ndjoro nene, yé œbœrœ gugu ndje nene.

<sup>19</sup> Anga Ayuda lœ Azi, endje dá sœ lima kpœtœmœ, endje dá li má ndœ koetɔ meza pa mœ œdœ endje kœsœ má dœ o'o dœ mœ.

<sup>20</sup> Yé azu á endje sœ asœ, endje pandœ ekperœ á mœ mbœrœ lima ɔb á endje sœ kœyu mœ utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>21</sup> Too kolœ manda rawa á mœ ta dœ o'o adœke: «Mbœrœ á mœ yindœ nœ adœke akuzu œ she lœ akuzu dá 'e yindœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ mœ a?»»

<sup>22</sup> Felikisi á tshe wu lima sœ o'o nœ ayindœ Yisu dœ ɔtshœnœ, kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E gu zœ, ɔb á Lisiyase gbozu tshapa aturugu œ na, dá mœ kœwa ngbanga nœ 'e.»

<sup>23</sup> Tshe kœvwa anga turugu ndœ kœgi Polo ga lœ kána. Kashe tshe sœsœ kœnga tœ ye nene, tshe za awa fœ azu nœ ye ndœ kœna kœwu she.

#### *Polo lœ kána*

<sup>24</sup> Manda olo teasho, Felikisi koena ɓa lœ kána dœ awonœ á i'iri ye koedœ Drusile, œshe koedœ uyu Yuda. Tshe e Polo mbœrœ tshe sœ lima dœ ogo ndœ koedji o'o nœ Yisu.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe, ɓata á Polo sœ lima kœmindœ o'o nœ ɔtshɔ ɔtshɔ uzu, mara nœ kœgbœndœ tœ zœ dœ uzu dœ pe mara á Ndjaba œ wa bala ngbanga nœ azu, awa za Felikisi yé tshe pa adœke: «Bœ lii kœgu œnœ

\* 24.5 Nazareye koedœ anga ali i'iri á endje sœ lima kœ'e dœ ayindœ Yisu.

zœ ngɔngɔ asœ da ye. Mœ e 6œ bala manda nœ.»

<sup>26</sup> Tshe sœ kœgbe adœke Polo œ to ngendja fœ œne, yeka á sœ lima kœ'e she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ ndœ kœpa o'o dœ she.

<sup>27</sup> Manda ungu bisha, Porsiyuse Festuse kœza akwa manda Felikisi. Bata á Felikisi yindœ nœ adœke Ayuda yindœ œne, á ka lima tœ Polo ti lœ kánga.

## 25

### *Polo 6a utshu Festuse*

<sup>1</sup> Olo votɔ manda kœwuta Festuse ga lœ ogonœ ascœmœ, tshe to 6a lœ Sezaré œ ro ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Yuda na kœtɔ meza pa Polo fœ she. Endje yu lima she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ adœke

<sup>3</sup> tshe za awa fœ œne dœ œne to she gu tœnœ ga lœ Yerusaleme. Andaa, endje vvara lima ndœ kœwo she tœ ala awa.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Festuse gi adœke tshe sœ lœ kánga 6a lœ Sezaré, yé œne yindœ kœro dœ tœ œne ga zœ ngɔngɔnœ asœke.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe kpa pa ga pa nœ adœke: «Æ li adœke agbozu tshapa 'e ro tœ awanœ bale dœ mœ 6a lœ Sezaré, yé œ kœsœ adœke uzunœ ascœmœ mbœrœ lima ekperœ á endje kœtɔ mezanœ pa ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Festuse mbœrœ lima kolœ olo mindu dœ votɔ too ndjokpa gbambanœ 6a ndœ endje kpœtœmœ, yeka á gu ga lœ Sezaré. Osho kœrœpa nœ, tshe sœ ga ati 6a tœ osho kœwa ngbanga yé á za awa adœke endje na œ to Polo na tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Lœkɔ á Polo yi kumu ye, Ayuda á endje to lima 6a lœ Yerusaleme ndivwiri she yé œ te lima tœ kœpa ogboro o'o ga pa ye, ogboro o'o neke á endje kœyu endje tœ ádá o'onœ, endje li kœpandœ nœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Polo pa lima ngbanga nœ ye adœke: «Ædœ ga tœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda, œdœ ga tœ Tepelo too fœ egerœ gbozugo, mœ mbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Festuse yindœ kœza yanga fœ Ayuda yé œ yu Polo adœke: «Bœ yindœ kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme adœke endje wa ngbanga nœ zœ 6a utshu mœ a?»

<sup>10</sup> Polo gi adœke: «Mœ ka ga utshu osho kœwa ngbanga nœ egerœ gbozugo, yé kpœke dá endje wa ngbanga nœ mœ. Mœ mbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale fœ Ayuda nene 6ata á 6œ wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshɔ nœ dœ tœ zœ ascœmœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ædœ adja mœ kœmbœrœ má ekperœ, yé á mbœrœ ekperœ neke á li dœ kuzu, mœ vwaratœ mœ ndœ kœtshu tœnœ nene. Kashe œdœ o'o á endje tœ meza pa mœ ndœ nœ kœdœdœ okporo o'o nene, uzu bale á tshe za mœ ga tshakane endje gugu nene. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ wuta ga utshu egerœ gbozugo.»

<sup>12</sup> Festuse kœte ga ndœ aayi kœmi upu nœ ye, œ kœgi fœ Polo adœke: «Bata á 6œ yindœ kœwu egerœ gbozugo ndœ kœwa ngbanga nœ zœ, 6œ ro ga utshu ye tako.»

### *Polo 6a utshu Agripa dœ pe Berenise*

<sup>13</sup> Olo teasho manda nœ, gbozu Agripa dœ pe yingɔ nœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Berenise, ro ga lœ Sezaré yé œ na kœwu Festuse.

<sup>14</sup> Bata œndœ ndje di lima ndje kpœtœmœ, Festuse pandœ o'o nœ Polo fœ Agripa adœke: «Anga yakoshe bale á Felikisi ka lima tœ ye ti lœ kánga sœ kpœke.

<sup>15</sup> Lœkɔ á mœ na lima ga lœ Yerusaleme, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbɔ Ayuda na kœtɔ meza pa ye, yé endje pa fœ mœ adœke mœ wa agbɔ ngbanga ga tœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Yeka á mœ gi fœ endje adœke, awa akwa nœ azu Roma pa adœke: œdœ endje kœtɔ meza pa uzu, œ li adœke endje dji she tshe pa o'o ɔkɔ ye 6a utshu aayi kœtɔ mezanœ yekane á endje kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje kœaafo, á 'a kœgu tœ awanœ dœ endje ga mœ. Mœ kpakpalatœ mœ lœkɔ á osho kœro nene, yé mœ na œ sœ ga ati 6a tœ

osho kœwa ngbanga yeka á vwa osho adœke endje gu dœ uzunœ ga mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Azunœ á endje tœ meza pa ye áafo kashe endje papa anga ngbindi o'o tœ upu nœ ye liaka œeneke á mœ gbe má kœdji tœnœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Endje sœ lima kœshara upu dœ she pa mara kœdonga Ndjaba nœ endje dœ tœ endje, ndje tœ upu nœ anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu á tshe tshu ye, yeka á Polo kpa pa adœke, tshe sœ dœ soro zœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ wuwu lima sœ œerœ á mœ mbœerœ tœ kœwa mara ngbanga atamœ nene. Mbœerœ tœnœ dá mœ yu Polo adœke tshe yindœ nœ dœ endje na ga lœ Yerusaleme adœke endje wa ngbanga pa ye tœ o'onœ asœmœ.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe Polo yindœ nœ lima adœke œene wuta 6a utshu egerœ gbozugo yeka á tshe kœwa ngbanga pa o'o nœ œene. Yé á kœpa adœke endje gbœndœ ye lœ kánga œerr ga tœ olo á mœ vwa she fœ egerœ gbozunœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Festuse adœke: «Mœ yi ndje ndœ kœdji ndje yakoshenœ asœmœ.» Festuse kœgi fœ Agripa adœke: «Ba mbatsha 6œ dji she zœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Osho kœkœrœ pa nœ, Agripa dœ Berenise na, dœ azu ndjoro, yé œ li dœ kœlisœtœ ga scœnda awa bale dœ agbozu tshapa aturugu dœ pe agbozu tshapa ongbo. Festuse vwa osho yé endje na œ za Polo gu tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Festuse kœpa adœke: «Gbozu Agripa œdœ pe 'e kœ á 'e sœ dœ 'a ati asœke, 'e wu yakoshenœ asœ. Ayuda ndjoro na kœtœ meza pa ye 6a ndœ mœ, 6a lœ Yerusaleme, dœ pe ndje 6a lakpinœ asœke. Endje pa dœ œgbœ adœke, tshe lili kœsœpe dœ soro nene.

<sup>25</sup> Ba ndœ mœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke tshe mbœembœerœ anga ekperœ bale á li adœke tshe tshu lœ kumunœ nene. Kashe 6ata á Polo dœ tœ ye yindœ nœ adœke, egerœ gbozu kœwa ngbanga pa œene, mœ wa o'o tœ kœvwa she fœ egerœ gbozunœ.

<sup>26</sup> Bata á mœ wuwusœ o'o neke á mœ kœsu pa ye fœ egerœ gbozu nene,

dá mœ sœ kœyu she utshu 'e, utshu œœœ dœ gbozu Agripa, adœke 6œ yu she yeka á mœ kœgbœ o'o kœsu fœ she tœ upu nœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Mœ wu adœke œ sœsœ dœ œtshœnœ nene kœvwa ayi kánga fœ egerœ gbozu œdœ ádá o'o á endje tœ meza pa ye kœsœsœ ngbi nene.»

## 26

### *Polo pa ngbanga 6a utshu Agripa*

<sup>1</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «Mœ za awa fœ 6œ ndœ kœpa ngbanga nœ zœ.» Polo kœti kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœpa o'o yé œ pa adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Gbozu Agripa, mœ sœ dœ yanga kpesheke ndœ kœpa ngbanga 6a utshu zœ tœ o'o kœ á Ayuda tœ meza pa mœ tœnœ,

<sup>3</sup> gbambanœ nene, 6œ wusœ mara kœmbœerœtœ nœ Ayuda dœ pe kœshara upu pa mara kœdonga Ndjaba nœ endje dœ œtshœnœ. Mœ ki fœ 6œ adœke lœsu zœ zi tii á 6œ kœdji mœ.

<sup>4</sup> «Ayuda para wusœ soro mœ pe dœ gbolo mœ ye, mbœerœ mœ gerœ lœ Yerusaleme ugurutœ azu ogo nœ mœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje wusœ mœ katshatsha. Œdœ endje kœyindœ nœ, endje pa adœke œmœ kœdœ anga Afarisayinœ á endje ro anga Ayuda dœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ pe kœlisœ awa akwa nœ azœ waa.

<sup>6</sup> Yé ngœngœ asœke, mœ sœ kœpa ngbanga mbœerœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga pa anga o'o á Ndjaba pa lima fœ aata azœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mara azu ndjokpa dœ bisha (12) lœ Israyele sœ kœdonga Ndjaba butshœ dœ œlœ dœ lœsu adœke œene wu œerœnœ asœmœ. Uu gbozu Agripa! Mangba o'onœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga tœ nœ asœmœ dá Ayuda tœ meza pa mœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ayuda, mbœerœ gafe á 'e gbe adœke Ndjaba œ she azu á endje tshu lœ kuzu nene a?

<sup>9</sup> «œmœ ndje lima, mœ sœ kœpakata azu adœke endje yiyindœ Yisu uzu Nazarete nene.

<sup>10</sup> Œtœnœ dá mœ mbœerœ lima lœ Yerusaleme. Agbozu tshapa anganga

Ndjaba za awa fœ mœ yé mœ ko ayindœ Yisu ndjoro gu tœnœ ga lœ kánga. Yé œ kœsœ lima adœke endje wo endje ye, mœ sœ lima kœyindœ nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ mbœrœ lima kœ adœke endje wu œrœ kanga lœ Sinagoga, adœke endje katœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Yisu ti ye. Tshelœ mœ fa lima ga tœ endje dœ mara adœke, mœ sœ lima kœza awa endje œrrr dje lœ ongbo á sœ lœ ingirincœ.»

*Polo pandœ kœfatshalœsu nœ ye*  
(Wu 6a tœ Akw 9.1-19; Mat 22.6-16)

<sup>12</sup> «Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ lima kœna œlœ bale ga lœ Damaseke dœ mbeti á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba su fœ mœ adœke œ za awa nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ fœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Uu gbozu! Ti damba tœ ala awa, ndoo dœ midi, mœ wu ishiri owo á ropa œlœ kœto 6a lafo kœjerœ ga pa mœ, dœ pe anga mœ á 'a sœ lima kœro tœ awanœ dœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> 'A kœyo kœ ga lœ œshœ, mœ koedji tshama uzu kœ e mœ dœ o'o ama Ebre adœke: "Sawulo, Sawulo, mbœrœ gadœ á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ a? Bœ sœ kœwu oyo tœ zœ 6ata yaburu á ayengœ ye du uwu ga lœ igi ye á sœ kœgbota she á tshe sœ kœvwaratœ ye tœ kœna manda ye."

<sup>15</sup> «Mœ kœyu adœke: "œ6œ koedœ de, Gbozu?" Gbozu kœpa adœke: "œmœ koedœ Yisu, œmœ dá 6œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe alafo, œ ka dœ ada zœ! Wu, mœ wuta ga ndœ zœ mbœrœ kœfa 6œ tœ ayi akwa nœ mœ. Bœ dœ timu nœ mœ adœke 6œ pandœ nœ fœ azu mara á 6œ wu dœ mœ kpesheke dœ pe œneke á mœ kpa yisœ nœ fœ 6œ manda nœ.

<sup>17</sup> œdœ 6a ndœ Ayuda, œdœ 6a ndœ angbi azu, mœ gbœndœ zœ tœ osho kœ á mœ vwa 6œ tœnœ,

<sup>18</sup> mbœrœ kœkœrœ ala endje, ndœ kœgi endje lœ ubu osho ga tœ ingbisho, mbœrœ endje vwaratœ endje tœ Satana yé œ na ga ndœ Ndjaba. œdœ endje kœsœ dœ

kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, mœ djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ endje yé œ za osho kœsœ ugurutœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba fœ endje."»

<sup>19</sup> «Kœto tœ olonœ asœmœ, gbozu Agripa, mœ mbœrœ œneke kœ á to 6a ndœ Ndjaba á tshe yisœ nœ fœ mœ.

<sup>20</sup> Utshunœ, mœ tetœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azu tshalakpi Damaseke dœ Yerusaleme. Manda nœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ azu tshelœ ogo Yuda kœ ndje dœ angbi azu. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje fatshalœsu endje, œ na ga ndœ Ndjaba yé œ mbœrœ akwa á sœ kœma adœke endje fa adja tshalœsu endje ye.

<sup>21</sup> Ádánœ á Ayuda tepa mœ 6a lœ Tepelo, á yindœ kœwo mœ dœ mœ.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœgbœndœ mœ œrrr ga tœ kpesheke, yé mœ sœpe damba dœ soro mbœrœ kœpa œneke asœke fœ azu para kœkœ, fœ agbolo ndje fœ agbozu. œneke á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ asœke kœdœ kolœ œneke á aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ mbeti nœ Moyize pa lima ndœ nœ adœke œ wuta.

<sup>23</sup> Endje mi lima ndœ nœ adœke, Masiya œ wu oyo, yé œ tshu yeka á she lœ akuzu utshu azu kœ. Tshe mindœ o'o nœ Ndjaba á sœ 6ata œlœ á za kœshe fœ Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu.»

<sup>24</sup> Polo sœpe damba kœpa ngbanga, á Festuse pa o'o dœ œgbœ adœke: «Iyi te lœ kumu zœ a! œrœnœ á 6œ wusœ nœ waa dá mbœrœtœ zœ asœke a!»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe Polo kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœsœ dœ iyi nene, gbozu Festuse, o'onœ á mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ koedœ adja o'o, yé ádánœ sœ zœ.

<sup>26</sup> Gbozu Agripa dji o'onœ asœke, yé mœ li kœpa o'o 6a utshu ye dœ awa nene. Tshe wusœ o'onœ asœ bale bale kœ, gbambanœ nene, œ mbœmbœrœtœ endje wutoœnœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbozu Agripa, 6œ yindœ o'o á aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima ye a? Mœ wusœ nœ adœke 6œ yindœ nœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «œ sœpe teasho adœke 6œ fa gbetshelœ nœ mœ adœke mœ wuta uzu nœ Kristu!»

<sup>29</sup> Polo gi adœke: «Olo sœ ndoo, olo sœ lœ ingirinœ, mœ sœ kœ'e Ndjaba mbœrœ œbœ dœ pe azu para á endje sœ kœdji mœ kpesheke asœ adœke 'e wuta бата mœ, kashe endje ii 'e dœ uwu ga tœnœ бата mœ nene!»

<sup>30</sup> Gbozu Agripa kœafo awa bale dœ gbozu ongbo Festuse dœ Berenise, dœ pe azu para á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ,

<sup>31</sup> yé kœgitœ endje ga indirinœ, kœpa lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ asœ mbœmbœrœ ekperœ á li adœke a wo she too a za she ga lœ kánga nene.»

<sup>32</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Festuse adœke: «Edœ uzu asœ kœyɔyɔ lima ndœ nœ adœke gbozu Roma kœwa o'o nœ œne nene, dá a za má she ga shu ye.»

## 27

### *Kœvwa Polo ga lœ Roma*

<sup>1</sup> ɔb á endje gbe adœke 'a ro ga lœ Itali dœ egerœ agba, endje za Polo dœ pe anga aayi kánga fœ anga gbozu nœ aturugu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Juliyuse, tshe kœdœ gbozu uguru ukpulu aturugu lœ ogo Roma á endje e endje adœke «ukpulu aturugu nœ egerœ gbozu.»

<sup>2</sup> 'A ɔ ga lœ egerœ agba á to ba lœ Adramite á yindœ kœro kœka ga tœ mangu lœ ogo Azi. 'A ro lima tœ awanœ dœ Aristarke uzu Tesalonike lœ ogo Masedwane.

<sup>3</sup> Osho kœrɔ pa nœ, 'a ka lima ba tœ Sidona, Juliyuse sœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ ga tœ Polo, á za awa fœ she kœna ndœ kœwu anganœ á endje kœto œrœ á tshe sœ dœ ogonœ fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Manda kœkatœ Sidona ti, 'a áafo, œ ro ndoo dœ tshiki lœ Shipre mbœrœ yugu sœ lima kœgi 'a ga ngbanœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'A zu ungu kota ga tœ ama ungu ndoo dœ Silisi œdœ Pafili, yeka á 'a wuta ga lœ Mire lœ ogo Lisi.

<sup>6</sup> Ba zœ, gbozu nœ aturugu wu anga egerœ agba á to ba lœ Alekezandri, á sœ kœro ga lœ Itali, á ko 'a ga lœ nœ.

<sup>7</sup> 'A mbœrœ lima olo ndjoro la ngu mbœrœ egerœ agba sœ lima kœkpa yima yima, yé 'a wu lima oyo á wuta lima ga lœ Kinide. Bata 'a lili kœna ndjii ga zœ nene mbœrœ yugunœ á sœ kœndanga 'a, 'a fa dja ga lœ Sale-mone tœ osho á tshiki Krete ko 'a yiwa tœnœ tœ yugunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yé manda nœ, 'a mbœrœ oyo tœ 'a, á wuta ga tœ osho á i'irinœ kœdœ ɔtshɔ Mangu ndoo dœ ongbo Lase.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œndœ 'a di lima lœ ananœ waa, yé loko dopa nœ, awa adœke egerœ agba na ana gugu nene. Olo á Ayuda œ yo tshelœ ama endje ro lima ye\*, á Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>10</sup> «Anga mœ, mœ wu adœke ana asœ ngaanga dœ azœ. Anganœ ete, egerœ agba dœ pe œrœ kɔ á sœ lœ nœ œ ndi, azœ ndje 'a tshu.»

<sup>11</sup> Kashe gbozu nœ aturugu vwaratœ ye kœdji Polo, yé á dji kolœ ayi kœkpa dœ egerœ agba dœ pe ayingɔ egerœ agbanœ.

<sup>12</sup> Bata mangunœ gaga lima adœke endje sœ tœnœ dœ lœkɔ nœ izi nene, ili azu yindœ nœ adœke œne ro. Endje yindœ kœro ga lœ Fenikise, anga mangu ogo Krete, á sœ ga tœ osho á ɔb œ li tœnœ.

### *Ndavuru yugu*

<sup>13</sup> Aya yugu to ba aki á sœ kœna tœnœ, yé endje gbe adœke œne li kœmbœrœ œneke á œne yindœ nœ. Endje gbota longonœ† yé œ afo kœro tœnœ kperœ tœ ama mangu tshiki Krete.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe œndœnœ di teasho, ndavuru yugu á to ga pa gele ndo dœ osho á ɔb œ wuta tœnœ, ba pa kaga tshiki á jerœ ga pa endje.

<sup>15</sup> Yugunœ gi agba dœ ɔgbɔ ga manda nœ, awa adœke 'a mbœrœ anga œrœ gugu nene yé 'a katœ nœ ti adœke œ gi 'a.

\* **27.9** Manda olo kœyotshelœma nœ Ayuda, kœna ana langu ka lima waa † **27.13** Longo: Etœnœ kœdœ egerœ badja á endje za vwi ga la ngu yeka á mbœrœ adœke egerœ agba kpa gitœ ye lœ kudu tœ ye nene

16 Á ro tɔ indiri aya tshiki bale á i'irinɔe koedɔe Koda á sɔe lima koewandɔe ata gbɔgbɔ yugunɔe pa 'a, yé uvuru 'a kpa lima lɔe nɔe tɔe kɔeza aya agba kɔeshe dɔe azu.

17 Manda kɔeti tɔenɔe ga lafo, endje ko ogboro uwu á du ga tɔe egerɔe agbanɔe mbɔerɔe loko kɔekakavwa nene. Bata awa kɔeshi pa mindu dja ga tɔe Libi sɔe lima kɔeza endje, endje geta egerɔe maɓaya á endje du ga tɔe egerɔe agbanɔe vwi ga la ngu, á tetɔe kɔena la ngu yima yima.

18 Osho kɔrɔ pa nɔe, ɓata yugunɔe sɔepe lima kɔevwi 'a dɔe agbɔnɔe, 'a tetɔe kɔeko ata gbarɔe va ga la ngu.

19 Yé olo bisha manda nɔe, aayi kɔembɔerɔe akwa lɔe egerɔe agbanɔe dɔe tɔe endje, te ndje tɔe kɔeko ɔerɔe kote egerɔe agbanɔe va e.

20 'A kpa sɔe lima kɔewu ɔlɔ too angerepe nene, manda olo ndjoro, yugu sɔe kɔena kolɔe dɔe agbɔ, yé gbetshelɔe nɔe soro kpa gugu lima lɔe kumu 'a nene.

21 Azu á endje lɔe lima lɔenɔe zizi ɔerɔe nene manda olo ndjoro, yé Polo afo ugurutɔe endje á pa adɔeke: «'E wu, anga mɔe, ɔedɔe 'e kɔedji lima o'o mɔe, á 'a sɔepe lɔe Krete, gbarɔe ɔedɔe ɔerɔe kote egerɔe agba ɔe ndi má nene.

22 Kashe ngɔngɔ asɔe, mɔe sɔe kɔepa fɔe 'e adɔeke 'e ru lɔsu 'e, uzu bale ugurutɔe 'e ɔe tshu nene, kolɔe egerɔe agba dá ndi.

23 Ndjaba nɔe mɔe á mɔe mbɔerɔe akwa fɔe she vwa anga andjelu fɔe mɔe dɔe abutshɔnɔe asɔe.

24 Tshe pa fɔe mɔe adɔeke: “Polo, awa zaza ɓɔe nene, ɔe li adɔeke ɓɔe pa ngbanga utshu egerɔe gbozu yeka. Ndjaba ɔe she azu para lɔe egerɔe agbanɔe asɔe mbɔerɔe ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe ye ga ndɔe zɔe.”

25 'E ru lɔsu 'e alaya, gbambanɔe nene, mɔe za lɔsu mɔe ga tɔe Ndjaba yé ɔerɔe ɔe mbɔerɔetɔe ye liaka ɔeneke á andjelu pandɔe nɔe fɔe mɔe asɔemɔe.

26 Kashe egerɔe agbanɔe ɔe zatɔe ye tɔ ama ɔshɔ tɔe ama anga tshiki bale.»

27 Manda pɔsɔ bisha, egerɔe yugunɔe vwi 'a lima na tɔenɔe ɔerrr ga la egerɔe ungu á i'irinɔe koedɔe Adriyatike. Kɔendo dɔe ɔgbɔ butshɔ, azu akwa tshelɔe egerɔe agba gbe adɔeke 'a ndo dɔe ama ɔshɔ ye.

28 Endje du uwu ga tɔe badja, á vwi ga la ngu ndɔe kɔewusɔe dili ungunɔe. Endje wu adɔeke ungunɔe li metere zazu bale dɔe ndjokpa dɔe amance mindu dɔe bisha. Yé endje gitɔe endje ga utshunɔe, ɔe kpa vwi uwunɔe, á wu adɔeke ɔe sɔe dɔe metere zazu bisha dɔe amance mindu dɔe votɔ.

29 Endje sɔe lima dɔe awa adɔeke egerɔe agbanɔe zatatɔe ye tɔ badja nene. Mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe ataa, endje du longo vana ga tɔe budunɔe, á ko va ga la ngu, yé á sɔe lima kɔekate dɔe lɔsu endje ga lafo adɔeke osho kɔrɔ.

30 Bata aayi akwa yi lima ndɔe kɔekpa tɔenɔe, endje gi lima aya agba kɔeshe dɔe azu ga la ngu yé ɔe fara adɔeke ɔene jerɔe ga lɔe nɔe á kɔedu longonɔe ga utshu egerɔe agbanɔe.

31 Polo kɔepa fɔe gbozu nɔe aturugu dɔe pe aturugu adɔeke: «Edɔe azu asɔe kɔesɔesɔepe lɔe egerɔe agbanɔe asɔe nene, e'e, 'e sɔepe dɔe soro nene.»

32 Yeka á aturugu na, á wa tshelɔe uwu tɔe aya agbanɔe, yé á ka tɔenɔe ti á te ga la ngu.

33 Kɔekate adɔeke osho kɔrɔ, Polo kɔeki ga tɔe azu para adɔeke endje zi ɔerɔe. Tshe pa fɔe endje adɔeke: «'E wu, ɔe mbɔerɔe kpesheke pɔsɔ bisha á 'e sɔe kɔegugu dɔe awa yugu yé á zizi anga ɔerɔe bale nene asɔeke.

34 Mɔe sɔe kɔeki ga tɔe 'e adɔeke 'e zi ɔerɔe, gbambanɔe nene, ɔe li adɔeke 'e mbɔerɔe ataa yekane á kɔeshe. Uzu bale ugurutɔe 'e ɔe tshu nene.»

35 Manda kɔepa ataa, Polo za mapa, á gi mershe fɔe Ndjaba tɔe ala endje para, á tetɔe kɔezi tɔenɔe.

36 Yeka á endje gbɔ gbɔgbɔ á tetɔe kɔezi ɔenɔe endje rɔegonɔe.

37 'A para lɔe egerɔe agbanɔe 'a sɔe lima azu kama bisha dɔe zazu votɔ dɔe ndjokpa dɔe amance mindu dɔe bale.

*Egerɔe agba li ungu*

<sup>38</sup> Manda kœzirœ, uvu azu para su, yé endje tetœ kœko ble va ga la ngu mbœrœ egerœ agbanœ kœlili nene.

<sup>39</sup> Manda kœkœrœ osho, aayi kœmbœrœ akwa lœ egerœ agba wu adœke œne ndo dœ œshœ ye. Kashe endje wuwu lima sœ ogo mangunœ nene, ɓata á endje wu osho á ungu li ga lœ mindu, endje gbe kœpara awa kœza agba ga tœ ama œshœ ɓa zœ.

<sup>40</sup> Endje wa uwu tœ longonœ á katœ nœ ti ga la egerœ ungunœ, endje vvara kayi œ jœrœ ga la ngu. Manda nœ, endje du lœba siriki ga utshunœ adœke yugu kœmbœrœ tœnœ á kœvwi egerœ agbanœ ga utshunœ yé œ tetœ kœna gutœnœ ga tœ ama œshœ.

<sup>41</sup> Kashe egerœ agbanœ shi pa mindu á sœ uguru gbœgbœ ungu bisha. Tshatshu egerœ agbanœ li lima ga lœ mindu, œ sœsœ lima kœeturœ ye nene, yé gbœgbœ loko kavwa lima budunœ ye.

<sup>42</sup> Aturugu kœwu adœke egerœ agba sœ kœendi tœnœ, á gbe kœwo aayi kánga mbœrœ endje kœedœ ungu yeka á kœkpa nene.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe gbozu nœ aturugu yindœ kœshe lima Polo, yé á pakata aturugunœ, yé á pa fœ azu neke á endje wusœ ungu adœke endje i ga la nœ, œ dœ zutœnœ ga pa œshœ.

<sup>44</sup> Anga endje zu dœ maɓaya too dœ agba ndindi egerœ agbanœ. Mara á azu para zu lima ungu dœ œtshœ nœ dœ mœ.

## 28

### *Polo ɓa lœ tshiki Malte*

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœshe 'a, 'a dji adœke i'iri tshikinœ asœ kœedœ Malte.

<sup>2</sup> Ayengœ ogonœ mbœrœ œtshœrœ fœ 'a. Endje ngbœ egerœ owo, á e 'a para ga indirinœ, mbœrœ yavuru sœ kœeni tœnœ yé izi sœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> Polo rœ lima agba yawo á za vwi ga ta wo, anga yakoro wuta mbœrœ katsha owonœ, á de kane ye á tœpe tœnœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kœwu adœke yakoronœ de kane Polo, ayengœ ogonœ pa lœ tœ endje

adœke: «Adjapu, yakoshe asœ kœedœ ayi kœwo azu, tshe tshœ lœnœ la ngu, kashe ayi kœwa ngbanga tshalafo yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe sœ dœ soro nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Yé Polo vwi tshelœ kane ye, yakoronœ te ga ta wo, kashe katsha yakoronœ mbœmbœrœ she nene.

<sup>6</sup> Anga azunœ sœ lima kœkate kœwu mara á katsha yakoronœ œ mbœrœ she too ndje tshe gbœ kukuku œ tshu, kashe endje ka œerrr anga œrœ bale mbœmbœrœ nene. Endje kœfa tshelœ o'o ama endje á kœpa adœke: «Yakoshe asœ kœedœ anga ndjaba.»

<sup>7</sup> Egerœ uzu bale ndo dœ osho á sœ indirinœ á i'iri ye kœedœ Publiyuse, sœ lima dœ osho kœsœ ndo dœ tshikinœ asœmœ kpœœmœ. Tshe za osho kœsœ fœ 'a dœ œtshœ lœsu yé 'a lo kpœœmœ olo votœ.

<sup>8</sup> Aba Publiyuse sœ lima dœ kœɓa biwa œdœ pe awa. Polo na kœwu she, á e Ndjaba tœ ayi kœɓanœ, á to kane ye ga pa ye ngbewo á kœɓa nœ ye kœka ye.

<sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, anga azu tshikinœ á endje sœ lima dœ kœɓa, na ga ndœ Polo ndœ kœgbœ kœshe yé tshe she endje ye.

<sup>10</sup> Endje lisœ 'a lima waa, œlœ á 'a jœrœ ga la ngu ndœ kœero tœnœ, endje to œrœ kœ á 'a sœ lima dœ ogonœ fœ 'a.

### *Kœto lœ tshiki Malte kœero ga lœ Roma*

<sup>11</sup> 'A mbœrœ yapu votœ lœ Malte, manda nœ 'a œ ga lœ egerœ agba, á sœpe lima lœ tshiki lœ izi á sœ ɓa zœ. Tœnœ kœedœ lima egerœ agba tshelœ Alekezandri á i'iri ye kœedœ: «Ameya ndjaba.»

<sup>12</sup> 'A na œerrr yé œ wuta ɓa lakpi Sirakuse, yé 'a mbœrœ kpœœtœ olo votœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kœto kpœœmœ, 'a afo kpœœtœ, 'a za tshandiri mangunœ œ ro œerrr gbuu ga lœ Rejio. Osho kœrœ pa nœ, yugu to dja ga mangba 'a yé á tagala 'a manda olo bisha á 'a wuta ga lœ Puzole.

14 Ba zœ, 'a gbɔ anga ayindœ Yisu, á endje ki ga tœ 'a adœke 'a mbœrœ dœ œne pɔsɔ bale, yeka manda nœ á 'a kœli ga lœ Roma.

15 Aaya lœ Yisu 6a lœ Roma dji ndœ 'a, á na para tshatshu 'a, á kate 'a 6a lœ zando Apiuse œdœ osho á endje e «anda agene». Lɔkɔ á Polo wu endje, tshe gbɔ gbɔgbɔ, yé œ za mershe fœ Ndjaba.

### *Polo 6a lœ Roma*

16 Kœyi kumu 'a ga lœ Roma, endje za awa fœ Polo ndœ kœgbɔ anda nœ ye kœlo tœncœ dœ pe turugu á tshe sœ kœza ala ye tœ ye.

17 Manda olo votɔ, Polo kœvwa osho fœ agbozu tshapa Ayuda ndœ kœngbɔtœ endje ga tœ nœ. Ɔlɔ á endje ngbɔtœ endje ga tœncœ, Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Alaya, mœ mbœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ azu ogo nœ azœ nene, too ga tœ o'o á aata azœ katœ nœ ti fœ azœ nene, yeka á Ayuda nœ Yerusaleme tɔ meza pa mœ fœ azu nœ Roma asœ.

18 Endje yu osho œ yindœ kœkatœ mœ; gbambancœ nene, endje gbɔgbɔ ekperœ bale á mœ mbœrœ yeka á endje kœwa o'o ndœ kœwo mœ nene.

19 Kashe Ayuda vwaratœ endje ye, mœ sœsœ lima dœ anga œrœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ nene, á mœ yœndœ nœ adœke gbozugo Roma kœwa ngbanga nœ mœ. Kashe mœ sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ kœndi ogo nœ azœ nene.

20 Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa á mœ vwa osho ndœ 'e adœke a pa 'o mbœrœ tœncœ kane. Adja upu adœke endje i kane mœ mbœrœ uzu á azu Israyele sœ kœza lœsu endje ga tœ ye.»

21 Endje gi fœ she adœke: «'A gbɔgbɔ anga mbeti á to lœ Yuda mbœrœ o'o nœ zœ nene, yé lœ ugurutœ alaya á endje na asœ, anga bale á tshe na dœ ndœ trœrœ zœ too tshe pa ekpe o'o mbœrœ 6œ gugu nene.

22 Kashe 'a yindœ kœdji 6œ kœmindœ neke á 6œ na dœ tœncœ mbœrœ osho kɔ, azu sœ kœvwaratœ endje tœ awa nœ zœ á 6œ zatœ zœ ndœ nœ.»

23 Endje kœdi mbulu dœ Polo, yé lœkœncœ, endje kœna ndjoro ga lœ bingi nœ ye. Kœto dœ amazi œerrr kpii, Polo sœ kolœ kœyisœ 'o tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba fœ endje kœto tœ mbeti nœ Moyize dœ pe œncœ aayi kœgbara o'o mbœrœ kœma fœ endje adœke endje yindœ Yisu.

24 Anga endje sœ lima kœyindœ o'o á tshe sœ kœpa tœncœ, kashe anga endje vwaratœ endje kœyindœ nœ ye.

25 Kœgu endje tœ awa, endje sœ lima kœdjitœ endje lœ tœ endje nene; á Polo kpa kœpa ga pa nœ fœ endje adœke: «Tœncœ kœdœ adja o'o nœ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya mi lima ndœ nœ fœ aata 'e adœke:

26 «Na ga ndœ azu asœmœ yé œ pa fœ endje adœke:

'e dji dœ ɔtshœncœ kashe 'e wusœ adancœ nene,

'e mesho dœ ɔtshœncœ kashe 'e wu dœ ɔtshœncœ nene.

27 Gbambancœ nene, lœsu azu asœ gbɔgbɔ;

endje be utu endje dœ pe ala endje ye, mbœrœ endje yiyindœ kœwu œrœ nene,

yé œ yiyi ndje ndœ kœdji o'o nene, endje yiyindœ kœfa lœsu endje fœ mœ dœ Ndjaba nene.

Yé mœ she bala endje koto o?»

28 Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ adœke, Ndjaba vwa kœshe fœ anga angbi azu; endje, endje dji bala zœ.»

29 Kœdji Polo ataa, Ayuda gitœ endje yé œ tetœ kœshara o'o ugurutœ endje dœ tœ endje.]

30 Polo mbœrœ lima ungu bisha tshakudu anda dœ ngendja nœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé tshe sœ kœpa o'o dœ azu kɔ á endje sœ lima kœna ga ndœ ye.

31 Tshe sœ lima kœmindœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, kœyisœ o'o nœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu dœ awa nene, yé uzu bale kœpakata she gugu lima nene.



## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Roma Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbetinœ asœke kœdœ Polo. Tshe sú fœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ ogo Roma kœpa fœ endje adœke œne sœ dœ ogo kœro ga ndœ endje mbœrœ kœyisœ Ɔtsho O'o yekane á kœro ga tœ Espane manda nœ. Tshe su mbetinœ ndœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ ayindœ Yisu.

Djakata o'o á tshe su ala mbetinœ asœke kœdœ adœke: œdœ Ayuda œdœ angbi azu, endje para kœkœ kœdœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ. Kashe œneke á sœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ kœdœ kœguma tshagurutœ endje dœ Ndjaba yé œrœ á guma tshaguru tœ azu dœ Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœ i'iri Yisu.

Polo pa ndje o'o tœ upu nœ awa akwa œdœ pe Ɔtsho Ishiri lœ akwa nœ Kristu. Tshe pa ndje ndœ mara á Ayuda vwaratœ endje tœ Yisu, á Ndjaba kœro awa fœ angbi azu kœgbœ kœshe. Tshe pa ndje o'o tœ mara kœsœ nœ uzu nœ Kristu dœ ayancœ œdœ pe azu nœ Lita.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Ali o'o (1.1-17)
- Uzu li ga lœ ekperœ kashe tshe li kœwuta lœncœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye nene (1.18-3.20)
- Kœshe á Ndjaba guma fœ azu (3.21-4.25)
- Tafo kœshe dœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu (5.1-8.38)
- Gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ azu Israyele (9.1-11.36)
- Mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ azu nœ Kristu (12.1-15.13)
- Ndœngœlœ o'o (15.14-16.27)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e. Ndjaba e mœ mbœrœ kœdœ ayi avwa yé tshe ke mœ ndœ kœpandœ Ɔtsho O'o nœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Ɔtsho O'onœ á Tshe pa lima ndœ nœ lœ awa nœ aayi kœgbara o'o ala œyerœ Buku,

<sup>3</sup> tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye, á endje zu she 6ata uzu lœ uwu aata Davidi.

<sup>4</sup> Á lœ awa nœ Ɔtsho Ishiri, Ndjaba she lima she lœ akuzu. Tshe yi lima sœ nœ adœke, tshe kœdœ gbolo nœ œne á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ waa.

<sup>5</sup> Dœ awa nœ ye œdœ mbœrœ mokœ nœ ye dá Ndjaba ma Ɔtsho lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ mœ yeka á e mœ adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ ye, dœ mœ gbara fœ angbi azu kœ adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu, yé œ dji o'o ama ye.

<sup>6</sup> E'e ndje, 'e lœ ugurutœ azuncœ ascœmœ mbœrœ á Yisu Kristu e ndje 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Ga ndœ 'e dœ azu Roma kœ, Ndjaba yindœ 'e yé tshe e 'e adœke 'e wuta ayerœ azu. Kaka adœke Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtsho lœsu nœ endje fœ 'e, yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### *Polo yindœ kœna kœwu ayindœ Kristu tshelœ Roma*

<sup>8</sup> Utshuncœ kœ, mœ donga Ndjaba nœ mœ lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ 'e para kœkœ. Gbambancœ nene, tshapashœ djigi sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ kœsœ tœ kœyisœ Ɔtsho O'o nœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu mœ bale. Yé tshe wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœ tœ kœpa adja o'o, adœke mœ sœ kœgbe dœ e'e lœ avwala nœ mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ɔlœ dœ œlœ, mœ sœ kœki fœ Ndjaba adœke œdœ tshe kœyindœ nœ, tshe kœro awa fœ mœ dœ mœ wuta ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ adja dœ ogo kœwutœ mœ dœ 'e yeka á gbœgbœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ɔtsho Ishiri kœmatœ ye lœ 'e adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'e kœgerœ.

<sup>12</sup> Adja mœ yindœ kœna kœwutœ mœ dœ 'e mbœrœ a ngbœba gbetshelœ nœ azœ lœ kœyindœrœ á a sœ dœ tœncœ á kœza gbœgbœ fœ azœ kœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aaya mœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ gbe tœ kœna ga ndœ 'e awa ndjoro kashe œrrr ngœngœ asœke, awa kœkœro fœ mœ nene. Mœ yi lima ndœ nœ adœke ndœla akwa nœ mœ

wuta ngbi ugurutœ 'e ɓata á wuta ndje ngbi ugurutœ anga angbi azu á endje wuwusœ Yisu nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ dœ kuɗa nœ azu kɔ: azu á ala endje kɔrɔ\* œdœ endjeneke á ala endje kɔkɔrɔ nene, azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœrœ dœ endjeneke á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene;

<sup>15</sup> kuɗance ascœmœ kœdœ kœna kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ endje. Atamœ, mœ yi ndje ndœ kœna ɓa lœ Roma mbœrœ kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'onœ ascœmœ fœ 'e.

#### *Ɔtshɔ O'o kœdœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>16</sup> Mœ scœsœ dœ tshula mbœrœ kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nene. Tœncœ kœdœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœshe uzu kɔ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ: Ayuda utshunœ œdœ ndje angbi azu manda nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ɔtshɔ O'onœ ascœ dá yisœ kœsœ ndjii nœ Ndjaba á uzu œ wuta ga tœ nœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ. Mbœrœ endje sú ɓala Buku adœke: «Uzu neke á tshe wuta ndjii lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe gbɔ soro.»

#### *Azu para kɔkɔ mbœrœ ekperœ*

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba ma lima ókó nœ ye kœto ɓa lafo ga tœ ekperœ œdœ ga tœ azu kɔ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á scœsœ ndjii nene. Gbambanœ nene, ekperœncœ ascœmœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke endje za œrœ ku ala awa adja o'o.

<sup>19</sup> Andaa, œneke á œ li adœke a wusœ nœ ɓa ndœ Ndjaba sœ ngbi mbœrœ azu kɔ. Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá ma ngbi fœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Pe tœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapashɔ, œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœma gbɔgbɔ nœ ye waa dœ waa œdœ ndje mara ye dœ tœ ye. Ataa, ɓata azu wuwusœ nœ nene adœke tshe kœdœ Ndjaba, endje gbɔ o'o ye.

<sup>21</sup> Endje wusœ Ndjaba kashe endje scœsœ kœdonga she ɓata Ndjaba nene, œ scœsœ ndje kœgi mershe fœ she nene. Andaa gbetshelœ nœ endje ndi yé kœwusœrœ nœ endje sœ kolœ ubu osho.

<sup>22</sup> Endje sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ azu nœ kœwusœtœ, andaa endje kœdœ aayi indi.

<sup>23</sup> Tœ œsœ kœdonga Ndjaba á tshe tshutshu nene, endje tetœ kœdonga œrœ á endje mbœrœ dœ kane azu á tshutshu, ɓata ayanu, agea too ayakoro.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa dá Ndjaba katœ endje ti kœmbœrœ œneke á endje gbe dœ tœncœ, á endje lœ kœdjatœ endje lœ ngbindiœrœ yeka á sœ kœgbɔ tshula.

<sup>25</sup> Endje ka ɓalima tœ Ndjaba ti œ yi kolœ ndœ wala, endje sœ kolœ kœdonga œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ. Kashe Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ lima œrœ kɔ, endje yiyindœ kœdonga she nene. Œshe kœdœ Ndjaba má œ li adœke azu donga she waa dœ waa. Ame.

<sup>26</sup> Ádancœ á Ndjaba katœ endje ti adœke endje za awa œrœ á endje gbɔ tshula manda nœ dœmœ. Awo endje scœsœ kœlo dœ ayakoshe nene, kashe endje lo kolœ dœ ayashe anga endje.

<sup>27</sup> Ayakoshe mbœrœ ndje awa bale. Endje katœ kœlo dœ ayashe, œ sœ dœ ogo anga endje dœ ayakoshe, á sœ kœlo dœ endje. Endje mbœrœ ugurutœ endje œrœ á gaga nene yé endje gbɔ œrœ tshangba djingili nœ endje.

<sup>28</sup> ɓata á endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœwusœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba katœ endje ti adœke endje scœpe lœ indi kœwusœrœ nœ endje. Ataa, endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á li adœke endje mbœrœ nene.

<sup>29</sup> Endje su dœ tshelœ aka œrœ á scœsœ ndjii nene, dœ ekperœ, dœ egerœ lɔsu, kœmbœrœ anga endje dœ ɔgbɔ œrœ, endje sú dœ uku, dœ kœwo azu, dœ œbœrœ, afara, œdœ pe ndje kœpa wala,

<sup>30</sup> kœpatœ osho, ayingba Ndjaba, kœgu osho, egerœ kumu œdœ pe kœzatœ endje. Endje sœ kœpara dœ awa kɔ ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, yé endje lilisœ aayi kœzu endje nene.

\* 1.14 Agreke kœdœ lima azu á ala endje kɔrɔ dœ lɔndɔ nœ Polo

<sup>31</sup> Endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene, endje mbœmboerœ œrœ liaka ndœema endje nene, endje sœ dœ ɔgbɔ lɔsu yé endje wuwu ndje oyo azu nene.

<sup>32</sup> Endje wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke Ndjaba pa liya adœke: azu á endje mbœrœ mara œrœ ataa li dœ kuzu. Kashe endje lœ kolœ kœmboerœ œrœ atake, yé œ sœ ndje dœ yanga azu á endje lœ kœmboerœ mara ekperœ œrœ ascœmœ.

## 2

### *Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa azu kɔ*

<sup>1</sup> Endje wu oyo zœ nene, œbœ, œdœ bœ kœdœ œdœ, á sœ kœwa ngbanga pa anga zœ. Gbambancœ nene, bœ kœsœ kœwa ngbanga pa uzu, bœ sœ ndje kœwa o'o ga tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ mbœrœ bœ sœ ndje awa bale œbœ á bœ sœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa a wusœ nœ adœke kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmboerœtœ ye lœ adja o'o mbœrœ azu á endje sœ kœmboerœ mara œrœ ataa.

<sup>3</sup> Yé œbœ á bœ sœ kœpa adœke azu sœ kœmboerœ ekperœ, andaa œbœ ndje bœ sœ tœ kœmboerœ awa bale, bœ gbe adœke Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa zœ nœ zœ nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Bœ sœ kœwu egerœ ayo nœ Ndjaba, dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu ndje dœ ugu lɔsu nœ ye ga ndœ zœ gbambancœ a? Bœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke ayo nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmboerœ adœke bœ fa lɔsu zœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Kashe mbœrœ ɔgbɔ lɔsu nœ zœ, dœ gbakumu nœ zœ, bœ sœ kœpara adœke Ndjaba za egerœ djofele fœ bœ dœ lɔkɔ á tshe ma ókó á ma kœwa ngbanga nœ ye á sœ ndjii.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ to fœ uzu dœ uzu kœli dœ œneke á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ndjaba œ za soro á ka nene fœ azu neke á endje sœ kœmboerœ ɔtshɔ akwa, á sœ dœ kœru lɔsu, á sœ kœpara awa kœgbɔ mokɔ, kœliscœtœ œdœ pe ɔkɔ á tshu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe azu á endje vwaratœ endje tœ adja o'o á tshapu kœza awa œrœ á sœ ndjii, ókó œdœ kœyiangbarœ nœ Ndjaba œ te ga pa endje.

<sup>9</sup> Azu kɔ á endje sœ kœmboerœ ekperœ, œ wu kanga œdœ egerœ oyo: œdœ Ayuda œdœ ndje angbi Azu.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe uzu kɔ á tshe kœsœ kœmboerœ ɔtshœrœ, Ndjaba œ za mokɔ, kœliscœtœ œdœ kœsœ gee fœ she; Yuda utshuncœ œdœ angbi uzu manda nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba wuwu tshatshu uzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu á endje wuwusœ awa akwa nene, œdœ endje kœtshu, awa akwa gugu dœ ádá bale pa endje nene. Kashe endjeneke kɔ á endje wusœ awa akwa, œdœ endje kœmboerœ ekperœ, Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa endje liaka awa akwa.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu á endje dji awa akwa kolœ ndœ kœdji tœnœ, endje sœsœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba nene. Kashe endjeneke á endje mbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa, endje dá lœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Lɔkɔ á angbi azu á endje wuwusœ awa akwa nene kœsœ kœmboerœtœ endje lindœ nœ, œ sœ kœma b̄ata œ sœ lœ endje andaa endje gugu dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Atamœ, œ sœ kœma b̄ata endje sú awa akwanœ ga tœ lɔsu endje. Œdœ endje kœmboerœ ɔtshœrœ, œdœ endje kœmboerœ ndje ekperœ; gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kœyiscœ nœ fœ endje kɔ œdœ ndje œneke á sœ tœ lɔsu endje á sœ kœwa ngbanga too kœpa o'o tshapa endje.

<sup>16</sup> Kɔkɔ asœke œ wuta bala ngbi dœ lɔkɔ á Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa kœmboerœtœ lœ ubuncœ nœ azu lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu. Asœ kœdœ ɔtshɔ O'onœ á mœ sœ tœ kœpandœ nœ.

### *Sharapu nœ azu Israyele*

<sup>17</sup> Kashe œbœ á bœ dœ Yuda, á bœ ka ga pa awa akwa á sœ tœ kœdu okoro zœ mbœrœ Ndjaba nœ zœ,

<sup>18</sup> œbœ á bœ wusœ gbetshelœ nœ ye, œbœ á awa akwa nœ ye yiscœ œrœ fœ bœ adœke bœ wusœ kœke œrœ á sœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ,

<sup>19</sup> œbœ á bœ gbe adœke bœ kœdœ ayi kœgbota aayibula, ingbisho mbœrœ azu á endje sœ lœ ubu osho,

20 æþœ, þœ gbe adœke þœ koedœ ayi koemboerœ ala fœ azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene œdœ amba azu. Bata á þœ wusœ awa akwa á doé ada koewusœrœ œdœ adja o'o.

21 Æþœ á þœ koedœ ayi koeyisœrœ fœ azu, mboerœ gadé á þœ sœsœ koeyisœ œrœ fœ þœ dœ tœ zœ nene a? Þœ sœ koeyisœ œrœ adœke: Zizi angba nene, yé mboerœ gadé á þœ sœ koezi angba a?

22 Þœ sœ koepakata koelo dœ awo azu, mboerœ gadé á þœ lo dœ awo azu a? Þœ sœ koetshene andjaba, yé mboerœ gadé á þœ kpa zi angba œrœ tshelœ anda koedonga dœ andjaba a?

23 Þœ sœ koedu okoro zœ adœke þœ wusœ awa akwa, kashe þœ sœsœ koelisœ i'iri Ndjaba nene dœ koemboerœ œrœ á sœ koendi awa akwa.

24 Gbambanœ nene, endje sú þala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Angbi azu œ gu œsœ Ndjaba kolœ manda 'e.»

25 Ádá gaza sœ tœnœ œdœ þœ koēsœ koemboerœtœ zœ lindœ awa akwa. Ká þœ koēsœsœ koemboerœtœ zœ lindœ awa akwa nene, þœ li ndje dœ uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene.

26 Ædœ angbi uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene koēsœ koemboerœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa, endje wu ndje she þata uzu á tshe wa gaza.

27 Uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene, á tshe koēsœ koemboerœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa, tshe wa ngbanga pa zœ; œþœ á þœ wa gaza, á sœ dœ awa akwa kashe á sœsœ koemboerœtœ zœ lindœ nœ nene.

28 Æ doédœ œneke á a wu þa ushu dá mboerœ uzu tœ Yuda nene, œ doédœ ndje shœrœwa uku gaza nœ œkœ dá mboerœ gaza nene.

29 Kashe adja Yuda koedœ tsheneke á tshe dœ Yuda þa tœ lœsu ye. Adja gaza koedœ œnœ lœsu uzu, œneke á to lœ Ishiri kashe œ toto lœ mbeti nœ awa akwa nene. Mara uzu ataa, kolœ Ndjaba dá donga she kashe azu nene.

### 3

*Uzu bale á tshe sœ ndjii gugu nene*

1 Atamœ, Ayuda ropa angbi azu dœ gadé? Ōtshœrœ nœ koewa gaza koedœ gadé e?

2 Adjapu, ōtshœrœnœ sœ waa kashe œneke á ropa nœ kœ utshunœ koedœ adœke Ndjaba za lima o'o ama ye fœ Ayuda.

3 Atamœ, œdœ anga Ayudanœ koewaratœ endje tœ koeyindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, œ mboerœ adœke Ndjaba kpa gbe dœ o'o ama ye á tshe pa nene a?

4 Æ sœ atamœ nene. A wusœ œneke: Ndjaba sœ koepa adja o'o kashe uzu tshapashœ koedœ ayi wala. Bata endje sú þala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Æ li adœke azu para kœkœ wusœ nœ adœke

þœ sœ ndjii lœ o'o ama zœ,

yé œdœ endje koetœ meza pa zœ

þœ te dœ ngbanga nene.»

5 Kashe œdœ koemboerœ œrœ nœ azœ á sœsœ ndjii nene koēsœ koema adœke Ndjaba sœ ndjii, atamœ a pa koto o? Mœ sœ koeyutœ mœ þata uzu kœ œ yutœ ye: «Ndjaba sœsœ ndjii nene yeka á za djofele fœ azœ asœmœ a?» Mœ sœ koepa o'o asœ þata azu.

6 Bale nene! Gbambanœ nene, œdœ Ndjaba koēsœsœ ndjii nene, ko-too á tshe wa ngbanga pa tshapashœ a?

7 Kashe œ koēsœ adœke koepa wala nœ mœ ma adja o'o nœ Ndjaba ngbi mboerœ mokœ nœ ye, ataa mboerœ gadé á tshe kpa wa ngbanga ga tœ mœ þata uzu koemboerœ ekperœ a?

8 Yé mboerœ gadé a tete má lima tœ koemboerœ ekperœ œrrr yeka á koewuta ga tœ ōtshœrœ nene, þata anga aayi wala lœ koemindœ nœ fœ azœ nene a? Azunœ alœmœ œ yo dœ ngbanga nœ Ndjaba þata œ li dœ endje.

*Uzu bale sœsœ ndjii nene*

9 Atamœ o'o gadé dá a kpa koepa a? Azœ dœ Ayuda, a ropa angbi azu dœ gadé e? Bale nene. Mœ yisœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke, œdœ Ayuda œdœ angbi

azu ndje, endje kɔ kɔdɔe akanga nɔe ekperɔe.

<sup>10</sup> Bata endje sɔ bala Buku nɔe Ndjaba adɔeke:

«Uzu á tshe sɔe ndjii gugu,  
amba anga bale gugu nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Uzu kɔewusɔe tshelɔe kata o'o gugu,  
uzu bale kɔepara awa Ndjaba gugu  
nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu para kɔkɔ fa tshaangba endje  
fɔe Ndjaba,  
endje djingili awa.

Uzu kɔembɔerɔe ɔtshɔrɔe gugu,  
amba uzu bale nene.

<sup>13</sup> Tshadɔngɔrɔ endje sɔe bata udu á  
kɔrɔ.

Tima endje sɔe tɔe kɔefara dɔe azu,  
kongwa ama endje sɔe dɔe girishi  
yakoro.

<sup>14</sup> O'o kɔedarandɔe azu dá su pete dɔe  
tshelɔe ama endje  
ɔedɔe pe ushu o'o.

<sup>15</sup> Endje sɔe gbɔgbɔtɔe endje ndɔe  
kɔewo azu.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sɔe kɔendi azu ɔedɔe  
kɔembɔerɔe ɔerɔe kanga fɔe  
endje.

<sup>17</sup> Endje wuwusɔe awa nɔe kɔesɔe gee  
nene.

<sup>18</sup> Endje sɔe kɔelisɔe Ndjaba nene.

<sup>19</sup> Andaa a wusɔe nɔe adɔeke, o'o  
á awa akwa pa, ɔe sɔe kɔepa tɔenɔe  
fɔe azu á endje sɔe tshakudu awa  
akwa adɔeke azu vu ama endje yé  
tshapashɔ djigi wu adɔeke ɔene gbɔ o'o  
utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Ádánɔe á ba utshu Ndjaba, uzu  
bale sɔesɔe ndjii lɔe awa nɔe akwa  
nene. Gbambanɔe nene, awa akwa  
sɔe kolɔe tɔe kɔema fɔe azu adɔeke  
endje mbɔerɔe ekperɔe.

#### *Mara á Ndjaba ɔe she dɔe azu*

<sup>21</sup> Ngɔngɔ asɔeke, Ndjaba yisɔe mara  
á tshe mbɔerɔe adɔeke azu wuta ndjii  
fɔe azɔe yé ɔe dɔédɔé lɔe awa nɔe kɔena  
manda awa akwa nene. Kashe awa  
akwa ɔedɔe aayi kɔegbara o'o dá sɔe  
kɔepa o'o tɔe upu nɔe.

<sup>22</sup> Ndjaba mbɔerɔe adɔeke azu kɔ  
á endje sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe ga ndɔe  
Yisu Kristu wuta ndjii. Tshe mbɔerɔe  
atamɔe mbɔerɔe azu kɔkɔ sɔe awa  
bale.

<sup>23</sup> Azu para kɔkɔ mbɔerɔe ekperɔe yé  
endje lili kɔeli ga lɔe mokɔ nɔe Ndjaba  
nene.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe Ndjaba yisɔe ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe  
ye fɔe endje á mbɔerɔe adɔeke endje  
wuta ndjii gbambanɔe. Tshe mbɔerɔe  
adɔeke lɔe awa nɔe Yisu Kristu endje  
she lɔe ekperɔe ye.

<sup>25</sup> Ndjaba vwa Yisu Kristu adɔeke  
tshe tshu yeka á indji ye kɔedjuto  
ekperɔe nɔe azu, lɔe awa nɔe  
kɔeyindɔerɔe mbɔerɔe kɔema ɔerɔe á sɔe  
ndjii. Ndjaba mbɔerɔe ataa tɔe kɔema  
adɔeke ekperɔe á azu mbɔerɔe lima  
ɔene kpa gbe dɔe tɔenɔe nene.

<sup>26</sup> Mbɔerɔe Ndjaba lɔe ugu lɔsu nɔe  
ye, yindɔe kɔema fɔe azu adɔeke ɔene  
kɔedɔe ayi kɔembɔerɔe ɔerɔe á sɔe nd-  
jii. Tshe sɔe kɔema kɔesɔe ndjii nɔe ye  
ngɔngɔ asɔe adɔeke azu á endje sɔe dɔe  
kɔeyindɔerɔe ga ndɔe Yisu wuta Ndjii  
tɔe ala ɔene.

<sup>27</sup> Atamɔe, adja ɔedɔe dá li kɔedu  
okoro ye a? Uzu bale nene. Mbɔerɔe  
gadɔe? Akwa nɔe awa akwa a? Bale  
nene, kashe kolɔe dɔe i'iri kɔeyindɔerɔe.

<sup>28</sup> Azu wuwuta ndjii mbɔerɔe  
kɔembɔerɔetɔe endje liaka akwa nɔe  
awa akwa nene, kashe kolɔe mbɔerɔe  
kɔesɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe.

<sup>29</sup> A gbe kane. Ndjaba kɔedɔe kolɔe  
Ndjaba nɔe Ayuda a? Tshe dɔédɔé  
Ndjaba nɔe angbi azu nene a? Tshe  
kɔedɔe ndje Ndjaba nɔe angbi azu.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, Ndjaba sɔe  
tshebale á sɔe kɔembɔerɔe adɔeke  
Ayuda ɔedɔe pe angbi azu wuta ndjii  
lɔe awa nɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe.

<sup>31</sup> Yé bata a sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe, ɔe li  
adɔeke a wu awa akwa gbambanɔe a?  
Ɖe sɔesɔe atamɔe nene. Kashe a za awa  
akwa ga tɔe adja ɔesɔe awa akwa.

## 4

### *Kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe Abrayamo*

<sup>1</sup> O'o gadɔe dá a kpa pa tɔe ata azɔe  
dɔe Abrayamo bata uzu a? Ɖerɔe gadɔe  
dá tshe gbɔ a?

<sup>2</sup> Ɖedɔe tshe kɔewuta lima ndjii utshu  
Ndjaba mbɔerɔe akwa, tshe li kɔedu  
okoro ye. Kashe tshe lili lima kɔedu  
okoro ye utshu Ndjaba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambance nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Abrayamo sœ lima dœ koeyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, yé mbœrœ koeyindœrœ nœ ye, Ndjaba wu she tœ ala ye ndjii.»

<sup>4</sup> Ayi akwa gbœ ngendja tshangba akwa á tshe mbœrœ, gbozu nœ ye œ ko ngendja fœ she gbambance nene. Tshe ko fœ she mbœrœ akwa á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe œdœ uzu kœsœsœ koembœrœ akwa nene, á kœsœ dœ koeyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ koembœrœ adœke ekpe azu wuta ndjii tœ ala œne, Ndjaba œ wu she ndjii tœ ala ye mbœrœ koeyindœrœ nœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Davidi sœ koedonga kœlisœtœ nœ uzu á Ndjaba wu she ndjii tœ ala ye kashe œ dœdœ lœ kumu akwa nœ ye nene. Endje su ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>7</sup> «Yanga nœ azu á Ndjaba djerœndœ ekperœ nœ endje yé á gi pa endje ye.

<sup>8</sup> Yanga nœ uzu á Gbozu gbegbe dœ ekperœ nœ ye nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Yanganœ asœmœ sœ kolœ mbœrœ Ayuda a? Bale nene. Yanganœ sœ ndje mbœrœ angbi azu, gbambance nene a sœ kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba wu lima Abrayamo ndjii tœ ala ye mbœrœ tshe sœ lima dœ koeyindœrœ ga ndœ ye.»

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœkœ gadœ dá œrœnœ asœke wuta lima a? Œ sœ lima utshunœ adœke Abrayamo wa gaza too manda kœwa gaza? Œ sœsœ lima manda kœwa gaza nene kashe utshu kœwa gaza.

<sup>11</sup> Gazanœ yi lima sœ nœ adœke tshe gbœ ambára, yé œ wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ kumu koeyindœrœ nœ ye. Mbœrœ œtœnœ ataa, Abrayamo wuta aba azu á endje sœ dœ koeyindœrœ, á endje wawa gaza nene á Ndjaba sœ ndje kœwu endje бата ndjii tœ ala ye.

<sup>12</sup> Œshe kœdœ ndje aba aayi kœwa gaza, œ yindœ kœpa adœke, kolœ endjeneke á endje za lœsu endje ga pa kœ wa gaza, kashe ndje endjeneke á endje sœ kœna tœ awa

nœ koeyindœrœ nœ aba azœ dœ Abrayamo utshu adœke tshe wa gaza.

*Azu œ gbœ œrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnœ manda koeyindœrœ*

<sup>13</sup> Ndjaba pa lima fœ Abrayamo dœ aatanœ adœke endje gbœ tshapashœnœ asœke djigi бата œrœ nœ endje. Tshe papa lima o'o asœ fœ Abrayamo mbœrœ á tshe sœ lima koembœrœtœ ye liaka awa akwa nene, kashe mbœrœ á tshe sœ lima ndjii tœ ala ye lœ awa nœ koeyindœrœ.

<sup>14</sup> Œdœ Ndjaba kœsœ má koeto œrœ á tshe pa lima tœnœ kolœ fœ azu á endje lœ koembœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa, atamœ ádá koeyindœrœ gugu nene, yé ádá œrœnœ á tshe pa tœnœ gugu ndje nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambance nene, awa akwa sœ koembœrœ adœke ókœ nœ Ndjaba te ga pa azu. Kashe osho á awa akwa gugu tœnœ nene, awa kœvwaratœ azu tœ awa akwa gugu bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, azu œ gbœ œrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnœ mbœrœ koeyindœrœ adœke œ dœ kœtorœ á tshe to gbambance, á ádáncœ sœ zœ mbœrœ aata Abrayamo para. Œ dœdœ kolœ mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœna manda awa akwa nene, kashe ndje mbœrœ azu á endje sœ dœ koeyindœrœ бата Abrayamo. Abrayamo kœdœ aba azœ para kœkœ.

<sup>17</sup> Bata á endje sú ala Buku adœke: «Mœ za bœ kœsœ tœ ata ukpulu azu ogo.» Tshe kœdœ ata azœ ba utshu Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ koeyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tsheneke á tshe sœ kœshe azu lœ kuzu yé á sœ koembœrœ adœke œneke á gugu nene sœ zœ.

<sup>18</sup> Abrayamo sœ lima dœ koeyindœrœ dœ pe kœza lœsu ye ga pa Ndjaba. Andaa, gbetshelœ kœ ka lima ye yeka á tshe kpa wuta lima ata ukpulu azu ogonœ, liaka o'o á endje sú adœke: aata zœ œ ngba atake.

<sup>19</sup> Abrayamo ndo lima dœ ngbugu ga pa œrœ noé kama bale (100), kashe tshe mœmœ lima lœ koeyindœrœ nœ ye nene. Tshe wu lima sœ nœ adœke

œne mɔ, yé awo œne dœ Sara koedœ lima ayi mara.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe sœsœ lima dœ sharapu tœ œrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ she nene. Kashe kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ Ndjaba za lima gbɔgbɔ fœ she yé tshe donga lima Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe wu lima sœ nœ adœke œeneke á ndjaba pa tœnœ, tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Ádánœ á Ndjaba wu lima she ndjii tœ ala ye dœmœ.

<sup>23</sup> Andaa, o'o á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba wu Abrayamo Ndjii tœ ala ye», endje sú sú kolœ mbœrœ œshe dœ kuti ye nene,

<sup>24</sup> kashe endje sú ndje mbœrœ azœ á Ndjaba sœ kœwu ndje azœ бата azu á endje sœ ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ ga ndœ tsheneke á tshe she Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu lœ akuzu.

<sup>25</sup> Œshe á endje wo she mbœrœ ekperœ nœ azœ, á Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu adœke tshe mbœrœ a wuta ndjii.

## 5

### *Ndjaba guma tshagurutœ ye dœ azu*

<sup>1</sup> Bata á Ndjaba wu azœ ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ, a sœ dœ kœsœ gee ugurutœ azœ dœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu á a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye dá kɔrɔ awa adœke a wusœ ɔtshɔ lœsunœ á Ndjaba sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ azœ. A sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ ɔtshɔ lœsunœ asœmœ yekane á kœza lœsu azœ ga tœ kœli ga lœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Ga pa nœ, ata lœ œrœ kanga nœ azœ gbaa, a sœ ndje dœ yanga mbœrœ a wusœ nœ adœke œrœ kanga œ za kœru lœsu fœ azœ;

<sup>4</sup> kœru lœsu œ to gbɔgbɔ adœke a ropa ɔgbɔ œrœ á na ga ndœ azœ, kœropa ɔgbɔ œrœ á ro ga ndœ azœ œ mbœrœ adœke a ko lœsu azœ ga tœ œrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Yé tshangba kœko lœsu azœ ga tœ Ndjaba œ sœ gbambanœ nene, mbœrœ á tshe yisœ kœyindœsho ga

ndœ azœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri á tshe za she fœ azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɔlɔ á a gugu lima damba dœ gbɔgbɔ nene, dœ lɔkɔ á Ndjaba guma, Kristu tshu lima lœ kumu aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>7</sup> Œ sœ tœ ɔgbɔnœ waa kœyindœ nœ adœke uzu á tshe sœ ndjii tshu. Anga uzu œ yi ete ndœ nœ adœke œne tshu mbœrœ ɔtshɔ uzu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Ndjaba ma kœyindœsho nœ ye ga ndœ azœ. A dœ lima aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yé Kristu tshu mbœrœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Yé бата ngɔngɔ asœ, бата indji ye mbœrœ adœke a wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, œ ma adja adœke tshe she bala azœ lœ awa nœ ye lœ ókó nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a dœ lima utshunœ ayingba Ndjaba, kashe Ndjaba guma tshaguru tœ ye dœ azœ lœ awa nœ kuzu Gbolo nœ ye. Asœke ma adja adœke Ndjaba œ she bala azœ lœ awa soro nœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Ga pa nœ ngɔngɔ asœke, a sœ kœdu okoro azœ mbœrœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á lœ awa nœ ye dá Ndjaba guma tshagurutœ ye dœ azœ.

### *Adamo œdœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>12</sup> Ekperœ li lima ga pa tshapashɔ mangba uzu bale, á tshe koedœ Adamo. Yé ekperœnœ mbœrœ adœke azu tshu kuzu. Yé kuzu te ga pa azu kɔ mbœrœ azu kɔ mbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ekperœ sœ lima pa tshapashɔ zœ utshunœ adœke Ndjaba za awa akwa. Kashe Ndjaba gbegbe lima dœ ekperœ nene mbœrœ awa akwa gugu lima nene.

<sup>14</sup> Andaa, kœto tœ Adamo œrrr ga tœ Moyize, kuzu sœ lima tœ kœwo azu zœ. Yé azu á endje mbœmbœrœ lima ekperœ бата Adamo mbœrœ nene tshu ndje lima.

Adamo koedœ lima ishiri uzu á sœ adœke tshe na manda nœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe ɔtshɔ lœsu á Ndjaba za fœ azœ ropa ekperœ á Adamo mbœrœ ye. Ekperœ nœ uzu bale za kuzu ga pa azu para kɔkɔ. Kashe ɔtshɔ lœsu á Ndjaba to gbambanœ lœ awa nœ uzu

bale, Yisu Kristu na ga pa azu para kɔkɔ.

<sup>16</sup> Ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba lili dɔe ekperɔe á uzu bale mbɔerɔe nene. Gbambanɔe nene, mbɔerɔe ekperɔe nɔe uzu bale, Ndjaba wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga pa azu para kɔkɔ. Kashe mbɔerɔe ekperɔe ndjoro, ɔtshɔ lɔsu á ndjaba to gbambanɔe mbɔerɔe adɔeke azu para kɔkɔ wuta lɔe ngbanga.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, mbɔerɔe uzu bale, lɔe awa ekperɔe nɔe ye bale á kuzu na ga pa azu para kɔkɔ; awa bale lɔe awa nɔe Yisu Kristu bale, azu á ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba ɔe tu ga pa endje ɔe sɔe bala dɔe soro yé endje ɔe wuta ndjii gbambanɔe.

<sup>18</sup> Bata ekperɔe nɔe Adamo bale gbota ngbanga ga pa azu para kɔkɔ, akwa nɔe kɔesɔe ndjii nɔe uzu bale mbɔerɔe adɔeke azu para kɔkɔ wuta ndjii tɔe ala Ndjaba, yé ɔe sɔe dɔe soro.

<sup>19</sup> Bata azu para kɔkɔ wuta aayi kɔembɔerɔe ekperɔe lɔe kumu uzu bale, awa bale ndje azu para kɔkɔ wuta ndjii mbɔerɔe uzu bale á tshe dji o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Awa akwa wuta lima yé ekperɔe wuta lima ndjoro, kashe tɔe osho á ekperɔe wuta ndjoro, ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba kpa gerɔe kɔeropa nɔe.

<sup>21</sup> Yé bɔta ekperɔe sɔe lima dɔe gbɔgbɔ ndɔe kɔewo azu, awa bale ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba sɔe dɔe gbɔgbɔ tɔe kɔeshe azu adɔeke ɔe to azɔe na tɔenɔe ndɔe soro á ka nene lɔe awa nɔe Gbozu nɔe azɔe dɔe Yisu Kristu.

## 6

### *Kuzu too soro lɔe Yisu Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Atamɔe, a kpa pa koto o? A lɔepe kolɔe kɔembɔerɔe ekperɔe yekane á Ndjaba kɔema ɔtshɔ lɔsu waa ga ndɔe azɔe a?

<sup>2</sup> Bale nene. Lɔe kumu ekperɔe, a sɔe lima bɔta akuzu, yé kotoo yeka a kpa sɔepe kɔembɔerɔe ekperɔe a?

<sup>3</sup> Yé a wusɔe nɔe adɔeke a gbɔ batisimu kɔema adɔeke a ngbɔbatɔe azɔe awa bale lɔe kuzu nɔe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Batisimu nɔe azɔe má adɔeke, a tshu yé endje shi azɔe awa bale dɔe

she, adɔeke bɔta gbɔgbɔ mokɔ nɔe Aba dá she Kristu lɔe akuzu, azɔe ndje a wuta dɔe tafo soro.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, bɔta á a ngbɔbatɔe azɔe bale, á kuzu nɔe azɔe li dɔe ɔenɔe ye, a ngbɔba bala ndje tɔe azɔe dɔe she dɔe Kristu lɔe kɔeshe lɔe akuzu nɔe ye.

<sup>6</sup> A wusɔe nɔe dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe adɔeke, Ndjaba wo ongboro uzu nɔe azɔe awa bale dɔe Kristu pa Kurushi adɔeke ɔkɔ nɔe ekperɔe ndi yekane a kpa kɔedɔédɔé akanga nɔe ekperɔe nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, uzu kɔetshu, tshe kpa dɔédɔé kanga nɔe ekperɔe nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ɔedɔe a kɔetshu awa bale dɔe Kristu, a sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe adɔeke a sɔe ndje bala dɔe soro awa bale dɔe she.

<sup>9</sup> Mbɔerɔe a wusɔe nɔe adɔeke Ndjaba she Kristu lɔe akuzu, tshe kpa tshu bale nene yé kuzu kpa sɔesɔe dɔe gbɔgbɔ pa ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, tshe tshu lima awa bale ngbewo mbɔerɔe ekperɔe ɔe ka, yé tshe kpa tshu nene. Ngɔngɔ asɔeke, tshe sɔe dɔe soro mbɔerɔe Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> E'e ndje awa bale, 'e wutɔe 'e adɔeke 'e tshu ndje tɔe upu nɔe ekperɔe yé ngɔngɔ asɔeke 'e sɔe dɔe soro mbɔerɔe Ndjaba lɔe awa nɔe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>12</sup> Kaka adɔeke ekperɔe kpa sɔesɔe dɔe gbɔgbɔ bale pa ɔkɔ 'e á tshu nene. Adja 'e kpa mbɔembɔerɔe ogo kɔeza awa ekpe gbetshelɔe nɔe ɔkɔ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Adja 'e kpa koko ɔerɔe kote 'e ga tɔe akwa nɔe ekperɔe bɔta ɔerɔe kɔembɔerɔe dɔe ekperɔe nene. Kashe 'e zatɔe 'e fɔe Ndjaba bɔta azu á endje to lɔe kuzu á kwa ga lɔe soro, 'e kotɔe 'e djigi ga tɔe akwa nɔe ye bɔta ɔerɔe mbɔerɔe akwa á sɔe ndjii.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, ekperɔe kpa li tɔe kɔesɔe tɔe gbozu pa 'e nene mbɔerɔe 'e kpa sɔesɔe tshakudu awa akwa nene, kashe 'e sɔe tshakudu ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba.

### *A mbɔerɔe ɔerɔe á sɔe ndjii*

<sup>15</sup> Ataa, a kpa pa koto o? A mbɔerɔe ekperɔe mbɔerɔe a sɔesɔe tshakudu



awa akwa nene, kashe a sœ tshakudu ɔtshɔ ɔɔsu a? Bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke œdœ 'e kœzatœ 'e tœ akanga nœ uzu bale ndœ kœdji she, 'e wuta akanga nœ uzunœ á 'e sœ kœdji she. Œdœ ekperœ, œ to uzu ga lœ kuzu; œdœ kœdji o'o, œ to uzu na tœnœ ga tœ awa nœ œrœ á sœ ndjii.

<sup>17</sup> A gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ lima utshunœ, 'e kœdœ akanga nœ ekperœ, kashe ngɔngɔ asœke 'e dji kœyisœrœ á endje yisœ nœ fœ 'e yé 'e yindœ nœ dœ ɔɔsu 'e bale.

<sup>18</sup> 'E kpa dœdœ akanga nœ ekperœ nene, kashe 'e wuta akanga nœ œrœ á sœ ndjii.

<sup>19</sup> Mara kœpa o'o nœ mœ sœ mbœrœ kœza awa fœ 'e kœdji tshelœ kata o'o á mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ. Utshunœ lima, 'e zatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula œdœ pe ekperœ á fa lima 'e tœ azu kœyiangba Ndjaba. Awa bale œ li adœke 'e zatœ 'e ngɔngɔ asœke ɔata akanga nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii á sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu wuta yerœ.

<sup>20</sup> ɔɔ á 'e dœ lima akanga nœ ekperœ, œrœ bale á tovworogbo 'e lima ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii gugu nene.

<sup>21</sup> Leyɔ gadœ dá 'e ko lima lœnœ a? Kpœsheke tshula tshangbœ zaza 'e nene a? Œrœ tshangba nœ kœdœ kuzu.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke 'e kpa dœdœ akanga nœ ekperœ nene, 'e wuta akanga nœ Ndjaba. Atamœ 'e zu leyɔ á sœ kœmbœrœ adœke 'e wuta yerœ, gbambœnœ nene, œrœ tshangba nœ kœdœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, œrœ tshangba ekperœ kœdœ kuzu, kashe œrœ á Ndjaba œ to gbambœnœ kœdœ soro á ka nene lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

## 7

*Awa akwa kpa gugu dœ gbɔgbɔ pa azu nœ Kristu nene.*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, e'e á 'e wusœ awa akwa, 'e wusœ nœ adœke awa akwa sœ dœ

gbɔgbɔ pa azœ dœ azu kolœ dœ ɔɔ á a sœ dœ soro.

<sup>2</sup> Bata tœ awo uzu, awa akwa pa adœke œdœ yakoshe kœtshutshu nene, yashenœ lili kœpara anga angbi yakoshe nene. Œ kœsœ adœke yakoshe tshu yeka á yashe totœ œ wuta tshakudu awa akwa asœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke yakoshe sœpe dœ soro á tshe katœ ye ti á kpa para anga angbi yakoshe, endje pa adœke tshe mbœrœ angba budu. Kashe akœnœ kœtshu dá tshe wuta tshakudu awa akwanœ. Á tshe kœpara anga angbi yakoshe, endje pa adœke tshe mbœrœ angba dœ yakoshenœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Aaya, œ sœ ndje awa bale mbœrœ 'e. Bata á Kristu tshu lima, 'e tshu awa bale dœ she yé awa akwa kpa sœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ pa 'e nene. Ngɔngɔ asœke, 'e ngbɔɔatœ 'e dœ Kristu á Ndjaba shé she lœ akuzu asœmœ. Atamœ œ li adœke a zu leyɔ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ lœkɔ á a sœpe lima lœ ɔkɔ, ekpe gbetshelœ lœ awa nœ awa akwa sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa lœ undu azœ djigi adœke a zu leyɔ fœ kuzu.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke, a kpa dœdœ akanga nœ awa akwa nene, a wuta ɔata azu á endje tshu ɔalima tœ upu nœ awa akwa. Ataa, a kpa mbœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ kœro manda ongboro mbeti nene, kashe a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ tafo awa kwa nœ Ishiri.

*Akwa nœ awa akwa.*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa koto o? Awa akwa kœdœ ekperœ a? Œ sœ ataa bale nene. Kashe awa akwa dá yisœ ekperœ fœ mœ. Ataa, mœ wu má ndje lima œsœ egerœ ɔɔsu nene œdœ awa akwa kœpa fœ mœ nene adœke: «Sœsœ dœ egerœ ɔɔsu nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé mbœrœ awa akwa, ekperœ za awa fœ mœ kœza ɔɔsu mœ ga tœ tshelœ aka egerœ ɔɔsu kɔ lœ awa nœ awa o'o. Gbambœnœ nene, œdœ awa akwa kœgugu nene, ekperœ tshu ye.

<sup>9</sup> Utshunœ lima adœke awa akwa wuta, mœ sœ lima dœ soro. Yé ɔɔ á awa o'o na, ekperœ gbɔ soro,

<sup>10</sup> yeka á e kuzu ga pa mœ. Ataa, awa akwa á li má lima adœeke œ za soro foe mœ, œ kpa e kuzu ga pa mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ekperœ gbo awa kœfara mœ lœ awa nœ awa o'o yé, lœ awa nœ ye, œ za kuzu ga pa mœ.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ, awa akwa sœ yerœ yé awa o'o sœ yerœ, ndjii œdoe pe dœ otshœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa otshœrœ li kœwo uzu a? E sœ ataa bale nene. Kashe ekperœ dá wo mœ, œtœnœ dá matœ ye ngbi. Tshe za œrœ á sœ dœ otshœnœ á fa tœ kuzu. E yindœ kœpa adœeke, ekperœ sœ kœmatœ ye tœ egerœnœ kœropanœ dœ tœ ye.

### *Uzu kœdoe kanga nœ ekperœ*

<sup>14</sup> A wusœ nœ adœeke awa akwa kœdoe ishiri kashe œmœ kœdoe uzu nœ œkœ, endje ka mœ bœta kanga nœ ekperœ.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ wuwusœ ádá œrœ á mœ sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ nene. Eœrœ á mœ gbe kœmboerœ tœnœ, mœ sœsœ kœmboerœ œtœnœ nene yé œneke á mœ sœ kœyiangba nœ, mœ sœ kœmboerœ œtœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Andaa œdoe œneke á mœ yiyindœ nœ nene, mœ kœsœ kœmboerœ œtœnœ, mœ sœ awa bale dœ awa akwa yé mœ yindœ nœ adœeke awa akwa sœ dœ otshœnœ.

<sup>17</sup> E doédœ mœ dá sœ kœmboerœ ataa nene, kashe ekperœ á sœ lœ mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ wusœ nœ adœeke lœ mœ – mœ yindœ kœpa adœeke lœ œkœ mœ – otshœrœ sœsœ lœ mœ nene: kœgbe kœmboerœ otshœrœ sœ zœ kashe kœza ga tœ akwa gugu nene,

<sup>19</sup> mbœrœ otshœrœ á mœ gbe dœ tœnœ, mœ sœsœ kœmboerœ tœnœ nene, yé ekperœ á mœ gbegbe dœ tœnœ nene, mœ sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Andaa, œdoe mœ kœsœ kœmboerœ œrœ á mœ gbegbe dœ tœnœ nene, œ doédœ mœ dá sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ nene, kashe ekperœ á sœ lœ mœ.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ kœgbo awa akwa asœeke: œmœ á mœ sœ kœyindœ kœmboerœ otshœrœ, mœ sœ kolœ dœ gbœgbœ ndœ kœmboerœ ekperœ.

<sup>22</sup> Gbambanœ nene, bœ tœ lœsu mœ, mœ sœ dœ yanga awa akwa nœ Ndjaba,

<sup>23</sup> kashe bœ lœ undu mœ, mœ sœ kœwu angbi awa akwa á sœ kœnga koshe dœ awa akwa neke á kœwusœrœ nœ mœ yindœ nœ yé œ i mœ bœta kanga nœ ekperœ á sœ lœ mœ.

<sup>24</sup> Emœ kœdoe adja ayi oyo! Ede dá vvara mœ lœ œkœ á sœ kœvwi mœ ga lœ kuzu asœeke a?

<sup>25</sup> A gi mershe foe Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, Gbozu nœ azœ!

Ataa, mœ sœ kanga nœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa kœwusœrœ nœ mœ, kashe bœta uzu, mœ kœdoe kanga nœ awa akwa nœ ekperœ.

## 8

### *Soro á to bœ ndœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, ngœngœ asœeke Ndjaba kpa wa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ azu á endje ngbœbatœ endje dœ Yisu Kristu nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, awa akwa nœ Ishiri á za soro lœ Yisu Kristu, vvara bœ lœ awa akwa nœ ekperœ œdoe pe œnœ kuzu.

<sup>3</sup> Awa akwa lili kœvwara uzu lœ ekperœ nene, mbœrœ awa akwa nœ œkœ sœ kœmboerœ adœeke œ sœ dœ gbœgbœ nene. Kashe Ndjaba dá mbœrœ œtœnœ. Ndjaba vwa adja Gbolo nœ ye kœna ga pa œshœ bœta azœ dœ azu kœmboerœ ekperœ, yé tshe wo gbœgbœ nœ ekperœ lœ œkœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe mbœrœ adœeke a wuta azu nœ kœmboerœ œrœ á sœ ndjii bœta œneke á awa akwa yindœ nœ. Gbambanœ nene, a kpa sœsœpe dœ ogo kœmboerœ œrœ nœ œkœ nene kashe a za awa á Otshœ Ishiri yisœ nœ foe azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu á œkœ kœdoe gbozu ga pa endje, endje sœ kœpara œrœ á œkœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ. Kashe endjeneke á Ishiri kœdoe Gbozu pa endje, endje para œrœ á Ishiri yindœ nœ.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ kœpara œrœ á œkœ ye sœ dœ ogonœ, sœ kœpara awa kuzu. Kashe tshe neke á tshe sœ kœpara œrœ á Ishiri yindœ nœ, za awa soro œdoe pe awa kœsœ gee.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambance nene, endjeneke á endje sœ kœpara awa œrœ á ðkœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ, kœdœ ayingba Ndjaba. Endje sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba nene yé endje sœsœ ndje dœ gbœgbœ kœro manda nœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Azu neke á endje para œrœ á ðkœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ, endje ga tœ ala Ndjaba nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e kpa nana manda œrœ á ðkœ sœ dœ ogonœ nene, kashe 'e para awa Ishiri nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe sœ lœ 'e. Uzu á Ishiri nœ Kristu sœsœ lœ ye nene, tshe dœdœ uzu nœ Kristu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Œdœ Kristu kœsœ lœ 'e, ðkœ 'e tshu tœ upu nœ ekperœ, kashe Ishiri kœdœ soro 'e adœke 'e wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Yé œdœ Ishiri nœ tsheneke á tshe she Yisu lœ akuzu kœsœ lœ 'e, tsheneke á tshe she Yisu lœ akuzu œ za bala ndje soro fœ ðkœ 'e á tshu lœ awa nœ Ishiri á tshe sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ aaya, a sœ dœ kudá pa azœ. Kashe œ dœdœ kudá nœ kœpara awa ndœ kœna manda ogo nœ ðkœ azœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambance nene, œ kœsœ adœke 'e na manda ogo nœ ðkœ 'e, 'e tshu. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'e wo ogo nœ ðkœ 'e dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ishiri, 'e she.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ azu neke á Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ kœyisœ awa fœ endje, kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Yé Ishirinœ á Ndjaba za she fœ 'e asœmœ, mbœmbœrœ adœke 'e dœ akanga yé 'e sœ dœ awa nene; kashe tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e te agbolo nœ Ndjaba yé tshe za awa fœ azœ ndœ kœ'e Ndjaba adœke: «Abal»

<sup>16</sup> Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ kœpa dœ tœ ye lœ gbetshelœ nœ azœ adœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Yé bœta agbolo nœ Ndjaba, a gbœ ndje œrœ manda Ndjaba. A gbœ awa bale dœ Kristu; gbambance nene, œ kœsœ adœke a wu oyo awa bale dœ Kristu, a sœ ndje bala dœ she awa bale lœ mokœ nœ ye.

*Mokœ á agbolo nœ Ndjaba œ wu*

<sup>18</sup> Mœ wusœ nœ adœke mokœ nœ Ndjaba á agbolo nœ ye œ wu bala ropa oyonœ á a sœ kœwu tœnœ ngœngœ asœke ye.

<sup>19</sup> Œrœ kœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœkate dœ lœsu ga lafo adœke œne wu œlœnœ á tshe ma mokœ nœ agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambance nene, œrœnœ kœ œ yo ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ gbœgbœ á ádánœ gugu nene, œ sœsœ mbœrœ á œrœnœ yindœ nœ nene kashe mbœrœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ ataa. Kashe œrœnœ ko lœsu endje ga tœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Œ yindœ kœpa adœke œrœ á ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœkate kœwuta œlœ bale tshakudu gbœgbœ kœndirœ á sœ kœtepa œrœnœ tœ akanga, yé œ gbœ kœvwara osho œdœ mokœ nœ agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke œrœ kœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ ngœngœ asœke kœwu oyo mara á yashe œ wu dœ lœkœ kœzu gbolo.

<sup>23</sup> Œ dœdœ kolœ œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ nene. Œ dœ ndje azœ á a gbœ Ishiri bœta ali tshakala kœtorœ nœ Ndjaba, a sœ ndje kœwu oyo tœ lœsu azœ kœkate adœke Ndjaba fa azœ tœ agbolo nœ ye yé œ vwara azœ djigi.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambance nene, a she lima kolœ lœ awa nœ kœza lœsu azœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, Kashe a kœsœ kœwu œrœ á a za lœsu azœ ga pa nœ, œ kpa dœdœ kœza lœsu ga pa œrœ nene. Uzu dœ dá za lœsu ye ga tœ œrœ á tshe wu a?

<sup>25</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke a za lœsu azœ ga tœ œrœ á a wuwu damba nene, œ li adœke a kate dœ kœru lœsu.

<sup>26</sup> Ga pa nœ dœmœ, Ishiri œ ti kane azœ lœ kœmœ nœ azœ mbœrœ a wuwusœtœ azœ tœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba bœta á li nene. Kashe Ishiri dœ tœ ye œ za avwala mbœrœ azœ fœ Ndjaba dœ mara á uzu œ li kœza œtœnœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Yé Ndjaba á tshe wusœ lœsu azœ dœ azu kœ, tshe wusœ œneke á Ishiri yindœ kœyu she tœnœ ye. Gbambance nene, Ishiri sœ kœza avwala nœ ye mbœrœ ayerœ azu liaka gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba.

28 A wusœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba mbœrœ adœeke œrœ kɔ sœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ mbœrœ azu á endje yindœ ye, á tshe e endje liaka œneke á tshe guma lima utshunœ.

29 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ke endje utshunœ, á wa adœeke endje li dœ ishiri Gbolo nœ ye á tshe kœdœ eya nœ aaya ndjoro.

30 Azunœ á Ndjaba wa o'o mbœrœ endje utshunœ ascœmœ, tshe e ndje endje; endjeneke á tshe e endje, tshe mbœrœ adœeke endje wuta ndjii yé endjeneke á tshe mbœrœ adœeke endje wuta ndjii, tshe mbœrœ adœeke endje sœ lœ mokɔ nœ ye.

### *Kœyindœsho nœ Ndjaba*

31 Ataa, a kpa pa koto o? Cœdœ Ndjaba kœsœ mbœrœ azœ, œdœ dá yiangba azœ a?

32 Ndjaba vwavwara lima tœ ye tœ kœza Gbolo nœ ye tshebale fœ azœ nene, kashe tshe za lima she mbœrœ azœ para kɔkɔ. Bata á tshe za Gbolo nœ ye tshebale fœ azœ, œrœ gadé dá tshe kpa duru azœ tœnœ a?

33 Cœdœ dá tɔ meza pa azu á Ndjaba ke endje a? Uzu bale nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ adœeke endje wuta ndjii.

34 Cœdœ dá wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga pa endje a? Uzu bale nene! Gbambanœ nene, Yisu Kristu tshu œ she lœ kuzu yé œ sœ ga tœ kuni Ndjaba; á sœ kœza avwala tœ upu nœ azœ.

35 Cœdœ dá li kœkurutshelœ azœ dœ kœyindœsho nœ Kristu a? Cœdœ œrœ kanga, œdœ awa, œdœ kœwu œrœ kanga, œdœ ogo, œdœ oyo œrœ tshapashɔ, œdœ œrœ á yindœ kœndi soro œdœ pe ugu kamba a? Cœrœ bale nene!

36 Gbambanœ nene, endje sú adœeke:

«ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ endje para awa nœ kœwo 'a lœ kumu zœ;  
endje wu 'a ɓata apata á endje na kœwo endje.»

37 Kashe lœ œrœnœ kɔ asœeke, a wuta kœropa nœ kolœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba á tshe yi ndœ azœ.

38 Gbambanœ nene, mœ wu adja sœ nœ adœeke: œdœ kuzu œdœ ndje soro, œdœ aandjelu œdœ ndje ekpe ishiri, œdœ kpesheke œdœ ɓa mbatsha, œdœ gbɔgbɔ,

39 œdœ gbɔgbɔ ɓa lafo, œdœ ndje ɓa budu ɔshɔ, œdœ anga œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ, œrœ bale nene œ li kœkurutshelœ azœ dœ kœyindœsho nœ Ndjaba, á matœ ye lœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu gugu nene.

## 9

### *Ndjaba ke azu Israyele*

1 Cœneke á mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e kœdœ adja o'o. Gbambanœ nene, mœ kœdœ uzu nœ Kristu; mœ sœsœ kœpa wala nene, gbetshelœ nœ mœ sœ kœpa tœ upu nœ mœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshɔ ishiri.

2 Lœsu mœ su dœ egerœ oyo yé œ sœ kœka mœ ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ.

3 Mœ sœ má kœyindœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba darandœ mœ yé œ kurutshelœ mœ dœ Kristu lœ kumu aaya mœ dœ Ayuda á endje zu mœ dœ endje lœ mara bale.

4 Endje kœdœ azu Israyele, á Ndjaba ke lima endje adœeke endje dœ agbolo nœ œne á yi lima sœ mokɔ nœ ye fœ endje. Tshe guma lima ayo dœ endje, œ za lima awa akwa nœ ye fœ endje yé œ yi lima sœ mara á endje li kœdonga dœ she fœ endje. Tshe pa lima tœ œrœ fœ endje.

5 Endje kœdœ aata azœ. Kristu wuta uzu yé endje zu she lœ mara nœ endje. Tshe ropa œrœ kɔ. Cœshe kœdœ Ndjaba á endje donga she waa dœ waa. Ame!

6 Andaa, o'o á Ndjaba katœ nœ lima fœ endje sœsœ gbambanœ nene. Kashe œ doédœ azu Israyele para kɔkɔ dá dœ azu Israyele nene.

7 Ugurutœ aata Abrayamo kɔ, anga endje doédœ agbolo nœ ye nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba pa liya adœeke: «Agbolo á mœ pa tœ endje fœ ɓœ, endje to lœ Izaka.»

8 Cœ má adœeke: œ doédœ agbolo nœ ɔkɔ dá dœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba nene. Kashe kotœ agbolo á Abrayamo zu

lima endje liaka o'o á Ndjaba pa tœnce dá dœ adja agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Ndjaba ka lima tœ o'o fœ Abrayamo adœke: «Ngbugu manda nœ, mœ kwa bala tœ mœ ga ndœ zœ kolœ dœ olonœ asœke, yé awo zœ dœ Sara œ zu gbolo yakoshe.»

<sup>10</sup> Œ doédœ kolœ ascœmœ nene, kashe Rebeka gbœ ndje lima nguzu ameya á aba endje bale kœdœ ata azœ dœ Izaka.

<sup>11-12</sup> Andaa, utshu kœzu endje, damba endje wuwu lima sœ tshelœ kata ekperœ dœ œtshœrœ nene, Ndjaba pa lima fœ Rebeka adœke: «Œgbœ gbolonœ œ dœ kanga nœ inginœ.» Tshe pa lima atamœ mbœrœ kœma adœke œne ke liaka gbetshelœ nœ œne. Tshe para kolœ endjeneke á tshe e endje, tshe wuwu akwa nœ endje nene.

<sup>13</sup> Endje su bala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Mœ yindœ Yakobo yé mœ yiangba Esawu.»

<sup>14</sup> Ataa a kpa pa koto o? Ndjaba sœsœ ndjii nene a? Bale nene!

<sup>15</sup> Ndjaba pa lima fœ Moyize adœke: «Mœ wu oyo uzu á mœ yindœ kœwu oyo ye, yé mœ má œtshœ lsu ga tœ uzu á mœ yindœ kœma œtshœ lsu ga tœ ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Œ yindœ kœpa adœke œtshœ lsu nœ Ndjaba sœsœ mbœrœ œneke á azu yindœ nœ too ndje mbœrœ gbœgbœ nœ azu nene, kashe œ sœ kolœ mbœrœ á tshe wu oyo uzu dœ tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje su lima adœke Ndjaba pa fœ gbozugo Ezipito adœke: «Mœ za bœ tœ bata gbozu mbœrœ kœma gbœgbœ nœ mœ á azu tshapashœ djigi kœwu mokœ nœ mœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Œtœnce ataa dá Ndjaba kœyindœ nœ yekane á tshe wu oyo uzu; yé tshe kœyi ndje ndœ nœ, tshe mbœrœ adœke uzu sœ dœ gbœkumu.

### *Ókó œdœ lsu kœwu oyo nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>19</sup> Anganœ uzu œ yu mœ adœke: «Œ kœsœ ataa, œ mbœrœ kotoo á Ndjaba œ gbagbara azœ dœ azu a? Ka œdœ dá li kœvwaratœ ye tœ œrœ á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnce a?»

<sup>20</sup> Kashe bœ kœdœ œdœ yekane á vwaratœ zœ tœ upu nœ Ndjaba a? Œdœ dá wu balima lsú kœyu uzu á tshe mbœrœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á bœ mbœrœ mœ atake a?»

<sup>21</sup> Ayi kœmbœrœ lsú lili kœmbœrœ œneke á tshe yindœ nœ dœ óto nœ ye nene a? Tshe li kœa ótó; œ mbœrœ anganœ dœ œgbœ lsú yé œ mbœrœ ndje anganœ dœ amba lsú. Œ sœsœ ataa nene a?

<sup>22</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba yi lima ndœ kœma ókó nœ ye œdœ pe gbœgbœ nœ ye. Kashe tshe sœ lima dœ ugu lsu mbœrœ azu á li lima adœke endje gbœ djofele, á endje li lima dœ kuzu.

<sup>23</sup> Tshe mbœrœ ataa, mbœrœ kœyisœ egerœ mokœ nœ ye ga ndœ azu á tshe wu oyo endje yé á ke endje lima utshunœ á guma endje kœli ga lœ mokœ nœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Azœ kœdœ azunœ á tshe e endje ascœmœ, azœ á tshe e azœ ko ugurutœ Ayuda nene kashe ugurutœ angbi azu ndje.

<sup>25</sup> Tœnce kœdœ o'o ama Ndjaba á Oze su lima adœke:

«Azu ogo á endje doédœ azu nœ mœ nene,  
mœ e endje bala azu nœ mœ;  
yé angbi azu á mœ yiyi lima ndœ endje nene,  
mœ yindœ endje waa.

<sup>26</sup> Ba tœ osho á endje pa lima fœ endje adœke:

“E doédœ azu nœ mœ nene”,  
ba zœ ascœmœ, endje e endje agbolo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro.»

<sup>27</sup> Isaya gbara ndje lima atake tœ upu nœ azu Israyele:

«Œdœ azu Israyele kœngba ndje bata mindu tshatœ ama kota gbaa,  
kolœ udu endje teasho dá she.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œneke á Ndjaba pa tœnce,  
tshe mbœrœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ endje djigi œdœ gbara pa œshœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Kolœ Isaya kpa pa ndje lima utshunœ adœke:

«Œdœ Gbozu nœ gbœgbœ kœ kœkaka lima tœ anga aata azœ ti fœ azœ nene,

dá a wuta má ndje ɓata azu ongbo Sodomu, a liili má ɓata azu ongbo Gomora.»

*Azu Israyele œdœ kœshe lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>30</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa kotoo? A pa adœke: azu neke á endje doédœ Ayuda nene yé á papara awa adœke œne wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke endje wuta ndjii tœ ala œne mbœrœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>31</sup> Andaa, azu Israyele para lima awa adœke œne wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœtœ endje liaka awa akwa kashe endje wuwuta lima ndjii nene.

<sup>32</sup> Mbœrœ gadœ e? Ádánœ koedœ adœke endje gbege lima kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene kashe endje za lima lœsu endje ga pa akwa nœ endje. Endje za ada endje tœ badja á sœ kœko endje vesho.

<sup>33</sup> Endje su ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«'E dji, mœ za badja tœ ɓa lakpi Siyona, œtœnœ koedœ badja á azu œ ko ada endje tœ tœnœ á ko endje vesho.

Kashe uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tshe gbœ tshula nene.»

## 10

*Ayuda dœ angbi azu sœ dœ Gbozu bale*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, œrœ á mœ yindœ nœ dœ lœsu mœ bale, yé á sœ kœza avwala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba tœnœ koedœ adœke tshe she Ayuda.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ wusœ nœ adœke endje sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ndjaba kashe endje wuwusœ awa kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœ ɔtshœnœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Endje wuwusœ mara á Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke uzu wuta ndjii tœ ala ye nene. Endje para kœwuta ndjii dœ awa nœ endje dœ tœ endje. Mbœrœ tœnœ atamœ, endje zatatœ endje fœ Ndjaba yeka á tshe kœmbœrœ adœke endje wuta ndjii nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Kristu mbœrœ œneke kœ á li má adœke awa akwa mbœrœ yekane á endjeneke kœ á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye kœwuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

*Uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, tshe she*

<sup>5</sup> 'E dji o'o á Moyize sú tœ upu nœ kœsœ ndjii á to lœ awa akwa: uzu kœro manda awa akwa, œ sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ awa akwa.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe tœ kœwuta ndjii dœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe pa lima adœke: «Yuyutœ zœ nene adœke: œde dá ɔ ga lafo a?» Œ sœ ɓata kœza Yisu jerœ tœnœ ga ati.

<sup>7</sup> 'E yuyu ndje tœ 'e nene adœke: «Œde dá jerœ ga lœ ogo nœ akuzu a?» Œ sœ ɓata 'e kpa yindœ kœmbœrœ adœke Yisu kpa she lœ akuzu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Moyize pa lima kotoo? Tshe pa lima atake: «O'o ama Ndjaba sœ ndoo dœ ɓœ, œ sœ lœ ama zœ; œ sœ ndje tœ lœsu zœ.» O'onœ ascœmœ koedœ o'o nœ kœyindœrœ á a sœ kœmindœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Œdœ ɓœ kœpa dœ ama zœ adœke Yisu koedœ Gbozu, á yindœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ adœke Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu ye, ɓœ she bala ye.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ dá Ndjaba œ mbœrœ adœke ɓœ sœ ndjii, yé ɓœ kœpandœ nœ dœ ama zœ dá Ndjaba œ she ɓœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú ɓala Bukunœ adœke:

«Uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, tshe gbœ tshula nene.»

<sup>12</sup> Ádánœ á Ayuda dœ angbi azu sœsœ kpi nene. Gbozu nœ endje koedœ Yisu Kristu á tshe to ɔtshœrœ nœ ye fœ azu para kœkœ á endje e i'iri ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ á endje sú ɓala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu kœ á tshe e i'iri Gbozu, tshe she.»

<sup>14</sup> Kashe endje e i'iri ye kotoo œdœ endje kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene a? Yé endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye kotoo œdœ endje koedjidji damba o'o nœ ye nene

a? Endje dji o'o nœ ye kotoo œdœ a kœmimindœ nœ nene a?

<sup>15</sup> Endje mindœ o'onœ kotoo œdœ endje kœvwavwa azu nene a? Endje su ɓala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Yanga waa kœwu azu á endje na dœ ɔtshɔ O'o fœ azu.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe azu para kɔkɔ dá yindœ ɔtshɔ O'onœ nene. Isaya pa lima tœ upunœ adœke:

«Gbozu, œdœ dá yindœ o'onœ á 'a sœ kœmindœ nœ a?»

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, kœyindœrœ to lœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba yé kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba kœdœ kœmindœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Kristu.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu adœke: ataa azu Israyele djidji lima o'onœ asœke nene a? Adjapu, endje dji lima kɔ. Mbœrœ Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke:

«Endje dji tshama endje na tœnœ pa ɔshɔ djigi, yé o'o ama endje œ na rotœnœ tœ oshɔ kɔ pa ɔshɔnœ asœke.»

<sup>19</sup> Mœ sœ kpa kœyu adœke: Ataa azu Israyele djidji lima dœ ɔtshɔnœ nene a? Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ lœ ama Moyize adœke:

«Mœ mbœrœ adœke 'e sœ dœ úkú ga tœ azu á endje dœdœ azu nœ mœ nene.

Mœ mbœrœ adœke 'e sœ dœ ókó ga tœ angbi

azu á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene.»

<sup>20</sup> Isaya kpa na œrrr kœpa adœke:

«Azu á endje sœsœ lima kœpara mœ nene, gbɔ mœ,

mœ matœ mœ fœ azu neke á endje sœsœ

lima kœyu mœ tœ œrœ nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Yé mbœrœ azu Israyele, tshe pa lima adœke:

«ɔlɔ kɔ, mœ yi lima kane mœ mbœrœ kœ'e endje

kashe endje djidji lima o'o ama mœ nene.

Endje kœdœ aayi gbɔkumu œdœ adjipudji.»

## 11

*Ndjaba vwavwara lima tœ ye tœ azu Israyele nene.*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœyutœ mœ adœke: Adja Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ azu nœ ye ye a? Bale nene! Gbambancœ nene, œmœ ndje kœdœ uzu Israyele, ata Abrayamo lœ mara nœ Abendjame.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba vwavwaratœ ye tœ azu nœ ye á tshe ke lima endje katshatsha nene. 'E wuwusœ o'o á Eliya pa lima ala Buku nœ Ndjaba ɔlɔ á tshe sœ kœki oyo tœ upu nœ azu Israyele fœ Ndjaba nene a?

<sup>3</sup> Tshe ki lima adœke: «Gbozu, endje wo aayi kœgbara o'o nœ zœ, œ kavwa wopa nœ zœ. Mœ sœpe dœ kuti mœ tshebale yé endje kpa sœ kœpara awa ndœ kœwo mœ.»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Ndjaba gi lima o'o gadœ fœ she a? Tshe gi lima fœ she adœke: «Mœ gumasœ azu kutu mindu dœ bisha á endje kukuku ga utshu ndjaba Bala nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale ndje ngɔngɔ asœke, anga udu azu á Ndjaba ke endje liaka ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye sœpe zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe keke lima endje mbœrœ akwa nœ endje nene, kashe kolœ mbœrœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye. Ete nene, ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ Ndjaba kpa dœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa kotoo? Azu Israyele gbɔgbɔ œrœ á endje sœ lima kœpara tœnœ nene, kolœ endjeneke á Ndjaba ke endje dá gbɔ. Anga endje wuta lima dœ gbɔkumu,

<sup>8</sup> ɓata á endje sú ala Bukunœ adœke: «Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke kœwusœrœ nœ endje papara awa kœwusœ ádá o'o nene. Tshe pakata ala endje kœwu œrœ œdœ utu endje kœdji o'o œrrr ngɔngɔ asœke.»

<sup>9</sup> Davidi pa ndje adœke:

«Kaka kœzirœ nœ endje fa úkú œdœ gbanda,

œ kɔrɔ awa kœyo endje dœ endje gbɔ œneke á li dœ endje,

<sup>10</sup> Kaka adœke endje kpa wuwu œrœ nene œrrr ala endje bu,

mbœrœ adja adœke ovoro endje lu ga tœnœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Mœ kpa sœ kœyutœ mœ adœke: «Lɔkɔ á Ayuda ko lima ada endje tɔshɔ, endje yo lima waa ye a?» Bale

nene. Kashe ekperœ nœ endje k̄r̄o awa fœ angbi azu adœke endje gb̄o kœshe, á kœvwa Ayuda kœmboerœ úkú.

<sup>12</sup> Andaa, œdœ ekperœ nœ Ayuda kœza kœgb̄orœ fœ tshapash̄o, á kœyo endje kœza kœgb̄orœ fœ angbi azu, ataa ðtsh̄orœ kpa ropa nœ ðl̄o á endje kpa kwatœ endje k̄o ga pa awa kœshe.

### *Angbi azu œ she*

<sup>13</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ e'e dœ azu á 'e dœdœ Ayuda nene: œmœ kœdœ ayi avwa á Ndjaba ke mœ mbœrœ angbi azu yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ akwa á mœ mbœrœ asœke waa.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ gbe kœmboerœ ataa adœke aaya mœ wuta dœ úkú yeka anga endje kœshe.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ðl̄o á Ndjaba vvara lima tœ ye tœ Ayuda, tshe guma lima tshaguru tœ ye dœ tshapash̄o. Atamœ ðl̄o á tshe kpa kœguma tshagurutœ ye dœ endje, œ sœ b̄ata uzu to lœ kuzu á kwa ga lœ soro nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Œdœ uzu kœza ali kumu œrœ kindi nœ ye fœ Ndjaba, udu œrœnœ k̄o kœdœ œnœ Ndjaba. Œdœ uzu kœza ndje eshe ðyo fœ Ndjaba, ganeanœ ndje kœdœ œnœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Azu Israyele sœ b̄ata ðyo olive á Ndjaba de anga ganeanœ tœnœ yé tœ œsœ ganeanœ asœmœ, tshe za bœ t̄r̄o ga zœ œbœ dœ angbi uzu b̄ata ganea olive tshelœ gusu. Bœ sœ ndje kœgb̄o kœzirœ á sœ kœto lœ eshe ðyo olive á sœ kœo tœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Ádánœ á lili adœke bœ sœ dœ egerœ kumu nene utshu ganea á endje de. Kotoo á bœ ti kanga zœ a? Œ dœdœ bœ dá sœ kœza eshe ðyo nene kashe eshe ðyo dá sœ kœza bœ.

<sup>19</sup> Anganœ bœ sœ kœpa ndje adœke: «Endje de lima ganea ðyo asœke yeka á mœ kœgb̄o osho kœsœ tœnœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Adjapu. Endje de ganeanœ asœmœ mbœrœ á endje gugu lima dœ kœyindœrœ nene yeka á bœ gb̄o osho tshangbanœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ. Kashe dudu okoro zœ nene, yé ala zœ gb̄o kane.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ Ndjaba kœde Ayuda á endje kœdœ adja ganea ðyo, ala zœ gb̄o anganœ tshe de ndje bœ awa bale.

<sup>22</sup> 'E wu mara á Ndjaba sœ kœma ðtsh̄o l̄osu nœ ye œdœ kœza djofele nœ ye kane: tshe za djofele fœ azu á endje yo yé œ má ðtsh̄o l̄osu ga ndœ zœ. Mbœrœ adœke œndœ zœ di lœ ðtsh̄o l̄osunœ asœmœ ete nene, endje de ndje bœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe l̄k̄o á Ayuda kpa kœfatshal̄osu endje, endje kwa ga tœ osho á endje sœ lima tœnœ utshunœ. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba sœ dœ gb̄ogb̄o kœgi endje ga tœ ðyo ga manda œsœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Œbœ dœ angbi uzu, bœ kœdœ ganea tshelœ gusu á ndjaba de bœ á za bœ t̄r̄o ga tœ ðyo á bœ sœsœ lima tœnœ nene. Kashe Ayuda, endje kœdœ adja ganea ðyo olivœnœ, Ndjaba li kpa kœgi endje ga manda endje t̄r̄o ga tœ ðyo á endje sœ lima tœnœ.

### *Ndjaba œ she Ayuda*

<sup>25</sup> Aaya, mœ yindœ nœ adœke, 'e wusœ o'o nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ asœke, á 'e kœzazatœ 'e nene adœke 'e kœdœ aayi kœwusœtœ. O'onœ asœke dœke: anga tshakala azu Israyele œ wuta kœdji tshelœ kata o'o asœ nene œerr adœke angbi azu djigi wuta ga tœ kœshe.

<sup>26</sup> Yé manda nœ dá Azu Israyele kœ œ she b̄ata á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Ayi kœvvara azu œ to b̄a lakpi Siyona, tshe gi ekperœ tœ aata Yakobo.

<sup>27</sup> 'E wu ayo á mœ mbœrœ bala dœ endje,

l̄k̄o á mœ i ekperœ nœ endje.»

<sup>28</sup> Ayuda vvara lima tœ endje tœ ðtsh̄o O'o yé œ wuta lima ayingba Ndjaba yekane á k̄r̄o awa fœ 'e. Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœyindœ endje waa dœ waa mbœrœ á tshe ke lima aata endje.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba kœza œrœ fœ uzu tshe kpa za tshakane ye nene. Tshe kœ'e uzu, tshe kpa fatshelœ ama ye nene.



<sup>30</sup> Utshunœ lima 'e sœsœ koedji Ndjaba nene yé ngəngə asœke Ndjaba wu oyo 'e mbœrœ Ayuda vwaratœ endje tœ koedji she.

<sup>31</sup> Awa bale ngəngə asœke endje vwaratœ endje tœ koedji o'o adœke Ndjaba kœwu oyo 'e, á manda nœ yekane á tshe kœwu ndje oyo endje.

<sup>32</sup> Gbambanœ nene Ndjaba mbœrœ lima adœke azu para kəkə vvara lima tœ endje tœ koedji o'o ama œne. Tshe mbœrœ lima atamœ adœke œne ma lœsu kœwu oyo endje para kəkə.

<sup>33</sup> Adja Ndjaba gerœ waa. Œsœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye dœ pe kœwusœrœ nœ ye gerœ ndje waa. Uzu bale á tshe wusœ ada kœwa o'o nœ ye gugu, uzu bale á tshe wu ndje sœ œrœ á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ gugu nene.

<sup>34</sup> Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «Œdœ dá wusœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba? Œdœ dá li tœ kœmi upu fœ she a?»

<sup>35</sup> Œdœ dá to œrœ tœ alinœ fœ she, yekane á tshe kœgi tshangbanœ fœ she a?»

<sup>36</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ kə to ɓa ndœ ye, œrœ kə sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ ye yé œrœ kə sœ mbœrœ she. Kaka mokə nœ Ndjaba sœ waa dœ waa. Ame!

## 12

### *Tafo soro lœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, ɓata á Ndjaba má ɔtshə lœsu nœ ye fœ azœ, mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e zatœ 'e fœ she ɓata tokóro nœ soro, á endje gi ga indirinœ yé á sœ kœza yanga fœ she. Asœke koedœ adja mara koedonga Ndjaba á li dœ 'e koedonga dœ she.

<sup>2</sup> 'E mbœmbœrœtœ 'e ɓata azu tshapashœnœ asœke nene kashe 'e za awa fœ Ndjaba kœto tafo kœwusœrœ fœ 'e yeka á 'e kœwusœ œneke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ, œneke á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œneke á za yanga fœ she, œneke á li.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mbœrœ ɔtshə lœsu nœ Ndjaba ga ndœ mœ, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke 'e zazatœ 'e ga lafo kœro mara á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ nene. Kashe 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ neke á li, adœke uzu dœ uzu

wutœ ye liaka kœyindœrœ á Ndjaba to fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, undu azœ sœ bale kashe œrœ kotenœ ngba waa. Akwa á œrœ kote undu azœ bale dœ bale œ mbœrœ sœsœ awa bale nene.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale a ngba waa, kashe a wuta undu uzu bale lœ koengbœtœ azœ bale dœ Kristu yé uzu dœ uzu koedœ œrœ kote undunœ.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu dœ uzu sœ dœ gbəgbə kœmbœrœ dœ akwa kpikpi dœ mara á Ndjaba to fœ she lœ ɔtshə lœsu nœ ye. Œ kœsœ adœke Ndjaba to gbəgbə nœ kœgbara dœ o'o fœ uzu, œ li adœke tshe gbara lindœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbəgbə nœ kœti kane anganœ, kaka adœke tshe ti kane anganœ. Yé uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbəgbə nœ kœyisœ œrœ, kaka tshe yisœ œrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbəgbə nœ kœto gbəgbə fœ anganœ, kaka tshe to gbəgbə fœ anganœ. Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbəgbə nœ kœto œrœ, kaka tshe to dœ lœsu ye bale. Uzu á tshe kœsœ tœ gbozu tshapa anganœ, kaka tshe zatœ ye djigi ndœ nœ. Uzu a tshe kœsœ dœ gbəgbə ndœ kœwu oyo azu, kaka tshe mbœrœ dœ yanga.

<sup>9</sup> Œ li adœke 'e yindœ anga 'e dœ adja kœyindœsho. 'E kpa awa ekperœ yé œ zatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ.

<sup>10</sup> 'E yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e ɓata aaya azu: 'e lœsœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> 'E mbœrœ akwa dœ gbəgbə yé 'e mbœmbœrœ ɔɔ nene. 'E mbœrœ akwa fœ Gbozu dœ lœsu 'e bale.

<sup>12</sup> 'E sœ dœ yanga lœ kœko lœsu nœ 'e ga tœ Ndjaba. 'E sœ dœ ugu lœsu lœ oyo yé œ sœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ avwala.

<sup>13</sup> 'E ti kane ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba á endje sœ lœ oyo yé œ za osho kœsœ ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ fœ agene.

<sup>14</sup> 'E pa ɔtshə o'o ga tœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e. 'E to kane 'e ga pa endje kashe 'e dadarandœ endje nene.

<sup>15</sup> 'E sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ dœ yanga, œ ki awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ dœ iki.

16 'E sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale ugu-rutœ 'e. 'E kpa awa kœsœ dœ egerœ kumu kashe 'e zatœ 'e ga ati. Adja 'e gbegbe nene adœke 'e kœdœ azu nœ kœwusœtœ.

17 Œdœ uzu kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e, 'e gigi ekperœ fœ she nene kashe 'e para awa kœmbœrœ otshœrœ utshu azu para kœkœ.

18 'E mbœrœ œneke kœ á li dœ gbœgbœ nœ 'e adœke tshagurutœ 'e sœ dœ kœsœ gee.

19 Aaya á mœ yindœ 'e, œdœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e, 'e gigi ekperœ dœ tœ 'e nene. Kashe 'e za awa adœke ókó nœ Ndjaba kœmbœrœ akwa. Gbambanœ nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Emœ dá gi tshangba ekperœ, œmœ ndje dá gi kudœ tshangba ekperœ kœ», Ndjaba dá pa ataa.

20 Yé ga pa nœ, endje kpa su ndje adœke: «Œdœ yingba zœ kœsœ dœ ogo, to kœzœrœ fœ she; œdœ tshe kœsœ dœ ogo ungu, su ungu fœ she; gbambanœ nene, œdœ bœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ atamœ, bœ sœ kœva jiwo ga pa kumu ye.»

21 Zaza awa fœ ekperœ adœke œ ropa zœ nene kashe ropa ekperœ lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ.

### 13

#### *A zatœ azœ ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita*

1 Œ li adœke uzu kœ zatœ ye ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu kœ to ba ndœ Ndjaba; yé agbozu á a sœ dœ endje, Ndjaba dá ko endje.

2 Atamœ uzu kœ á tshe kœvwaratœ ye tœ kœzatœ ye ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœmbœrœtœ ye liaka œneke á Ndjaba guma yé Ndjaba œ wa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ ye.

3 Gbambanœ nene, azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ, endje kpa awa agbozu nœ Lita nene kashe azu neke á endje mbœrœ ekperœ dá kpa awa endje. Œdœ uzu kœyindœ nœ adœke awa agbozu nœ Lita mbœrœ

œne nene, œ li adœke tshe mbœrœ otshœrœ yekane á endje kœlisœ ye.

4 Gbambanœ nene, agbozu nœ lita kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœyisœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ fœ azu. Œdœ bœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, œ li adœke awa endje mbœrœ bœ, mbœrœ endje gbœgbœ akwanœ gbambanœ nene. Lœ kœza djofele fœ azu, endje sœ tœ akwa nœ Ndjaba adœke œne ma ókó nœ ye ga ndœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

5 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li adœke a zatœ azœ ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita. 'E kpakpa kolœ awa ókó nœ Ndjaba nene kashe 'e zatœ 'e ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita mbœrœ á a wusœ nœ adœke œ li dœ azœ kœmbœrœ atamœ.

6 Œtœnœ kœdœ ndje ádánœ á li dœ 'e adœke 'e yœ lapo. Ndjaba ko aayi akwa nœ kœko ngendja lapo adœke endje zatœ endje ga tœ akwanœ dœ otshœnœ.

7 Yé 'e gi kudœ nœ uzu kœ fœ she. 'E yœ lapo á li adœke 'e yœ, 'e yœ takeshe á li adœke 'e yœ, œ kpa awa azu neke á li dœ 'e kœkpa awa endje yé œ lisœ endjeneke á li dœ 'e kœlisœ endje.

#### *Kœyindœtœ azœ*

8 'E sœsœ dœ kudœ nœ uzu bale pa 'e nene. 'E sœ kolœ dœ kudœ á li dœ 'e kœsœ dœ tœnœ adœke: 'e yindœtœ 'e. Uzu á tshe sœ kœyindœ anganœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye liaka awa akwa djigi.

9 Gbambanœ nene, awa o'o pa adœke: «Papara awo yanga zœ nene, wowo uzu nene, zizi angba nene; zaza lœsu zœ ga pa œrœ nœ yanga zœ nene.» Awa akwanœ asœke œdœ pe udu awa akwa para kœkœ li ga lœ awa akwa bale á pa adœke: «Yindœ yanga zœ bœtœ á bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

10 Uzu á tshe kœyindœ yanganœ, tshe mbœrœ ekperœ fœ she nene, ádánœ á uzu á tshe sœ kœyindœ yanganœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye liaka awa akwa djigi.

11 Bata 'e wusœ lœndœ á a sœ dœ tœnœ, lœkœ kœjo 'e lœ olo wuta ye. Kpœsheke kœshe na ndœ dœ azœ kœtœ tœ œlœ á a yi lima ndœ œrœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ændœ butsho di yé osho ndo kœkœro toenœ ye. A katœ akwa noe ubu osho yé a ko œerœ kœnga doe koshe noe ingbisho.

<sup>13</sup> Æ li adœke akwa tshelœ azœ doe akwa noe ingbisho, a katœ egerœ losu, doe kœndjo ipi tœpanœ kpuru, doe angba budu, doe œerœ tshula, doe œbœerœ œedœ úkú.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 'a matœ azœ bœta azu noe Yisu Kristu, yé 'e papara kœmbœerœ œeneke á ogo noe œkœ 'e œ vwa 'e ndœ kœmbœerœ toenœ nene.

## 14

### *A wawa ngbanga ga pa anga azœ nene*

<sup>1</sup> 'E za osho kœsœ fœ uzu á kœyindœerœ noe ye sœ teasho, kashe 'e wawa ngbanga pa gbetshelœ noe ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu sœ doe kœyindœerœ adœke œene li kœzi œerœ kœ, andaa anga á kœyindœerœ sœ teasho, sœ kœzi kolœ dangœ.

<sup>3</sup> Atamœ uzu á tshe sœ kœzi œerœ tshetshene tsheneke á tshe zizi nene, yé tsheneke á tshe zizi nene wawa o'o ga tœ tsheneke á tshe sœ kœzi toenœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba za osho kœsœ fœ she ndje.

<sup>4</sup> Æbœe kœdœ dœ á kœwa ngbanga pa ayi akwa á tshe dœdœ tshenœ zœ nene a? Ædœ tshe kœmbœerœ akwa noe ye doe œtshœnœ œdœ tshe mbœmbœerœ doe œtshœnœ nene, œ dœ o'o noe ayengœ ye. Tshe shi gbi; gbambanœ nene, Gbozu sœ doe gbœgbœ kœti kane ye.

<sup>5</sup> Tœ upu noe anga bale, olo sœ kpikpikpi, andaa tœ anga olo kœ liili. Kaka uzu doe uzu wusœ noe bœ losu ye doe tœ ye adœke œeneke á œene gbe kœdœ adjapu.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe kœgbe adœke anga olo bale ropa udu olo kœ, sœ kœmbœerœ toenœ mbœerœ kœlisœ Gbozu; uzu á tshe sœ kœzi œerœ kœ, sœ ndje kœmbœerœ toenœ mbœerœ kœlisœ Gbozu; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœerœ kœzirœ noe ye. Tsheneke á tshe zizi œerœ nene sœ kœmbœerœ toenœ

mbœerœ kœlisœ Gbozu yé œ sœ ndje kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu bale ugurutœ azœ á tshe sœ doe soro mbœerœ tœ ye doe tœ ye gugu nene yé uzu bale á tshe tshu mbœerœ tœ ye doe tœ ye gugu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Ædœ a kœsœ doe soro, a sœ doe toenœ mbœerœ Gbozu, yé œdœ á kœtshu, a tshu mbœerœ Gbozu. Atamœ œdœ a kœsœ doe soro, œdœ á kœtshu, a kœdœ azu noe Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Kristu tshu yé Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu adœke tshe doe Gbozu noe akuzu œdœ asoro.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe œbœe, mbœerœ gadœ á bœ wa ngbanga pa aya zœ a? Yé œbœe, mbœerœ gadœ á bœe tshene aya zœ a? A ka bala utshu Ndjaba adœke tshe wa ngbanga pa azœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú ala Buku noe ndjaba adœke:

Æmœ Gbozu noe soro, mœ pa adœke: azu kœ œ gote ga utshu mœ, yé uzu doe uzu œ pa doe ama ye adœke œmœ kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ uzu doe uzu ugurutœ azœ œ pa o'o utshu Ndjaba tœ upu noe ye doe tœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœerœ toenœ ataa, a kate kœwa ngbanga ugurutœ azœ doe anga azœ. Kashe uzu doe uzu wa ngbanga bœ tœ losu ye adœke, œene mbœerœ œerœ á mbœerœ adœke aya œene zaza ada ye tœsho too tshe tete ga lœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Lœ Gbozu Yisu, mœ wusœ noe adœke anga rœgo á doe uburu doe tœ ye gugu nene. Rœgo sœ kœfa uburu mbœerœ uzu á tshe gbe adœke œetœnœ kœdœ uburu.

<sup>15</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke bœe sœ kœzi rœgo á sœ kœza oyo fœ aya zœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke bœe mbœmbœerœtœ zœ liaka kœyindœesho nene. Mbœmbœerœ adœke, rœgo ama zœ ndi yanga zœ á Kristu tshu tœ upu noe ye.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka adœke, œerœ á 'e wu tœ œtshœnœ tœ ala 'e, zaza awa fœ anga azu kœpa ekpe o'o toenœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba wuwu kœzirœ too kœndjorœ nene, kashe œ wu kœsœ ndjii, kœsœ gee œdœ pe yanga lœ Ōtshœ Ishiri.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ koembœerœ akwa noe Kristu doe mara atake, sœ kœza yanga foe Ndjaba yé azu œ lisoœ ye.

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ a para awa koembœerœ œerœ á yi kœsœ gee ga ugurutœ azœ yé á li koembœerœ adœke a gerœ awa bale loe koeyindœerœ.

<sup>20</sup> Adja a ndindi akwa noe Ndjaba mboerœ o'o noe kœziœ nene. A li kœziœ kœ kashe œ sœ toe ekpenœ toe kœzi anga œerœ á vwa uzu ga loe ekperœ.

<sup>21</sup> E ga waa adœke bœ vwaratœ zœ toe kœzi agea, kœndjo ipi, kœvwaratœ zœ toe œerœ kœ á mboerœ adœke aya zœ te ga loe ekperœ.

<sup>22</sup> Eneke á bœ gbe adœke œ doe ekperœ too otshœrœ, œ wu kolœ œbœ doe Ndjaba noe zœ. Yanga noe uzu á gbetshelœ noe ye sœsœ kœwa ngbanga ga toe ye nene.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe zi œerœ á tshe sœ doe sharapu tœnœ, Ndjaba œ wa œgbœ ngbanga pa ye. Gbambanœ nene, tshe mboerœ œerœ á sœsœ ga pa koeyindœerœ noe ye nene. Yé œerœ kœ á sœsœ ga pa koeyindœerœ nene kœdoe ekperœ.

## 15

### *A para awa kœza yanga foe anga azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Azœ á sœ doe egerœ koeyindœerœ, œ li doe azœ kœti kane anga azœ á koeyindœerœ noe endje gegerœ nene yé œ katœ koembœerœ œerœ á za yanga ko foe azœ doe toe azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka uzu doe uzu ugurutœ azœ para awa ndœ koembœerœ œerœ á za yanga foe mashenga mboerœ otshœrœ noe ye. Lœ awanœ ataa, œ ti kane ye yé œ mboerœ adœke koeyindœerœ noe ye gerœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Kristu mboembœerœ lima kolœ œerœ á za yanga foe she doe toe ye nene. Bata endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Kœgu osho á endje gu lima bœ, yo ga pa mœ.»

<sup>4</sup> O'o kœ á endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba, endje sú mboerœ koeyisœerœ foe azœ. Gbambanœ nene, œ ti kane azœ adœke a sœ doe ugu lœsu, doe

kœru lœsu yé á kœwuta doe kœko lœsu azœ ga toe Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Kaka Ndjaba á tshe za ugu lœsu œdoe pe kœto gbœgbœ mboerœ adœke 'e sœ doe gbetshelœ bale bœta á Yisu Kristu yisœ noe foe azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Atamœ doe lœsu bale œdoe ama bale, 'e donga Ndjaba á tshe doe Aba Gbozu noe azœ doe Yisu Kristu.

### *'Eyindœtœ 'e*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ 'e za osho kœsœ ugurutœ 'e doe anga 'e bœta á Kristu za osho kœsœ foe 'e mboerœ mokœ noe Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa foe 'e doe adjapu adœke, Kristu te lima ayi akwa noe Ayuda liaka o'o á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ utshunœ foe aata endje. Tshe ma adœke Ndjaba yayapa o'o ama ye nene.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe na ndje adœke angbi azu donga ndje Ndjaba mboerœ otshœ lœsu noe ye bœta á endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Mboerœ tœnœ ataa mœ donga bœ ugurutœ angbi azu yé œ bi itshi foe bœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Endje su ndje adœke:

«'E doe angbi azu, 'e sœ doe yanga awa bale doe azu á Ndjaba ke endje!»

<sup>11</sup> Endje kpa su ndje lima adœke:

«'E doe angbi azu, 'e donga Gbozu, 'e bi itshi foe she, 'e doe azu para kœkœ!»

<sup>12</sup> Isaya pa ndje lima adœke:

«Anga ata Yese œ wuta, tshe sœ gbozu tshapa angbi azu, endje ko lœsu endje ga pa ye.»

<sup>13</sup> Kaka adœke Ndjaba á tshe mboerœ adœke azu za lœsu endje ga pa ye, mboerœ adœke lœsu 'e su doe yanga œdoe kœsœ gee, mboerœ koeyindœerœ noe 'e ga ndœ ye. Otshœ Ishiri za gbœgbœ foe 'e adœke 'e za lœsu 'e djigi foe Ndjaba.

### *Polo, ayi akwa noe Kristu*

<sup>14</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ wusœ noe adœke 'e doe azu noe otshœ lœsu. 'E wu ndje sœ œerœ kœ á sœ adœke 'e wusœ noe, yé 'e li kœmi upu ugurutœ 'e doe toe 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Yé mœ su anga o'o ala mbetincœ asœke ngbewo foe 'e adœke 'e kpa gbe

dœ o'o á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e kane. Mœ su œneke kolœ mbœrœ ɔtshɔ ɔlsu á Ndjaba za fœ mœ,

<sup>16</sup> adœeke mœ te ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ angbi azu. Œshe dá za akwa nœ kœyisœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Ndjaba tœ ngangá Ndjaba adœeke angbi azu wuta ɔtshɔ makabo á wuta yerœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri adœeke œ ga tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Lœ kœngbɔtœ mœ dœ Kristu, mœ sœ kœdu okoro mœ tœ akwanœ á mœ sœ kœmbœrœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>18</sup> Atamœ œdœ mœ kœyindœ kœpa o'o tœ anga œrœ, mœ pa kolœ tœ œrœ á Kristu mbœrœ lœ awa nœ mœ adœeke angbi azu wuta kœdji Ndjaba. Tshe mbœrœ lœ awa nœ o'o œdœ akwa,

<sup>19</sup> dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ ambárá afá, dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ishiri. Ataa, kœto lœ Yerusalemœ œrrr ga lœ ogo Iliri, mœ mindœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Kristu tœ osho kɔ.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe mœ yi lima ndœ kœmindœ ɔtshɔ O'onœ kotœ osho á azu djidji damba i'iri Kristu nene. Mœ mbœrœ atamœ mbœrœ á mœ yiyindœ kœsœ ɔata uzu á tshe mɔ anda nœ ye ga pa kiti anda á yanganœ mɔ nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ataa, mœ gbe dœ œneke á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke:

«Azu neke á endje yiyisœ œrœ fœ endje nene tœ upu nœ ye, endje wu she. Endjeneke á endje djidji lima o'o nene tœ upu nœ ye, endje dji.»

### *Polo gbe kœna ga lœ Roma*

<sup>22</sup> Œtœnœ kœdœ œrœ á kundœ mœ awa ndjoro tœ kœna ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Yé ngɔngɔ asœ akwa nœ mœ lœ ogo ɔa ke ka ye. Yé ungu ndjoro ro, mœ sœ dœ ogo kœna ga ndœ 'e,

<sup>24</sup> mœ gbe adœeke ɔɔ á mœ za awa kœro ga lœ Espane dá mœ ro tɔ tshandœ 'e yé mœ gbe kœgbɔ kœti kane nœ 'e mbœrœ ananœ asœmœ. Yé œtœnœ manda yanga nœ kœwutœ azœ dœ 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, mœ sœ kœro damba ga lœ Yerusalemœ mbœrœ kœti kane ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba:

<sup>26</sup> gbambanœ nene, aaya azœ lœ Masedwane œdœ endjeneke lœ Akayi gbe lima ndœ kœro makabo mbœrœ azu nœ Ndjaba ɔa lœ Yerusalemœ á endje sœ lœ oyo.

<sup>27</sup> Endje dœ tœ endje yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ ataa. Kashe dœ adjapu, endje sœ dœ kudá nœ Ayuda. Gbambanœ nene, akristu Ayuda kuru lima tshelœ ɔtshœrœ nœ ishiri nœ endje dœ endjeneke á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje ti ndje kane Ayuda dœ œrœ á dœdœ œnœ ishiri nene, á endje sœ dœ oyœnœ.

<sup>28</sup> Lɔkɔ á mœ kœko œrœnœ fœ endje dá akwanœ ka ye, yé mœ tara ga lœ Espane dœ kœro tɔ tshandœ 'e.

<sup>29</sup> Yé mœ wusœ nœ adœeke ɔɔ á mœ wuta ga ndœ 'e, mœ na dœ ɔtshœrœ nœ Kristu ndjoro fœ 'e.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe aaya, 'e wu œneke á mœ sœ kœ'eshondœ nœ lœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu œdœ lœ kœyindœsho á ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ za adœeke 'e nga koshe awa bale dœ mœ tœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ mœ.

<sup>31</sup> 'E za avwala adœeke Ayuda á endje vwaratœ endje tœ Kristu mbœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ mœ nene yé ayindœ Yisu lœ Yerusalemœ yindœ kœti kane oshonœ á mœ sœ kœna dœ tœnœ fœ endje dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>32</sup> Atamœ œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ nœ, mœ wuta ɔa ndœ 'e dœ egerœ yanga ndœ kœyatœ mœ teasho ugrutœ 'e.

<sup>33</sup> Kaka adœeke Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu sœ dœ 'e para kɔkɔ! Ame.

## 16

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ yindœ kœyisœ Foebe á tshe dœ yingɔ azœ lœ kœyindœrœ, á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ Ikrazia ɔa lakpi Sakre fœ 'e adœeke 'e wusœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> 'E za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ i'iri Gbozu liaka œneke á ayerœ azu œ mbœrœ. 'E ti kane ye lœ œrœ kɔ á tshe sœ dœ ogonœ ɔa ndœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, tshe ti kane azu waa œdœ pe ndje mœ.

3 'E bala Prisika œdœ Akilase á endje dœ anga mœ læ akwa nœ Yisu Kristu.

4 Æ sœpe lima teasho adœke endje tshu mbœrœ kœshe mœ, yé œ dœdœ kolœ mœ dá za mershe fœ endje nene kashe Ikrizia kœ læ tshapashœ nœ angbi azu gi ndje mershe fœ endje.

5 'E za abala nœ mœ fœ Ikrizia á sœ kœngbœbatœ ye ba læ anda nœ endje. 'E za ndje abala fœ yanga mœ dœ Epayinete á tshe kœdœ ali uzu kœyindœ Kristu ba læ ogo Azi.

6 'E za abala fœ Mareya á tshe za lima tœ ye ti djigi mbœrœ 'e asœmœ.

7 'E za abala fœ Andronikuse œdœ Juniyase á endje kœdœ ayo mœ œdœ anga mœ á a li lima kánga dœ endje awa bale. Endje wuta azu nœ Kristu utshu mœ, yé endje dœ aayi avwa á œsœ endje li.

8 'E za abala fœ Aplyatuse á mœ yindœ ye waa læ Gbozu.

9 'E za abala fœ Urbe á tshe kœdœ yanga azœ læ ma akwa nœ Kristu, œdœ pe Stakisi á mœ yindœ ye waa.

10 'E za abala fœ Apelese á tshe má lima tœ ye adœke œne yindœ Kristu waa. 'E za abala fœ azu kœ læ anda nœ Aristobile.

11 'E za abala fœ Erodiyone, á tshe kœdœ uzu læ bingi nœ mœ. 'E za abala fœ azu kœ læ anda nœ Narsise á endje sœ læ Gbozu.

12 'E za abala fœ Trifene œdœ Trifose. Endje kœdœ ayashe á endje zatœ endje ga tœ akwa nœ Gbozu, œdœ Pereside á tshe mbœrœ akwa waa mbœrœ she.

13 'E za abala fœ Rufusi á Gbozu ke she, œ bala pe ayinœ á tshe dœ ndje ayi mœ.

14 'E za abala fœ Asikrite, Flegœne, Ermese, Patrobase, Ermase œdœ pe aaya á endje sœ awa bale dœ endje.

15 'E za abala fœ Filologe, dœ Juliyuse, Nere dœ yingœnœ, Olipase œdœ ndje ayerœ azu kœ á endje sœ awa bale dœ endje.

16 'E za œyerœ abala ugurutœ 'e. Azu Ikrizia nœ Kristu para kœkœ vwa abala nœ endje fœ 'e.

17 Aaya, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, ala 'e gbœ tœ azu á endje œ kurutshelœ azu yé á ndi kœyindœrœ nœ anga endje. Endje sœ kœvwaratœ endje tœ kœyisœrœ á endje gbœ lima utshunœ; 'e kpa awa endje.

18 Gbambanœ nene mara azu atamœ, sœsœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Kristu nene, kashe endje sœ kœgbe kolœ dœ uvu endje. Endje sœ kœendi tshelœ œkœrœ azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene dœ o'o nœ wala.

19 Azu para kœkœ wusœ mara á 'e sœ tœ kœdji Gbozu yé mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ 'e, kashe mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e sœ dœ kœwusœtœ á kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ, yé œ sœsœ dœ uburu nene á kœkpa awa ekperœ.

20 Æ sœpe teasho adœke Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu zuru tshelœ Satana ga tshada 'e.

Kaka adœke œtshœ læsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu sœ dœ 'e.

21 Timote á tshe kœdœ yanga mœ læ akwa nœ Gbozu dœ Lukiyuse, dœ Jasone, dœ Sosipatrose á endje kœ kœdœ azu bingi nœ mœ vwa abala fœ 'e.

22 Æmœ Tertiyuse, á mœ su o'o ama Polo fœ 'e asœke, mœ za abala ndje fœ 'e læ Gbozu.

23 Gayushi á mœ lo læ anda nœ ye œdœ aayi kœyindœrœnœ á endje ngbœbatœ endje ba ndœ ye bala 'e. Eraste ayi kœgbœndœ ngendja lakpi asœke, dœ aya azœ dœ Kwartuse vwa abala fœ 'e.

[ Kaka adœke œtshœ læsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu sœ dœ 'e kœ! Ame\*.]

### *A donga Ndjaba*

25 A donga Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœmbœrœ adœke a gerœ læ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ liaka œtshœ O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á mœ mi lima ndœ nœ. œtshœ O'onœ kœdœ avwanœ á Ndjaba za balima yiwa tœnœ katshatsha.

26 Kashe ngœngœ asœke, œneke á za lima tœ ye yiwa tœnœ, endje va œtœnœ ngbi læ awa nœ mbeti nœ aayi

\* 16.24 Uwu o'o á endje sú asœke gugu ala anga ongboro mbeti nene.

kœgbara o'o liaka o'o ama Ndjaba á tshe sœ waa dœ waa; tshe mbœerœ adœke angbi azu para kœkœ wusœ noe á kœsœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ ye yé œ lisœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Kaka endje donga Ndjaba á tshe dœ Uzu kœwuscœtœ tshebale lœ Yisu Kristu waa dœ waa! Ame.

## Ali mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Koriti Tshatshu o'o

Koriti kœdœe lima egerœe ongbo 6a lœ ogo Grese á sœ lima dœe mangu bisha. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœero 6a zœ mbœerœe kœeka œerœe, kœepa o'o tœe upu nœe andjaba too kœeyisœe kœewusœetœe nœe endje, kashe ngbindirœe do lima pa nœe 6a zœe ye.

Polo djindœe nœe adœeke ngbidirœe sœe kœendi tshelœe ɔtshɔ anga ayindœe Kristu yé á yindœe kœero ga zœe, kashe tshe roro nene.

Mbœerœe tœenœe ataa á su mbet-inœe asœeke fœe endje tœe o'o nœe kœekurutshelœetœesho, tœe kœewusœetœe, tœe kœembœerœe angba budu, tœe totœe, tœe kœezi songba agea á endje to dœe tokóró fœe andjaba, tœe kœezirœe nœe Gbozu, tœe kœetorœe nœe ɔtshɔ Ishiri œedœe tœe kœeshe lœe akuzu.

### Mbetinœe kurutshelœetœe ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-9)
- Kœekurutshelœetœe osho lœe Ikrizia (1.10-4.21)
- Kœeyisœerœe tœe mara kœesœe nœe azu nœe Kristu (5.1-7.40)
- Tokóró fœe andjaba œedœe mara kœesœe nœe ayindœe Ndjaba ugu-rutœe angbi azu (8.1-11.1)
- Kœetorœe á ɔtshɔ Ishiri to fœe azu œedœe mara kœembœerœetœe osho 6a lœe Ikrizia (11.2-14.40)
- Mara á Kristu ropa kuzu (15.1-58)
- Kœeti kane aayi oyo (16.1-4)
- Polo wa adœeke œene na ana gene (16.5-12)
- Kœemi upu œedœe ndɔngɔɔ abala (16.13-24)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœe Polo, Ndjaba e mœe lindœe gbetshelœe nœe ye adœeke mœe te ayi avwa nœe Yisu Kristu. Æmœe œedœe aya mœe dœe Sostene,

<sup>2</sup> 'a su mbeti asœeke fœe 'e dœe azu Ikrizia nœe Ndjaba 6a lœe Koriti. Ndjaba ke 'e adœeke 'e dœe adja azu nœe œene yé 'e wuta ayerœe azu lœe kœengbœtœe 'e bale dœe Yisu Kristu, 'e

dœe azu nœe ye awa bale dœe end-jeneke á endje sœe kœelisœe Gbozu nœe azœe dœe Yisu Kristu. Æshe kœedœe Gbozu nœe endje œedœe œenœe azœe.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœe dœe Ndjaba œedœe Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma ɔtshɔ lœsu ga tœe 'e, yé œe za kœesœe gee fœe 'e.

### *Polo gi mershe fœe Ndjaba tœe upu nœe azu Koriti*

<sup>4</sup> Mœe sœe kœegi mershe fœe Ndjaba ɔɔ dœe ɔɔ tœe upu nœe ɔtshɔ lœsu á tshe ma fœe 'e lœe awa nœe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœe nene, lœe kœengbœtœe 'e dœe Kristu, Ndjaba to kœetorœe kœe fœe 'e, œenœe o'o œedœe pe œenœe kœewusœerœe nœe Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Æneke kœedœe kœemarœe tœe upu nœe Yisu Kristu á to gbɔgbɔ ga lœe kœeyindœerœe nœe 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, e'e á 'e sœe kœekate lœkœe á Gbozu nœe azœe dœe Yisu Kristu œe kwatœe ye, 'e sœe kœegbœ kœetorœe nœe Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Ndjaba œe mbœerœe ndje bala adœeke 'e shi gbi œerrr ga tœe ndɔngɔɔnœe adœeke, lœkœe kœekwa Gbozu nœe azœe dœe Yisu Kristu, á endje kœegbagbagbara 'e tœe ekperœe bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Ndjaba sœe kœembœerœetœe ye lindœe œeneke á tshe pa, œeshe dá e 'e adœeke 'e ngbœtœe 'e awa bale dœe Gbolo nœe œene Yisu Kristu, á tshe dœe Gbozu nœe azœe.

### *Kœekurutshelœetœesho nœe azu lœe Ikrizia*

<sup>10</sup> Kashe alaya, mœe sœe kœeki fœe 'e dœe i'iri Gbozu nœe azœe dœe Yisu Kristu adœeke: o'o ama 'e sœe bale, yé 'e kuku-rutshelœetœe 'e nene. 'E ngbœtœe 'e ga tœe œesœenœe bale, œe sœe dœe lœsu bale œedœe ndje pe dœe gbetshelœe bale.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœe nene, aaya mœe, azu tshelœe bingi nœe Kolowe pandœe nœe fœe mœe adœeke 'e kurutshelœetœe 'e ye.

<sup>12</sup> Æneke á mœe yindœe kœepa tœenœe fœe 'e dœeke: lœe ugrutœe 'e, uzu dœe uzu sœe kœepa adœeke: «Æmœe, mœe kœedœe uzu nœe Polo»; anga: «Æmœe kœedœe uzu nœe Apolo»; anga kpa sœe kœepa adœeke: «Æmœe kœedœe uzu nœe Petro»; yeka á anga pa adœeke: «Æmœe kœedœe uzu nœe Kristu.»



13 'E sœ kœgbe adœke endje lii kœkurutshelœ Kristu ye a? Polo dá tshu lima pa kurushi mboerœ 'e a? Yé ataa, endje za batisimu fœ 'e dœ i'iri Polo a?

14 Mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mboerœ á mœ zaza batisimu fœ uzu bale ugurutœ 'e nene, kashe mœ za kolœnce fœ Krispuse dœ Gayushi.

15 Ataa, uzu bale lili kœpa adœke endje za batisimu fœ 'e dœ i'iri mœ nene.

16 Ha! Œ sœ adjapu adœke mœ za ndje batisimu fœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ Esetefanase, kashe mœ kpa wuwusœ anga uzu á mœ za fœ she nene.

17 Gbambanœ nene, Yisu Kristu vwavwa lima mœ ndœ kœza batisimu fœ azu nene, kashe tshe vwa mœ mboerœ kœmindœ Ōtshœ O'o. Mœ yiyisœ nœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, mboerœ á gbœgbœ kuzu nœ Kristu pa kurushi kœsœsœ gbambanœ tœ ala azu nene.

*Yisu Kristu, gbœgbœ œdœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba*

18 Ba tœ azu á endje sœ lœ djingili, kœpandœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi kœdœ agba o'o, kashe ba tœ azœ á a sœ kœshe mboerœ tœnce, tœnce kœdœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

19 Gbambanœ nene, endje sú bala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Mœ nditshelœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu á endje wusœtœ endje, yé œ fa kœwusœrœ nœ azu á endje wusœ œrœ, gbambanœ.»

20 Azu á endje wusœtœ endje sœ kpœta a? Agbangba kœwusœ awa akwa sœ kpœta a? Azu nœ tshakpesheke á endje wusœ kœtondœ ádá o'o sœ kpœta a? Ndjaba mama adœke kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ kœdœ agba o'o nene a?

21 Yé ataa, azu tshapashœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ endje kœ, lili lima kœwusœ Ndjaba lœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye nene. Mboerœ tœnce ataa á Ndjaba wa o'o adœke œne she azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ tœ upu nœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi lœ awa nœ kœyisœrœ á sœ bœta agba œrœ asœmœ.

22 Ayuda sœ kœyu osho tœ ambárá, yé Agreke sœ œnce endje kœpara kœwusœtœ.

23 Kashe tœ a'a nœ 'a, 'a sœ kœmindœ O'o kuzu Masiya pa kurushi. Œtœnce kœdœ O'o á sœ kœbi tshelœ ada Ayuda, yé á dœ agba o'o bœ tœ ala angbi azu.

24 Kashe tœ endjeneke á Ndjaba e endje, Ayuda too Agreke, Masiya kœdœ gbœgbœ œdœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba.

25 Gbambanœ nene, agba o'o nœ Ndjaba rosœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu ye, yé kœmœ nœ Ndjaba ro ndje gbœgbœ nœ azu ye.

26 Alaya mœ, 'e gbe dœ mara á 'e sœ lima dœ tœnce lœkœ á Ndjaba e 'e kane: azu nœ kœwusœtœ tœ ala azu ngbangba ugurutœ 'e nene, azu á endje sœ dœ gbœgbœ waa ngbangba nene, endjeneke á endje sœ lœ œtshœ bingi ngbangba ndje nene.

27 Kashe œneke á dœ agba o'o bœ pa tshapashœ, Ndjaba ke mboerœ kœza tshula fœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ, tshe ke œmœ œrœ mboerœ kœza tshula fœ œneke á sœ dœ gbœgbœ.

28 Œneke á sœ bœ pa tshapashœ, á gugu dœ ádá bale nene yé á azu yiyi ndje ndœ nœ nene, Ndjaba ke mboerœ kœndi œneke á azu sœ kœgbe adœke œ sœ dœ ádá waa,

29 mboerœ adœke anga uzu bale pa œshœ asœke lili kœdu okoro ye bœ utshu Ndjaba nene.

30 Lœ awa nœ Ndjaba dá 'e ngbœbatœ 'e ga tœnce dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azœ á to bœ ndœ Ndjaba, yé tshe sœ kœmboerœ adœke á sœ ndjii, á sœ yerœ dœ pe kœwuta lœ ekperœ.

31 Dœ tœnce ataa, endje sú bala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœdu okoro, tshe du okoro ye tœ œneke á Gbozu mboerœ.»

## 2

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi*

1 Aaya mœ, lœkœ á mœ na lima bœ ndœ 'e ndœ kœyisœ O'o ama Ndjaba

á zatœ ye yiwatœncœ fœ 'e, mœ matœ mœ adœke mœ wusœ kœpa o'o too mœ wusœ œrcœ waa ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ wa o'o adœke adja mœ gbege kœwusœ anga angbi œrcœ nene, kashe kolœ dœ Yisu Kristu, œshe á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi.

<sup>3</sup> Adá nœ ataa, mœ ka ga utshu 'e dœ kœmœ œdcœ pe dœ kœgugu dœ awa.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ scœsœ lima kœyisœ œrcœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ nene, kashe mœ scœ lima kœyisœ nœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ōtshœ Ishiri, á scœ kœma fœ azu adœke tœncœ kœdcœ adjapu.

<sup>5</sup> Ataa, kœyindœrcœ nœ 'e scœsœ ga pa kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, kashe œ scœ ga pa gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

### *Kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>6</sup> Andaa, 'a scœ kœyisœ kœwusœtœ fœ ayindœ Kristu á endje dœ agbozu lœ ishiri, kashe 'a yiyisœ œrcœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ œdcœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ agbozugo tshapashœ á scœ mbœrcœ kœndi tœ nœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'A scœ kœyisœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœncœ tœ azu, kœwusœtœ neke á lili adœke azu wusœ ádãncœ nene, á Ndjaba guma lima utshunœ adœke tshe mbœrcœ tshapashœ, yé á scœ mbœrcœ mokœ nœ azœ.

<sup>8</sup> Anga uzu bale lœ agbozugo tshapashœncœ asœke scœsœ dœ kœwusœtœncœ asœmœ nene. Œdcœ endje kœscœ má dœ tœncœ, dá endje kuru Gbozu nœ mokœ ga pa kurushi nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe b̄ata á endje s̄u b̄ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Œneke á uzu bale wuwu yé á dji dœ utu ye nene,  
œneke á uzu bale scœsœ dœ gbetshelœncœ nene,  
Ndjaba guma mbœrcœ endjeneke á endje yindœ ye.»

<sup>10</sup> Andaa, fœ azœ dá Ndjaba ma œrcœncœ asœmœ fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Ōtshœ Ishiri asœmœ. Gbambancœ nene, Ishiri wusœ kœtœndœ œrcœ kœ dœ ádãncœ, ataa œdcœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Œdcœ ugurutœ azu dá wusœ gbetshelœ nœ uzu, á kœdcœdcœ ishiri á scœ lœ ye nene a? Awa bale ndje, gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba, uzu bale wuwusœ nœ nene, kolœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá wusœ nœ.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ upu nœ azœ, a gbœgbœ ishiri b̄a ndœ azu tshapashœ asœ nene, kashe a gbœ Ishiri á to b̄a ndœ Ndjaba yeka á kœwusœ kœtœrcœ á Ndjaba to dœ ōtshœ lœsu ye fœ azœ.

<sup>13</sup> Yé 'a scœsœ kœyisœ œrcœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ nene, kashe 'a scœ kœyisœ nœ dœ Ishiri á Ndjaba to fœ 'a. Œtœncœ ataa á 'a scœ kœyisœ adjapu tœ upu nœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba fœ azu á endje lœ dœ tœncœ lœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Uzu á tshe scœ kolœ kœgbe dœ kœwusœrcœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, yiyindœ o'o neke á to b̄a ndœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nene. Tshe scœ kœdji b̄ata agba o'o lœ utu ye, yé tshe lili kœwusœ ádãncœ nene, mbœrcœ uzu œ wusœ ádãncœ kolœ œdcœ tshe kœscœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Uzu á tshe scœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba, tshe scœ kœwa ngbanga kœ ga tœ undu ye, kashe uzu bale œ wa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje s̄u b̄ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu dcœ dá wusœ gbetshelœ nœ Gbozu a?

Uzu dcœ dá li kœmi upu fœ she a?»  
Kashe tœ azœ, a lii kœwusœ ádãncœ mbœrcœ á a scœ dœ gbetshelœ nœ Kristu.

## 3

### *Aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Tœ upu nœ mœ, aaya mœ, lœkœ á mœ scœ lima awa bale dœ 'e, mœ papa o'o fœ 'e b̄ata á mœ pa fœ azu á endje scœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nene, kashe mœ pa o'o fœ 'e kolœ b̄ata fœ azu nœ tshapashœ, b̄ata fœ aaya agbolo lœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Ungu œngœ dá mœ to fœ 'e, kashe œ dcœdcœ adja kœzircœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, 'e li má kœru lœsu 'e tœncœ

nene. Ataa ngɔngɔnɔe asœke, 'e li má ndje nene,

<sup>3</sup> mbœrœ 'e sœpe kœmbœrœtœ 'e b̄ata mara œrœ nœ azu nœ tshapash̄. 'E sœ kœmbœrœ úkú œdœ kœbœrœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e. Atamœ sœmœ 'e dœdœ azu nœ tshapash̄ asœke yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ mara œrœ nœ azu k̄o nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Dœ l̄k̄o á anga yanga 'e bale kœpa ngbi adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Polo», yé anga kpa pa adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Apolo», 'e mbœmbœrœtœ 'e b̄ata azu nœ tshapash̄ k̄o nene dœ mœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Apolo kœdœ dœ? Yé á Polo kœdœ ndje dœ? Endje k̄o kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba á endje gi 'e ga lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Kashe lœ ugurutœ endje, uzu dœ uzu sœ dœ mara kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye á Gbozu to fœ she.

<sup>6</sup> Emœ, mœ lu ngwarœ yé Apolo dá su ungu ga panœ. Kashe Ndjaba dá mbœrœ adœke ngwarœnœ gboro.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, œdœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ œdœ ayi kœsu ungu ga panœ, endje gugu dœ ádá bale nene. Kashe kolœ Ndjaba dá sœ dœ ádá, œshe á tshe mbœrœ adœke ngwarœnœ gboro asœmœ.

<sup>8</sup> Tsheneke á tshe lu ngwarœ dœ tsheneke á tshe su ungu ga panœ, endje sœ awa bale yé uzu dœ uzu œ gb̄o œrœ tshangba akwa nœ ye kœli dœ mara akwa nœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a'a, 'a sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ndjaba awa bale, yé e'e kœdœ k̄indi nœ Ndjaba.

E'e ndje kœdœ anda nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Mœ mbœrœ akwa b̄ata œtsh̄ ayi kœm̄o anda, œ t̄o kiti anda lindœ kœtorœ á Ndjaba to fœ mœ, yé anga uzu dá m̄o udunœ ga panœ. Kashe ala uzu dœ uzu gb̄o tœ mara á tshe sœ kœm̄o dœ andanœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kiti andanœ sœ zœ, œtœnœ kœdœ Yisu Kristu. Uzu bale kpa lili kœm̄o anga angbi kiti anda nene.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa anga endje kœm̄o udu andanœ ga pa kitinœ dœ œrœ, dœ kowo,

dœ badja á amanœ gb̄o waa, dœ œȳo, dœ muru too dœ ebe gbaa,

<sup>13</sup> akwa nœ uzu dœ uzu œ matœ ye ngbi œl̄o kœwa ngbanga. Gbambanœ nene, dœ œl̄onœ asœmœ, owo œ tshi yé akwa nœ uzu dœ uzu œ matœ ye ngbi.

<sup>14</sup> Tsheneke á akwa nœ ye kœjuju nene, tshe gb̄o œrœ tshangbanœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Tsheneke á akwa nœ ye kœju, tshe gb̄o œrœ tshangbanœ bale nene, œshe kutu ye tshe she ye, kashe œ sœ b̄ata tshe ro t̄o la owo.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ nœ dœ œtsh̄onœ adœke e'e kœdœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, yé Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Edœ uzu kœndi tshelœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba œ ndi ndje tshelœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, Tepelo nœ Ndjaba sœ yerœ, yé e'e dá dœ Tepelonœ asœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu bale fafaratœ ye nene. Edœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e bale kœsœ kœgbe adœke œne sœ dœ kœwusœtœ waa dœ mara nœ tshapash̄ asœ, iyi za she mbœrœ adœke tshe sœ adja dœ kœwusœtœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kœwusœtœ dœ mara nœ tshapash̄ asœke kœdœ agba o'o tœ ala Ndjaba. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje sú b̄ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba sœ kœgb̄o aayi kœwusœtœ lœ afara nœ endje dœ tœ endje.»

<sup>20</sup> Buku nœ kpa sœ kœpa adœke: «Gbozu wusœ gbetshelœ nœ ayi kœwusœtœ ye, tshe wusœ nœ adœke œ gugu dœ ádá bale nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Ataa, uzu bale dudu okoro ye ga pa azu nene, mbœrœ œrœ k̄o kœdœ œnœ 'e:

<sup>22</sup> Edœ Polo, œdœ Apolo too Petro, œdœ tshapash̄, œdœ soro, œdœ kuzu, œdœ œrœ á sœ ngɔngɔ asœke, œdœ œrœ á sœ bala mbatsha, k̄k̄o kœdœ œnœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe e'e nœ 'e kœdœ azu nœ Kristu, yé Kristu kœdœ uzu nœ Ndjaba.

## 4

*Aayi avwa nœ Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, œ li adœke 'e wu 'a b̄ata aayi akwa nœ Kristu œdœ b̄ata endje á endje sœ mbœrœ kœgb̄andœ adja o'o nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœncœ.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa, œrœ k̄o á endje sœ kœȳandœ nœ b̄a ndœ aayi kœgb̄andœrœ, kœdœ kœmbœrœtœ osho lindœ nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tœ œmœ, œdœ e'e too anga azu kœwa ngbanga pa mœ, œ mbœrœ œrœ tœ mœ nene. Gapa nœ, mœ wa ngbanga nœ mœ dœ tœ mœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Dœ adjapu, gbetshelœ nœ mœ sœsœ kœgb̄agbara mœ tœ œrœ bale nene, kashe œ dœdœ œtœncœ dá sœ kœma adœke mœ sœ ndjii nene. Tsheneke á tshe wa ngbanga nœ mœ kœdœ Gbozu.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e wawa ngbanga ga pa uzu utshu nœ l̄ok̄o kœwa ngbanga nene. 'E kate adœke Gbozu na yeka. Œshe dá ma œneke k̄o á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ œdœ gbetshelœ á sœ b̄a l̄osu azu ngbi ga ushu. Dœ tœncœ ataa, uzu dœ uzu œ gb̄o kœdonga osho nœ Ndjaba á kwatœ endje ga ndœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Alaya mœ, mœ pa o'onœ asœmœ tœ upu nœ mœ œdœ tœ upu nœ Apolo mbœrœ adœke œ yisœ œrœ fœ 'e. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke lœ awa nœ kœmarœ nœ 'a, 'e wusœ ádá awa o'onœ asœ: «Œ li adœke 'e ka kpœpa mapaka neke á endje s̄u», yé 'e dudu okoro 'e kolœ pa uzu bale nene, yé œ yiangba anga nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambancœ nene, b̄œ ropa uzu dœ? Œ dœdœ Ndjaba dá to œrœ á b̄œ sœ dœ tœncœ fœ b̄œ nene a? Yé á kœdœ Ndjaba dá to fœ b̄œ, mbœrœ gadœ á b̄œ sœ kœdu okoro zœ b̄ata b̄œ gb̄ogb̄o b̄a ndœ ye nene a?

<sup>8</sup> E'e, 'e gb̄o œncœ 'e œrœ k̄o á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ ye! 'E te œncœ 'e aayi kœgb̄arœ ye! Ataa 'a dœdœ agbozugo nene, 'e te œncœ 'e agbozugo ye! Adjapu dœ mœ a? 'A yindœ nœ adœke 'e dœ adja agbozugo mbœrœ á i'iri 'a kœto ndje dœ 'e awa bale.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœgbe adœke Ndjaba ko 'a dœ aayi avwa t̄o b̄a tœ nd̄anḡo azu k̄o: 'a sœ b̄ata azu

á endje wa agb̄o ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ endje, endje fa 'a tœ œrœ m̄o b̄o nœ tshapash̄o, b̄a tœ ala aandjelu œdœ b̄a tœ ala azu k̄o.

<sup>10</sup> Anga azu sœ kœwu 'a tœ aayi iyi mangba Kristu, kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e b̄ata aayi kœwusœtœ lœ kœngb̄otœ 'e bale dœ Kristu. Anga azu sœ kœwu adœke 'a m̄œm̄o, kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e tœ aayi gb̄ogb̄o. Endje sœ kœlisœ 'e, kashe œ sœ kœwu 'a tœ ayi odo.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ ada œl̄onœ asœ, 'a sœ kœwu oyo dœ ogo kœziroœ œdœ dœ ogo ungu, 'a gugu dœ lœba nene, endje sœ kœbi 'a, 'a na yame yame djezœ;

<sup>12</sup> 'a sœ kœwu djofele dœ akwa dœ kane 'a yeka á gb̄o kœziroœ. Œdœ endje kœgu 'a, 'a sœ kœgi œtsh̄o o'o. L̄ok̄o á endje kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'a, 'a sœ kœru l̄osu 'a.

<sup>13</sup> L̄ok̄o á endje kœsœ kœpa ekpe o'o nœ 'a, 'a sœ kœgi o'o dœ œtsh̄o l̄osu. Nḡanḡo asœke, endje kpa wu 'a b̄ata tshapandik̄o nœ tshapash̄o, b̄ata uyu œrœ nœ tshapash̄o.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœsu mbeti asœmœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ 'e nene, kashe mœ su mbœrœ kœgb̄ota tshelœ utu 'e b̄ata agbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ endje waa.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ataa œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ aayi kœyisœ o'o nœ Kristu kutu ndjokpa gbaa, 'e sœ kolœ dœ aba tshebabale. Œmœ dá zu 'e lœ Yisu Kristu lœ awa nœ kœyisœ Œtsh̄o O'o fœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ mœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa dá mœ vwa Timote fœ 'e, gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa yé á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye fœ Gbozu. Tshe kpa yi bala sœ awa akwa nœ soro nœ mœ ga ndœ Kristu fœ 'e b̄ata á mœ sœ kœyisœ nœ tœ osho k̄o œdœ pe djelœ Ikrizia k̄o.

<sup>18</sup> Andaa, anga azu ugurutœ 'e gbe adœke mœ na nene, yé mbœrœ tœncœ ataa á endje sœ kœdu okoro endje.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe œdœ Gbozu kœyindœ nœ, mœ na lœ ondonœ asœke kœwu 'e zœ. Dœ tœncœ ataa, mœ para adœke mœ

tondœ kolœ o'o nœ aayi kœdu okoro endje ascœmœ nene, kashe mœ para ndje awa kœwu mara akwa á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba doédœ o'o nœ tshelœ ama nene, kashe tœncœ kœdœ kœmbœrœ akwa dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Cœrœ gadœ dá 'e gbe dœ tœncœ a? 'E yindœ nœ adœke mœ na ga ndœ 'e dœ ndjapa too dœ œmɔ lœsu a?

## 5

### *Ekpe ɔtshɔ nœ anga uzu lœ Ikrizia*

<sup>1</sup> Azu sœ kœpa tœ osho kɔ adœke anga o'o bale tœ upu nœ angba budu, angba budu neke á endje lili kœgbɔ tœncœ ɓa ndœ angbi azu nene: anga yanga 'e bale sœ kœlo dœ awo abancœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yé 'e sœ kœdu okoro 'e tɔpanœ kpuru! Cœ li má adœke 'e sœ dœ oyo tœ lœsu 'e yé œ gɔrɔ má ayi kœmbœrœ œrcœncœ ascœmœ ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ gugu ugu-rutœ 'e dœ undu mœ nene kashe mœ sœ dœ 'e ngɔngɔncœ ascœke bale lœ ishiri, yé mœ wa ngbanga nœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ mara œrcœncœ ascœmœ ɓata mœ sœ má lima tœ œscœncœ zœ:

<sup>4</sup> Lɔndɔ á 'e kœngbɔtœ 'e ga tœncœ yé á mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e lœ ishiri, 'e wa ngbanganœ ascœmœ lœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu,

<sup>5</sup> dœ mara adœke 'e za uzu ataa fœ Satana mbœrœ adœke undu ye ndi, yeka á ishiri ye kœshe dœ lɔkɔ á Gbozu œ wa dœ ngbanga.

<sup>6</sup> Ádá nœ kœdu okoro 'e gugu nene. 'E wuwusœ nœ dœ ɔtshɔncœ adœke ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa kœsœ teasho, œ suku kœdjanga mapa djigi nene a?

<sup>7</sup> 'E gitœ 'e lœ ongboro ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa yé œ te tafo mapa, mbœrœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa gugu lœ 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, Kristu á tshe dœ Aya pata Pake nœ azœ, endje za lima she tœ tokóró.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, a mbœmbœrœ angbo nœ azœ dœ mapa á suku dœ ongboro ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa too dœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa nœ ngbindirœ nene, kashe a mbœrœ tœncœ dœ mapa neke á gugu

dœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa lœncœ nene, œneke á sœ yerœ œdœ lœ adjapu.

<sup>9</sup> Bala mbeti á mœ su utshuncœ, mœ su o'o fœ 'e adœke 'e sœsœ tœ œscœncœ bale dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ angba budu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Mœ gbegbe lima ga pa azu kɔ pa ɔshɔ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, á endje sœ dœ tshalɔsu, á endje dœ aayi angba too aayi kœdonga andjaba nene. Cœ kœsœ má ataa, œ li má adœke 'e gi tœ 'e pa tshapashɔ ascœke ye.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ su ga la mbetincœ fœ 'e adœke 'e ngbɔngbɔtœ 'e dœ uzu á tshe za i'iri Kristu ga pa ye, yé á dœ ayi angba budu, aayi tshalɔsu, aayi kœdonga andjaba, aayi kœpa o'o nœ wala, amoendjondjo too aayi angba nene. Cœ lili adœke 'e zi œrcœ tœ œscœncœ dœ mara uzu ataa nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yé upu nœ mœ kœdœ adœke mœ wa ngbanga nœ azu á endje sœ ɓa ushu a? Cœ œ nene. Kashe, œ doédœ azu nœ Kristu dá 'e li má kœwa ngbanga nœ endje nene a?

<sup>13</sup> Ndjaba dá wa bala ngbanga nœ azu tshashu. 'E gɔrɔ hawo uzu ugurutœ 'e ye.

## 6

### *Kœpa ngbanga ugurutœ aayazu*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á 'e kœsœ dœ o'o ugurutœ 'e, mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœgbe kœna kœtɔ meza ɓa ndœ ayingba Ndjaba adœke endje wa ngbanganœ, yé á tshapu kœna ga ndœ ayerœ azu a?

<sup>2</sup> E wuwusœ nœ adœke azu á endje sœ yerœ œ wa bala ngbanga nœ azu tshapashɔ ascœke nene a? Yé á kœsœ adœke 'e wa ngbanga nœ azu tshapashɔ, 'e li kœwa ngbanga nœ o'o á sœ dœ ádá teasho nene a?

<sup>3</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke a wa bala ngbanga nœ aandjelu nene a, yeka á kœdœ tœ o'o nœ soro ascœ a?

<sup>4</sup> Andaa, lɔkɔ á 'e kœsœ dœ mara ngbanga ataa, 'e sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ angbi azu á endje gugu lœ Ikrizia nene adœke endje wa o'onœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa tœncœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ 'e. Ataa, anga uzu kœwusœrœ á tshe li kœwa ngbanga

ugurutœ aayazu gugu ugurutœ 'e nene a?

<sup>6</sup> Kashe, œ li adja adœke anga yazu bale pa ngbanga dœ ayancœ ba utshu ayingba Ndjaba ye a?

<sup>7</sup> Æ sœ adjapu adœke kœpa ngbanga ugurutœ 'e sœ kœma adœke 'e yo ye. Mbœercœ gadœ á 'e wuwusœ kœru lœsu 'e tœ œercœ á scœsœ ndjii nene, tœ œsœncœ adœke 'e pa ngbanga dœ aaya 'e a? Mbœercœ gadœ á 'e kakatœ nœ adœke endje ko œercœ tœ 'e nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Kashe e'e dá sœ kœmbœercœ œercœ á scœsœ ndjii nene, yé á sœ kœko œercœ tœ anga azu. 'E sœ kœmbœercœ ataa ga tœ aaya 'e!

<sup>9</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke azu á endje sœ kœmbœercœ œercœ á scœsœ ndjii nene œ gbœ bala Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene a? Uzu fafara 'e nene! Ædœ aayi angba budu, œdœ aayi kœdonga andjaba, œdœ aayi kœpara awo azu, œdœ ayakoshe á endje sœ bata ayashe, œdœ ayakoshe too ayashe á endje sœ kœlo dœ anga endje,

<sup>10</sup> œdœ aayi angba, œdœ aayi tshalœsu, œdœ amœendjondjo, œdœ aayi kœpa o'o nœ wala, œdœ agbanga kœzi angba, uzu bale œ gbœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>11</sup> 'E wu mara á anga anga 'e sœ lima dœ tœncœ ugurutœ 'e dœ mœ. Kashe Ndjaba nœ azœ djutœ 'e, tshe fa 'e tœ ayercœ azu, tshe fa 'e tœ azu ndjii lœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu Kristu œdœ pe lœ awa Ishiri nœ ye.

### *Kœdonga Gbozu dœ undu zœ*

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu ugurutœ 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Endje papakata mœ tœ œercœ bale nene», kashe œ dœdœ œercœ kœ dá sœ dœ œtshœncœ nene. Mœ li má kœpa adœke: «Endje papakata mœ tœ œercœ bale nene», kashe mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke mœ te kanga nœ œercœ bale nene.

<sup>13</sup> 'E sœ kœpa adœke: «Rœgo sœ mbœercœ uvu, yé uvu sœ mbœercœ rœgo.» Æ sœ adjapu, kashe Ndjaba œ ndi tshelœ nœ kœ bibisha ye. Kashe undu uzu scœsœ mbœercœ angba budu

nene. Undu uzu sœ mbœercœ Gbozu, yé Gbozu sœ mbœercœ undu uzu.

<sup>14</sup> Andaa Ndjaba á tshe she Gbozu lœ akuzu, tshe she ndje azœ bala lœ akuzu dœ gbœgbœ nœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke undu 'e kœdœ œercœ kotœ undu Yisu Kristu nene a? Mœ lii kœza œercœ kotœ undu Yisu bale adœke mœ fa tœ œercœ kotœ undu gugati ye a? Adja mœ mbœercœ ataa bale nene!

<sup>16</sup> 'E wuwu ndje sœ nœ adœke uzu á tshe kœngbœtœ ye bale dœ gugati, endje wuta dœ she undu bale nene a? Gbambancœ nene, endje sú bala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Endje bibisha œ wuta uzu bale.»

<sup>17</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ Gbozu, endje ngbœtœ endje dœ she bale lœ ishiri.

<sup>18</sup> 'E kpa awa angba budu. Anga ekpercœ kœ á uzu œ mbœercœ, sœ ba ushu tœ undu ye. Kashe ayi angba budu sœ kœendi undu ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>19</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke undu 'e kœdœ Tepelo nœ Ōtshœ Ishiri dá sœ lœ 'e ascœmœ nene a? Æ dœdœ Ndjaba dá to fœ 'e nene a? Yé e'e kœdœ ayengœ undu 'e a?

<sup>20</sup> Ndjaba yœyœ 'e œ yœ. Ataa, œ li adœke 'e donga she dœ undu 'e.

## 7

### *O'o tœ upu nœ totœ*

<sup>1</sup> Ngœngœ asœke, mœ yindœ kœgi o'o tœ upu á 'e yu lima mœ dœ tœncœ la mbeti nœ 'e adœke: «Æ sœ dœ œtshœncœ adœke yakoshe lolo dœ yashe nene.»

<sup>2</sup> Andaa, ndœ kœkatœ kœmbœercœ œercœ tshula kœ, œ li dœ œtshœncœ adœke yakoshe bale dœ bale sœ dœ awoncœ, yé yashe ndje bale dœ bale sœ dœ akœncœ.

<sup>3</sup> Æ li adœke yakoshe mbœercœ akwa tsha yakoshe nœ ye ga tœ awoncœ, yé yashe ndje awa bale, tshe mbœercœ akwa tsha yashe nœ ye ga tœ akœncœ.

<sup>4</sup> Yashe lili kœmbœercœ œeneke á tshe yindœ nœ ga tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, undu ye sœ mbœercœ akœncœ. Awa bale ndje, yakoshe lili kœmbœercœ œeneke á tshe yindœ nœ ga

tø undu ye dœ tø ye nene, undu ye sø mbœrœ awonœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'E kukurutshelœtœ 'e pa gbarœ olo nene, kolœnce adœeke 'e kœdjitœ 'e awa bale ndœ olo teasho mbœrœ kœza avwala yekane. Kashe manda nœ, 'e kwatœ 'e ga pa gbarœ olo 'e. Ete nene, 'e li kœru lœsu 'e nene yé œ za awa fœ Satana adœeke tshe wu lœsu 'e.

<sup>6</sup> O'onœ á mœ sø kœpa fœ 'e asœmœ, œ dœdœ adœeke mœ sø kœshosho 'e nene, kashe tœnce kœdœ œrœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnce á mœ li kœyindœ nœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ yi má ndœ nœ adœeke uzu kœ sø tø angara b̄ata mœ; kashe Ndjaba sø kœto kœtorœ fœ uzu dœ uzu kpi tø œnce yanga, œneke asœ fœ anga, œneke b̄a 'e fœ angbi anga.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, mœ sø kœpa fœ aangara œdœ pe fœ ayashe koya adœeke: œ sø dœ otshœnce adœeke endje søpe ataa, b̄ata mœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œdœ endje kœlili kœru lœsu endje nene, endje totœ endje. Gbambanœ nene, œ sø dœ otshœnce kœro panœ kœtotœ endje tø œsœnce adœeke undu ndi dœ ogo nœ œkœ.

<sup>10</sup> Tœ upu nœ endjeneke á endje totœ endje ye, mœ za awa o'o á toto b̄a ndœ mœ nene kashe á to b̄a ndœ Gbozu, fœ endje adœeke: œ lili adœeke yashe kurutshelœtœ ye dœ akœnce nene.

<sup>11</sup> Œdœ tshe kœkurutshelœtœ ye dœ akœnce, œ li adœeke tshe kpa i anga yakoshe nene, too œ li adœeke tshe kpa djitœ ye dœ akœnce. Yé œ lili ndje adœeke yakoshe ḡarœ awonœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ upu nœ anga endje, œmœ dœ tø mœ dá sø kœpa tœnce kashe œ dœdœ Gbozu nene, adœeke: œdœ yakoshe bale á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba kœto yashe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, yé á yashœnce yindœ kœsœ dœ she, tshe ḡarœ she nene.

<sup>13</sup> Yé œdœ anga yashe bale á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba kœi ndje yakoshe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene yé á yakoshœnce yindœ kœsœ dœ she, tshe vwavwaratœ ye tø ye nene.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, yakoshe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, tshe wuta ndoo dœ Ndjaba mbœrœ awonœ á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba. Awa ndje bale dœ yashe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, tshe wuta ndje ndoo dœ Ndjaba mbœrœ akœnce á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba. Œ kœsœsœ má atamœ nene, agbolo nœ 'e œ sø má yerœ nene andaa endje sø yerœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ tsheneke á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene kœyindœ kœkurutshelœtœ ye dœ yindœ Ndjaba á endje totœ endje dœ she, endje katœ ye tshe wuta kolœnce. Dœ mara o'o ataa, ayindœ Ndjaba á endje totœ endje, œdœ yakoshe too yashe, uzu kaka pa endje nene, mbœrœ Ndjaba e 'e adœeke 'e sø gee lœ soro 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Yé œbœ dœ yashe, dœ mara gade dá bœ she akœ zœ a? Too œbœ ndje dœ yakoshe, dœ mara gade dá bœ she awo zœ a?

#### *Kœsœpe lœ mara á Ndjaba e bœ*

<sup>17</sup> Andaa, œ li adœeke uzu dœ uzu mbœrœtœ ye lindœ kœtorœ á Gbozu to fœ she, yé á tshe sø lœnce lœkœ á Ndjaba e lima she. Œneke á mœ sø kœpandœ nœ lœ Ikrizia kœ dœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Œdœ endje kœwa lima anga uzu bale tø gaza dœ lœkœ á Ndjaba e she, tshe papara awa kœmbœrœ adœeke œ yiwa nene. Yé œdœ tsheneke á endje kœwawa lima she tø gaza utshunœ adœeke Ndjaba e she nene, œ lili adœeke endje wa she nene.

<sup>19</sup> Kœwa gaza too kœwawa gaza nene, œ gugu dœ ádá bale nene, kolœnce adœeke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Œ li adœeke uzu dœ uzu sø kolœ lœ mara á tshe sø lima dœ tœnce lœkœ á Ndjaba e she.

<sup>21</sup> Œbœ kœdœ lima kanga lœkœ á Ndjaba e bœ a? Tœto lœsu zœ nene. Kashe œdœ awa kœsœ zœ adœeke bœ wuta lœ kanga, mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ.

<sup>22</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kanga á Gbozu e she kœdœ uzu á tshe kpa dœdœ kanga nene yé tshe te uzu nœ Gbozu. Awa bale ndje dœ uzu á tshe dœdœ

kanga nene yé á Ndjaba e lima she, oeshe koedoe kanga noe Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Ndjaba yo lima 'e loe kanga ye; 'e tete akanga noe azu nene.

<sup>24</sup> Aaya moe, oe li adoeke uzu doe uzu soepe toe ala Ndjaba koloe bata á tshe soe lima utshunoe loko á tshe e she.

*Aangara oedoe pe ayashe koya*

<sup>25</sup> Toe upu noe aangara, Gbozu kakatoe awa o'o ti foe moe nene, kashe moe soe koeza gbetsheloe noe moe bata uzu á tshe zatoe ye ndjii, mbaoeroe Gbozu ma otsho losu noe ye ga ndoe moe.

<sup>26</sup> Mbaeroe oyo noe ngongo asoeke, oeneke á moe soe koegebe toeneoe doeke: oe soe doe otshanoe adoeke uzu doe uzu soe koloenoe bata á tshe soe asemoe.

<sup>27</sup> Edoe boe koeto yashe ye, papara adoeke boe kurutshelotoe zoe doe she nene. Edoe boe koetoto yashe nene, papara ndje adoeke boe to yashe nene.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe oedoe boe koeto yashe, boe mbamboeroe ekperoe nene. Ye oedoe ovoro yawuru koei yakoshe, tshe mbamboeroe ndje ekperoe nene. Kashe endje á endje totoe endje asemoe, endje gboe koendanga osho loe soro noe endje oeneoe oko, ye oemoe, moe yi ma ndoe koegbandoe 'e mbaeroe toeneoe.

<sup>29</sup> Aaya moe, o'o á moe yindoe koepa foe 'e doeke: a kpa soesoepe doe olo ndjoro nene. Koeto ngongoe asoeke, oe li adoeke endjeneke á endje to ayashe, endje soe bata endje gugu doe ayashe nene;

<sup>30</sup> endjeneke á endje soe toe iki, endje soe bata endje soesoe toe iki nene; endjeneke á endje soe doe yanga, endje soe bata endje gugu doe yanga nene; endjeneke á endje soe koeyo oeroe, endje soe bata endje gugu doe toeneoe nene.

<sup>31</sup> Ee li adoeke azu á endje soe koeshe mbaeroe oeroe noe tshapasho asoeke, soe bata endje sheshe mbaeroe toeneoe nene. Gbambanoe nene, tshapashanoe bata á soe asoe, oendoenoe oe di nene.

<sup>32</sup> Moe yiyindoe noe adoeke 'e soe doe gbetsheloe nene. Tsheneke á tshe toto yashe nene, tshe soe koezatoe ye ga

toe akwa noe Gbozu: Tshe soe koepara adoeke oene mbaeroe oeroe á soe koeza yanga foe Gbozu.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe to yashe ye, tshe soe koegebe koloe doe oeroe noe tshapasho asoeke: tshe soe koepara adoeke oene mbaeroe oeroe á soe koeza yanga foe awo oene.

<sup>34</sup> Ye doe toeneoe ataa, losu ye soe ga pa oeroe bisha. Ee soe ndje awa bale ataa mbaeroe yashe too ovoro yawuru á tshe i i yakoshe nene, ye á soe koegebe koloe koembaeroe akwa noe Gbozu mbaeroe á koesoe yeroe loe undu ye oedoe loe ishiri. Kashe yashe á tshe i yakoshe, tshe soe koegebe doe oeroe noe tshapasho asoeke ye oe soe koepara adoeke oene mbaeroe oeroe á soe koeza yanga foe ako oene.

<sup>35</sup> Moe pa o'onoe asemoe mbaeroe otshoroe á soe mbaeroe 'e, kashe moe soesoe koekapa 'e nene. Moe yindoe noe adoeke 'e mbaeroe oeneke á li adoeke 'e soe doe otshanoe, ye oe zatoe 'e djigi foe Gbozu.

<sup>36</sup> Edoe anga ovoro yakoshe koe yindoe koeto yashe, ye á endje kpa wa adoeke oene totoe oene nene, endje mbaeroe doe otshanoe. Á ovoro yakosheno koe wu adoeke oene soe doe ogo awo oene topanoe kpuru, ye á wu ndje adoeke oene koetoto she nene dá oene mbaeroe ekperoe, oe soe doe otshanoe adoeke endje totoe endje bata á endje gbe doe toeneoe. Asemoe doedoe ekperoe nene.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe oedoe ovoro yakosheno koedjidji azu á endje soe koeshosho she nene, ye á wa doe toe ye ba losu ye adoeke oene to koje noe oene nene, oedoe tshe koeli koeru losu ye toe ogo oko, tshe mbaeroe otshoroe.

<sup>38</sup> Ataa, tsheneke á tshe koeto koje noe ye, tshe mbaeroe otshoroe. Kashe tsheneke á tshe koewaratoe ye koeto koje noe ye, oeshe asemoe kpa mbaeroe otshoroe koerosoenoe.

<sup>39</sup> Yashe á tshe doe awo uzu, soe toe oesoenoe doe okoenoe loko á tshe soepe doe soro. Kashe oedoe okoenoe koetshu ye, tshe li koei angbi yakoshe á tshe yindoe ye. Ee li ndje adoeke yakosheno doe yindoe Kristu.



<sup>40</sup> Andaa, tœ mœ, mœ gbe adœke tshe sœ dœ yanga kœrosœ nœ œdœ tshe kœsœ kolœ ataa. Yé œmœ ndje, mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ mœ awa bale.

## 8

### *Songba agea á endje to tœ tokóró fœ andjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Tœ upu nœ songba agea á endje to dœ tokóró fœ andjaba, œ sœ adjapu adœke azœ kɔ, a sœ dœ kœwusœrœ lœ nœ b̄ata á 'e sœ kœpa tœnœ. Kœwusœrœ sœ kœza egerœ kumu fœ uzu, kashe kœyindœsho sœ kœto gb̄agb̄o ga ugurutœ azu.

<sup>2</sup> Œdœ uzu kœsœ kœgbe adœke œne wusœ œrœ waa, ascœmœ sœ kœma adœke tshe wuwu damba sœ œrœ b̄ata á li má adœke tshe wusœ nœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe yindœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba wu ndje sœ ye yé.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, a li kœzi songba agea á endje za tœ tokóró fœ andjaba ye a? A wusœ nœ adœke andjaba kœdœ œrœ gbambanœ pa tshapash̄o, yé anga andjaba gugu nene, kolœ Ndjaba tshebabale.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ataa œdœ anga azu kœgbe adœke andjaba sœ b̄a lafo too b̄a pa ɔsh̄o, œ sœ adjapu adœke andjaba œdœ agbozu sœ ndjoro,

<sup>6</sup> a wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ kolœ tshebabale. Œshe kœdœ Aba azœ á tshe mbœrœ œrœ kɔ, yé a sœ kœshe mbœrœ she. A sœ dœ Gbozu nœ azœ tshebabale Yisu Kristu. Lœ awa nœ ye dá Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœ kɔ, yé a sœ dœ soro mbœrœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe ayindœ Kristu kɔ wuwusœ adjapunœ ascœ nene. Anga endje sœpe dœ gbetshelœ nœ andjabanœ ascœmœ lœ kumu endje dœ mara adœke œdœ endje kœzi songba agea á endje to tœ tokóró fœ andjaba, endje sœ kœgbe adœke endje to fœ adja Ndjaba, yé endje m̄o lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje gbe adœke œne kœdœ aayi uburu.

<sup>8</sup> Andaa, œ dœdœ rœgo dá gi azœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba nene. Œdœ a kœvwaratœ azœ kœzi tœnœ, a sœ ga

manda nœ nene. Yé œdœ a kœzi ndje gbaa na, a gb̄o œrœ bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe, 'e sœ dœ gb̄adjela adœke mara á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ dœ œrœ kɔ ascœmœ, yiyi endjeneke á endje m̄om̄o lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga lœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu á tshe m̄om̄o lœ kœwusœrœ nœ ye ascœmœ kœwu b̄œ á b̄œ sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, yé á b̄œ li ga lœ Tepelo nœ andjaba, tshe gb̄o gb̄agb̄o nœ kœzi songba agea á endje to dœ tokóró fœ andjabanœ ascœmœ nene a?

<sup>11</sup> Yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, kœwusœrœ nœ zœ œ ndi uzu á tshe m̄om̄o ascœmœ. Kashe wusœ nœ adœke œshe kœdœ aya zœ á Kristu tshu mbœrœ she!

<sup>12</sup> Œdœ 'e kœmbœrœ mara ekperœ ataa ga tœ aaya 'e yé á ndi gbetshelœ nœ uzu á tshe m̄om̄o, dá 'e mbœrœ ekperœ fœ Kristu dœ tœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ kœzirœ kœsœ kœyi aya mœ ga lœ ekperœ, mœ kpa zi songba agea bale nene, mbœrœ á kœyiyi aya mœ ga lœ djingili nene.

## 9

### *Mara kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Polo*

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ kœdœ kanga a? Mœ dœdœ ayi avwa nene a? Mœ wuwu Yisu á tshe dœ Gbozu nœ azœ nene a? 'E dœdœ azu ndœla akwa nœ mœ lœ Gbozu nene a?

<sup>2</sup> Œdœ mbœrœ anga azu mœ kœdœdœ ayi avwa nene, kashe mbœrœ 'e nœ 'e, œmœ kœdœ ayi avwa. Gbambanœ nene, e'e kœdœ œrœ á sœ kœma tshambele akwa nœ mœ b̄ata ayi avwa lœ Gbozu.

<sup>3</sup> O'o á mœ sœ kœgi fœ azu á endje sœ kœpatœ mœ dœke:

<sup>4</sup> 'A lili má kœȳndœ kœzirœ too kœndjorœ b̄a ndœ 'e nene a?

<sup>5</sup> 'A lili má kœna dœ anga yashe á tshe dœ yindœ Kristu b̄ata anga aayi avwa, aaya Gbozu œdœ pe Petro sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene a?

<sup>6</sup> Kolœ mœ kutu mœ œdœ Barnabase dá li ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa yeka á kœzi œrœ a?

7 Ēde lœ akwa turugu dá mbœroe akwa dœ ngendja nœ ye dœ tœ ye a? Ēde dá lu ɔyɔ vinu, yé á zizi elenœ nene a? Too uzu de dá sœ kœgbândœ angombe yé á ndjondjo ungu ɔngɔ endje nene a?

8 Tœnœ kœdœ kolœ o'o nœ azu dá mœ pa asœmœ, too awa akwa sœsœ kœpa awa bale ataa nene a?

9 Gbambanœ nene, endje sú bala buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize adœke: «Bœ i ama ngombe ga tœnœ nene lœkɔ á bœ kœsœ kœmbœroe she dœ akwa ble.» Ndjaba sœ kœkitœ œsœ angombe a?

10 Ē doédœ azœ dá tshe sœ kœpa o'onœ tœ azœ nene a? Adjapu, endje sú o'onœ asœmœ mbœroe azœ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe djo kindi dœ pe tsheneke á tshe bi indji ngwarœ, uzu dœ uzu sœ kœmbœroe dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgbɔ œsœ œnœ ye.

11 Ēdœ 'a kœyi lima sœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e, œ sœ má dœ ekpenœ waa ye adœke 'a yœndœ œrœ tœ 'e a?

12 Ēdœ anga azu kœsœ kœyœndœ œrœ tœ 'e, mbœroe gadœ á a'a nene a?

Andaa, 'a yɔyɔ lima ndœ œrœ nene. Kashe 'a gbœndœtœ 'a mbœroe á 'a kœzaza œrœ ku lœ awa Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Kristu nene.

13 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke azu neke á endje sœ kœmbœroe akwa ba lœ anda nœ Ndjaba sœ kœgbɔ kœzirœ kpœtœmœ nene a? Yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœto tokóró ba pa ndaba, sœsœ ndje kœgbɔ œsœ œnœ endje kœzirœ kpœpa ndabancœ nene a?

14 Awa bale, Gbozu za awa tœ upu nœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o adœke endje sœ ndje dœ soro mbœroe tœnœ.

15 Kashe œmœ, mœ zaza awa o'onœ asœmœ bale ga tœ akwa nene, yé mœ susu mbetinœ asœmœ mbœroe kœyœndœ œrœ nene. Mœ yi má ndœ kœtshu tœnœ, tœ œsœncœ adœke endje gbœtœ upu nœ egerœ kumunœ asœ tœ mœ.

16 Dœ adjapu, kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o doédœ œrœ nœ egerœ kumu ba ndœ mœ nene, kashe tœnœ kœdœ œrœ á li adœke mœ mbœroe. Mœ sœ dœ

oyo tœ lœsu mœ œdœ mœ kœpapandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nene.

17 Ēdœ mœ dœ tœ mœ dá wa lima adœke mœ mbœroe akwanœ asœmœ, mœ yi má lima ndœ nœ adœke endje ko ngendja tshangbanœ fœ mœ ye. Kashe bœta á endje za mœ dœ ɔgbɔ ga tœnœ, mœ mbœroe kolœ akwa á Gbozu za fœ mœ.

18 Ataa, ngendja tshangba akwa nœ mœ kœdœ ga de? Tœnœ kœdœ kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o gbambanœ á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ, kashe mœ zaza awa o'o á Ɔtshɔ O'onœ asœmœ za fœ mœ ga tœ akwa nene.

19 Mœ doédœ kanga nœ uzu bale nene. Andaa, mœ zatœ mœ tœ kanga nœ azu para mbœroe kœgbɔ azu ndjoro fœ Yisu.

20 Mœ sœ lima kœsœ ugurutœ Ayuda bœta Yuda mbœroe kœgbɔ Ayuda. Ataa mœ sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nœ Moyize nene gbaa, mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ mœ bœta azu á endje sœ tshakudunœ mbœroe kœgbɔ endjeneke á endje sœ tshakudu awa akwa.

21 Awa bale ndje, lœkɔ á mœ kœsœ dœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nene, mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ mœ bœta endje, kashe mœ sœsœ kœgbe dœ awa akwanœ asœmœ nene mbœroe kœgbɔ endje. Ē yiyindœ kœpa adœke mœ wuwusœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba nene, gbambanœ nene, mœ zatœ mœ ga tshakudu awa akwa nœ Kristu.

22 Mœ sœ ugurutœ azu á endje mœmœ lœ kœyindœrœ bœta œmœ ndje mœ mœmœ mbœroe kœgbɔ endje. Mœ zatœ mœ djigi fœ endje para mbœroe kœshe angata endje dœ mara kɔ.

23 Yé œneke asœmœ kɔ, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ mbœroe Ɔtshɔ O'o yeka á kœgbɔ œrœ á to lœ awa nœ Ɔtshɔ O'onœ asœmœ.

24 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke aayi kœkpa ɔrɔ kœkpa ɔrɔ nœ endje œrrr, kolœ anga bale dá gbɔ œrœ tshangbanœ nene a? 'E kpa ɔrœnœ dœ mara adœke 'e wuta utshunœ.

25 Aayi mœlɔ kɔ sœ kœpa avwara ndœ kœgbɔ kpoto tshagbozu á ndi

bala ye, kashe œnœ azœ kœdœ kpoto tshagbozu á ndi bala bale nene.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ, mœ sœ kœkpa œrœ dœ mara ataa: mœ sœsœ kœkpa œrœ nœ ayibula nene; yé mœ sœ kœdu koshe atake: mœ dudu koshe lœ angbalœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe mœ sœ kœmbœrœ œgbœrœ ga tœ undu mœ, yé œ sœ kœgbœndœ nœ dœ œgbœ kparawa adœke manda kœmindœ Ōtshœ O'o fœ anga azu, á Ndjaba kœvwaratœ ye tœ mœ nene.

## 10

### *O'o tœ upu nœ andjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke œndœ œrœ á wuta lima ga tœ alata azœ lœndœ nœ Moyize djedjœrœ 'e nene: ondoro gbœ lima ndœ alata azœ para, endje para kœkœ zu lima tœ la egerœ ungu.

<sup>2</sup> Endje para gbœ lima batisimu lœ kœngbœtœ endje bale dœ Moyize œa lœ ondoro dœ pe la egerœ ungu.

<sup>3</sup> Endje para sœ lima kœzi ala œrœ bale nœ ishiri.

<sup>4</sup> Endje para sœ lima kœndjo ungu bale nœ ishiri. Gbambœ nene, ungu á endje sœ lima kœndjo tœnœ to lœ badja nœ ishiri á sœ kœna dœ endje awa bale. Badjanœ ascœmœ kœdœ lima Kristu.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, œtshœ anga endje ndjoro ugurutœ endje gaga lima tœ ala Ndjaba nene, mbœrœ endje sœ lima kœtshu tœnœ kpœœ lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>6</sup> Œrœ ataa mbœrœ lima tœ endje mbœrœ á ala azœ kœgbœ adœke a kœsœsœ dœ ekpe ogo œrœ œata á endje sœ lima dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'E dodonga andjaba œata anga endje ugurutœ endje mbœrœ nene. Ataa, endje sú œa la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Azu sœ lima ga ati ndœ kœzi œrœ dœ pe kœndjo œrœ; manda nœ endje alafo ndœ mœœ.»

<sup>8</sup> A kakatœ tœ azœ ti ndœ angba budu œata anga endje ugurutœ endje mbœrœ lima nene: azu tshu kutu zazu bale dœ votœ (23.000) kolœ ndœ œœ bale.

<sup>9</sup> A papara kœwu lœsu Gbozu nœ azœ nene, œata anga azu ugurutœ endje mbœrœ yeka á tshu lima kuzu kœde osho nœ ayakoro.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, 'e pupu lœ ma 'e œata anga endje ugurutœ endje sœ lima kœpu lœ ma endje nene, yé á andjelu nœ kuzu wo lima endje.

<sup>11</sup> Œrœ ataa wuta lima ga tœ endje mbœrœ adœke ala anga endje kœgbœ, yé endje sú ga la mbeti ndœ kœmi dœ upu fœ azœ á a ndo dœ ndœngœœ tshapashœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, kaka tsheneke á tshe gbe adœke œne ka dœ ada œne, zatœ ye ga lœ vola adœke œne tete nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kœwu lœsu á 'e sœ lœnœ, sœ awa bale mbœrœ azu kœ. Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ o'o ye; tshe yindœ nœ adœke endje wu lœsu 'e kœropa gbœgbœ nœ 'e nene. Lœ kœwu lœsu, tshe yisœ mara nœ kœwuta lœ nœ œdœ gbœgbœ nœ kœshi gbi lœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e titœ 'e tœ andjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa o'o fœ 'e œata fœ azu á endje wusœ kœtœndœ o'o, 'e wa œeneke á mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ascœ dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Yashi á a sœ kœdonga Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ, ngbœngbœœa azœ ga tœnœ bale dœ indji Kristu nene a? Mapa á a sœ kœkavwatshelœ nœ, ngbœngbœœa azœ ga tœnœ bale dœ undu Kristu nene a?

<sup>17</sup> Mapa sœ tshebabale, ataa a sœ ndjoro gbaa, a wuta undu tshebabale. Gbambœ nene, azœ para a sœ kœzi kolœ mapanœ á sœ tshebabale ascœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> 'E wu azu Israyele: endje á endje sœ kœzi agea á endje to tœ tokœrœ, ngbœngbœtœ endje awa bale ndœ kœdonga Ndjaba œa indirœ ndaba nene a?

<sup>19</sup> O'o gadœ dá mœ kœpa a? Songba agea á endje to tœ tokœrœ fœ andjaba too andjabanœ dœ tœ endje sœ dœ ádá waa ye a?

<sup>20</sup> Œ œ nene! Kashe tokœrœnœ á ay-ingba Ndjaba sœ kœto tœnœ, kœdœ

œncœ ekpe ishiri yé œ dœdœ œncœ Ndjaba nene. Mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke 'e ngbɔbatœ 'e ga tœ œscœncœ bale dœ aekpe ishiri nene.

<sup>21</sup> Æ lili adœke 'e sœ kœndjo œrcœ dœ yashi nœ Gbozu œdœ ndje dœ œncœ ekpe ishiri nene. Æ lili adœke 'e zi œrcœ pa ndaba kœzirœ nœ Gbozu œdœ ndje pa œncœ ekpe ishiri nene.

<sup>22</sup> Too a yindœ kœivwi úkú nœ Gbozu ga lafo a? A sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœropa ye a?

### *Ærcœ kɔ sœ mbœrcœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>23</sup> «Endje papakata œrcœ bale nene», kashe œ dœdœ œrcœ kɔ dá ga nene. «Endje papakata œrcœ bale nene», kashe œ dœdœ œrcœ kɔ dá sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke uzu gerœ lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>24</sup> Æ lili adœke uzu gbe kolœ dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, kashe tshe gbe ndje dœ œncœ anga azu.

<sup>25</sup> Ærcœ kɔ á endje za yɔ œrcœ bala wutu kœka songba agea, 'e zi, kashe 'e yuyu osho tœ ádánœ yeka á kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e nene.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œshɔ œdœ œrcœ lœncœ kɔ kœdœ œncœ Gbozu.

<sup>27</sup> Ædœ anga uzu á tshe yiyindœ Ndjaba nene kœ'e 'e, á 'e yindœ kœna ga ndœ ye, 'e zi œrcœ kɔ á tshe to fœ 'e, yé 'e yuyu osho tœ ádánœ yeka á kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e nene.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe œdœ anga uzu kœpa fœ 'e adœke: «Asœ kœdœ songba agea á endje to dœ tokóró fœ andjaba», 'e zizi nene, mangba uzuncœ á tshe pandœ ádánœ fœ 'e, yé mbœrcœ á kœzaza oyo ga tœ lœsu nene.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ scœsœ kœpa o'o ndœ lœsu 'e nene, kashe ndœ œncœ uzuncœ á tshe pa o'o nœ ascœmœ.

Kashe mbœrcœ gadœ á lœsu anga angbi uzu œ wa mapaka pa œrcœ á mœ li kœmbœrcœ tœncœ a?

<sup>30</sup> Ædœ mœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ kœzirœ á mœ sœ kœzi tœncœ, mbœrcœ gadœ á endje yiangba mœ tœ œneke á mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba pa nœ a?

<sup>31</sup> Ædœ 'e kœscœ kœzi œrcœ, œdœ 'e kœscœ kœndjo œrcœ, œdœ œrcœ gadœ á 'e yindœ kœmbœrcœ tœncœ, 'e mbœrcœ kɔ mbœrcœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>32</sup> 'E mbœmbœrcœ adœke uzu te mbœrcœ 'e nene: œdœ Ayuda, œdœ Agreke, œdœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>33</sup> 'E mbœrcœtœ 'e bɔta œmœ: mœ sœ kœpa avwara tœ mœ dœ tœ mœ adœke mœ za yanga fœ azu kɔ lœ œrcœ kɔ, mœ gbegbe kolœ dœ undu mœ dœ tœ mœ nene, kashe mœ gbe dœ œncœ ukpulu azu ndjoro mbœrcœ adœke endje she.

## 11

<sup>1</sup> 'E mbœrcœtœ 'e liaka mœ bɔta á mœ sœ kœmbœrcœtœ mœ liaka Kristu.

### *Yakoshe œdœ yashe ba utshu Gbozu*

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœdonga 'e mbœrcœ 'e sœ kœgbe dœ mœ lœ œrcœ kɔ, yé 'e sœ kœgbândœ mara kœmbœrcœtœ osho liaka œneke á mœ yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa, mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e wuscœ neke: gbozu tshapa azu para kœdœ Kristu, gbozu tshapa yashe kœdœ yakoshe; gbozu tshapa Kristu kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Yakoshe kɔ á tshe sœ kœza avwala too á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba á i kumu ye, gu œscœ gbozu nœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe yashe kɔ á tshe sœ kœza avwala too á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba á i i kumu ye nene, gu œscœ gbozu nœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ adja bɔta tshe li sukumu ye pa ye.

<sup>6</sup> Ædœ yashe kœi i kumu ye dœ siriki nene, tshe li sukumu ye! Kashe œscœ tshula mbœrcœ yashe kœli sukumu ye too kœwa tshapancœ; œ li adœke tshe i kumu ye dœ siriki.

<sup>7</sup> Æ lili adœke yakoshe i kumu ye dœ siriki nene; œshe kœdœ ishiri dœ pe mokɔ nœ Ndjaba. Kashe yashe kœdœ mokɔ nœ yakoshe.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ dœdœ yakoshe dá to lœ yashe nene, kashe yashe dá to lœ yakoshe.

9 Yé Ndjaba mboembœrœ yakoshe mboerœ yashe nene, kashe yashe dá tshe mboerœ she mboerœ yakoshe.

10 Mboerœ toenœ ataa, œ li adœke yashe i kumu ye dœ siriki ndœ koema ambára tshagbozu nœ ye ba utshu aandjelu\*.

11 Andaa ba utshu Gbozu, yashe sœ mboerœ yakoshe, yé yakoshe sœ mboerœ yashe.

12 Gbambanœ nene, ataa yashe to lima lœ yakoshe gbaa, yashe dá zu yakoshe, yé kəkə to ba ndœ Ndjaba.

13 'E wa ngbanganœ dœ tœ 'e, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœ adœke yashe kœsœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, tshe i i kumu ye dœ siriki nene a?

14 Tshapashœ dœ tœ ye yiyisœ œrœ fœ 'e adœke œ sœ dœ ekpenœ mboerœ yakoshe kœsœ dœ ugu sukumu nene na a?

15 Toenœ kœdœ mokə mboerœ yashe, gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba to lima ugu sukumu fœ she tœ œsœ siriki.

16 Kashe œdœ uzu kœyindœ koeshara toenœ, a'a œdœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba, 'a sœsœ dœ anga angbi mara kœsœ nene.

### *Kœzirœ nœ Gbozu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 26.26-29; Mar 14.22-25; Luk 22.15-20)*

17 Bata á mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ 'e, mœ sœsœ kœdonga 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, angbœtœ nœ 'e sœsœ kœgi 'e ga utshunœ nene, kashe œ sœ kœyi 'e ga lœ ekperœ.

18 Utshunœ kə, azu sœ kœpa fœ mœ adœke ləkə á 'e sœ kœngbœtœ 'e lœ angbœtœ, 'e sœ kœkurutshelœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e, yé mœ wu adœke anganœ, œtœnœ kœdœ adjapu.

19 Œ li adœke 'e kurutshelœtœ 'e ataa yeka á a kœwusœ endjeneke ugurutœ 'e á endje sœ kœshi gbi lœ kœwu lœsunœ asœmœ.

20 Kashe, ləkə á 'e sœ kœngbœtœ 'e awa bale ndœ kœzirœ nœ Gbozu, œ dœdœ adja kœzirœ nœ Gbozu dá 'e sœ kœzi toenœ nene.

21 Gbambanœ nene, dœ ləkə kœzi œrœ, uzu dœ uzu sœ kœgbœgbœtœ ye ndœ kœzirœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, dœ mara adœke anga uzu sœ dœ ogo, yé anga ndjo œrœ œ mboerœ she.

22 Ataa, 'e sœsœ dœ anda ndœ kœzi œrœ dœ pe kœndjo œrœ nene a? Too 'e sœ kœtshene Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba yé œ yindœ kœgu endjeneke á endje gugu dœ œrœ nene a? O'o gade á mœ kœpa fœ 'e a? Œ li adœke mœ donga 'e a? Bale nene, kœpa o'onœ asœmœ, mœ sœsœ kœdonga 'e nene.

23 Yé, 'e wu œneke á mœ gbœ ba ndœ Gbozu dá mœ sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ 'e asœ: Gbozu Yisu, lœ butshœ á endje za lima she ga tshaabrœ azu asœmœ, tshe za mapa,

24 yé manda kœdonga Ndjaba, tshe kavwa tshelœnœ yé á pa adœke: «Asœke kœdœ undu mœ á sœ mboerœ 'e, 'e mboerœ atamœ mboerœ kœgbe dœ mœ.»

25 Tshe mboerœ awa bale ataa manda kœzirœ, œ za yashi á pa adœke: «Yashinœ asœke kœdœ tafo ayo lœ indji mœ, 'e mboerœ ataa œlœ dœ œlœ á 'e kœsœ kœndjo toenœ, mboerœ kœgbe dœ mœ.»

26 Gbambanœ nene, œlœ dœ œlœ á 'e kœsœ kœzi mapa asœ dœ pe kœndjo vinu asœ, 'e sœ kœmindœ kuzu Gbozu œrrr ga tœ olo kœkwa she.

27 Mboerœ toenœ ataa, tsheneke á tshe sœ kœzi mapa too á tshe sœ kœndjo vinu nœ Gbozu dœ mara adœke tshe lilisœ ye nene, tshe gbœ bala o'o mboerœ undu œdœ indji Gbozu.

28 Uzu dœ uzu tondœtœ ye dœ tœ ye utshu nœ yeka á kœzi mapa œdœ kœndjo vinu asœ.

29 Gbambanœ nene, tsheneke á tshe zi yé á ndjo toenœ, á wuwusœ ádánœ nene, sœ kœwa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye.

30 Wu mboerœ toenœ ataa, aayi kœba dœ agbakindi sœ ugurutœ 'e ndjoro, yé anga endje ndjoro tshu ye.

\* 11.10 Œ yi ndje ndœ koema adœke yashe sœ ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ yakoshe

<sup>31</sup> Ædœ a kœsœ kœtondœtœ azœ dœ tœ azœ, Gbozu œ wa ngbanga ga tœ azœ nene.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe Gbozu sœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ azœ mbœrœ kœyɔɔ azœ adœke endje kœwawa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ azœ œdœ azu nœ tshapashœ nene.

<sup>33</sup> Ataa, aaya mœ, lœkœ á 'e kœngbœtœ 'e ndœ kœzi kœzi rœ nœ Gbozu, 'e kate anga anga 'e.

<sup>34</sup> Ædœ uzu kœsœ dœ ogo, tshe zi œrœ ba sœnda nœ ye mbœrœ adœke 'e kœgbogbota kœwa œgbœ ngbanga ga pa 'e lœ kœngbœtœ 'e nene. Mbœrœ udu anga o'o, mœ guma dœ lœkœ á mœ na bala ga ndœ 'e.

## 12

### *Kœtorœ nœ Ōtshœ Ishiri*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, tœ upu nœ kœtorœ nœ Ōtshœ Ishiri, mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke 'e tshapu kœwusœ nœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke, lœkœ á 'e dœdœ lima ayindœ Yisu nene, 'e lili lima kœru lœsu 'e nene kœna manda andjaba á endje sœsœ kœpa o'o nene.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: uzu bale nene á tshe sœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba, lili kœpa nene adœke: «Mœ darandœ Yisu» yé uzu bale nene lili kœpa nene adœke: «Yisu kœdœ Gbozu», œdœ Ōtshœ Ishiri kœpapandœ nœ fœ she nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tshelœ aka kœtorœ nœ œtshœ lœsu ngba waa, kashe kolœ tshetœ Ishirinœ ascœmœ kutu ye dá sœ kœkurutshelœ nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Tshelœ aka kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Gbozu ngba waa, kashe a sœ kœmbœrœ kolœ fœ tshetœ Gbozu.

<sup>6</sup> Tshelœ aka mara kœmbœrœ dœ akwa ngba waa, kashe kolœ Ndjaba tshebabale dá sœ kœza kœ ga tœ akwa.

<sup>7</sup> Ōtshœ Ishiri sœ kœmatœ ye lœ uzu dœ uzu mbœrœ œtshœrœ nœ azu para.

<sup>8</sup> Ishiri sœ kœto o'o nœ kœwusœtœ fœ anga uzu, yé tshetœ Ishirinœ ascœmœ sœ kœto o'o nœ kœwusœrœ fœ anga.

<sup>9</sup> Tshetœ Ishirinœ ascœmœ sœ kœto egerœ kœyindœrœ fœ anga uzu, yé

œ sœ kœto kœtorœ nœ kœshe azu lœ kolœ fœ anga.

<sup>10</sup> Ishiri sœ kœto fœ anga uzu gbœgbœ nœ kœmbœrœ afá ndjoro; fœ anga, kœtorœ nœ kœgbara o'o; fœ anga uzu, kœtorœ nœ kœwusœ kœkurutshelœ ekpe ishiri dœ adja Ishiri; fœ anga uzu, kœtorœ nœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo ndjoro; yé fœ anga, kœtorœ nœ kœpandœ tshelœkata angbi o'o ama ogonœ.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe œrœnœ ascœmœ kœ, kolœ tshetœ Ishirinœ á tshe sœ kœto mara kœtorœ ndjoro fœ uzu dœ uzu ascœmœ, œ za tœnœ ga tœ akwa bata á tshe yindœ nœ.

### *Undu uzu bale dœ œrœ kotœ ye ndjoro*

<sup>12</sup> Kristu sœ bata undu uzu á œrœ kotœnœ ngba waa, kashe œ ngbœtœ endje ga tœnœ, yé œ wuta undu uzu bale.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, azœ para, a gbœ lima batisimu mbœrœ kœwuta undu bale lœ awa nœ Ishiri. Ayuda too Greke, akanga too akanga nene, kashe Ndjaba to Ishiri bale ascœmœ ga lœ azœ kœ.

<sup>14</sup> Undu uzu bale sœsœ dœ œrœ kolœ bale nene, kashe dœ œrœ kotœnœ ndjoro.

<sup>15</sup> Ædœ ada kœpa lima adœke: «Bata á mœ dœdœ kane nene, mœ dœdœ œrœ kotœ undu uzu nene», mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œ li má adœke tshe katœ kœsœ ga tœ undu uzu ye a?

<sup>16</sup> Ædœ utu kœpa lima adœke: «Bata á mœ dœdœ ala nene, mœ dœdœ anga œrœ kotœ undu uzu nene», mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œ li má adœke tshe katœ kœsœ ga tœ undu uzu ye a?

<sup>17</sup> Ædœ undu uzu djigi kœdœ lima ala ye, utu ye œ sœ má kœœta a? Ædœ undu uzu djigi kœdœ lima utu ye, ngawu œ sœ má kœœta a?

<sup>18</sup> Kashe Ndjaba ko œrœ kotœ bale dœ bale ga tœ undu uzu dœ mara á tshe yindœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Ædœ œrœ kotœ uzu kœ kœsœ lima tshebale, ataa undu uzu œ sœ má koto o'?

<sup>20</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, œrœ kotœ undu uzu sœ ndjoro, kashe undu uzu sœ tshebale.

21 Ala lili kœpa fœ kane nene adœke: «Mœ gbegbe dœ 6œ nene.» Yé kumu lili ndje ndœ kœpa fœ ada nene adœke: «Mœ gbegbe dœ 'e nene.»

22 Ga panœ, œrœ kotœ undu uzu á sœ ƒata œ gugu dœ gbœgbœ nene, sœ dœ ádá waa.

23 Yé œneke á a zaza dœ ádá nene, œtœnœ dá a sœ kœlisœ nœ. Œeneke á sœ kœza tshula, a sœ kœgbœndœ nœ dœ œtshœnœ.

24 Œeneke á sœsœ kœza tshula fœ azœ nene, a sœsœ dœ ogo kœgbœndœ nœ nene. Kashe Ndjaba mbœrœ undu uzu dœ mara adœke œrœ kotoœnœ á gugu dœ ádá nene, endje lisœ nœ kœrosœ nœ:

25 ataa, undu uzu œ kurutshelœtœ ye nene, kashe œrœ kotœ kœ sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale mbœrœ kœti kane endje ugurutœ endje dœ anga endje.

26 Œdœ anga œrœ kotœ bale kœsœ dœ kœƒa, undu uzu kœ œ sœ dœ kœƒa; œdœ endje kœlisœ anga œrœ kotœ bale, œrœ kotœ kœ œ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ she.

27 Andaa, e'e kœdœ undu Kristu, yé uzu bale dœ bale ugurutœ 'e kœdœ anga œrœ kotœ bale nœ undunœ asœmœ.

28 Dœ tœnœ ataa dá Ndjaba kurutshelœ akwa kpikpiki tœ azu lœ Ikriزيا: utshunœ kœdœ aayi avwa, bishœnœ kœdœ aayi kœgbara o'o yé votœnœ kœdœ aayi kœyisœrœ. Manda nœ, tshe to kœtorœ nœ kœmbœrœ dœ afá, œnœ kœshe dœ aayi kœƒa, œnœ kœti kane osho, œnœ kœdœ gbozu tshapa akwa œdœ œnœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo.

29 Œ dœdœ endje kœ dá dœ aayi avwa, aayi kœgbara o'o too aayi kœyisœrœ nene. Œ dœdœ endje kœ dá sœ dœ kœtorœ nœ kœmbœrœ afá,

30 nœ kœshe dœ aayi kœƒa, nœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo too nœ kœpa tshelœ katanœ nene.

31 Ataa, 'e sœ dœ egerœ agbe nœ kœtorœ á ga waa.

Yé ga pa nœ, mœ yindœ kœyisœ awa nœ waa dœ waa á ropœnœ kœ fœ 'e.

## 13

### *Kœyindœsho*

1 Mœ li má kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo dœ pe œnœ aandjelu, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, œmœ kœdœ ngbongolo á sœ kœki tœnœ too lenga á sœ kœki klu klu klu.

2 Mœ li má kœsœ dœ kœtorœ nœ kœgbara o'o, œnœ kœwusœrœ nœ œrœ kœ á zatœ ye yiwatœnœ dœ pe œnœ kœwusœrœ kœ; mœ li má kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ djigi á li kœza kaga na tœnœ ga tœ anga osho, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, mœ sœ gbambœnœ.

3 Mœ li má kœkurutshelœ œrœ nœ mœ kœ tœ aayi ogo, mœ li má kœzatœ mœ adœke endje sho mœ dœ owo, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, mœ gbœ œrœ bale nene.

4 Kœyindœsho kœdœ kœsœ dœ ugu lœsu, tœnœ kœdœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ yanga zœ, œ sœsœ dœ úkú nene, œ sœsœ kœmatœ ye nene, œ sœsœ dœ egerœ kumu nene.

5 Kœyindœsho sœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula nene, œ sœsœ kœgbe kolœ dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, œ sœsœ dœ oko nene, œ sœsœ dœ œ'ele nene.

6 Kœyindœsho sœsœ dœ yanga nœ ekperœ nene, kashe œ sœ dœ yanga lœ adjapu.

7 Kœyindœsho sœ kœru lœsu tœ œrœ kœ, œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ lœ œrœ kœ, œ sœ kœza lœsu ga pa œrœ kœ, œ sœ kœshi gbi lœ œrœ kœ.

8 Kœyindœsho œ ka bale nene. Kashe kœgbara o'o œ kpa gu nene. Kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo œ ka ye. Kœwusœrœ œ kpa gu nene.

9 Gbambœnœ nene, kœwusœrœ nœ azœ sœ dœ mapaka, yé kœgbara o'o nœ azœ sœsœ ga pa œrœ kœ nene.

10 Kashe lœkœ á œrœ kœ œ li bala, œneke á sœ dœ mapaka œ kpa gu nene.

11 Lœkœ á mœ sœ lima tœ gbolo, mœ sœ lima kœpa o'o ƒata gbolo, mœ sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ dœ pe kœwusœrœ ƒata gbolo. Lœkœ á mœ wuta gbozu, mœ katœ œrœ tshagbolo ye.

<sup>12</sup> Ngóngò asœke, a sœ kœwu ishiri ngbangbangba ala wushiri, kashe a wu bala tshatshu azœ dœ Ndjaba. Ngóngò asœke, kœwusœrœ nœ mœ sœ dœ mapaka; yé dœ anga løndò bale, mœ wusœ Ndjaba ßata á tshe wu ndje sœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ngóngò asœke, œrœnœ asœmœ votò sœpe: kœyindœrœ, kœza lœsu ga pa œrœ œdœ kœyindœsho; kashe kœyindœsho dá sœ tœ egerœnœ kœerpanœ kò.

## 14

*Kœgbara o'o œdœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ kò, 'e para kœyindœsho. 'E sœ dœ egerœ ogo ndœ kœgbo kœtorœ nœ Ishiri, kœropa nœ kò, œnœ kœgbara dœ o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, tshe sœsœ kœpa fœ azu nene, kashe tshe sœ kœpa fœ Ndjaba. Uzu bale œ dji tshelœ katanœ nene: lœ awa nœ Ishiri, tshe sœ kœpa tœ œrœ á a wuwusœ ádánœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o sœ kœpa o'o fœ azu: tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu gboro lœ kœyindœrœ, tshe sœ kœto gbœgbò fœ azu, yé œ sœ kœu endje ga tœnœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke kolœ kœyindœrœ nœ œne kuti œne kœgerœ, kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu Ikrizia gboro lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke e'e para kòkò 'e pa angbi o'o ama ogo, kashe kœropa nœ kò, ogo nœ mœ kœdœ adœke 'e gbara o'o nœ Ndjaba. Uzu á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba ropa tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo ye. Kashe tshe ropa ye nene œdœ uzu á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo kœsœ dœ anga uzu á tshe wusœ kœpandœ ádánœ mbœrœ adœke azu Ikrizia gboro lœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>6</sup> Atamœ alaya, œ kœsœ adœke mœ kœna kœwu 'e yé á sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo fœ 'e, mœ sœ dœ ádá ßa ndœ 'e lœ œrœ gadé? Lœ œrœ bale nene. Mœ sœ dœ ádá ßa ndœ 'e œdœ mœ kœpandœ o'o tœ upu nœ adjapu á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ, tœ upu nœ kœwusœrœ, tœ upu nœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba œdœ pe tœ upu nœ kœyisœrœ fœ 'e yekane.

<sup>7</sup> Æ sœ ndje ataa tœ œrœ kœbi dœ itshi, ßata ngbake too kundi: œ kœsœsœ kœwa tshelœ itshinœ ngbi nene, ßœ wusœ itshinœ á yindœ kœbi tœnœ koto o?

<sup>8</sup> Yé œdœ aga kœmama tshelœ ikinœ ngbi nene, œdœ dá guma tœ ye ndœ kœna ndœ koshe a?

<sup>9</sup> E'e ndje, œdœ o'o á 'e kœsœ kœpa tœnœ kœsœsœ ngbi nene, azu œ dji tshelœkata œneke á 'e sœ kœpa tœnœ koto o? 'E pa o'o ga lœ yugu.

<sup>10</sup> Mara o'o ama ogo ngba waa pa tshapashò, kashe anganœ bale á azu sœsœ kœdji ádánœ nene gugu nene.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa, œdœ mœ kœsœsœ kœdji tshelœ kata angbi o'o ama ogo á uzu sœ kœpa tœnœ nene, mœ wu she ßata gene, yé tshe wu ndje mœ ßata gene.

<sup>12</sup> E'e ndje awa bale, 'e sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœpara kœtorœ nœ Ishiri, kashe 'e para œneke á li adœke kœyindœrœ nœ azu Ikrizia gerœ.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, uzu á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, œ li adœke tshe za avwala fœ Ndjaba á kœgbo kœtorœ nœ kœmindœ ádánœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ædœ mœ kœsœ kœza avwala dœ angbi o'o ama ogo, Ishiri á sœ lœ mœ dá sœ kœmbœrœ akwa, kashe œ dœdœ kœwusœrœ nœ mœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa, mœ mbœrœ koto o? Mœ za avwala lœ awa nœ Ishiri, kashe mœ za ndje avwala dœ mara nœ kœwusœrœ. Mœ ßi itshi lœ awa nœ Ishiri, kashe mœ ßi ndje itshi dœ mara nœ kœwusœrœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ ßœ kœsœ kœdonga Ndjaba kolœ lœ awa nœ Ishiri, uzu á tshe sœ kolœ kœdji o'onœ œ yindœ nœ adœke «Ame» kotoo ndœ avwala nœ kœgi mershe nœ zœ a?



Gbambance nene, tshe djidji ndje ádá o'o á bœ sœ kæpa toence nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa avwala nœ kægi mershe nœ zœ kœsœ dœ ádá waa ye gbaa, œ sœsœ kœmboerœ adœke kœyindœerœ nœ anga uzu gerœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mboerœ á mœ sœ kæpa angbi o'o ama ogo kœerosœ 'e kœ.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe lœ angbœtœ, mœ sœ kœgbe kæpa o'o nœ kœwusœerœ minu mboerœ kœyi ndje sœ œerœ fœ anga azu tœ œsœnce adœke mœ pa angbi o'o ama ogo kutu ndjokpa (10.000).

<sup>20</sup> Alaya, 'e gbege o'o bœta agbolo nene; lœ ekperœ, 'e sœ bœta aaya agbolo, kashe 'e gbe o'o bœta agbozu.

<sup>21</sup> Endje su bœla buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Gbozu pa adœke: “mœ pa o'o fœ azu nœ mœ lœ awa nœ angbi o'o ama ogo

œdœ lœ awa nœ o'o ama agene.”

Yé ataa atamœ gbaa, endje dji mœ nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Mboerœ toence ataa, kæpa angbi o'o ama ogo dœdœ ambára mboerœ ayindœ Ndjaba nene, kashe toence kœdœ ambára mboerœ ayingba Ndjaba. Kœgbara o'o dœdœ ambára mboerœ ayingba Ndjaba nene, kashe œtœnce kœdœ ambára mboerœ ayindœ Ndjaba.

<sup>23</sup> Œdœ azu Ikrizia djigi kœngbœtœ endje, yé á endje para sœ kæpa angbi o'o ama ogo, azu á endje sœ kœdjidji gbambance too ayingba Ndjaba á endje li ga zœ, œ wu endje bœ ta aayi iyi nene a?

<sup>24</sup> Kashe œdœ azu para kœsœ kœgbara o'o, uzu á tshe dœ yingba Ndjaba too uzu á tshe djidji gbambance yé á sœ kœeli ga zœ, tshe wusœ ekperœ nœ ye yé œneke kœ á tshe sœ kœdji toence œ wa ngbanga nœ ye.

<sup>25</sup> O'o á zatœ ye wutœnce bœ tœ lœsu ye œ matœ endje ngbi ga shu. Tshe gote dœ kœfa tshatshu ye ga tœ œshœ, yé œ donga Ndjaba dœ kæpa adœke: «Ndjaba sœ adja ugurutœ 'e!»

*Awa o'o bœ lœ Ikrizia*

<sup>26</sup> Œrœ gadœ dá a kœmboerœ a, alaya? Lœkœ á 'e kœngbœtœ 'e, uzu dœ uzu li ndœ kœbi itshi, kœyisœ œerœ too kœpandœ adjapu á zatœ ye yiwatœnce, kæpa angbi o'o ama ogo too kœpandœ ádœnce: œ li adœke œerœ ataa mboerœtœ endje á kœyindœerœ nœ azu kœgerœ awa bale.

<sup>27</sup> Œdœ azu kœtetœ kæpa angbi o'o ama ogo, œ li adœke azu bisha too votœ kœropanœ pa ndje o'onœ asœmœ, uzu dœ uzu manda anga, yé anga uzu kœsœ kœpandœ ádœnce.

<sup>28</sup> Œdœ uzu kœpandœ ádœnce kœgugu nene, ayi kæpa angbi o'o ama ogonœ sœ koko lœ angbœtœ yé œ pa o'o ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye œdœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>29</sup> Tœ upu nœ kœgbara o'o, œ li adœke azu bisha too votœ pa o'o yé anga endje kœwa o'onœ.

<sup>30</sup> Œdœ anga uzu ugurutœ endje kœwusœ o'o á sœ kœto bœ ndœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tsheneke á tshe sœ kæpa o'o sœ koko.

<sup>31</sup> E'e para, 'e li kœgbara o'o, kashe uzu dœ uzu pa œsœ œnce ye mboerœ adœke uzu kœ kœwusœ œerœ, yé á kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ.

<sup>32</sup> Œ li adœke ayi kœgbara o'o dœ ayengœ kœtorœ nœ kœgbara o'o nœ ishiri á sœ kœmboerœ akwa lœ ye.

<sup>33</sup> Gbambance nene, Ndjaba dœdœ Ndjaba nœ djingili nene, kashe œshe kœdœ Ndjaba nœ kœsœ gee.

Bœta á sœ kœmboerœtœ endje lœ Ikrizia para nœ azu á endje sœ yerœ,

<sup>34</sup> œ li adœke ayashe sœ koko lœ angbœtœ: endje zaza awa fœ endje ndœ kœpapa o'o nene. Œ li adœke endje zatœ endje ga ati bœta á awa akwa nœ Moyize sœ kæpa ndje tœ nœ.

<sup>35</sup> Œdœ endje kœyindœ kœwusœ anga ádá o'o bale dœ bale, œ li adœke endje yu akœ endje bœ sœnda. Œ sœsœ dœ œtshœnce nene adœke yashe pa o'o lœ angbœtœ.

<sup>36</sup> 'E gbe adœke, o'o ama Ndjaba too bœ ndœ 'e a? Œ na kolœnce mboerœ 'e a?

<sup>37</sup> Œdœ uzu kœgbe adœke, œne kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o too œne gbœ

Ishiri, æ li adœeke tshe wusœ nœ adœeke o'o á mœ su fœ 'e kœdœ awa o'o nœ Gbozu.

<sup>38</sup> Ædœ uzu kœwuwusœ nœ nene, œ yindœ kœpa adœeke Ndjaba wuwu ndje sœ ye nene.

<sup>39</sup> Ataa, alaya mœ, 'e sœ dœ ogo nœ kœte aayi kœgbara o'o yé 'e papakata adœeke endje pa angbi o'o ama ogo nene.

<sup>40</sup> Kashe, 'e sœ dœ gbødjela adœeke œrœncœ kœ mbœrœtœ endje dœ øtshœncœ œdœ pe dœ awancœ.

## 15

### *Kœshe lœ akuzu nœ Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, mœ kpa yindœ kœpandœ øtshœ O'o á mœ pa lima ndœ nœ fœ 'e, á 'e yi lima ndœ nœ, á 'e sœpe kœyindœ nœ œrrr kpesheke.

<sup>2</sup> Ædœ 'e kœtepa nœ kperœ bœta á mœ yisœ nœ fœ 'e, œ she 'e lœ awancœ ye. Ædœ 'e kœtete lima pa nœ kperœ nene, kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ má gbambancœ.

<sup>3</sup> O'o nœ utshuncœ kœ kœdœ œneke á mœ gbœ yé á mindœ nœ fœ 'e kœdœ adœeke: Kristu tshu mbœrœ ekperœ nœ azœ, bœta á endje sú lima ga la buku nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Endje shi she, yé tœ votœ olo, tshe she lœ ugurutœ akuzu, bœta endje sú bœla buku nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe wuta ga ndœ Petro, manda nœ ga ndœ Andjokpa dœ bisha (12).

<sup>6</sup> Tshe kpa wuta ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye kœropa kama mindu (500), awa bale. Anga endje ndjoro ugurutœ endje sœpe dœ soro, kashe anga ata endje tshu ye.

<sup>7</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kpa wuta ndje ga ndœ Jake, yé œ kpa wuta ga ndœ aayi avwa para.

<sup>8</sup> Manda nœ para, tshe kpa wuta ga ndœ mœ ndje, œmœ á mœ sœ bœta endje zu mœ tœ uzuncœ.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œmœ kœdœ aya ayi avwa kœrosœncœ lœ ugurutœ aayi avwa para, œ lili adœeke endje e mœ ayi avwa nene, mbœrœ mœ mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœ øtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba dá mœ sœ bœta á mœ sœ asœ. øtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ mœ sœsœ gbambancœ nene. Kashe mœ mbœrœ akwa kœrosœ endje para. Dœ adjapu, œ dœdœ mœ dá sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, kashe øtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba dá sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, kœto bœ ndœ mœ too bœ ndœ anga aayi avwa, tœncœ kœdœ o'o kœshe nœ Yisu lœ akuzu á 'a mindœ nœ yé á 'e yindœ nœ.

### *Kœshe lœ akuzu*

<sup>12</sup> Ædœ 'a kœsœ kœmindœ nœ adœeke Kristu she lœ akuzu, mbœrœ gadœ á anga azu ugurutœ 'e sœ kœpa adœeke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene a?

<sup>13</sup> Ædœ kœshe lœ akuzu kœgugu nene, Kristu sheshe ndje lœ akuzu nene,

<sup>14</sup> œdœ Kristu kœsheshe lœ akuzu nene, kœpandœ o'o nœ 'a sœ gbambancœ, yé kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ ndje gbambancœ.

<sup>15</sup> Æ sœ kœmatœ endje bœta a'a kœdœ akpe atimu nœ Ndjaba, mbœrœ 'a pa wala kœyindœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba she Kristu lœ akuzu andaa tshe sheshe she nene, œdœ œ kœsœ adjapu adœeke akuzu œ she nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ akuzu kœsheshe nene, Kristu sheshe ndje lœ akuzu nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ædœ Kristu kœsheshe lœ akuzu nene, kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ gbambancœ, 'e sœpe damba lœ ekperœ nœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> Æ yindœ kœpa adœeke, ataa endjeneke á endje tshu lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu, djingili ndje ye.

<sup>19</sup> Ædœ œ kœsœ kolœ mbœrœ soroncœ asœke dá a sœ kœza lœsu azœ ga pa Kristu, azœ kœdœ aayi oyo kœropa azu para.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe dœ adjapu, Kristu she lœ akuzu ye; tshe she lœ akuzu utshu endjeneke á endje tshu bœlima bœta ali ngwarœ á endje kœ mbœrœ kœmindœ nœ adœeke akuzu œ she bœla lœ akuzu.

<sup>21</sup> Bœta á kuzu na lima lœ awa nœ uzu bale, kœshe lœ akuzu na ndje lœ awa nœ uzu bale:

<sup>22</sup> Ɔata azu para Ɔe tshu lƆe awa nƆe Adamo, azu para Ɔe gbƆ bala soro lƆe awa nƆe Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe, uzu dƆe uzu sƆe dƆe ƆlƆ nƆe ye: Kristu dƆa sƆe utshunƆe, yƆe manda nƆe kƆedƆe endjeneke Ɔ endje dƆe azu nƆe Kristu lƆkƆ Ɔ tshe kwa bala tƆe ye.

<sup>24</sup> YƆe manda nƆe kƆ, ndƆngƆlƆ osho Ɔ na bala lƆkƆ Ɔ Kristu Ɔ gi akwa nƆe ogo tshagbozu fƆe Aba azƆe dƆe Ndjaba manda kƆendi tshelƆe tshagbozu kƆ ƆedƆe gbƆgbƆ nƆe ishiri kƆ.

<sup>25</sup> Gbamba nƆe nene, Ɔ li adƆeke Kristu mbƆerƆe akwa tshagbozu nƆe ye Ɔerrr ga tƆe adƆeke Ndjaba fa ay-ingba ye ga tshada ye.

<sup>26</sup> NdƆngƆlƆ yingba Ɔ Ndjaba Ɔ nditshelƆe ye kƆedƆe kuzu.

<sup>27</sup> GbambanƆe nene, endje sƆu Ɔala buku nƆe Ndjaba adƆeke: «Ndjaba kƆ ƆerƆe kƆ ga tshakudu ada ye\*.» Kashe Ndjaba Ɔ tshe sƆe kƆeko ƆerƆe nƆe kƆ ga tshakudu ada Kristu asƆemƆe, sƆesƆe lƆe nƆe nene.

<sup>28</sup> LƆkƆ Ɔ Ndjaba Ɔ kƆ ƆerƆe kƆ ga tshakudu ada Kristu, Gbolo nƆe Ndjaba dƆe tƆe ye Ɔ zatƆe ye ga tshakudu Ndjaba Ɔ tshe kƆ ƆerƆe kƆ ga tshakudu ada ye asƆemƆe. Ataa, Ndjaba Ɔ dƆe gbozu tshapa ƆerƆe kƆ.

<sup>29</sup> ƆdƆe Ɔe kƆesƆe lima kpi, ƆerƆe gade dƆa azu Ɔ endje sƆe kƆegbƆ batisimu mbƆerƆe akuzu sƆe lima kƆepara tƆe nƆe a? Ɔ kƆesƆe adjapu adƆeke akuzu Ɔ she lƆe akuzu nene, mbƆerƆe gade Ɔ azu sƆe kƆegbƆ batisimu mbƆerƆe endje a?

<sup>30</sup> YƆe a'a dƆe tƆe 'a, mbƆerƆe gade Ɔ 'a sƆe kƆezatƆe 'a ƆlƆ dƆe ƆlƆ ga tƆe ƆerƆe Ɔ li kƆendi 'a?

<sup>31</sup> Alaya, ƆlƆ dƆe ƆlƆ mƆe sƆe lƆe kuzu. Ɔ sƆe ndje adjapu adƆeke mƆe sƆe kƆedu okoro mƆe pa 'e mbƆerƆe Ɔ 'e ngbƆtƆe 'e bale dƆe Yisu Kristu Ɔ tshe dƆe Gbozu nƆe azƆe.

<sup>32</sup> Koshe Ɔ mƆe nga ga tƆe aagea Ɔa lƆe Efeze, Ɔ mbƆerƆe mƆa lima gade Ɔa ndƆe mƆe ƆedƆe Ɔ kƆesƆe mƆa lima dƆe mara kƆetondƆerƆe nƆe azu a? ƆdƆe akuzu kƆesƆesƆe kƆeshe lƆe akuzu nene, a zi ƆerƆe Ɔ ndjo ƆerƆe, mbƆerƆe mbatsha a tshu ye.

<sup>33</sup> 'E fafaratƆe 'e nene: «Ekpe uzu Ɔ tshe na tƆe awa dƆe anga uzu, sƆe kƆendi ƆtshƆ tshasƆemƆe.»

<sup>34</sup> 'E kwatƆe 'e ndƆe gbetshelƆe nƆe 'e Ɔata Ɔ li, yƆe Ɔ tshapu kƆemboerƆe ekperƆe! GbambanƆe nene, mƆe sƆe kƆepa o'onƆe tƆe ƆerƆe tshula nƆe 'e adƆeke anga azu ugurutƆe 'e wuwusƆe Ndjaba nene.

### *Undu azu Ɔ endje she lƆe akuzu*

<sup>35</sup> Kashe anga azu sƆe kƆeyu osho adƆeke: «DƆe mara gade Ɔ akuzu sƆe kƆeshe lƆe akuzu a? Endje sƆe kƆekwa dƆe undu asƆeta a?»

<sup>36</sup> ƆƆƆe kƆedƆe gbakindi! ƆdƆe Ɔe kƆelu indji ngwarƆe, Ɔ tshu yeka Ɔ rƆego Ɔ kƆ.

<sup>37</sup> YƆe Ɔeneke Ɔ Ɔe sƆe kƆelu tƆenƆe dƆedƆe dƆngƆ Ɔ sƆe kƆewuta tƆenƆe nene, kashe ƆtƆenƆe kƆedƆe djameya indji ngwarƆe, indji ble too anga angbi ƆerƆe.

<sup>38</sup> Manda nƆe, Ndjaba sƆe kƆemboerƆe adƆeke indji ngwarƆe to undu fƆe dƆngƆ Ɔata Ɔ tshe yindƆe nƆe. Indji ngwarƆe bale dƆe bale sƆe dƆe ala dƆngƆ nƆe ye dƆe tƆe ye.

<sup>39</sup> Anga songba bale Ɔ liili dƆe anganƆe gugu nene: azu sƆe dƆe Ɔene endje kpi, agea sƆe dƆe Ɔene ndje kpi, ayanu sƆe dƆe Ɔene endje kpi, ageatshalangu sƆe ndje dƆe Ɔene endje kpi.

<sup>40</sup> ƆerƆe tshalafƆe sƆe zƆe, yƆe ƆenƆe tshapa ƆshƆ sƆe ndje zƆe, kashe kƆetshinƆe sƆesƆe awa bale nene.

<sup>41</sup> KƆetshi ƆlƆ sƆe kpi, kƆetshi yapu sƆe kpi, kƆetshi angerepe sƆe kpi. Angerepe ndje dƆe tƆe ye sƆe kƆetshi ndje kpi tƆe anganƆe.

<sup>42</sup> ƆsƆe ndje ataa mbƆerƆe kƆeshe lƆe akuzu nƆe akuzu. LƆkƆ Ɔ endje kƆeshi undu uzu, undu Ɔ gba ye. LƆkƆ Ɔ tshe kƆeshe lƆe akuzu, tshe kpa tshu nene.

<sup>43</sup> LƆkƆ Ɔ endje kƆeshi undu uzu, ƆtƆenƆe kƆedƆe ƆerƆe Ɔ gaga nene yƆe Ɔe gugu dƆe gbƆgbƆ nene. LƆkƆ Ɔ Ɔ kƆeshe lƆe akuzu ye, Ɔ sƆe dƆe mokƆ ƆedƆe dƆe gbƆgbƆ. Ɔ dƆe undu uzu kƆe sƆe zƆe,

<sup>44</sup> LƆkƆ Ɔ endje kƆeshi undu uzu, ƆtƆenƆe kƆedƆe amba undu uzu Ɔ sƆe lima dƆe soro. LƆkƆ Ɔ Ɔ kƆeshe lƆe

\* 15.27 Ada ye: Ɔe yindƆe kƆepa adƆeke ada Kristu

akuzu, œ fa undu uzu á sœ kœmboœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri. Ataa, amba undu uzu á sœ dœ soro sœ zœ, yé undu uzu á sœ kœmboœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri sœ ndje zœ.

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, endje sú ga la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ali uzu lima, Adamo, fa lima uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro.» Kashe ndœngœlœ Adamo† kœdœ Ishiri á sœ kœza soro.

<sup>46</sup> Œ doœdoœ œneke á dœ Ishiri dá na utshunœ nene, kashe œneke á dœ amba undu uzu á sœ dœ soro. Œneke á sœ kœmboœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri na manda nœ.

<sup>47</sup> Ndjaba mbœrœ lima ali uzu dœ œshœ. Bisha uzu to 6a lafo.

<sup>48</sup> Azu tshapa œshœ liili dœ tsheneke á endje mbœrœ lima she dœ œshœ, yé azu tshalafœ liili ndje dœ uzu á tshe to 6a lafo.

<sup>49</sup> Yé awa bale a sœ 6ata ishiri uzu á endje mbœrœ she dœ œshœ, awa bale ndje, a sœ ndje bala 6ata tœ ishiri uzu á tshe to 6a lafo.

<sup>50</sup> Alaya, 'e wu œneke á mœ yindœ kœpa toœnœ dœke: Œneke á to lœ songba œdœ lœ indji lili kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene, yé œneke á gbaagba lili kœsœ awa bale dœ œneke á gba nene.

<sup>51</sup> Mœ sœ ndœ kœma o'o neke á zatœ ye yiwatœnœ fœ 'e. A tshu kœ nene, kashe a fa bala tœ azœ kœ

<sup>52</sup> ngbangi, dœ iki aga 6a tœ ndœngœlœ osho. Gbambanœ nene, lœkœ á endje kœuru aga, akuzu œ she lœ kuzu dœ mara adœke endje kpa gba nene, yé azœ, a fatœ azœ bala ye.

<sup>53</sup> Œ li adœke œneke á gbaagba fa tœ œrœ á gba nene, yé œneke á tshuutshu fatœ endje tœ œneke á tshu nene.

<sup>54</sup> Ataa, lœkœ á œneke á gbaagba kœfa tœ œrœ á gba nene, yé œneke á tshuutshu kœfatœ endje tœ œneke á tshu nene, o'o 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba á mbœrœ bala tœ endje dœke: «Kuzu kpa gugu nene! Gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba ropa kuzu ye!»

<sup>55</sup> «Kuzu, gbœgbœ nœ zœ sœ kœœta a? Kuzu, œrœ kowo kœwo dœ azu nœ zœ sœ kœœta a?»

<sup>56</sup> Œrœ kowo nœ kuzu kœdœ ekperœ, yé gbœgbœ nœ ekperœ kœdœ awa akwa.

<sup>57</sup> Kashe a donga Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœmboœrœ adœke a ropa ekperœ œdœ kuzu lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu!

<sup>58</sup> Ataa, alaya á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e shi gbi, 'e tuturutœ 'e nene, 'e zatœ 'e œlœ dœ œlœ ndœ akwa nœ Gbozu, mbœrœ á 'e wusœ nœ adœke œgbœ akwa á 'e sœ kœmboœrœ toœnœ sœsœ gbambanœ lœ akwa nœ Gbozu nene.

## 16

### *Kœngbœba ngendja fœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ Yerusaleme*

<sup>1</sup> Tœ upu nœ kœngbœba ngendja mbœrœ azu nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Yerusaleme, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ awa o'o á mœ za fœ azu Ikrizia kœ 6a lœ Galate.

<sup>2</sup> Ali olo lœ pœsœ bale dœ bale, uzu dœ uzu œ ko ngendja á tshe gbœndœ nœ ga indirinœ mbœrœ adœke endje kpa kœkakate adœke mœ na yeka á endje kœngbœba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á mœ kœwuta ga zœ, mœ vwa endjeneke á 'e ke endje dœ mbeti adœke endje na dœ kœtorœ nœ 'e fœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>4</sup> Œ kœli adœke mœ na ga zœ dœ tœ mœ, endje na tœ awanœ bale dœ mœ.

### *Kœgumatœsho ndœ ana gene*

<sup>5</sup> Mœ na ga ndœ 'e manda kœro to lœ Masedwane; gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke mœ vwanga djaga zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ sœ kœwu adœke œndœ mœ idi teasho kpœndœ 'e zœ, anganœ yapu nœ izi djigi œ ro ye, mbœrœ á 'e kœti kane mœ lœ udu ana gene nœ mœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ yiyindœ kœwu 'e ndara kolœ lafo nene, œdœ Gbozu kœyindœ nœ, mœ gbe ndœ kœlo kpœtœ manda olo ndjoro.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe mœ sœ lœ Efeze œrrr ga tœ olo nœ Patekœte.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, manda kœro kpœmœ dœ egerœnœ adœke mœ mbœrœ akwa nœ mœ ye, ataa ay-ingba sœ ndjoro gbaa.

† 15.45 Ndœngœlœ Adamo kœdœ Kristu

10 Ædœ Timote kœna, 'e mbœrœ adœke tshe sœsœ dœ awa ugurutœ 'e nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu ɓata mœ.

11 Uzu bale vwavwaratœ ye tœ Timote nene. 'E ti kane ye ga lafo adœke tshe gu dœ kœsœ gee ga ndœ mœ, mbœrœ mœ sœ kœkate she dœ aaya lœ kœyindœrœ.

12 Tœ upu nœ aya azœ dœ Apolo, mœ sœ kœto gbɔgbɔ fœ she adœke tshe ro ga ndœ 'e, œshe dœ aaya lœ kœyindœrœ, kashe tshe yiyindœ kœna ngɔngɔnœ asœ nene. Tshe na ga zœ œdœ tshe kœgbɔ awa.

### *Ndɔngɔlɔ o'o dœpe abala*

13 Ala 'e gbɔ, 'e shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ, 'e sœ tœ ayakoshe, 'e sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ.

14 'E mbœrœ akwa kɔ dœ kœyindœsho.

15 Aaya lœ kœyindœrœ, anga o'o bale á kpa sœ mbœrœ 'e dœke: 'e wusœ nœ adœke Esetefanase dœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ ye kœdœ azu á endje yindœ Ndjaba utshunœ ɓa lœ Akayi; endje zatœ endje djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ azu nœ Ndjaba.

16 Ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o'o mara azu ataa œdœ fœ endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ɔgbɔ akwa awa bale dœ endje.

17 Mœ sœ dœ yanga ndœ kœwu Esetefanase, Fortunatuse dœ pe Akayikuse. Lɔkɔ á mœ wu endje, œsœ ɓata mœ wu 'e para.

18 Gbambanœ nene, endje mbœrœ adœke lœsu mœ œdœ œnœ 'e sœ ziti. 'E wusœ kœlisœ mara azu ataa.

19 Azu lœ Ikrizia kɔ ɓa lœ Azi vwa abala fœ 'e. Akilase, Prisika œdœ pe azu Ikrizia á endje sœ kœngbɔtœ endje ga tœnœ ɓa ndœ endje, vwa abala fœ 'e lœ i'iri Gbozu.

20 Alaya para kɔkɔ lœ kœyindœrœ bala 'e. 'E za œyerœ abala lœ ugurutœ 'e.

21 Æmœ Polo, mœ bala 'e, mœ su abala asœ dœ adja kane mœ dœ tœ mœ.

22 Ædœ uzu kœyiyindœ Gbozu nene, endje darandœ ye.

Maranata\*!

23 Kaka ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ Gbozu Yisu sœ dœ 'e.

24 Mœ yindœ 'e kɔ lœ kœngbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Yisu Kristu.

\* 16.22 Maranata: O'onœ asœmœ sœ dœ o'o ama ogo Arameye: œ yindœ kœpa adœke «Gbozu, na ga mœ»

## Bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Koriti Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti. Angata Ayuda na ga lœ Koriti yé œ yi lima sœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Ɔtsho O'o á Polo yi lima sœ nœ utshunœ. Endje sœ lima ndje kœpa adœke Polo dœdœ adja ayi avwa nœ Kristu nene. O'o endje ndi lima Ɔtsho anga ayindœ Kristu yé á Polo yi lima kœna ga zœ.

Ba la bisha mbetincœ asœke, Polo pandœ ádá á tshe nana kœwu endje nene. Tshe ma ndje fœ endje adœke œne kœdœ adja ayi avwa nœ Kristu mbœrœ á œne kœsœ lœ kœma, Ndjaba sœ kœma gbœgbœ nœ ye fœ œne. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke œne gbe kœngbœbatœ œne bale dœ ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti, ataa endje shi gbi lœ kœngbœba œrœ mbœrœ kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Yerusaleme. Ga panœ, œne gbe má kœna mbœrœ kœpa adjapu fœ endjeneke á endje kakatœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ nene ascœmœ.

Polo sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ adja ayi avwa mbœrœ tshe yi lima ndœ nœ adœke azu wusœ Ɔtsho O'o yé œ wusœ nœ ndje adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbozu.

### Mbetincœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Polo bala endje yé œ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba (1.1-11)
- Akwa nœ aayi avwa 6a ndœ ayindœ Ndjaba (1.12-2.17)
- Kœyindœ anga azœ 6a ta á Kristu yindœ azœ (3.1-7.16)
- Kœti kane aayi oyo (8.1-9.15)
- Polo pa adœke œne kœdœ adja ayi avwa (10.1-13.10)
- Ndœngœ abala (13.11-13)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, Ndjaba e mœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ ye adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu. A'a dœ aya azœ dœ Timote dá su mbetincœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ

Koriti œdœ fœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba kœ 6a lœ ogo Akayi djigi.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka adœke Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtsho lœsu ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### *Polo gi mershe fœ Ndjaba*

<sup>3</sup> A donga Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Aba á tshe sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœwu oyo yé á dœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ azœ dœ mara kœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe sœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ azœ lœ oyo nœ azœ kœ mbœrœ adœke a li kœto ndje gbœgbœ á a gbœ dœ tœ azœ 6a ndœ Ndjaba fœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ oyo.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 6ata á a ngbœtœ azœ awa bale dœ Kristu lœ kœwu œrœ kanga nœ ye ascœmœ, Ndjaba œ to ndje egerœ gbœgbœ fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> Yé œdœ 'a kœsœ kœwu oyo, œ sœ mbœrœ adœke 'e gbœ gbœgbœ œdœ kœshe. Œdœ 'a kœgbœ gbœgbœ, œ sœ mbœrœ adœke 'e gbœ gbœgbœ á mbœrœ adœke 'e shi gbi dœ ugu lœsu lœ tshetœ oyo nœ 'a ndje á 'a sœ kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, 'a ko lœsu 'a djigi ga pa 'e. Gbambanœ nene, 'a wusœ nœ adœke 6ata á 'e wu oyo awa bale dœ 'a ascœmœ, Ndjaba œ to ndje gbœgbœ á tshe to ndje fœ 'a ascœmœ fœ 'e.

<sup>8</sup> Alaya 'a, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ mara oyo á 'a wu 6a lœ ogo Azi: kikili oyo ro lima pa 'a ye, 'a lili lima kœru lœsu 'a nene yé 'a kpa gbege lima adœke 'a sœ dœ soro nene.

<sup>9</sup> Dœ adjapu, 'a sœ lima kœwu adœke endje wa œgbœ ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ 'a. Œ mbœrœtœ ye lima ataa mbœrœ á 'a kœzaza lœsu 'a ga tœ 'a dœ tœ 'a nene, kashe kolœ fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœshe azu lœ kuzu.

<sup>10</sup> Œshe dá she 'a lœ mara kuzu ascœmœ, tshe kpa she 'a bala zœ. Dœ adjapu, 'a ko lœsu 'a ga tœ ye adœke tshe kpa she 'a zœ.

<sup>11</sup> E'e ndje, 'e sœ kœti kane 'a ga lafo lœ awa nœ avwala nœ 'e. Ataa, Ndjaba œ ma Ɔtsho lœsu mangba avwala

á azu ndjoro za tœ upu nœ 'a, tshe to bala òtshørœnce ascœmœ foe 'a yé azu ndjoro œ gi bala mershe foe she tœ upu nœ 'a.

*Polo fa gbetshelœ nœ ye læ ana gene*

<sup>12</sup> Œrœ á a sœ kœzatœ azœ dœ yanga tœncœ dœke: ßata á lœsu 'a sœ kœema tœncœ, mara kœmbœrœtœ 'a pa tshapashœncœ œdœ mara kœmbœrœtœ 'a ga ndœ 'e, 'a sœ kœmbœrœ dœ œmœ lœsu œdœ dœ adjapu nœ Ndjaba, 'a mbœmbœrœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, kashe 'a mbœrœ læ awa nœ òtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>13</sup> Yé ßala mbeti nœ 'a, 'a su kolœ œeneke á 'e sœ kœdi tœncœ yé á sœ kœwusœ ádánœ. Kashe mœ wu adœke 'e wu bala sœ ádá œeneke dœ òtshœncœ,

<sup>14</sup> mbœrœ 'e wu kolœ sœ tshakalanœ: 'a dœ bala yanga nœ 'e ßata e'e ndje, 'e dœ bala œncœ 'a dœ olo kœkwa Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>15</sup> Yé læ kœko lœsu mœ ascœmœ, mœ gbe lima kœna ga ndœ 'e utshunœ mbœrœ adœke Ndjaba to bisha òtshœ lœsu nœ ye foe 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ yi lima ndœ kœna ßa ndœ 'e, manda nœ á kœro ga læ Masedwane. Lœkœ á mœ katœ Masedwane ti, mœ kwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e ti kane mœ læ ana nœ mœ ga læ ogo Yuda.

<sup>17</sup> Lœkœ á mœ pa foe 'e adœke mœ mbœrœ ataa, mœ pa o'o bisha læ ama mœ a? Lœkœ á mœ kœka ga pa œeneke á mœ yindœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ ßata azu tshapashœ dœ kœpa pa tshetœ œrœ adœke «œ» œdœ «œœ» a?

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba kœdœ timu nœ mœ tœ œeneke á mœ pa lima foe 'e, mœ papa foe 'e «œ» œdœ «œœ» pa tshetœ œrœ bale nene.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yisu Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á 'a mindœ ye foe 'e: Silve, Timote œdœ œmœ, papa «œ» œdœ «œœ» pa tshetœ œrœ bale nene. Kashe, œshe kœdœ kolœ «œ».

<sup>20</sup> Yé œshe kœdœ «œ» á sœ kœema œeneke á Ndjaba pa tœncœ. Lœ awa

nœ Yisu Kristu dá 'a sœ kœpa «Ame» mbœrœ kœza mokœ foe Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Yé Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá sœ kœtepa azœ dœ 'e ngbiri læ kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Kristu. Ndjaba dá sœ kœke azœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe ta ambara á sœ kœema adœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ ye ga tœ azœ, yé œ to òtshœ Ishiri ga lœsu azœ ßata òtshørœ á tshe gbœndœ nœ foe azœ.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ za Ndjaba tœ timu œdœ mœ kœsœ kœpa wala, tshe wo mœ ye: œ sœ mbœrœ kœgbœndœ 'e dá mœ wa adœke mœ kwatœ mœ ga læ Koriti nene.

<sup>24</sup> 'A sœsœ kœpara awa kœza œeneke á li dœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e dœ œgbœ foe 'e nene, kashe 'a gbe ndœ kœte ga ndœ yanga nœ 'e mbœrœ á 'e zatœ 'e dœ òtshœncœ læ kœyindœrœ.

## 2

<sup>1</sup> Tœ mœ nœ mœ, mœ wa adœke mœ kwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ á kpa kœza oyo foe 'e nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ mœ kœza oyo foe 'e, ede dá za yanga foe mœ a? Œ dœdœ uzunœ á mœ za oyo foe she ascœmœ nene a?

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa dá mœ su mbetinœ ascœ foe 'e kparawa adœke lœkœ á mœ kœwuta ßa zœ, azu á sœ má adœke endje za yanga foe mœ kœzaza oyo foe mœ nene. Andaa mœ wusœ 'e kœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke œdœ mœ kœsœ dœ yanga, e'e ndje kœ 'e sœ dœ yanga.

<sup>4</sup> Lœkœ á mœ su mbetinœ ascœmœ foe 'e, mœ sœ lima dœ oyo œdœ dœ gbetshelœ waa œerrr ga tœ iki. Mœ susu mbetinœ mbœrœ kœza oyo foe 'e nene, kashe mœ su mbœrœ 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e kœrosœ nœ.

*Kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ anga azœ*

<sup>5</sup> Œdœ uzu kœmbœrœ œrœ oyo foe mœ, œ dœdœ kolœ foe mœ kuti mœ dá tshe mbœrœ foe mœ nene, kashe mbœrœ 'e kœ yé a papa tœ œsœ nœ kœropanœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ mara uzu ataa, œ li adœke azu ndjoro ugurutœ 'e gbagbara she.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, ngɔngɔnœ asœke, œ li adœke 'e ma ɔtshɔ lɔsu yé œ to gbɔgbɔ fœ she kparawa adœke tshe sœsœ kolœ lœ egerœ oyo waa nene.

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, 'e ma kœyindœsho nœ 'e ga ndœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ádánœ á mœ su mbetinoœ fœ 'e dœke: mœ yi má ndœ kœwu lɔsu 'e œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœerœtœ 'e djigi lindœ o'o ama mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Œdœ 'e kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ uzu, mœ djercœ ndje ndœ nœ ye. Yé œdœ mœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ ye dœ mara b̄ata á mœ mbœerœ asœmœ, mœ mbœerœ mbœerœ 'e b̄a utshu Kristu,

<sup>11</sup> mbœerœ adœke Satana kœgbɔgbɔ awa kœfara azœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, a wusœ gbetshelœ nœ ye dœ ɔtshɔnœ.

#### *Polo b̄a lakp̄i Trowase*

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á mœ wuta b̄a lœ Trowase mbœerœ kœpandœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Kristu, mœ wu adœke Gbozu za lima ɔtshɔ awa á li fœ mœ adœke mœ pandœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Andaa, mœ sœ lima dœ awa waa mbœerœ á mœ gbɔgbɔ lima aya mœ dœ Tito nene. Mœ ka lima tœ azu Trowase ti yé á ro ga lœ Masedwane.

#### *Kœropa koshe mbœerœ Kristu*

<sup>14</sup> A donga Ndjaba mbœerœ á tshe gi azœ na tœnœ adœke a ropa koshe lœ awa nœ Kristu, yé á sœ kœmbœerœ adœke tshafu yombo nœ kœwusœ ye za osho djigi lœ awa nœ azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Yé azœ kœdœ yombo nœ Kristu á tshafunœ ga waa á tshe to fœ Ndjaba mbœerœ endjeneke á endje she œdœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ djingili.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœerœ anga azu, œtœnœ kœdœ tshafu kuzu á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ kuzu; mbœerœ anga endje, œtœnœ kœdœ tshafu soro á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ soro. Yé eðe dá li kœmbœerœ mara akwanœ ata a?

<sup>17</sup> 'A sœsœ b̄ata anga azu á endje za o'o ama Ndjaba tœ kœyɔrœ nene, kashe mbœerœ á Ndjaba dá vwa 'a, 'a sœ kœpa dœ adjapu b̄a utshu ye lœ kœngb̄otœ 'a awa bale dœ Kristu.

## 3

### *Aayi akwa nœ tafo ayo*

<sup>1</sup> 'A kpa donga tœ 'a dœ tœ 'a a? Too 'a gbe kœmbœerœ b̄ata anga azu adœke 'a ma mbeti á endje donga 'a alanœ fœ 'e too 'a yɔshondœ nœ b̄a ndœ e'e a?

<sup>2</sup> Mbeti nœ 'a kœdœ e'e, mbeti á endje sú ga lɔsu 'a á azu kɔ wusœ nœ ye á ði.

<sup>3</sup> Œ sœ adjapu adœke, e'e kœdœ mbeti á Kristu su yé 'a sœ kœgb̄andœ nœ. Mbetinoœ asœmœ, tshe susu dœ tadjá nene kashe tshe su dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nœ soro; tshe susu tœnœ ga pa ndaba tame nene, kashe tshe su ga pa ndaba songba b̄a tœ lɔsu 'e.

<sup>4</sup> 'A sœ kœpa ataa gbambanœ nene, 'a za lɔsu 'a ga pa Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Kristu.

<sup>5</sup> 'A wusœ nœ adœke 'a lili kœmbœerœ ataa dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ 'a dœ tœ 'a nene, kashe gbɔgbɔ nœ 'a to b̄a ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Œshe dá to gbɔgbɔ fœ 'a adœke 'a wuta aayi akwa tœ upu nœ kœmindœ tafo ayo. Tafo ayonœ asœmœ dœdœ awa akwa á endje sú nene, kashe ɔtshɔ Ishiri dá sœ kœyisœ awa fœ 'a. Awa akwa á endje sú sœ kœyi azu ga lœ kuzu utshu Ndjaba, kashe ɔtshɔ Ishiri sœ kœto soro.

<sup>7</sup> Ndjaba su lima akwa nœ kuzu dœ mbeti ga pa tame yé mokɔ nœ ye sœ lima kœtshi panœ. Tshatshu Moyize sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ dœ mara adœke azu Israyele li kœtondœ ye nene, andaa œndœ kœtshi tœnœ ðiði lima nene.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, akwa neke á Ishiri sœ kœmbœerœ tœnœ œ sœ dœ mokɔ tɔpanœ kpuru nene a?

<sup>9</sup> Yé œdœ akwa á sœ lima kœyi azu ga lœ kuzu kœsœ dœ mokɔ, œneke á sœ kœmbœerœ adœke azu sœ ndjii b̄a utshu Ndjaba œ sœ dœ mokɔ tɔpanœ kpuru ye!

<sup>10</sup> A li kœpa ndje adœke mokɔ á sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ katshatsha, œ djercœwa b̄a utshu mokɔ neke á ropanœ ngɔngɔ asœke.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ œneke á œndœnœ ðiði lima nene kœsœ dœ



mokɔ, ɔnɔɔ ɔneke á sɔe waa dɔe waa ɔe sɔe koto o?

<sup>12</sup> Bata á 'a sɔe kɔeko lɔsu 'a ga tɔe adja o'onɔe asɔemɔe ataa, 'a yindɔe nɔe dɔe lɔsu 'a.

<sup>13</sup> 'A sɔesɔe kɔembɔerɔe ɓata Moyize á tshe za lima siriki tshu ga utshu ye mbɔerɔe adɔeke agbolo Israyele kɔewuwu mara á kɔetshinɔe, á ɔendɔenɔe didi nene asɔemɔe, ɔe yiwa dɔe tɔenɔe nene.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe kɔewusɔerɔe nɔe endje sɔe lima lɔe ubu osho! Yé ɔerrr ga tɔe olo asɔeke, tshetɔe sirikinɔe asɔemɔe sɔe zɔe lɔkɔ á endje kɔesɔe kɔedi buku nɔe ongboro ayo. Kolɔe lɔe awa nɔe Kristu dá sirikinɔe asɔemɔe ɔe yiwa.

<sup>15</sup> Dɔe adjapu, ɔerrr kpeshɔe nɔe asɔe, lɔkɔ bale dɔe bale á endje kɔesɔe kɔedi buku nɔe Moyize, siriki sɔe ɓa lɔsu endje.

<sup>16</sup> Ɖ sɔe kolɔe lɔe awa nɔe kɔefatshalɔsu ga ndɔe Gbozu dá sirikinɔe ɔe te.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, Gbozu kɔedɔe Ishiri. Yé osho á Ishiri nɔe Gbozu sɔe tɔenɔe, ɔetɔenɔe kɔedɔe osho á azu dɔedɔe akanga nene.

<sup>18</sup> Azɔe kɔ a gi siriki tshatshu azɔe ye, a ma mokɔ nɔe Gbozu. Ataa, a fatɔe azɔe mbɔerɔe kɔesɔe awa bale ɓata Gbozu dɔe mokɔ á sɔe kolɔe tɔe egerɔenɔe lɔe awa nɔe ye á tshe dɔe Ishiri.

## 4

### *Gbɔgbɔ nɔe azɔe to ɓa ndɔe Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Bata á Ndjaba wu oyo 'a yé á za akwanɔe asɔeke fɔe 'a, 'a mɔmɔ lɔe ɔkɔ 'a nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'A vwaratɔe 'a tɔe ɔerɔe nɔe tshula kɔ á zatɔe endje yiwa tɔenɔe, 'a sɔesɔe kɔembɔerɔe ɔerɔe dɔe afara nene yé ɔe sɔesɔe ndje kɔefatshelɔe o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Kashe 'a sɔe kɔeyisɔe adjapu ngbi, yé ɔe sɔe kɔepara awa adɔeke azu kɔ yindɔe 'a ɓa utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa, ɔedɔe Ɖtshɔ O'o á 'a sɔe kɔemindɔe nɔe kɔesɔesɔe ngbi nene, ɔe sɔe kolɔe mbɔerɔe azu á endje sɔesɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nene.

<sup>4</sup> Endje sɔesɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nene mbɔerɔe ndjaba nɔe tshapashɔ asɔeke, bu ala endje dɔe kɔewusɔerɔe nɔe endje

ga tɔenɔe ye. Tshe sɔe kɔepakata endje adɔeke endje wu ishiri osho á Ɖtshɔ O'o tɔe upu nɔe mokɔ nɔe Kristu á tshe dɔe ishiri Ndjaba, sɔe kɔemindɔe nɔe.

<sup>5</sup> 'A yiyisɔe ɔerɔe tɔe 'a dɔe tɔe 'a nene, kashe á sɔe kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe tɔe upu nɔe Gbozu Yisu Kristu. Tɔe 'a nɔe 'a, 'a sɔe kɔepa ngbi adɔeke 'a kɔedɔe aayi akwa nɔe 'e mangba Yisu.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, Ndjaba á tshe pa lima adɔeke: «Kaka adɔeke ishiri osho tshi ɓa ugurutɔe ubu osho nari!» Ɖshe dɔe tɔe ye dá tshi ɓa tɔe lɔsu 'a mbɔerɔe kɔeto kɔewusɔerɔe lɔe mokɔ nɔe ye á matɔe ye ɓa tshatshu Kristu.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe 'a dá Ndjaba za kɔegbɔrɔenɔe asɔemɔe fɔe 'a, yé á sɔe kɔegbɔndɔe nɔe ɓa lɔe lɔsú. 'A sɔe kɔeyisɔe nɔe adɔeke gbɔgbɔnɔe á rosɔe nɔe asɔemɔe to ɓa ndɔe Ndjaba, kashe ɔe toto ɓa ndɔe 'a nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'A sɔe kɔewu tshelɔe áká oyo ngbangbangba kashe ɔe roropa 'a nene; 'a sɔe dɔe awa tɔe lɔsu 'a, kashe 'a gigi lɔsu 'a tɔe Ndjaba nene.

<sup>9</sup> Azu mbɔerɔe ɔerɔe kanga fɔe 'a, kashe Ndjaba kakatɔe 'a nene. Endje ko 'a vesho, kashe 'a tshutshu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Ɖlɔ dɔe ɔlɔ, 'a sɔe dɔe kɔɔa kuzu nɔe Yisu lɔe ɔkɔ 'a mbɔerɔe adɔeke soro nɔe ye yi ndje tɔe ye ga lɔe ɔkɔ 'a.

<sup>11</sup> Lɔe soro nɔe 'a djigi, 'a sɔe lɔema kuzu mangba Yisu, mbɔerɔe adɔeke soro nɔe ye li ndje ga lɔe undu 'a ɔenɔe kuzu.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, kuzu sɔe kɔeli dɔe akwa ga lɔe 'a, kashe 'e sɔe kɔegbɔ soro.

<sup>13</sup> Endje sú ɓa la Buku nɔe Ndjaba adɔeke: «Mɔe sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe á mɔe pa o'o.» 'A ndje lɔe tshetɔe gbɔtshelɔe nɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe asɔemɔe, 'a sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe yé mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe dá 'a sɔe kɔepa o'o.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, 'a wusɔe nɔe adɔeke Ndjaba á tshe she Gbozu Yisu lɔe akuzu, tshe she ndje azɔe awa bale dɔe Yisu yé ɔe ko 'a dɔe 'e ga indiri ye.

<sup>15</sup> Ɖneke kɔ á 'a sɔe kɔeshi gbi lɔe nɔe, ɔe sɔe mbɔerɔe 'e mbɔerɔe adɔeke azu sɔe kɔeli ga panɔe ga panɔe ga lɔe ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe Ndjaba. Ataa, azu ɔe ngba mbɔerɔe kɔegi mershe ɔedɔe mbɔerɔe kɔedonga mokɔ nɔe Ndjaba.

*Soro lœ awa nœ kœyindœerœ*

<sup>16</sup> Mbœerœ tœncœ ataa, 'a mãmœ nene. Ataa œdœ soro nœ 'a œncœ azu kœsœ kœmœ tœncœ yima yima, soro nœ 'a œncœ ishiri sœ kœkwa tœncœ ɔbœ dœ ɔbœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, oyo á 'a sœ kœwu tœncœ manda olo teasho, œ sœ kœguma mokœ neke á sœ waa dœ waa yé á gerœ kœropance, fœ azœ.

<sup>18</sup> 'A koko lœsu 'a nene ga pa œrœ á a wu, kashe 'a ko lœsu 'a ga pa œneke á a wuwu nene. Gbambanœ nene, œndœ œrœ á a wu didi nene, kashe œndœ œneke á a wuwu nene sœ kœedi tœncœ waa dœ waa.

**5**

<sup>1</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a wusœ nœ adœke œdœ undu azœ œncœ ɔshœ asœke á sœ b̄ata anda tande kœndi, a sœ dœ anga anda á Ndjaba mœ á sœ waa dœ waa b̄a lafo. Œ dœdœ azu dá mœ andanœ asœmœ dœ kane endje nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ngãngã asœke, a sœ kœpulœma azœ mbœerœ á a sœ dœ egerœ ogo adœke a li ga lœ anda œncœ tshalafœ.

<sup>3</sup> Œ mbœerœtœ endje kolœncœ adœke a sœ dœ lœba tœ azœ yé a sœsœ kpendronœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Adjapu, b̄ata á a sœpe damba lœ anda tandencœ asœmœ, a pulœma zœ b̄ata a gbœ upu. Œ sœsœ adœke a yindœ kœ'eatœ azœ tœ ɔkœ azœ œncœ tshapashœ nene, a yindœ kœverœ tafo ɔkœ azœ œncœ tshalafœ ga panœ mbœerœ adœke œneke á tshuutshu, fa tœ œneke á tshu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Tsheneke á tshe guma azœ mbœerœ tshambatshanœ asœmœ, kœdœ Ndjaba. Tshe za Ishiri nœ ye fœ azœ tœ ndanga nœ ɔtshœrœ á tshe gbœndœ nœ fœ azœ b̄a lafo.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœerœ tœncœ ataa, a su kolœncœ dœ kœyindœerœ tœ lœsu azœ. A wusœ nœ adœke b̄ata á a sœpe damba lœ ɔkœncœ asœke, a sœ b̄a ushu tœ anda nœ azœ, lœ ingirincœ tœ Gbozu.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a sœ kœro manda kœyindœerœ kashe œ dœdœ manda œneke á a sœ kœwu dœ ala azœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Adjapu, a su dœ kœyindœerœ tœ lœsu azœ yé a gbœ kœkatœ anda œncœ

ɔkœ azœ asœke mbœerœ koena kœsœ ndœ dœ Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe ataa œdœ a kœsœ lœ ɔkœ asœke too a kœgitœ azœ lœncœ, ogo nœ azœ utshunœ kœ kœdœ adœke a za yanga fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke azœ kœ a na ga utshu Kristu mbœerœ adœke tshe wa ngbanga nœ azœ. Dœ tœncœ ataa, uzu dœ uzu œ gbœ œrœ tshangba œneke á tshe mbœerœ lœ soro ye b̄a pa ɔshœ, too lœ ɔtshœrœ too lœ ekperœ.

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœgi ayo*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á 'a wusœ mara á li adœke a kpa dœ awa Gbozu asœmœ, 'a sœ kœmbœerœ kœ adœke azu yindœ o'onœ asœmœ. Ndjaba wusœ azœ dœ ɔtshœncœ yé mœ sœ kœgbœ adœke b̄a lœ 'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e wu ndje sœ mœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> 'A kpa yiyindœ kœdonga tœ 'a dœ tœ 'a b̄a utshu 'e nene, kashe 'a sœ kœgbœ adœke 'e donga tœ 'e mbœerœ 'a. Ataa, á 'e kœwusœ kœgi o'o fœ azu á endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje tœ œneke á sœ kœmatœ endje ngbi ga tœ ala azu, kashe á endje wuwusœ œneke á sœ b̄a lœsu uzu nene.

<sup>13</sup> Œ kœsœ dœ adjapu adœke 'a wuta agbakindi azu, 'a wuta ataa mbœerœ upu nœ Ndjaba. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'a wuta azu nœ ɔtshœ gbetshelœ, 'a wuta ataa mbœerœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kœyindœesho nœ Kristu ropa azœ, yé a wusœ nœ adœke uzu bale tshu tœ upu nœ azu kœ, azu kœ tshu dœ she awa bale.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe tshu tœ upu nœ azu kœ mbœerœ adœke endjeneke á endje sœ dœ soro, kœsœsœ dœ tœncœ mbœerœ endje dœ tœ endje nene, kashe endje sœ dœ tœncœ mbœerœ tsheneke á tshe tshu yé á kwatœ ye ga lœ soro mbœerœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœerœ tœncœ ataa, kœto kpesheke, 'a kpa wuwusœ uzu bale tœ mara nœ azu nene. Ataa œdœ 'a kœwu lima sœ Kristu b̄ata uzu gbœ, ngãngãncœ asœke 'a kpa wuwusœ ye atamœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Œdœ uzu kœngbœtœ ye bale dœ Kristu, tshe wuta tafo uzu ye: œneke á

dœ ongboro œrœ yiwa ye, kashe tafo œrœ dá sœ zœ.

<sup>18</sup> Œrœ ascœmœ kɔ to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba. Tshe gi ayo ga ugurutœ azœ dœ she lœ awa nœ Kristu yé œ za akwa nœ kœgi ayo fœ azœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœ awa nœ Kristu, Ndjaba gi ayo ga ugurutœ ye dœ azu kɔ; tshe gbegbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene. Yé tshe za o'o nœ kœgi ayonœ ascœmœ fœ azœ.

<sup>20</sup> Dœ ì'iri Kristu dá 'a dœ aayi avwa, yé Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá sœ kœ'e 'e lœ awa nœ 'a. 'A sœ kœki fœ 'e dœ ì'iri Kristu adœke 'e zatœ 'e ti adœke Ndjaba gi ayo ga ugurutœ 'e dœ she.

<sup>21</sup> Kristu mbœmœrœ lima ekperœ nene, tshe gbɔ œtœnœ mbœrœ azœ. Tshe li ga lœ ekperœ nœ ascœmœ mbœrœ adœke a kœwuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa nœ ye.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, ɓata á 'a sœ kœmbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ Ndjaba, 'a sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e wuwu ɔtshɔ lœsu á tshe ma ga ndœ 'e gbambanœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba pa adœke:

«Dœ lœndɔ á mœ sœ lima kœma ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ mœ, mœ dji lima ɓœ.

Dœ olo nœ kœshe, mœ ti kane zœ ga lafo.»

'E wu ngɔngɔ asœke lœkɔ á li dœ Ndjaba kœma ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ azu dœke. Œtœnœ kœdœ olo kœgbɔ kœshe.

<sup>3</sup> 'A yiyindœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á li adœke uzu bale te nene mbœrœ 'a yiyindœ nœ adœke endje kitœ œsœ akwa nœ 'a nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe 'a sœ kœpara lœ œrœ kɔ adœke 'a sœ ɓata ɔtshɔ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba, 'a sœ kœru lœsu 'a lœ œrœ oyo kɔ tœ lœsu 'a, lœ œrœ kanga kɔ œdœ lœ œneke kɔ á sœ kœza lœsu 'a ga lafo.

<sup>5</sup> Endje ɓi 'a yé œ ko 'a ga lœ kánga, endje tshi azu ga lafo ndœ 'a. 'A mɔ dœ ɔgbɔ akwa, 'a lolo olo yé œ zi œrœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> 'A matœ 'a tœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ œyerœ lœsu 'a, lœ awa nœ kœwusœrœ nœ 'a, lœ awa nœ ugu lœsu, lœ awa nœ ɔtshɔ ɔtshɔ, lœ awa

nœ akwa nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri, œdœ pe lœ awa nœ adja kœyindœsho nœ 'a.

<sup>7</sup> 'A matœ 'a tœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyisœ adja o'o œdœ mangba gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba. Kowo nœ 'a kœyi dœ koshe œdœ kœkɔ dœ koshe kœdœ kœmœrœ œneke á sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Azu sœ kœlisœ 'a, anga endje sœ kœmɔ 'a. Azu sœ kœpa ekpe o'o tœ upu nœ 'a, anga endje sœ kœpa ɔtshɔ o'o nœ 'a. Azu sœ kœwu 'a ɓata aayi wala andaa 'a sœ kœpa adja o'o.

<sup>9</sup> Azu sœ kœwu 'a ɓata angbi azu, andaa endje wusœ 'a dœ ɔtshɔnœ. Azu sœ kœwu 'a ɓata a'a kœdœ akuzu, andaa 'a sœ dœ soro. Azu sœ kœza djofele fœ 'a, kashe endje wowo 'a nene.

<sup>10</sup> Azu sœ kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'a, andaa 'a sœ kolœ dœ yanga. A'a kœdœ aayi oyo, kashe azu ndjoro te aayi kœgbœrœ mangba 'a. 'A sœ ɓata azu á endje gugu dœ œrœ nene, andaa 'a sœ dœ œrœ kɔ.

<sup>11</sup> E'e dœ azu Koriti, 'a pa adja o'o fœ 'e, 'a kœrɔ lœsu 'a tœ egerœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'A yindœ 'e waa, kashe e'e dá yiyindœ 'a nene.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ɓata mœ sœ kœpa fœ agbolo nœ mœ adœke, 'e yi ndje ndœ 'a ɓata á 'a yindœ 'e ascœmœ yé œ kœrɔ lœsu 'e tœ egerœnœ fœ 'a.

### *Polo gbota tshelœ utu azu Koriti*

<sup>14</sup> Adja 'e ngbœngbœtœ 'e awa bale dœ azu á endje gugu dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu ascœmœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, œrœ á sœ ndjii li kœngbœtœ ye dœ ekperœ ye a? Ingbisho li kœngbœtœ ye dœ ubu osho ye a?

<sup>15</sup> Kristu li kœdjitœ ye dœ djaboro ye a? Too ga pancœ, œrœ gadœ dá yindœ Kristu œ gbɔ awa bale dœ uzu á tshe yiyindœ Kristu nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Œrœ gadœ bale dá li kœngbœɓa Tepelo nœ Ndjaba dœ andjaba nœ angbi azu a? Gbambanœ nene, a'a, 'a kœdœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro ɓata á Ndjaba pa dœ tœ ye adœke:

«Mœ sœ bala yé œ na bala ana ugu-  
rutœ endje.

Mœ dœ bala Ndjaba nœ endje yé  
endje dœ bala azu nœ mœ.»

17 Mbœerœ tøenœ ataa, Gbozu pa  
adœke:

«E li adœke 'e gitœ 'e tœ endje yé œ  
sœ kpi.

'E tuturu tœ œrœ uburu nœ endje  
nene, yé atamœ, mœ yi bala  
ndœ 'e.

18 Emœ Gbozu nœ gbœgbœ kœ, mœ pa  
adœke mœ dœ bala aba 'e,  
yé 'e dœ ndje bala agbolo yakoshe  
œdœ ayawuru nœ mœ.»

## 7

1 E'e dœ anga mœ á mœ yindœ  
'e waa, œrœnœ asœmœ kœ á Ndjaba  
pandœ nœ sœ dœ œtshœnœ mbœerœ  
azœ. Mbœerœ tøenœ ataa, a vwaratœ  
azœ tœ œrœ kœ á mbœerœ adœke œkœ  
uzu too ishiri uzu sœ dœ uburu. A  
pa avwara kœsœ adja ayerœ azu lœ  
kœkpa awa Ndjaba.

### *Yanga nœ Polo*

2 'E kœrœ lœsu 'e fœ 'a! 'A  
mbœembœerœ ekperœ fœ uzu bale  
nene, 'a mbœembœerœ adœke uzu bale  
te nene, 'a bibili ndje anga uzu bale  
mbœerœ kœgbœ œrœ tshaabrœ ye  
nene.

3 Mœ sœsœ kœpa ataa mbœerœ  
kœwa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ 'e nene.  
Gbambanœ nene, mœ pandœ nœ fœ  
'e adœke e'e kœdœ azu á 'e sœ œa tœ  
lœsu 'a, azu á 'a ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ  
endje lœ soro too lœ kuzu.

4 Mœ za lœsu mœ tœ egerœnœ ga  
ndœ 'e, mœ donga tœ mœ mbœerœ 'e  
waa. Lœ oyo nœ 'a kœ tœ lœsu 'a, mœ  
sœ kolœ dœ gbœgbœ œdœ dœ yanga  
kœropa nœ.

5 Ataa ndje dœ lœkœ kœwuta 'a ga lœ  
ogo Masedwane, 'a yaya lima tœ 'a  
nene. 'A gbœ tshelœ aka oyo kœ tœ lœsu  
'a: oyo neke á sœ œa shu tœ 'a œdœ  
awa á sœ œa ugurutœ 'a.

6 Kashe Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœgi  
gbœgbœ fœ azu neke á endje mœ, to  
gbœgbœ fœ 'a lœ awa nœ kœyi kumu  
Tito.

7 Yé œ dœdœ kolœ mbœerœ kœyi  
kumu ye asœmœ dá to gbœgbœ fœ 'a  
nene, kashe lœ awa nœ gbœgbœ á tshe  
gbœ œa ndœ 'e. Tshe pandœ egerœ  
agbe nœ 'e ndœ kpa kœwu mœ, iki nœ  
'e œdœ œtshœ lœsu nœ 'e ga ndœ mœ,  
fœ 'a ye. Yé mbœerœ tøenœ ataa, mœ  
kpa sœ dœ yanga kœropanœ.

8 Ataa œdœ mbeti á mœ su fœ 'e  
kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e, mœ gbœgbœ-  
shelœ mœ ndœ nœ ngœngœnœ asœke  
nene. Mœ gbe má tshelœ mœ œdœ  
mœ kœwu má adœke œndœ oyo á  
mbetinœ asœmœ za fœ 'e œ di nene.

9 Kashe ngœngœnœ asœke mœ sœ  
dœ yanga; œ dœdœ mbœerœ á za oyo  
ga tœ lœsu 'e nene, kashe mbœerœ  
á oyonœ asœmœ mbœerœ adœke 'e  
fatshalœsu 'e. Ataa 'a mbœembœerœ  
ekperœ bale fœ 'e nene gbœa, oyonœ  
asœmœ, Ndjaba dá yi lima ndœ nœ.

10 Gbambanœ nene, oyo tœ lœsu á  
sœ lindœ gbœtshelœ nœ Ndjaba sœ  
kœto tœ kœfatshalœsu uzu á sœ kœgi  
osho ndœ kœshe dœ mara adœke  
gbœtshelœ sœ mbœerœ tøenœ nene.  
Kashe oyo tœ lœsu á to tœ tshapashœ  
asœke, sœ kœza kuzu.

11 Ngœngœnœ asœke, 'e wu œrœ  
tshangba oyo tœ lœsu 'e á sœ lindœ  
gbœtshelœ nœ Ndjaba dœke: 'a sœ dœ  
yanga kœpa o'o tshapa 'e, 'e vwaratœ  
'e tœ œneke á ro utshunœ, 'e sœ kœkpa  
awa Ndjaba, 'e sœ dœ ogo nœ kpa  
kœwu mœ, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e ga tœ  
akwa yé œ sœ kœza djofele fœ uzu  
á tshe mbœerœ lima ekperœ. Kœkœ  
asœmœ sœ kœma ngbi adœke 'e gugu  
lima dœ upu lœ o'onœ asœmœ nene.

12 Ataa œdœ mœ kœsu lima mbeti  
asœke fœ 'e, œ sœsœ lima mbœerœ  
uzu á tshe mbœerœ ekperœ nene, œ  
sœsœ ndje lima mbœerœ tsheneke á  
endje mbœerœ ekperœ fœ she nene.  
Kashe œ sœ lima mbœerœ kœma œa  
utshu 'e œa tœ ala Ndjaba adœke ogo  
nœ 'e ga ndœ 'a sœ tœ egerœnœ.

13 Mbœerœ tøenœ ataa, œrœ á 'e  
mbœerœ to gbœgbœ fœ 'a.

E dœdœ kolœ mbœerœ tøenœ nene,  
kashe 'a sœ dœ yanga kœropa nœ  
kœwu mara á Tito sœ lima dœ yanga

mbœrœ á 'e mbœrœ lima adœke lœsu ye sœ ziti.

<sup>14</sup> Ædœ mœ kœsœ kœdonga tœ mœ tœ upu nœ 'e 6a utshu ye, œ sœ mbœrœ á 'e zaza ókó fœ mœ nene. Kashe 6ata o'o kœ á 'a pa fœ 'e kœdœ adja o'o, awa bale ndje, kœdonga tœ 'a tœ upu nœ 'e 6a utshu Tito wuta ndje adja o'o.

<sup>15</sup> Yé ataa, lœkœ á tshe kœsœ kœgbe dœ mara á 'e zatœ 'e fœ she œdœ dœ mara á 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ kœkpa awa ye dopanœ, kœyindœsho nœ ye ga ndœ 'e sœ kœgerœ tœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ kœza lœsu mœ djigi á mœ za ga pa 'e.

## 8

### *Kœto œrœ dœ lœsu nœ yanga*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ mara á Ndjaba ma œtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ ogo Masedwane.

<sup>2</sup> Lœ oyo ndjoro tœ lœsu endje, endje sœ dœ egerœ yanga. Yé ataa endje sœ lœ egerœ oyo gbaa, endje to œrœ kœrosœ nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Æmœ kœdœ timunœ, endje to œrœ lindœ kœgbo œrœ nœ endje. Endje to œrr tœpanœ kpuru. Endje to œrœnœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Endje shendœ kœyu 'a adœke 'a za awa fœ œne dœ œne ngbœtœ œne dœ 'a tœ upu nœ kœvwa œrœ fœ ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ ongbo Yerusaleme.

<sup>5</sup> Endje to œrœ kœrosœ œneke á 'a gbe má adœke endje to. Utshunœ, endje zatœ endje fœ Gbozu, yé manda nœ, endje zatœ endje fœ 'a lindœ œrœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a ki fœ Tito adœke tshe na 6a ndœ 'e 6a zœ œ mbœrœ udu akwa nœ œtshœ lœsunœ asœmœ œrr ga tœ ndœngœlœnœ, akwanœ á tshe te lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> 'E sœsœ dœ oyo œrœ bale nene: kœyindœrœ, kœwusœ kœpa o'o, kœwusœrœ, egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa œdœ pe kœyindœsho á 'a yisœ nœ fœ 'e. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'e ma ndje tœ 'e tœ

aayi kœgbœrœ lœ kœto œrœ nœ 'e dœ lœsu nœ yanga.

<sup>8</sup> Æ dœdœ awa o'o dá mœ sœ kœza fœ 'e nene, kashe mœ kœsœ kœpandœ kœmbœrœ œrœ dœ yanga nœ anga azu fœ 'e, mœ sœ kœza awa fœ 'e adœke 'e tondœ adja kœyindœsho nœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e wusœ œtshœ lœsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ye. Ataa tshe dœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ gbaa, tshe zatœ ye tœ ayi oyo mbœrœ 'e adœke 'e gbœ œrœ ndjoro lœ oyo nœ œne.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, mœ sœ kœza gbetshelœ nœ mœ lœ upunœ asœke fœ 'e: œ li dœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœ kolœ akwa 6ata á 'e mbœrœ lima ungu utshunœ, e'e lima kœdœ azu á 'e gbœ gbetshelœnœ asœmœ utshunœ œdœ aayi kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœ akwa.

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, ngœngœ asœke, 'e mbœrœ adœke akwanœ asœmœ ka. 'E mbœrœ akwanœ dœ lœsu 'e bale adœke œ ka 6ata á 'a pa tœnœ yé dœ tœnœ ataa, lindœ kœgbœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœza lœsu ye bale ga panœ, Ndjaba œ yindœ œrœ nœ uzunœ asœmœ á tshe to dœ kœgbe dœ œrœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ, kashe œ dœdœ dœ kœgbe dœ œneke á tshe gugu dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Æ sœsœ adœke uzu ko œrœ nœ ye kœ mbœrœ kœshe dœ anganœ á kpa kœsœ œnœ ye lœ oyo nene, kashe œ li adœke tshe kurutshelœnœ li tœnœ œ li.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, e'e kœdœ aayi kœgbœrœ yé œ li adœke 'e ti kane endjeneke á endje gugu dœ œrœ nene ga lafo. Manda nœ, œdœ 'e kœgugu dœ œrœ nene yé á endje sœ dœ tœnœ ndjoro, endje li kœti ndje kane 'e ga lafo. Atamœ dá 'e liili,

<sup>15</sup> 6ata á endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu á tshe rœ lima rœgo ndjoro, œ ngbangba tshaabrœ ye nene, yé tsheneke á tshe rœ lima teasho, sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro.»

### *Tito œdœ pe anganœ*

<sup>16</sup> 'A gi œtshœrœ fœ Ndjaba á tshe za egerœ ogo nœ kœmbœrœ awa bale

ɓata á 'a sœ ndje dœ tœnœ, fœ Tito adœke tshe mbœrœ fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Tito yindœ kœyɛndœrœ nœ 'a. Ga panœ dœmœ, tshe kpa yi lima ndœ nœ dœ tœ ye adœke œne na ɓa ndœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> 'A vwa she awa bale dœ anga aya azœ á azu Ikrizia kœ sœ kœdonga she tœ upu nœ kœyisœ ɓtshɔ O'o.

<sup>19</sup> Ga panœ, azu Ikrizia dá ke she adœke tshe ro tœ awanœ bale dœ 'a mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ɓtshɔ ɓsu. 'A sœ kœmbœrœ akwanœ mbœrœ mokɔ nœ Gbozu dœ tœ ye œdœ kœmbœrœ œrœ dœ ɓtshɔ gbetshelœ.

<sup>20</sup> 'A sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu gbagbagbara 'a tœ mara kœkurutshelœ ngendja ndjoro á 'a sœ kœgbœndœ nœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> 'A yiyindœ kœmbœrœ kolœ ɓtshœrœ ga tœ ala Gbozu nene, kashe 'a yi ndje ndœ kœmbœrœ ɓa tœ ala azu kœ.

<sup>22</sup> 'A vwa azunœ bisha tœ awanœ bale dœ anga aya azœ á 'a sœ kœwu ɓsu ye ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ, yé tshe sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ ɓtshɔ ɓsu. Kashe ngœngœnœ asœke, egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ ɓtshɔ ɓsu nœ ye kpa gerœ kœrosœ nœ. Gbambœnœ nene, tshe ma ɓtshɔ ɓsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Tœ upu nœ Tito, œshe kœdœ yanga mœ á 'a na tœ awa bale dœ she ɓa ndœ 'e, œshe ndje kœdœ uzu á 'a sœ lœ ama akwa bale dœ she. Kashe tœ udu aya azœ bisha asœke, azu Ikrizia dá vwa endje fœ 'e yé endje sœ kœmbœrœ akwa mbœrœ mokɔ nœ Kristu.

<sup>24</sup> 'E ma fœ endje adœke 'e yindœ endje tako mbœrœ á azu Ikrizia kœyindœ nœ yé á kœwusœ nœ adœke 'a sœ kœdu okoro 'a mbœrœ 'e.

## 9

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Adja ádá adœke mœ su mbeti fœ 'e tœ upu nœ kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba ɓa lœ ongbo Yerusaleme gugu nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, mœ wusœ ɓtshɔ gbetshelœ nœ 'e ye, yé mœ sœ

kœdu okoro mœ tœ upu nœ 'e fœ azu ogo Masedwane adœke: «Azu Akayi gumatœ endje kœto œrœ dœ ngbugu á ro lima utshunœ asœke.» Egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ ɓtshɔ ɓsu nœ 'e ndjingivwi azu Ikrizia ndjoro.

<sup>3</sup> Mœ vwa anga aaya azœ fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke kœdu okoro mœ mbœrœ 'e tœ upunœ asœmœ kœsœsœ gbambœnœ nene. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e kotœ 'e ga lœ vola ɓata á mœ pa lima ndœ nœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, œdœ 'a kœna ɓa zœ awa bale dœ azu ogo Masedwane yé á kœgbœ 'e á 'e kœgugumatœ 'e nene, 'a gbœ tshula mbœrœ á 'a ko adja ɓsu 'a ga pa 'e. Yé atamœ, tshulanœ œdœ ndje œnœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ gbe dœ ɓtshœnœ adœke mœ vwa aaya azœ asœke utshunœ ɓa ndœ 'e mbœrœ kœngbœɓa œrœ á 'e pa lima tœnœ. Ataa œ kœsœ zœ á mœ yikumu mœ ga zœ, œ ma adœke 'e to dœ ɓsu 'e bale kashe œ dœdœ dœ ɓsu bisha nene.

<sup>6</sup> 'E gbe dœ o'o asœke kane: uzu á tshe lu ngwarœ teasho, tshe kœ ndje teasho, yé tsheneke á tshe lu ndjoro, tshe kœ ndje ndjoro.

<sup>7</sup> Ɖ li adœke uzu dœ uzu to ɓata á ɓsu ye yindœ nœ, kashe dœ oyo tœ ɓsu ye too adœke uzu kakapa ye nene. Gbambœnœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ uzu á tshe sœ kœto œrœ dœ yanga.

<sup>8</sup> Yé Ndjaba li tœ kœgi tshelœ aka anga œrœ kœ ga mangbœnœ fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e sœ kolœ dœ œrœ á li, yé ga panœ dœmœ 'e sœ dœ œrœ yeka á kœsœ kœto ndœ ɓtshɔ akwa kœ.

<sup>9</sup> Ɖata á endje sú ɓa la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Tshe kurutshelœ œrœ, œ to fœ aayi oyo,  
yé mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ ye ndjii œpe waa dœ waa.»

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœto indji ngwarœ fœ aayi kœlu ngwarœ œdœ kœzirœ, tshe to bala indji ngwarœ kœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ fœ 'e. Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e mbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii waa dœ waa.

11 Tshe fa 'e tõe aayi kœgbœrœ dœ mara kœ œdœ dœ ada ɔlœ kœ mbœrœ adœke á 'e kœkakatœ kœto œrœ fœ anga 'e nene. Ataa, azu ndjoro œ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba tõe upu nœ 'e mbœrœ œrœ á 'e sœ kœto fœ endje lœ awa nœ 'a.

12 Gbambanœ nene, akwa á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœsœ kolœnœ adœke ayindœ Ndjaba gbœ œrœ á endje gbe dœ tœnœ nene, kashe œ sœ ndje kœmbœrœ adœke azu ndjoro gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ.

13 Azu ndjoro á endje wu adœke akwanœ asœke sœ dœ ádá waa, endje donga bala Ndjaba mbœrœ mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Kristu asœmœ. Endje donga ndje Ndjaba mbœrœ mara á 'e kurutshelœ œrœ nœ 'e tõe endje œdœ tõe anga azu kœ.

14 Endje za bala avwala mbœrœ 'e dœ kœma kœyindœsho nœ endje ga ndœ 'e mangba ɔtshœ lœsu á ropa nœ, á Ndjaba za fœ 'e.

15 Kaka adœke a gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœtorœ nœ ye á ropa œrœ kœ.

## 10

### *Kœgi o'o nœ Polo tõe upu nœ kœto meza pa akwa nœ ye*

1 Œmœ Polo, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ tõe mœ dœ ɔmœ lœsu œdœ dœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Kristu adœke, anga azu sœ kœpa adœke œdœ mœ kœsœ ugurutoe 'e, mœ sœ kœzatœ mœ ga ati ga ndœ 'e, yé œdœ mœ kœgugu ugurutoe 'e nene, mœ gbœgbœ ga ndœ 'e.

2 Mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e kakapa mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ œrœ dœ ɔgbœ, lœkœ á mœ kœna ba ndœ 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, mœ gbe kœyisœ gbœgbœ nœ mœ fœ azu á endje sœ kœpa adœke 'a sœ kœmbœrœ akwa tœ mara nœ azu nœ tshapashœ.

3 Œ sœ adjapu adœke 'a kœdœ azu tshapashœ, kashe 'a sœsœ kœnga koshe dœ mara nœ adja azu tshapashœ nene.

4 Lœ kœnga koshe nœ 'a, œrœ kœnga dœ koshe nœ 'a toto ba ndœ azu nene, kashe gbœgbœnœ to ba ndœ

Ndjaba mbœrœ kœndi tshelœ gbœgbœ nœ ayingba. 'A sœ kœndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ egerœ kumu

5 œdœ gbœgbœ kœ á sœ kœza egerœ kumu adœke azu kœwuwusœ Ndjaba nene. 'A sœ kœmbœrœ adœke endje fa gbetshelœ nœ endje kœ mbœrœ adœke endje mbœrœtœ endje lindœ Kristu.

6 Yé lœkœ á 'e kœsœ kœmbœrœtœ 'e dœ ɔtshœnœ, 'a kpalatœ 'a nene kœza djofele fœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje dœ awanœ nene.

7 'E sœ kœwu kolœ tshapa œrœ. Œdœ anga uzu kœgbe adœke œne kœdœ uzu nœ Kristu, tshe gbetshelœ ye tõe œrœ asœke kane: azœ kœdœ azu nœ Kristu awa bale dœ she ndje.

8 Ataa œdœ mœ kœdu okoro mœ tœ tshagbozu á Gbozu Yisu za lima fœ mœ, mœ sœ dœ tshula mbœrœ tœnœ nene. Tshe za lima fœ mœ mbœrœ kœguma 'e, kashe œ dœdœ mbœrœ adœke œ ndi 'e nene.

9 Mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke mbeti nœ mœ á mœ su za awa fœ 'e nene.

10 Gbambanœ nene, anga azu sœ kœpa adœke: «Mbeti nœ Polo lili dœ pe gbœgbœ, kashe lœkœ á tshe kœsœ ugurutoe azœ, tshe mœmœ yé mara kœpa o'o ye lili nene.»

11 Œ li adœke uzu á tshe pa mara o'o ataa wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke, mara á 'a su dœ mbeti nœ 'a lœ ingirinœ, tshetœ maranœ asœmœ dá 'a mbœrœ dœ tœnœ œdœ 'a kœsœ ba ugurutoe 'e.

12 'A yiyindœ kœzatœ 'a awa bale too kœzatœ 'a bœta anga azu á endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje dœ tœ endje asœmœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje kœdœ agbakindi azu. Endje sœ kœwutœ endje dœ tœ endje. Endje sœ kœzatœ endje bœta kœgerœ œrœ.

13 Tœ 'a nœ 'a, 'a sœ dœ egerœ kumu adœke 'a rosœ mapaka kœ nene, kashe 'a mbœrœ akwa kolœ kœtœ ama osho neke á Ndjaba to fœ 'a, yé á yindœ nœ adœke 'a wuta œerr ba ndœ 'e.

14 Gbambanœ nene, 'a dá dœ adja azu utshunœ á 'a na dœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Kristu fœ 'e. 'A roropa mapaka nœ

akwa nœ 'a nene ataa œdœ 'a kœroro má ga ndœ 'e nene.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ tœncœ ataa, 'a sœsœ kœdu okoro 'a kœropanœ mbœrœ akwa nœ anga angbi azu nene, kashe 'a wusœ nœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'e œ gerœ yé 'a kpa mbœrœ adœke œ sœ kolœ kœgerœ tœncœ lindœ mapaka nœ 'a.

<sup>16</sup> Manda nœ, 'a na kœyisœ Ɔtsho O'o 6a lœ anga angbi ogo djagakele 'e. Ataa, 'a du okoro 'a mbœrœ akwa nœ anga angbi azu á endje mbœrœ 6a tœ osho akwa nœ endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Edœ uzu kœyindœ kœdu okoro ye, tshe du okoro ye tœ œneke á Gbozu mbœrœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje dodonga uzu á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye mbœrœ gbetshelœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye bale nene, kashe endje donga tsheneke á Gbozu sœ kœma o'o tœ upu nœ ye.

## 11

### *Polo œdœ aayi avwa nœ wala*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e ru lœsu 'e tœ o'o mœ á sœ 6ata œncœ ayi iyi. Adja 'e ru lœsu 'e tœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ dœ úkú tœ upu nœ 'e waa, yé úkúnœ asœmœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Gbambanœ nene, mœ pandœ kœko 'e fœ anga yakoshe bale adœke 'e i she, yakoshenœ kœdœ Kristu. Yé mœ gbe ndœ kœma 'e fœ she 6ata akpœ yawuru á tshe wuwu damba sœ yakoshe nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ awa adœke, 6ata á yakoro fara lima Eva dœ ekpe Ɔtsho ye, mœ sœ kœgbe adœke anga uzu fafara ndje kœwusœrœ nœ 'e yé œ gi 'e zara tœ mara á 'e zatœ 'e yé á sœ yerœ ga ndœ Kristu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ wu adœke œdœ anga uzu kœna kœmindœ anga angbi Yisu á 'a mimindœ ye fœ 'e nene, 'e sœ kolœ kœdji she; 'e sœ kœyindœ ishiri á sœ kpi tœ Ishiri neke á 'e gbœ lima; 'e sœ ndje kœyindœ Ɔtsho O'o á sœ kpi tœ œneke á 'a yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Azu á 'e sœ kœwu endje 6ata ag-boro aayi avwa nœ 'e asœmœ, roropa mœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa mœ wuwusœ kœpa o'o dœ Ɔtshœnœ nene gbaa, kashe œ dœdœ tœ upu nœ kœwusœrœ nene. 'A yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e para œdœ dœ mara kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ á mœ yisœ Ɔtsho O'o nœ Ndjaba fœ 'e, mœ yi lima sœ nœ gbambanœ. Mœ za lima tœ mœ ga ati mbœrœ kœti 'e ga lafo. Ataa, œrœncœ á mœ mbœrœ asœmœ kœdœ ekperœ a?

<sup>8</sup> Azu tshelœ anga angbi Ikrizia dá to lima œrœ fœ mœ, yé œ ma lima tœ ye adœke mœ sœ kœshe mbœrœ endje mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Yé dœ lœndœ á mœ sœ lima 6a ndœ 'e, ataa mœ sœ lima dœ ogo œrœ gbaa, mœ yœyœndœ œrœ tshaabrœ uzu bale nene. Gbambanœ nene, aaya azœ á endje to 6a lœ Masedwane dá na lima dœ œrœ á mœ gbe lima dœ tœncœ fœ mœ. Mœ gbœndœtœ mœ lima mbœrœ kœdœdœ egerœ kongba pa 'e nene, yé mœ gbœndœtœ mœ kolœ atamœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>10</sup> Lœ awa nœ adja o'o nœ Kristu á sœ lœ mœ, mœ sœ kœpa tœncœ ngbi adœke: uzu bale 6a lœ ogo Akayi œ li kœkœ mœ tœ upu nœ kœdongatœshœncœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ gadœ á mœ pa o'onœ asœmœ a? (E sœ kœma adœke mœ yiyindœ 'e nene a? Ndjaba wusœ nœ dœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e ye!

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœpe kolœ kœmbœrœ 6ata á mœ mbœrœ ngœngœ nœ asœke mbœrœ á kœgi ekpe gbetshelœ lœ azu á endje sœ kœdu okoro endje 6ata endje liili dœ 'a.

<sup>13</sup> Azunœ asœmœ kœdœ aayi avwa nœ wala, endje sœ kœfatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ aayi avwa nœ Kristu.

<sup>14</sup> Anga œrœ bale kœkatœ ama osho ti œœ ndœncœ gugu kpœtœmœ nene, Satana dœ tœ ye sœ kœfatœ ye tœ andjelu nœ œlœ.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa œdœ aayi akwa nœ ye kœsœ kœfatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ



aayi akwa á œene sœ ndjii, œ doédœ upu kœkitœ œsœnœ nene. Ba tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ, endje gbɔ kolœ œrœ neke á liili dœ akwa nœ endje.

*Polo shi gbi læ kœwu oyo*

<sup>16</sup> Mœ kpa sœ kœpa o'onœ asœmœ adœke: uzu bale zaza mœ b̄ata ayi iyi nene. Kashe œdœ 'e kœgbe adœke mœ sœ dœ iyi, 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ sœ dœ tœnœ mbœrœ adœke mœ donga tœ mœ ndje teasho.

<sup>17</sup> Adjapu, œeneke á mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ ngɔngɔ asœke, mœ sœsœ kœpa b̄ata á Gbozu yindœ nœ nene, kashe mœ sœ kœpa b̄ata mœ sœ dœ iyi læ kœza l̄osu mœ ga pa œeneke á mœ sœ kœdongatœ mœ tœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Bata á azu ndjoro sœ kœdonga tœ endje tœ œrœ nœ endje œnœ tshapashɔ, œmœ ndje mœ donga ndje bala tœ mœ.

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœ azu á 'e sœ dœ kœwusœtœ, 'e yindœ nœ dœ tœ 'e kœru l̄osu 'e tœ aayi iyi.

<sup>20</sup> 'E sœ kœru l̄osu 'e adœke endje mbœrœ œrœ b̄ata akanga fœ 'e, endje gbɔtœ œrœ nœ 'e, endje fara 'e, endje wu 'e gbambanœ tœ ala endje yé œ da ala 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ dœ tshula kœpa adœke a'a kœdœ azu á 'a mœmœ.

Andaa, o'o á endje sœ kœpa tœnœ, mœ sœ kœpa b̄ata ayi iyi: œmœ ndje, mœ lii kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje adœke œne kœdœ Aebre, œmœ ndje kœdœ Ebre! Endje kœdœ azu ogo Israyele, œmœ ndje kœdœ uzu ogo Israyele! Endje kœdœ aata Abrayamo, œmœ ndje kœdœ atanœ.

<sup>23</sup> Endje kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Kristu, œmœ ndje, mœ mbœrœ akwa nœ ye kœropa endje. Mœ sœ kœpa o'o b̄ata mœ sœ dœ iyi. Mœ m̄o lima læ akwa kœrosœ endje, endje za mœ ga læ kángã kœropa endje, endje bi mœ kœrosœ endje, mœ li lima ga læ kuzu awa ndjoro kœrosœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Ayuda sɔ mœ dœ ndjapa zazu bale dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ vana. Endje sɔ mœ ataa awa mindu.

<sup>25</sup> Azu ogo Roma sɔ mœ dœ ndjapa awa votɔ yé œ ve mœ dœ badja awa bale. Mœ nduru dœ agba awa votɔ yé œ mbœrœ olo bale dœ butshɔ bale la ungu.

<sup>26</sup> Lœ ana nœ mœ ndjoro á mœ na dœ ada mœ, œgbɔ œrœ á wuta ga tœ mœ to ba tœ ungu á sœ kœtu ga læ agba too ba ndœ aayi angba; œgbɔ œrœ á to ba ndœ anga mœ dœ Ayuda too ba ndœ angbi azu; œgbɔ œrœ á wuta ga tœ mœ ba læ ongbo too ba læ kpagagasho, œ wuta ga tœ mœ ba la ungu ingbiri œdœ ba ugurutœ ekpe azu á endje pa adœke œne kœdœ azu nœ Kristu.

<sup>27</sup> Mœ m̄o dœ akwa yé œ wu oyo waa. Kpala kpala, mœ lolo olo nene; mœ sœ kœsœ dœ ogo kœzirœ œdœ pe dœ ogo ungu yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ lima adœke mœ sœ kœyotshelœma mœ kpala kpala. Mœ wu oyo dœ izi œdœ tœ upu nœ læba waa.

<sup>28</sup> Tœ kœdi udu œrœnœ kɔ nene, œlɔ dœ œlɔ mœ sœ kœgbe dœ Ikrizia para kɔkɔ.

<sup>29</sup> Œdœ anga uzu nœ Kristu kœm̄o, ngbewo mœ m̄o ndje ye. Œdœ anga kœtitœ ye tœ kœyindœrœ, ngbewo l̄osu mœ sœ kœka mœ.

<sup>30</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke mœ donga tœ mœ, mœ donga tœ mœ tœ kœm̄o nœ mœ.

<sup>31</sup> Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu á endje sœ kœdonga she waa dœ waa, wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœsœ kœpa wala nene.

<sup>32</sup> Lɔkɔ á mœ sœ lima ba læ Damaseke, gbozu á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ gbozugo Are-tase, ko azu ba tœ manda ongbo mbœrœ á endje kœza mœ.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe endje za mœ ga læ kingi yé œ yi mœ ga ati ba ushu læ anga ogoro bale á sœ læ egerœ muru nœ ongbonœ, yé á mœ kpa.

## 12

*Gbozu yisœ œrœ læ ulu fœ Polo*

<sup>1</sup> Œ li adœke mœ donga tœ mœ ataa œ gugu dœ ádá nene gbaa. Kashe ngɔngɔnœ asœke mœ yindœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ kœwu œrœ læ ulu œdœ tœ

upu nœ kœma œrœ á Gbozu yisœ nœ fœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Manda ungu ndjokpa dœ vana, mœ wusœ anga uzu nœ Kristu bale á Ndjaba ti she œrrr 6a lafo 6a ndœ ye. (Edœ undu ye dá ɔ adja lima ga lafo too œdœ ulu dá mœ lu, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene, kashe kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dá wusœ nœ.

<sup>3-4</sup> Adjapu, mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba ti uzunœ asœmœ œrrr 6a lœ paradizo. (Edœ undu ye dá ɔ adja ga lafo too œdœ ulu dá mœ lu, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene, kashe kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dá wusœ nœ). Ba zœ, tshe dji o'o á azu lili kœpa tœnœ nene yé endje zaza ndje awa fœ uzu bale 6a pa ɔshɔ kpa kœpa tœnœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ donga bala tœ mœ tœ upu nœ uzunœ asœmœ ye, kashe tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ donga bala kolœ tœ mœ tœ kœmɔ nœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Edœ mœ kœyi má ndœ kœdonga tœ mœ, mœ sœ má dœ iyi nene, mbœrœ mœ pa má adja o'o. Kashe mœ sœ kœkpawa kœdonga tœ mœ. Gbambanœ nene, mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke endje gbɔ gbetshelœ neke á ropa œrœ á endje sœ kœwu mœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ too œneke á endje sœ kœdji 6a ndœ mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé mbœrœ kœmarœnœ asœmœ á ro lima panœ ye, kparawa adœke mœ dodonga tœ mœ nene, Satana za kɔ6a ga lœ ɔkɔ mœ lœ awa nœ andjelu nœ ye á tshe sœ kœ6i mœ kparawa adœke mœ dodonga tœ mœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Tœ upunœ asœke, mœ za avwala fœ Gbozu awa votɔ adœke tshe gi kɔ6anœ lœ ɔkɔ mœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe gi fœ mœ adœke: «ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ mœ ga ndœ zœ li dœ 6œ ye. Gbɔgbɔ nœ mœ œ matœ ye œdœ 6œ kœmɔmɔ.» Mœ gbe kœdonga tœ mœ tœ kœmɔ nœ mœ mbœrœ adœke gbɔgbɔ nœ Kristu kœsœ ga pa mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ sœ dœ yanga lœ kœmɔ, lœ kœgu osho, lœ œrœ neke á mœ yiyi má kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, lœ œrœ kanga œdœ lœ œneke á sœ kœza lœsu mœ ga lafo tœ upu nœ Kristu. Gbambanœ nene, lœndɔ á mœ kœsœ dœ kœmɔ, dœ

lœndœnœ asœmœ dá mœ sœ kœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ.

*Lœsu Polo sœ ga lafo tœ upu nœ azu Koriti*

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa o'o 6ata mœ sœ dœ iyi, kashe e'e dá shosho mœ ndœ nœ. E'e dá pa má o'o tshapa mœ. Gbambanœ nene, ataa mœ sœ gbambanœ gbaa, agboro aayi avwanœ asœmœ, roropa mœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yé dœ lœkɔ á mœ sœ lima 6a ndœ 'e, mœ mbœrœ lima akwa dœ ugu lœsu, yé Ndjaba mbœrœ ambárá afá dœ afá œdœ pe akwa nœ gbɔgbɔ ndjoro lœ awa nœ mœ. Ambáránœ asœmœ ngbangbangba sœ kœma adœke œmœ kœdœ adja ayi avwa.

<sup>13</sup> (Erœ gadœ dá mœ ko fœ anga angbi Ikrizia yé á tshaapu kœko tœnœ fœ 'e a? Mbœrœ á mœ yɔyɔndœ œrœ 6a ndœ 'e nene a? 'E wu oyo mœ tœ mara á mœ sœsœ ndjii nene asœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ ndo kœna votɔ ana gene nœ mœ ga ndœ 'e ye, yé mœ yœndœ œrœ tshaabrœ 'e nene. E'e dá mœ sœ kœpara 'e, kashe œ dœdœ œrœ nœ 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, œ dœdœ agbolo dá ngbɔ6a œrœ fœ agbozu nœ endje nene, kashe agbozu dá ngbɔ6a fœ agbolo nœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ sœ dœ yanga kœndi œneke kɔ á mœ sœ dœ tœnœ œdœ kœzatœ mœ djigi fœ 'e. Edœ mœ kœyindœ 'e tɔpanœ kpuru ataa, 'e yindœ mœ kœrosœ nœ nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Adja 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ yɔyɔ lima ndœ œrœ tshaabrœ 'e nene. Kashe anga endje ugurutœ 'e pa adœke mœ na dœ afara mbœrœ kœko œrœ tshaabrœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> 'E za tsheneke á 'e gbe kœza she ugurutœ azu á mœ vwa endje fœ 'e: mœ ko œrœ tshaabrœ 'e lœ awa nœ anga bale ugurutœ endje a?

<sup>18</sup> Mœ shosho Tito adœke tshe na ga ndœ 'e, mœ vwa she awa bale dœ aya azœ á 'e wusœ ye. Tito ko œrœ tshaabrœ 'e a? A'a dœ she, 'a mbœmbœrœ lima œrœ dœ she dœ gbetshelœ bale nene a? 'A sœsœ ndje lima kœza awa tshebabale nene a?

<sup>19</sup> Katshatsha 'e sœ kœgbe adœke 'a sœ kœpara awa kœpa ngbanga 6a

utshu 'e a? Æ! 'A sœ kœpa o'o lœ awa nœ Kristu 6a utshu Ndjaba. Yé e'e dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ 'e waa, 'a sœ kœpa o'onœ asœmœ fœ 'e ataa mbœrœ á kœgi 'e lœ kœyindœrœ ga utshunœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke dœ lœkœ á mœ kœwuta ga ndœ 'e, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e kpi tœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ yé œ gbœ ndje mœ kpi tœ œneke á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ. Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke mœ gbœ œbœrœ œdœ úkú, ókó œdœ kœsœ dœ gbetshelœ kpi, kœpa ekpe o'o œdœ kœdondœrœ, kœtshapu kœliscœ uzu œdœ pe djingili.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke mœ kpa kœna ga ndœ 'e, Ndjaba nœ mœ zaza tshula ga tœ ala mœ 6a utshu 'e nene, yé á mœ kœkiki nene mbœrœ azu ndjoro á endje mbœrœ lima ekperœ utshunœ yé á tshaapu kœfatshalœsu endje tœ œrœ uburu nœ endje, tœ ekpe œtshœ endje œdœ tœ angba budu nœ endje.

## 13

### *Ndœngœlœ kœmi upu nœ Polo*

<sup>1</sup> Awa votœ kœna mœ ga ndœ 'e dœke. Ædœ atimu bisha too votœ kœpa o'o ama endje bale, endje wa o'o ye.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o bale kœpa fœ azu á endje mbœrœ ekperœ œdœ fœ udu azu kœ. Mœ pa lima o'onœ lœ bisha ana nœ mœ ga ndœ 'e ye, kashe mœ kpa sœ kœpa tœnœ ngœngœ asœke 6ata á mœ gugu nene; mœ kpa kœkwatœ mœ manda nœ kœwu 'e, mœ sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœwu oyo uzu bale nene.

<sup>3</sup> 'E sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke mœ ma adœke Kristu sœ kœpa o'o lœ awa nœ mœ. Kristu mama kœmœ ga ndœ 'e nene, kashe tshe sœ kœma gbœgbœ nœ ye 6a ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Adjapu, tshe sœ lima dœ kœmœ lœkœ á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi, kashe ngœngœnœ asœke tshe sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba. A'a ndje, 'a sœ dœ kœmœ mbœrœ á 'a ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ she. Kashe 'a sœ kœyiscœ nœ fœ 'e adœke 'a sœ bala dœ soro dœ she lœ awa nœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> 'E tondœtœ 'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e ma œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ. 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu sœ ugurutœ 'e nene a? 'E wu lœsu 'e dœ tœ 'e. Too 'e kœma ete adœke 'e te yekane.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ gbe adœke 'e wu bala sœ nœ adœke 'a mbœrœ œnœ 'a œœnœ ye.

<sup>7</sup> 'A sœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e mbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale nene. 'A gbegbe kœguma o'onœ 6a utshu 'e nene, kashe 'a gbe adœke 'e mbœrœ œtshœrœ ataa á kœmatœ endje adœke 'a te.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'a lili kœmbœrœ œrœ neke á sœ kpi tœ adja o'o nene, 'a mbœrœ kolœ œneke á dœ adja o'o.

<sup>9</sup> 'A sœ kœsœ dœ yanga lœkœ kœ á 'a kœmœ, yé á 'e sœ dœ gbœgbœ. Ádá kœza avwa nœ 'a kœdœ adœke 'e wuta azu á endje li.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ su mbetincœ asœ fœ 'e lœ ingirincœ adœke: œ sœsœ mbœrœ adœke mœ kœsœ ugurutœ 'e, mœ wa o'o dœ œgbœ ga tœ 'e lindœ tshagbozu á Gbozu za fœ mœ nene. Tshagbozunœ asœmœ sœ mbœrœ kœgi kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga utshunœ, kashe œ dœdœ mbœrœ kœndi tœnœ nene.

<sup>11</sup> Yé ngœngœ asœke alaya, 'e sœ dœ yanga, 'e mbœrœ akwa adœke œ gi 'e ga utshunœ, 'e to gbœgbœ lœ tœ 'e, 'e djitœ 'e dœ œtshœnœ, 'e sœ gee, yé Ndjaba nœ kœyindœsho œdœ œnœ kœsœ gee, œ sœ dœ 'e awa bale.

<sup>12</sup> 'E za œyerœ abala nœ ayazu ugurutœ 'e. Ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para bala 'e.

<sup>13</sup> Kaka adœke œtshœ lœsu nœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu, dœ kœyindœsho nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe œtshœ fshiri á ngbœtœ ye dœ endje bale ga tœnœ, sœ dœ 'e para lœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Galate Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ mbeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Yisu 6a lœ ogo Galate. Tshe na lima ga zœ lœ bisha ana gene mbœrœ kœmindœ Ɔtsho O'o. Ayuda œdœ angbi azu sœ lima kœdji tœnœ mbœrœ kœfa ayindœ Yisu. Polo mi lima ndœ nœ fœ endje adœke uzu œ wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba kolœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. Kashe anga Ayuda li lima ga lœ Ikrizia yé œ ka ga pa o'o nœ kœwa gaza adœke, œtœnœ dá mbœrœ adœke uzu wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Polo sú mbeti fœ ayindœ Yisu mbœrœ kœma adœke Ndjaba papa ataa nene. Kœwa gaza á endje pa tœnœ kœdœ adœke ishiri uzu sœ adja yœrœ. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke Ndjaba za lima Abrayamo á tshe dœ aba Ayuda tœ uzu ndjii, utshunœ adœke endje wa she tœ gaza. Kolœ kœyindœrœ dá uzu œ wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ ndje adœke soro uzu za yanga fœ Ndjaba.

### **Bukunœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Polo kœdœ adja ayi avwa, œneke á tshe sœ kœmindœ nœ kœdœ adja o'o (1.1-10)
- Ndjaba dá ke Polo mbœrœ adœke tshe dœ ayi avwa (1.11-24)
- Ɔtsho O'o pa adja o'o gadœ (2.1-21)
- Kolœ kœyindœrœ dá mbœrœ adœke uzu she (3.1-4.31)
- Ayindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, yé œ katœnœ adœke Ɔtsho Ishiri kœyœrœ soro azœ (5.1-6.10)
- Ndangba kœmi upu (6.11-18)

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu, œ doédœ azu dá ke mœ kœdœ ayi avwa nene. Œ doédœ ndje uzu dá vwa mœ adœke mœ wuta ayi avwa nene. Kashe Yisu Kristu œdœ Aba dœ Ndjaba á tshe she she lœ akuzu ascœmœ dá vwa mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Aaya kœ á endje sœ dœ mœ kpœke te ga ndœ mœ yekane á 'a su mbetinoœ ascœke fœ Ikrizia lœ ogo Galate:

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ pe Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Kristu tshu lima lœ kumu ekperœ nœ azœ, tshe gbota azœ lœ ekperœ nœ tshapashœnœ ascœ, liaka œneke á Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba yi lima ndœ nœ adœke tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kaka tshe sœ dœ mokœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame.

### *Ɔtsho O'o sœ kolœnœ bale*

<sup>6</sup> Mœ katœ ama mœ ti œsœ kœwu adœke 'e fa tshangba 'e katsha gbœ tsheneke á tshe e 'e lœ awa nœ Ɔtsho lœsu nœ Kristu, mbœrœ kœkpa mangba anga tafo Ɔtsho O'o.

<sup>7</sup> Anga tafo Ɔtsho O'o gugu nene, kashe anga azu dá sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu 'e yé á sœ kœfa tshelœ Ɔtsho O'o nœ Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe œdœ anga uzu bale, œdœ a'a, œdœ ndje anga andjelu á tshe kœto 6a lafo, á kœmindœ anga Ɔtsho O'o á kœsœ kpi tœ œneke á 'a mi lima ndœ nœ fœ 'e, kaka Ndjaba darandœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> 'A pa lima ndœ nœ utshunœ yé mœ kpa sœ kœpa tœnœ ngœngœ ascœ adœke: Uzu á tshe kœpandœ Ɔtsho O'o á sœ kpi tœ œneke á 'e gbœ lima, kaka Ndjaba darandœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé atamœ 'e sœ kœgbe ngœngœ ascœ adœke mœ sœ kœpara awa adœke azu yindœ mœ a? Bale nene, mœ sœ kœpara awa adœke mœ za yanga fœ Ndjaba. Œdœ mœ kœpara awa kœza yanga fœ azu, mœ kpa dœ ayi kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Kristu nene.

### *Mara á Polo te ayi avwa nœ Yisu*

<sup>11</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e adœke: Ɔtsho O'onœ á mœ mi lima ndœ nœ fœ 'e ascœmœ toto lœ gbetshelœ nœ uzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, mœ gbœgbœ tshakane uzu nene, œ doédœ ndje uzu dá yisœ nœ fœ mœ nene. Kashe Yisu Kristu dá ma lima fœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> 'E dji lima ndœ mara kœmbœrœtœ mœ lœkœ á mœ sœpe lima lœ awa

akwa nœ Ayuda. Mœ mboerœ lima œerœ kanga fœ Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba waa, yé mœ para lima dœ awa kœ adœeke œ ndi ye.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ kœyindœerœ ga tœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda dœ kœza ga tœ akwa, yé œ za lima tœ mœ ga tœ awa nœ aata azœ kœeropa anga anga mœ kœ á 'a gerœ dœ endje lœ ogo nœ azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe, lœkœ á Ndjaba wu lima dœ œtshœnœ, tshe ke lima mœ katshatsha utshunœ adœeke endje zu mœ, yé œ e lima mœ lœ œtshœ lœsu nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe mboerœ lima adœeke mœ wusœ Gbolo nœ ye, yekane á kœyisœ œtshœ O'o nœ ye fœ azu á endje dœdœé Ayuda nene. Ataa, mœ nana ga ndœ anga uzu kœyu she ndœ kœemi upu fœ mœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ nana ndje lima ga lœ Yerusalemœ ndœ kœwu endjeneke á endje dœ lima aayi avwa nœ Kristu utshunœ nene. Kashe mœ ro lima ba lœ ogo Arabi, yeka manda nœ, á mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ Damaseke.

<sup>18</sup> Yé manda ungu votœ, mœ na ga lœ Yerusalemœ mboerœ kœgbœtœ mœ dœ Petro. Mœ lo ba ndœ ye olo ndjokpa dœ mindu.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ wuwu anga angbi ayi avwa bale nene, kashe kolœ Jake á tshe kœdœ aya Gbozu.

<sup>20</sup> œeneke á mœ sœ kœesu fœ 'e asœeke, mœ sœ kœpa adja utshu Ndjaba adœeke œ dœdœé wala nene.

<sup>21</sup> Manda nœ, mœ na ba lœ ogo Siri dœ pe Silisi,

<sup>22</sup> kashe endje wuwu lima sœ mœ ba lœ Ikrizia nœ Kristu lœ ogo Yuda nene.

<sup>23</sup> Endje djidji lima kolœnœ adœeke: «œshe á tshe sœ lima kœmboerœ œerœ kanga fœ azœ, dá kpa tetœ kœyisœ œerœ ngœngœnœ asœ tœ upu nœ kœyindœerœnœ á tshe pa lima avwara adœeke œene wo ye.»

<sup>24</sup> Yé endje te lima tœ kœdonga Ndjaba tœ upu nœ mœ.

## 2

*Polo gbœtœ ye dœ anga aayi avwa nœ Yisu ba lœ Yerusalemœ*

<sup>1</sup> Yé manda ungu ndjokpa dœ vana, 'a kpa kwatœ 'a dœ Barnabase ga lœ Yerusalemœ; mœ za ndje lima Tito potœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ kwa lima tœ mœ mboerœ á Ndjaba ma lima tœ ye, á pa fœ mœ adœeke mœ na ga zœ. 'A ngbœba lima tœ 'a kolœ dœ agbozu Ikrizia á œsœ endje li, á mœ pandœ œsœé œtshœ O'onœ á mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azu á endje dœdœé Ayuda nene fœ endje. Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ dœ awa adœeke akwa á mœ sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ œdœ pe œeneke á mœ kpa mboerœ sœsœ gbambanœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe Tito, uzu Greke á 'a na tœ awanœ dœ she, endje shoshosho she adœeke endje wa she tœ gaza nene.

<sup>4</sup> Anga aayi kœena manda Yisu dœ wala yi lima ndœ nœ adœeke endje wa she tœ gaza. Endje li lima yagele ga ugurutœ 'a mboerœ kœwu mara á 'a wuta lœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda, á ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ Yisu Kristu asœmœ. Endje para awa adœeke œene kpa gi 'a ga lœ œerœ kanga nœ awa akwa nœ Ayudanœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'A vwara tœ 'a kara kœedji azunœ asœmœ, mboerœ 'a yi lima ndœ kœgbœndœ adjapu nœ œtshœ O'o ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe agbœ agbozunœ á œsœ endje li asœmœ, œdœ mara á endje lœ dœ tœnœ wuwu mœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, utshu Ndjaba, azu kœ sœ awa bale. Endje papa anga o'o kpi ga pa œeneke á mœ pa nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe endje wu adœeke Ndjaba za akwa kœyisœ œtshœ O'o fœ angbi azu ga tshakane mœ bœta á tshe za lima fœ Petro adœeke tshe yisœ nœ fœ Ayuda.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba á tshe mboerœ lima akwa lœ Petro adœeke tshe yisœ œtshœ O'o fœ Ayuda, dá mboerœ ndje lœ mœ adœeke mœ yisœ nœ fœ angbi azu.

<sup>9</sup> Jake, Petro œdœ Yowane á azu nœ Kristu wu lima endje bœta agbozu tshapa endje, endje yi lima ndœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba dá za akwanœ asœeke fœ mœ. Mboerœ tœnœ atamœ, 'a ko lima tshelœ ama kane 'a dœ endje tœ

koema foe azu adoeke 'a ngbo loema akwanoe asoeke bale doe endje. Atamoe, 'a yi lima ndoe noe awa bale doe endje adoeke, 'a'a doe Barnabase 'a na koemindoe Otsho O'o foe angbi azu, ye endje na oenoe endje koeyisoe noe foe Ayuda.

<sup>10</sup> Endje pa lima foe 'a koloenoe adoeke 'a gbe doe aayi oyo. Ye moe za lima toe moe djigi ndoe koemboeroe toenoe.

### *Polo gbagbara Petro ba loe Atiashe*

<sup>11</sup> Kashe loko á Petro na ba loe Atiashe, moe gbagbara she toe ala azu mboeroe oeroe á tshe mboeroe lima soeso doe otshonoe nene.

<sup>12</sup> Ye utshunoe adoeke azu á Yakobo vwa endje na, tshe soe lima koeki oeroe toe oesoenoe doe angbi azu. Kashe manda koeyi kumu endje, tshe gitoe ye ugurutoe angbi azu oe kpa katoe koeki oeroe awa bale doe endje kparawa Ayuda.

<sup>13</sup> Anga Ayuda mboeroetoe endje ndje bata Petro, ye oe bili Barnabase á tshe te ndje ga loe mara koemboeroe oeroe noe endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe loko á moe wu adoeke endje soeso lima koena ndjii loe adja awa noe Otsho O'o nene, moe pa foe Petro toe ala azu koko adoeke: «Eboe á boe doe Yuda, boe soeso koemboeroetoe zoe bata Yuda nene, kashe bata angbi uzu. 'Boe ka pa angbi azu adoeke endje mboeroetoe endje bata Ayuda kotoo?»

### *Ayuda doe pe angbi azu wuta ndjii loe awa noe koeyinderoe*

<sup>15</sup> Azoe koedoe adja Ayuda tako, a doedoe angbi azu á ndje doe aayi koemboeroe ekperoe nene.

<sup>16</sup> A wusoe noe adoeke uzu oe wuta ndjii toe ala Ndjaba mboeroe koelisee awa akwa noe Ayuda nene, kashe tshe wuta ndjii mboeroe koeyinderoe noe ye ga ndoe Yisu Kristu. Azoe ndje awa bale, a yindoe Yisu Kristu mboeroe a koewuta ndjii mboeroe koeyinderoe noe azoe ga ndoe Kristu, kashe oe soeso mboeroe koelisee awa akwa nene. Gbambanoe nene, loe awa noe koelisee awa akwa, uzu bale oe soe ndjii nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe, oedoe 'a koepara awa koete azu ndjii loe Kristu, oe soe bata 'a doe ndje lima ekpe azu bata angbi azu. Atamoe, oe yindoe koepa adoeke Kristu dá soe koewwa azu ga loe ama ekperoe a? E, oe soeso ataa bale nene.

<sup>18</sup> Edoe moe kpa koekwatoe moe ndoe koelisee awa akwa á moe vwaratoe moe toenoe, dá moe soe koema doe toe moe adoeke oemoe koedoe ayi koemboeroe ekperoe.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanoe nene, toe oemoe noe moe, toe upu á wu awa akwa, moe soe bata uzu á tshe tshu ye. Awa akwanoe dá wo moe, mboeroe adoeke moe soe doe tafo soro á koemboeroe akwa foe Ndjaba. Endje kuru moe ga pa kurushi awa bale doe Kristu.

<sup>20</sup> Soro á moe soe doe toenoe doedoe toe moe nene, kashe Kristu dá soe doe soro loe moe. Gbambanoe nene, mboeroe loe soro noe moe ngango asoe loe oko, moe soe doe toenoe loe koeyinderoe ga ndoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba á tshe yindoe moe ye á tshu mboeroe moe.

<sup>21</sup> Moe yiyindoe noe adoeke otsho losu noe Ndjaba ga ndoe moe soe gbambanoe nene. Mboeroe oedoe uzu koeso koepara koewuta ndjii loe awa noe koemboeroetoe ye liaka awa akwa, oe yindoe koepa adoeke á dá kuzu noe Kristu gugu nene.

## 3

### *Awa akwa too koeyinderoe*

<sup>1</sup> Uu, azu ogo Galate, oeroe soe loe kumu 'e a! Ede dá mboeroe oeroe 'e a? Andaa moe yi lima soe mara kuzu á Yisu tshu pa kurushi doe toenoe foe 'e ngbi ye o!

<sup>2</sup> Moe yindoe koeyu 'e doe o'o bale: 'E gbo Ishiri noe Ndjaba mboeroe á 'e lisee awa akwa noe Ayuda a, too 'e gbo Ishiri noe Ndjaba mboeroe Otsho O'o á 'e dji ye á yindoe noe?

<sup>3</sup> Kotoo, oeroe soe loe kumu 'e a? 'E te lima toe koena mangba Kristu doe gbogbo noe Otsho Ishiri ye ngango asoe, 'e yindoe koewuta ga toe ndongolonee doe gbogbo noe 'e doe toe 'e a?

<sup>4</sup> Atamœ, œeneke kɔ á 'e wu sœ gbambancœ a? Œ li adœeke œ sœ gbambancœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Lɔkɔ á Ndjaba sœ koeto Ishiri nœ ye fœ 'e yé á sœ kœmboercœ afá ugurutœ 'e, tshe sœ kœmboercœ tœncœ mbœercœ á 'e sœ koeliscœ awa akwa a? Bale nene, tshe sœ kœmboercœ tœncœ mbœercœ á 'e dji Œtshɔ O'o yé á yindœ nœ.

<sup>6</sup> 'E gbe dœ Abrayamo kane. Endje sú ɓa la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: «Abrayamo sœ lima dœ koeyindœercœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, yé Ndjaba za she ɓata uzu á tshe sœ ndjii lœ kumu koeyindœercœ nœ ye.»

<sup>7</sup> 'E wusœ nœ ngɔngɔ asœeke adœeke ayindœ Yisu koedœ adja agbolo nœ Abrayamo.

<sup>8</sup> Endje sú ɓa la Buku nœ Ndjaba utshuncœ adœeke, Ndjaba œ fa bala angbi azu tœ azu á endje sœ ndjii mbœercœ koeyindœercœ nœ endje. Ndjaba pa lima ndœ Œtshɔ o'onœ asœ utshuncœ fœ Abrayamo adœeke: «Mœ to kane mœ ga pa azu tshapashœncœ asœeke kɔ lœ awa nœ zœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Abrayamo yindœ nœ, yé Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa ye, ataa azu kɔ á endje sœ dœ koeyindœercœ, Ndjaba œ to kane ye ga pa endje ɓata á tshe to kane ye ga pa Abrayamo.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe azu á endje sœ kœgbe adœeke œne she mbœercœ koeliscœ awa akwa asœmœ, Ndjaba darandœ endje kɔ. Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœsœ koeliscœ œrcœ kɔ á endje sú ga la Buku awa akwa yé á sœ kœza ga tœ akwa nene, Ndjaba darandœ ye yé.»

<sup>11</sup> Œ matœ endje ngbi adœeke uzu bale œ sœ ndjii utshu Ndjaba lœ kœmboercœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa nene. Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Bukuncœ adœeke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa nœ koeyindœercœ, tshe sœ bala dœ soro.»

<sup>12</sup> Andaa koeliscœ awa akwa lili dœ kœsœ dœ koeyindœercœ nene. Kashe uzu á tshe liscœ awa akwa kɔ, tshe gbɔ soro lœ awa nœ awa akwanœ asœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kristu yɔ azœ lœ ndœkidji nœ awa akwa á yi ma ndœ koete ga pa azœ. Ndœkidjincœ te ga pa ye lœ kudu azœ. Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: «Uzu kɔ á endje kuru she ga pa ɔyɔ, Ndjaba darandœ ye yé.»

<sup>14</sup> Dœ tœncœ ataa, koeto kane á endje pa lima tœncœ fœ Abrayamo œ wuta ga ndœ angbi azu lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, yé azœ kɔ a gbɔ Œtshɔ Ishiri á Ndjaba pa lima tœncœ lœ awa nœ koeyindœercœ.

#### *Awa akwa œdœ kœpandœ kœmboercœ œrcœ*

<sup>15</sup> Aaya mœ, a tondœ kœmboercœ œrcœ nœ azu: Lɔkɔ á uzu kœsu mbeti kœkatœ uvu, uzu bale á tshe li kœvwara tœ ye tœncœ too kpa kœsu anga angbi œrcœ ga pa nœ gugu nene.

<sup>16</sup> A wusœ nœ dœ Œtshœncœ adœeke Abrayamo dœ atancœ dá Ndjaba pa lima ndœ kœmboercœ œrcœ fœ endje. Endje susu ala Bukuncœ adœeke: «dœ aatancœ», ɓata azu ndjoro dá endje pa tœ endje nene. Kashe endje sú ala Bukuncœ adœeke: «dœ ata zœ», tœ koeyiscœ uzu bale á tshe koedœ Kristu.

<sup>17</sup> Ádá o'onœ á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœke: lima utshuncœ, Ndjaba guma ayo dœ Abrayamo yé œ pandœ nœ adœeke œne gbœndœ nœ. Manda nœ, œendœncœ dî ngbugu kama vana dœ zazu bale dœ ndjokpa yekane á awa akwanœ wuta. Bata awa akwa lili kœwo ayo á Ndjaba guma lima utshuncœ nene, œ li ndje ndœ kœwo o'o á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœeke Ndjaba to anga œrcœ mbœercœ koeliscœ awa akwa, azu œ gbɔ ma œeneke á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ nene. Andaa lœ awa nœ kœpandœ œrcœ dá Ndjaba má lima Œtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ Abrayamo.

<sup>19</sup> Ataa, ádá awa akwa koedœ gadœ? Ndjaba za lima awa akwa mbœercœ kœma ekperœ œrrr ga tœ kœwuta ata Abrayamonœ á tshe pa lima o'o tœ upu nœ ye. Aandjelu ko lima awa akwanœ ga tshakane uzu á tshe sœ lima ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azu.

20 Andaa, Ndjaba za lima o'o fœ abrayamo lɔkɔ á tshe sœ kuti ye. Yé œ kœsœ adœke uzu mbœrœ œrœ dœ kuti ye, anga uzu œ gu ugurutœ ye dœ anga azu nene.

*Ádá nœ awa akwa kœdœ gade e?*

21 Æneke yindœ kœpa adœke, awa akwa vwaratœ ye tœ o'o á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ ye a? Æ œ nene. Ædœ awa akwa kœsœ ma dœ gbɔgbɔ tœ kœto soro fœ azu, œ mbœrœ ma adœke azu wuta ndjii utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje sœ kœlisœ awa akwa.

22 Kashe endje sú ɓa la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke, ekperœ vwele azu tshapashɔ kɔ ga tœnœ yekane á ayindœ Yisu kœgbɔ ɔtshœrœ á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

23 Lima utshunœ, damba Kristu nana lima adœke a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene, awa akwa vwele lima azœ ɓata akanga. Æ mbœrœ lima tœ ye atamœ œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ á Ndjaba yisœ kœyindœrœ fœ azœ.

24 Yé atamœ, awa akwa dá sœ lima kœtondœ azœ œrrr ga tœ kœna Kristu, adœke a wuta azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala ye lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ.

25 Kashe manda kœna kœyindœrœ, a kpa sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nene.

26 Gbambanœ nene, e'e kɔkɔ kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ á sœ kœngbɔɓa 'e dœ Yisu Kristu.

27 Adjapu, e'e kɔkɔ á 'e gbɔ batisimu, 'e ngbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu, yé ngɔngɔ asœke, 'e za mara Kristu dœ tœ ye.

28 Ádá kœkuru tshagurutœ azu kpa gugu nene. Ædœ Ayuda, œdœ angbi azu, œdœ akanga, œdœ ayengɔ ogo, œdœ ayakoshe, œdœ ayashe, e'e para kɔkɔ 'e wuta uzu bale lœ kœngbɔtœ 'e dœ Yisu Kristu.

29 Yé œdœ 'e kœdœ azu nœ Kristu, dá 'e kœdœ aata Abrayamo, yé 'e dœ ayengɔ kœgbɔ œrœ tshangbanœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ.

## 4

1 'E wu gbetshelœ nœ mœ: Ædœ uzu á tshe kœdœ ayengɔ kœgbœrœ tshangbanœ kœsœ pe damba gbolo, œdœ œrœ para kɔkɔ kœdœ œnœ ye gbaa, tshe sœ kolœ ɓata kanga.

2 Kashe tshe zatœ ye ga ati, yé aayi kœgbœndœ ye œ gbœndœ ye dœ œrœ nœ ye kɔ œrrr ga tœ olo á abanœ za.

3 Azœ ndje awa bale, a dœ lima akanga lɔkɔ á a dœ lima agbolo tshakudu œrœ nœ tshapashɔ.

4 Kashe lɔkɔ á olo á Ndjaba za lima li, tshe vwa Gbolo nœ ye á tshe wuta lœ yashe yé á sœ lima kœlisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda,

5 mbœrœ kœvwara endjeneke á endje sœ tshakudu awa akwa ga ushu, dœ pe kœza awa fœ azœ adœke a te agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

6 Tœ kœma adœke e'e kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba, tshe vwa Ishiri nœ Gbolo nœ ye ga tœ lœsu azœ, á sœ kœpa adœke: «Aba!»

7 Ataa, ɓœ kpa dœdœ kanga nene, kashe gbolo. Yé ɓata gbolo, ɓœ kœdœ ayengɔ kœgbɔ œrœ tshangbanœ: œtœnœ kœdœ akwa nœ Ndjaba.

*Iki nœ Polo tœ upu nœ azu Galate*

8 Utshunœ, 'e wuwu lima sœ Ndjaba nene yé 'e dœ lima akanga nœ andjaba á endje dœdœ adja andjaba nene.

9 Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke ɓata á 'e wusœ Ndjaba, too Ndjaba wusœ 'e ye, œ li adœke 'e kpa kwatœ 'e ndœ œrœ tshapashɔ á gugu dœ gbɔgbɔ nene yé á sœ gbambanœ, dœ mara adœke 'e kpa dœ akanganœ ye a?

10 'E sœpe tœ kœlisœ olo, dœ yapu, dœ tshakala ungu œdœ ungu!

11 Æneke á 'e mbœrœ asœke sœ kœza awa fœ mœ waa. Ærrr á tshangba akwa nœ mœ ugurutœ 'e œ sœ gbambanœ a!

12 Alaya mœ, mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e ɓata mœ; gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ndje tœ mœ ɓata 'e. Bale 'e mbœmbœrœ lima anga ekperœ fœ mœ nene.



13 'E wusœ næ dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke, œ sœ lima dœ lɔkɔ á mœ sœ dœ kɔbɔ dá mœ yi lima sœ ɔtshɔ O'o ama Ndjaba tœ alinœ utshunœ fœ 'e.

14 'E wu lima oyo dœ mœ dœ kɔbancœ waa, yé bale 'e mɔmɔ lima dœ mœ nene yé œ wuwu mœ djerœ djerœ læ ala 'e nene. 'E fafa ndje tshangba 'e fœ mœ nene. Kashe 'e za lima osho kœsœ fœ mœ b̄ata œmœ kœdœ andjelu næ Ndjaba, too b̄ata œmœ kœdœ Kristu Yisu má dœ tœ ye.

15 'E sœ lima dœ yanga utshunœ waa, yé ngɔngɔnœ asœ, œ kpa mbœrœ kotoo o? Mœ pa ngbi adœke, œdœ 'e kœgbɔ liya awa, 'e tshagavwa ala 'e mbœrœ kœko fœ mœ.

16 Yé ngɔngɔ asœke, 'e sœ kœyiangba mœ, mbœrœ á mœ sœ kœpa adja o'o a?

17 Anga azu sœ kœma adœke œne sœ dœ egerœ ogo 'e tœ lɔsu œne, kashe gbetshelœ næ endje sœsœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ nene. Endje sœ kœpara kœkuru tshagurutœ azœ dœ 'e yekane á 'e kœsœ dœ egerœ ogo endje.

18 Eneke á ga kœdœ kœma ogo næ kœmbœrœ ɔtshɔrœ á ka nene, œdœ mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e œdœ mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e nene.

19 Agbolo næ mœ, mœ kpa sœ kœwu oyo mbœrœ 'e b̄ata yashe á tshe sœ dœ kɔbɔ kœzu œrrr adœke 'e wuta kœmbœrœtœ 'e b̄ata Kristu yekane.

20 Uu! Mœ gbe má adœke 'a sœ dœ 'e ngɔngɔnœ asœke, mbœrœ á mœ kœwusœ mara á li adœke mœ pa dœ o'o fœ 'e. Gbambancœ nene, mœ kpa wuwusœ o'o á mœ pa nene.

### *O'o tœ upu næ Agare dœ Sara*

21 'E pandœ næ fœ mœ ka, e'e á 'e yindœ kœzatœ 'e ga tœ awa akwa næ Ayudancœ asœke, 'e sœsœ kœdji œneke á awa akwa sœ kœpa tœncœ nene a?

22 Endje su lima adœke, Abrayamo zu lima agbolo yakoshe bisha. Anga bale tœ Agare á tshe dœ yashe kanga, anga tœ Sara á tshe dœdœ yashe kanga nene.

23 Kashe tshe zu gbolo tœ yashe kangancœ læ awa næ ɔkɔ, yé gbolo næ

yashencœ á tshe dœdœ kanga nene, tshe zu she liaka o'o á Ndjaba pa lima tœncœ fœ she.

24 O'onœ á ro liya asœ sœ kœma anga œrœ fœ azœ. E sœ atake: ayashencœ bibisha asœ sœ kœma ayo bisha á Ndjaba guma lima. Bale kœdœ ayo á to b̄a pa kaga Sinayi, œtœncœ kœdœ Agare. Ayonœ asœke dá sœ kœzu agbolo kanga.

25 Agare kœdœ kaga Sinayi á sœ b̄a læ ogo Arabi. Tshe kpa sœ b̄ata ongbo Yerusaleme næ ngɔngɔ asœke, mbœrœ ongbonœ dœ agbolo tshelœncœ kɔ kœdœ akanga.

26 Kashe Yerusaleme næ tshalafœ dœdœ kanga nene, yé œtœncœ kœdœ ayi azœ.

27 Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku næ Ndjaba adœke:

«Sœ dœ yanga, œbœ dœ yashe mara á bœ sœsœ lima kœzu tœncœ nene.

Ta rawa dœ yanga, œbœ á kɔbɔ kœzu agbolo kaka bœ nene,

gbambancœ nene, yashe á akɔncœ katœ ye, tshe zu agbolo ndjoro

kœropa yashe á tshe sœ dœ akɔncœ.»

28 Yé alaya mœ, e'e kœdœ ndje agbolo á endje zu 'e liaka o'o á Ndjaba pa lima tœncœ, b̄ata endje zu ndje dœ Izaka.

29 Kashe utshunœ lima, gbolo á endje zu she b̄ata agbolo á azu œ zu endje, sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ gbolo á endje zu she læ awa næ Ishiri. Yé ngɔngɔ asœke, œrœncœ sœpe ndje kœmbœrœtœ ye awa bale.

30 Yé Buku sœ kœpa o'o kotoo o? E sœ kœpa adœke: «Gɔrɔ yashe kanga dœ gbolo yakoshe næ ye, gbambancœ nene, œ lili adœke gbolo næ yashe kanga ngbɔpa kœgbɔ œrœ tshangba abancœ awa bale dœ gbolo næ yashe á tshe dœdœ kanga nene.»

31 Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa alaya mœ, a dœdœ agbolo næ yashe kanga nene, kashe azœ kœdœ agbolo næ yashe á tshe dœdœ kanga nene.

## 5

*'E shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e gāndœ Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Kristu gi azœ lœ kanga mbœrœ adœke a kpa dœdœ akanga nene. Adja 'e shi gbi yé 'e mbœmbœrœ adœke 'e kpa kwatœ 'e dœ akanga nene.

<sup>2</sup> Œmœ Polo, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, œdœ endje kœsœ kœwa 'e tœ gaza, 'e kœsœpe kœza lœsu 'e ga pa gaza, œ yindœ kœpa adœke ádá œrœnce á Kristu mbœrœ fœ 'e gugu nene.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mœ kpa sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ uzu kœ adœke angbi uzu á tshe kœyindœ nœ adœke endje wa œne tœ gaza, œ li adœke tshe mbœrœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa djigi.

<sup>4</sup> Œdœ 'e kœsœ kœpara kœsœ ndjii ba utshu Ndjaba lœ awa akwa, dá œ yindœ kœpa adœke 'e kurutshelœtœ 'e dœ Kristu ye. Atamœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ ōtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba ye.

<sup>5</sup> Tœ azœ, a za gbetshelœ nœ azœ ga tœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke a sœ ndjii tœ ala ye, yé œtœnce dá a sœ kœkate tœnce lœ awa nœ ōtshœ Ishiri á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ Yisu Kristu, endje wa she too endje wa she nene, œ gugu dœ ada bale nene. Œneke á sœ dœ ádá kœdœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ á sœ kœmatœ endje lœ awa nœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>7</sup> Utshunœ, 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'e dœ ōtshœnce. Œdœ dá kpa kœ œrœ ku lœ awa 'e, yé á pakata 'e kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ adja o'o a?

<sup>8</sup> Œneke á endje pa fœ 'e á 'e yindœ nœ ascœmœ, toto ba ndœ Ndjaba á tshe e 'e nene.

<sup>9</sup> Azu pa walaka adœke: «Œdœ ōyœ kœsuku mapa kœsœ teasho, á endje djanga dœ zuwa mapanœ, œ suku mapanœ djigi.»

<sup>10</sup> Œmœ, mœ za lœsu mœ fœ Gbozu mbœrœ 'e. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke 'e za anga angbi awa kpi tœ œnce mœ nene. Kashe uzu á tshe sœ kœdjingili

kumu 'e ascœmœ, tshe dœ uzu œdœ gbaa, Ndjaba œ za djofele fœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Alaya mœ, tœ upu nœ mœ, œdœ mœ kœsœ pe kœyisœ o'o kœwa gaza, mbœrœ gade á endje mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ a? Œ kœsœ atamœ, kœmindœ upu kuzu Kristu pa kurushi œdœ œrœ kœza o'o fœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ upu nœ azu á endje sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu 'e ascœmœ, kaka endje 'oro tshashe endje.

*Ōkœ œdœ Ishiri*

<sup>13</sup> Alaya mœ, Ndjaba e 'e adœke 'e wuta lœ kanga ye. 'E gbegbe adœke b̄ata á 'e wuta lœ kanga ascœmœ, 'e kpa na kœmbœrœ œrœ á ogo ōkœ 'e œ vwa 'e ndœ nœ nene. Kashe œ li adœke 'e mbœrœ akwa fœ anga 'e lœ awa nœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, awa akwa kœ sœ lœ o'o tshebabale asœ: «Yindœ yanga zœ b̄ata á b̄œ sœ kœyindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ 'e kœsœ kœlotœ 'e yé á sœ kœto uku tœ 'e dœ tœ 'e b̄ata agea tshelœ gusu, ala 'e gb̄œ: ete nene, 'e wotœ 'e ugurutœ 'e kœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ tœnce, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka œneke á ōtshœ Ishiri œ yisœ nœ fœ 'e. Œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœrœ ataa, 'e mbœrœ œrœ á ōkœ œ vwa 'e ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnce nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, agbe nœ ōtshœ Ishiri sœsœ awa bale dœ œnce ōkœ nene yé œnce ōkœ lili ndje dœ œnce ōtshœ Ishiri nene. Adjapu, ōkœ œdœ ōtshœ Ishiri sœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje. Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, 'e kpa lili kœmbœrœ œrœ á 'e gbe má kœmbœrœ tœnce ascœmœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe, œ kœdœ ōtshœ Ishiri dá sœ kœyisœ awa fœ 'e, dá 'e kpa sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nene.

<sup>19</sup> 'E wu mara kœmbœrœtœsho œneke á ogo kœna manda ōkœ œ vwa azu kœmbœrœ tœnce: kœmbœrœ angba budu, kœmbœrœ œrœ uburu, kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula,

<sup>20</sup> kœdonga andjaba, kœmbœrœ afá, kœsœ dœ ekpe lœsu, kœkurutshelœtœ osho, kœmbœrœ uku, kœsœ dœ ókœ,

kœgbugburu tshelœtœ osho, kœ'ea osho, kœeli ga lœ anga ukpulu azu,

<sup>21</sup> kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu, kœendjorœ dopa nœ, kœezirœ tãpanœ kpuru œdœ pe anga œrœ á li dœ œneke kã. Mœ sœ kœepandœ nœ fœ 'e ngãngã asœke b̃ata á mœ pa lima utshunœ adœke: «Azu á endje sœ kœembœrœ œrœnœ asœ, endje gbã Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe akwa á Ɔtshã Ishiri œ vwa uzu kœembœrœ tœnœ dœke: Kœyindœesho, kœsœ dœ yanga, kœsœ gee, kœsœ dœ ugu lœsu, kœsœ dœ Ɔtshã lœsu, kœembœrœ ayo, kœyindœerœ,

<sup>23</sup> kœsœ dœ œmã lœsu, kœedœ gbozu tshapa undu zœ. Awa akwa á vwaratœ ye tœ œrœnœ asœ gugu nene.

<sup>24</sup> Endjeneke á endje ngbãtœ endje bale dœ Yisu Kristu, endje wo ekpe ogo nœ œkã á vwa lima endje kœembœrœ ekperœ b̃a pa kurushi.

<sup>25</sup> Bata a sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ Ɔtshã Ishiri, œ li adœke a na kolœ tœ awa á tshe sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azœ.

### *Awa akwa nœ Kristu*

<sup>26</sup> Adja a sœsœ dœ egerœ kumu nene, a katœ kœeshokã anga azœ dœ ama œdœ kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu ugu- rutœ azœ.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Alaya mœ, œdœ 'e kœgbã anga uzu bale á tshe kœsœ kœembœrœ ekperœ, e'e má 'e sœ dœ Ɔtshã Ishiri asœmœ, 'e za she ga tœ awa ndjii dœ œmã lœsu adœke tshe wuta lœ ekperœ. Yé ala 'e gbã, uzu dœ uzu adœke adja lœsu ye bibili she ndje nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E ti kane anga 'e lœ œgbã œrœ kã. Ɔedœ 'e kœembœrœ atamœ dá 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka awa akwa nœ Kristu.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu bale kœgbe adœke œne ropa anga œne, andaa tshe kœsœsœ ataa nene, tshe sœ kœefaratœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe uzu dœ uzu tondœ Ɔtshã ye dœ tœ ye kane. Ɔedœ œ kœsœ dœ Ɔtshãnœ, tshe sœ dœ yanga tœ akwa á tshe mbœrœ dœ tœ ye. Kashe

œ dœdœ mbœrœ á tshe ropa anga yanganœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu dœ uzu œ za kongba tshangba œrœ á tshe mbœrœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Ɔ li adœke uzu á endje sœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ she, ko anga tshakala œrœ nœ ye djigi fœ tsheneke á tshe sœ kœyisœrœnœ fœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Adja lœsu 'e fafara 'e nene: endje mãmã Ndjaba nene. Uzu dœ uzu œ kã œneke á tshe lu.

<sup>8</sup> Ɔedœ uzu kœlu œrœ kolœ mbœrœ ogo œkã ye, ngwarœ á tshe kã kœedœ kuzu. Kashe œdœ tshe kœlu œrœ neke á za yanga fœ Ɔtshã Ishiri, ataa Ishiri nœ Ndjaba œ to soro á ka nene fœ she.

<sup>9</sup> Bata œ sœ ataa, œ li adœke a mœ dœ kœembœrœ Ɔtshãrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, lãkãnœ kœewuta, a kœgbã œrœ tshangba œneke á lu œdœ a kœekakatœ kœembœrœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ a kœgbã awa tœ kœembœrœ Ɔtshãrœ, a mbœrœ fœ azu para kãkã. Kœropa nœ, a mbœrœ fœ aaya azœ dœ ayindœ Kristu.

### *Ndangba kœemi upu nœ Polo*

<sup>11</sup> 'E wu ogboro mbetinœ asœke: mœ su fœ 'e dœ adja kane mœ!

<sup>12</sup> Azu á endje sœ kœgbãgbã 'e adœke endje wa 'e tœ gaza asœmœ, endje kœedœ azu á endje sœ kœpu awa adœke œne matœ œne b̃ata Ɔtshã azu lœ œkã. Endje mbœrœ ataa adœke azu kœembœmbœrœ œrœ kanga ga tœ œne lœ kumu kœyisœ œrœ tœ upu nœ kuzu Kristu pa kurushi nene.

<sup>13</sup> Ɔedœ ndje azunœ á endje wa endje tœ gaza asœmœ, endje lili ndje sœ awa akwa nœ Ayudanœ nene. Kashe endje yindœ nœ adœke, endje wa 'e yekane á œne kœdonga tœ œne mbœrœ á 'e dji o'o ama œne.

<sup>14</sup> Tœ mœ nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœdonga tœ mœ kolœ mbœrœ kuzu Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu pa kurushi. Yé lœ awa nœ kurushi, œrœ tshapashãnœ asœke wuta b̃ata œrœ á tshu ye mbœrœ mœ yé œmœ ndje mœ wuta b̃ata uzu á tshe tshu utshu œrœ kã pa œshãnœ asœke.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ tœnce ataa, endje wa uzu too endje wawa uzu nene, œ gugu dœ ádá bale nene. Kashe œneke á ropa nœ koedœ adœke, Ndjaba sœ koemboerœ azœ dœ atafœ azu.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka Ndjaba yisœ lœsu kœwu oyo œdœ pe kœsœ gee nœ ye ga ndœ azu kœ á endje za awa kœyisœerœnœ asœke, œdœ ndje ga pa adja azu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kœto ngœngœ asœ, uzu bale kpa ndandanga mœ nene, gbambanœ nene, sherœwa á sœ tœ œkœ mœ asœke, má adœke œmœ koedœ uzu nœ Yisu.

<sup>18</sup> Aaya mœ, kaka Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma œtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e. Ame.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Efeze Tshatshu o'o

Polo su mbetinœ asœ lœkœ á tshe sœ lima lœ kángá 6a lœ Roma. Tshe su fœ azu Ikrizia lœ Efeze œdœ ndje fœ Ikrizia kœ á sœ lima indiri Efeze. Egerœ ada o'o á tshe su ala mbetinœ dœke: Ndjaba ngbœba œrœ tshalafo dœ pe œnœ tshaati kœ adœke Kristu dœ Gbozu tshapa nœ.

Ala mbetinœ asœke, Polo li ngbœtœ nœ ayindœ Yisu dœ œrœ votœ: Ikrizia 6ata undu uzu, yé Yisu kœdœ kumunœ; Ikrizia 6ata egerœ anda, yé Yisu kœdœ kitinœ; Yisu œdœ Ikrizia 6ata totœ nœ yashe dœ yakoshe, yé Kristu kœdœ yakoshe totœnœ.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Kristu to kane ye ga pa azœ dœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri (1.3-3.21)
- A sœ dœ tafo soro awa bale dœ Kristu (4.1-6.20)
- Ndœngœ abala (6.21-24)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu lindœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu lakpi Efeze á 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba, dœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### Ɔtshœrœ nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Kristu

<sup>3</sup> Kaka a donga Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu: Tshe to kane ye ga pa azœ lœ awa nœ Kristu á a ngbœtœ azœ dœ she bale, yé á to Ɔtshœrœ nœ ishiri kœ 6a lafo fœ azœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ke lima azœ utshunœ adœke tshe mbœrœ tshapashœnœ asœ, adœke a sœ yerœ yé œ sœsœ ndje dœ ekperœ teasho utshu ye nene. Lœ ayo nœ ye,

<sup>5</sup> Ndjaba wa lima o'o utshunœ dœ tœ ye adœke a wuta agbolo nœ œne lœ awa nœ Kristu. Tshe yi lima ndœ

kœmbœrœ œtœnœ ataa mbœrœ á ga tœ ala ye.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, a donga she mbœrœ Ɔtshœ lœsu á tshe yisœ nœ fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye á tshe yindœ ye waa asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœ awa indji Kristu Ndjaba vvara azœ lœ ngbindirœ, yé œ djœœndœ ekperœ nœ azœ liaka egerœ Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe yisœ egerœ Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ azœ ropa nœ ye, yé œ za awa tœ kœwusœtœ œdœ pe kœwusœrœ fœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yisœ gbetshelœ nœ ye á tshe za yiwatœnœ adœke a wusœ nœ, gbetshelœ á tshe gbe lima katshatsha utshunœ ndœ kœza ga tœ akwa lœ awa nœ Kristu.

<sup>10</sup> Œtœnœ, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ dœ lœkœ á tshapashœ œ ka dœ tœnœ. Tshe ngbœba œneke á sœ 6a lafo dœ œnœ tshaati adœke Kristu te Gbozu tsheba-bale panœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ kœngbœtœ nœ azœ dœ Kristu, a wuta ndje azu nœ Ndjaba. Gbambanœ nene, tshe ke lima azœ katshatsha utshunœ lindœ œneke á tshe guma; yé tshe sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ liaka œneke á tshe wa á ga tœ ala ye.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ, a donga she 6ata tshe sœ tœ egerœnœ, azœ á a dœ ali azu kœko lœsu azœ ga tœ Kristu.

<sup>13</sup> E'e ndje, lœkœ á 'e dji o'o tœ upu nœ adjapu, Ɔtshœ O'o á za kœshe fœ 'e, 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Ataa, Ndjaba ta ambara nœ ye ga tœ 'e lœ awa nœ kœto Ɔtshœ Ishiri á tshe pa lima tœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Yé Ɔtshœ Ishiri kœdœ ndanga mbœrœ kœgbœ Ɔtshœrœ á Ndjaba gumasœ nœ mbœrœ azu nœ ye. Œ sœ ataa œerr bala dœ lœkœ á azu nœ Ndjaba œ gbœ kœshe. Kaka a donga Ndjaba mbœrœ egerœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ.

### Avwala nœ Polo fœ Ndjaba

<sup>15</sup> Wu mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ ndje, lœkœ á mœ djindœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu œdœ kœyindœsho nœ 'e ga tœ ayerœ azu kœ,

<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœkatœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ 'e nene, mœ sœ kœgbe dœ 'e lœ avwala nœ mœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ za avwala nœ mœ adœke, Ndjaba nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Aba nœ mokɔ, tshe za ishiri nœ kœwusœtœ fœ 'e, œ yisœ ye fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ ye dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ kpa za avwala nœ mœ fœ she adœke tshe kɔrɔ tshalɔsu 'e adœke 'e wusœ œrœ á tshe e 'e mbœrœ tœnœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œdœ œneke á 'e li kœko lœsu 'e ga pa nœ. Yé á 'e kpa kœwusœ ɔtshœrœ ndjoro á ga waa á tshe gumasœ nœ kate ayerœ azu nœ ye asœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ kpa za avwala nœ mœ adœke 'e wusœ gbɔgbɔ nœ ye á ropa œrœ kɔ á tshe za fœ azœ dœ ayindœ Ndjaba. Gbɔgbɔnœ asœmœ kœdœ œneke á Ndjaba ma dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe za lima œtœnœ ga tœ akwa lɔkɔ á tshe she lima Kristu lœ akuzu, á za she ga pa kuni ye ɔa lafo.

<sup>21</sup> Kristu sœ ga pa tshagbozu kɔ, ga pa awa kœmbœrœ œrœ, ga pa gbɔgbɔ kɔ, ga pa œrœ para kɔkɔ yé ga pa i'iri á ropa i'iri kɔkɔ, œdœ pa ɔshœnœ asœke œdœ pa ɔshœ á na manda nœ.

<sup>22</sup> Ndjaba kœ œrœ kɔ ga tshada Kristu, œ za she tɔ ga tœ kumu œrœ kɔ adœke tshe dœ kumu Ikrizia,

<sup>23</sup> á dœ undu ye djigi, lœ Ikrizia, Kristu sœ djigi zœ, œshe á tshe sœ ndje djigi tœ osho kɔ.

## 2

### *Soro manda kœshe nœ azu*

<sup>1</sup> Lima utshunœ, 'e lœ ɔata azu á endje tshu lima mbœrœ ngbindirœ œdœ ekperœ nœ 'e.

<sup>2</sup> 'E sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ mara azu tshapashœ asœke. 'E sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o'o gbozu nœ gbɔgbɔ nœ aekpe ishiri lœ izi, ekpe ishiri á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa ngɔngɔ asœke lœ ayingba Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Azœ para kɔkɔ, 'a sœ lima ɔata endje. A sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ mara nœ azœ dœ tœ azœ, a sœ lima kœmbœrœ œneke á undu

azœ œdœ lœsu azœ yindœ nœ. Adjapu, a sœ lima ɔata azu kɔ, mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ azœ sœ lima kœza ókɔ nœ Ndjaba ga pa azœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Ndjaba wu oyo azœ waa, yé œ yi ndje ndœ azœ tɔpanœ kpuru.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a sœ lima ɔata azu á endje tshu mbœrœ ekperœ nœ azœ, tshe za soro fœ azœ dœ awa nœ kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Kristu. Adja 'e she mbœrœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Lœ kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Ndjaba she azœ lœ kuzu, yé œ guma ɔtshœ osho kœsœ fœ azœ ɔa lafo.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe ma ayo nœ ye ga ndœ azœ lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, tshe mbœrœ lima kɔ adœke azu kœwu ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye á dopa nœ asœmœ manda osho á na manda œneke asœke.

<sup>8</sup> Yé mbœrœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba dá 'e she lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ. Œ toto lœ gbɔgbɔ nœ 'e nene kashe tœnœ kœdœ œrœ á Ndjaba to fœ 'e gbambanœ.

<sup>9</sup> Œ toto lœ akwa nœ 'e yekane á uzu kœdu okoro ye mbœrœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba dá mbœrœ azœ ataa. Tshe mbœrœ azœ lima lœ kœngbœtœ azœ bale dœ Yisu Kristu adœke a mbœrœ ɔtshœ akwa á tshe guma lima katshatsha adœke a zatœ azœ ndœ nœ.

### *Kœngbœtœsho bale dœ Kristu*

<sup>11</sup> 'E gbe dœ mara á 'e sœ lima dœ tœnœ utshunœ. Ayuda pa lima adœke 'e dœdœ azu nœ Ndjaba nene, mbœrœ á 'e wawa gaza nene. Kolœ endje dá dœ lima azu nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje wa gaza nœ ɔkɔ.

<sup>12</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke dœ lɔkɔnœ asœmœ, 'e wuwu lima damba sœ Kristu nene; 'e dœdœ ndje lima azu Israyele nene. 'E dœdœ lima azu á endje li kœgbɔ œrœ tshangba madu á Ndjaba lu nene. 'E gugu lima dœ œrœ kœko lœsu 'e ga pa nœ pa ɔshœ nene, yé 'e wuwu lima ndje sœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœke, e'e á 'e sœ lima lœ ingirinœ tœ Ndjaba, 'e wuta ndoo dœ she lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ indji ye á tu lima mbœrœ 'e.

14 Gbambanœ nene, œshe dá dœ kœsœ gee nœ azœ, œshe dá mbœrœ adœke Ayuda œdœ pe angbi azu wuta uzu bale. Lœ kœza undu ye fœ kuzu, tshe ndjætshœlœ muru nœ kœyiangbatœsho á kuru lima tshagurutœ azu.

15 Tshe wo awa akwa œdœ pe awa o'onœ dœ œrœ kœ á yindœ nœ adœke endje mbœrœ. Tshe ngboœa endje ga tœnœ bale dœ angbi azu adœke endje wuta tafo azu lœ kœngbœtœsho dœ she; dœ mara ataa dá tshe za kœsœ gee ga ugurutœ endje.

16 Yé dœ awa kuzu nœ ye pa kurushi, tshe ndi tshelœ kœtshene osho ugurutœ endje bibisha, œ guma tshagurutœ Ndjaba dœ endje mbœrœ adœke endje wuta uzu bale.

17 Tshe na kœmindœ kœsœ gee fœ azu á endje sœ lœ ingirinœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ pe ndje endjeneke á endje lœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba.

18 Yé mbœrœ Kristu, azœ dœ Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu, a gbœ awa nœ kœli ga ndœ Aba dœ awa nœ Ishiri bale.

19 Ataa, e'e dœ azu á 'e dœdœ Ayuda nene, 'e kpa dœdœ angbi azu nene, 'e dœdœ ndje agene nene; kashe 'e kœdœ azu bingi nœ Ndjaba. 'E wuta agbolo ogo awa bale dœ azu nœ Ndjaba.

20 E'e œdœ endje kœ 'e sœ œata badja á Ndjaba sœ kœmœ dœ anda nœ ye. Aayi avwa œdœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o kœdœ kitinœ yeka á Kristu kœdœ egerœ badja neke á tepa andanœ djigi.

21 Œshe dá sœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ anda djigi yé á sœ kœti tœnœ adœke œ gerœ yé œ fa œyerœ Tepelo nœ Gbozu.

22 Lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu, e'e ndje 'e sœ lœ kœmœ anda mbœrœ kœwuta dœ anga azu kœ, anda nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Ishiri.

### 3

#### *Akwa nœ Polo ugurutœ angbi azu*

1 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ Polo, mœ wuta ayi kána ndœ akwa nœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ e'e dœ angbi azu.

2 Adjapu, 'e djindœ o'o tœ upu nœ œtshœ lœsu á Ndjaba ma fœ mœ mbœrœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa nœ ye mbœrœ 'e.

3 Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá yisœ gbetshelœ á tshe za lima yiwa tœnœ fœ mœ, yeka á mœ su dœ aya mbetinœ asœke.

4 Yé 'e kœsœ kœdi mbetinœ asœke dá 'e wusœ mara á mœ wusœ gbetshelœnœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ asœmœ tœ upu nœ Kristu.

5 Lima utshunœ, Ndjaba mama gbetshelœnœ fœ azu nene. Kashe ngœngœ asœke, Œtshœ Ishiri nœ ye pandœ nœ ngbi fœ œyerœ aayi avwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

6 Gbetshelœnœ asœmœ kœdœ adœke, angbi azu li ndje kœgbœ œtshœrœ á Ndjaba guma fœ azu nœ ye dœ awa nœ kœyindœ Œtshœ O'o awa bale dœ Ayuda. Endje wuta uzu bale yé Ndjaba œ to œrœ á tshe pa lima tœnœ fœ endje kœ.

7 Mœ te ayi akwa kœyisœ Œtshœ O'onœ asœ mbœrœ œtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe gbœgbœnœ á tshe za lima fœ mœ.

8 Œmœ kœdœ ndœngœlœ uzu ugurutœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ. Ngœngœ asœke, Ndjaba má œtshœ lœsu ga ndœ mœ adœke mœ yisœ dili kœgbœrœ nœ Kristu fœ angbi azu.

9 Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ œrœ kœ za lima o'onœ asœ yiwa tœnœ katshatsha, yé ngœngœ asœke tshe za mœ adœke mœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu kœ adœke endje wusœ œneke á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

10 Atamœ, lœ mara akwa á Ikrizia sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ ngœngœnœ asœke, tshagbozu œdœ pe gbœgbœ œa lafo wusœ egerœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba lœ aka œrœ kœ.

11 Ndjaba mbœrœ adja liaka œneke á tshe gbe lima ndœ kœmbœrœ tœ nœ lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

12 Mbœrœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu, a ngbœtœ azœ bale dœ she yé a li kœna ga utshu Ndjaba dœ lœsu ziti.

13 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ ki fœ 'e adœke 'e mœmœ lœ œkœ 'e mbœrœ

egerœ oyo á mœ sœ kœwu mbœrœ 'e nene. Æ sœ mbœrœ ðtshœrœ nœ 'e.

### *Kœyindœsho nœ Kristu*

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ gote dœ koda mœ 6a utshu Ndjaba Aba,

<sup>15</sup> á mbœrœ she dá bingi kœ, œdœ 6a lafo œdœ 6a pa ðshœ gbœ i'iri ye.

<sup>16</sup> Lindœ kœgbœrœ nœ mokœ nœ ye, mœ yindœ nœ adœke tshe to gbœgbœ ga lœ 'e dœ awa nœ Ishiri nœ ye yeka á 'e kœwuta agbozu lœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>17</sup> Yé dœ tœnœ ataa á Kristu kœsœ tœ lœsu 'e lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e ka ngbiri yé œ shi gbi lœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>18</sup> Atamœ, e'e œdœ ayerœ azu para kœkœ, 'e sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœwusœ kœyindœsho nœ Kristu á ropa nœ yé á gugu dœ ndœngœlœnœ nene;

<sup>19</sup> œ ro ndje sœ kœwusœrœ djigi. Ærœ á mœ eosho ndœ nœ ga ndœ 'e kœdœ adœke 'e su dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Ndjaba li kœmbœrœ œrœ kœropa œeneke á a gbe dœ tœnœ. Tshe mbœrœ œrœ kœ dœ gbœgbœ á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ azœ.

<sup>21</sup> Kaka mokœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ugurutœ azu Ikrizia, œ ma ndje tœ ye dœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu manda ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame!

## 4

### *Azu nœ Kristu sœ undu bale*

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ á mœ te kanga mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu, mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka mara á Ndjaba yindœ nœ.

<sup>2</sup> 'E zatœ 'e ga ati, dœ lœsu 'e ziti œdœ ndje pe dœ ugu lœsu. 'E sœ dœ kœru lœsu ga tœ anga 'e yé œ mbœrœ akwa dœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>3</sup> 'E pa avwara kœgbœndœ kœngbœtœsho bale á ðtshœ Ishiri to lœ awa nœ kœsœ gee.

<sup>4</sup> Azu nœ Kristu sœ kolœ undu bale, yé ðtshœ Ishiri sœ ndje bale, awa bale Ndjaba e azœ adœke a ko lœsu azœ bale.

<sup>5</sup> Gbozu sœ bale, kœyindœrœ sœ bale, batisimu sœ ndje bale.

<sup>6</sup> Ndjaba sœ bale. Tshe kœdœ Aba azœ kœ, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ azœ kœ yé œ sœ ndje lœ azu kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Andaa, gbœgbœ nœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa á a gbœ sœsœ awa bale nene. A gbœ liaka œeneke á Kristu yindœ kœto fœ uzu dœ uzu.

<sup>8</sup> Æ sœ liaka œeneke á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Lœkœ á tshe œ lima ga lafo,

tshe tepa akanga,

tshe to gbœgbœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa fœ azu.»

<sup>9</sup> Tshe œ lima ga lafo! Æ yindœ kœpa kotoo? Æ má ndje adœke Kristu jerœ ga ati 6a budu ðshœ a?

<sup>10</sup> Uzu á tshe jerœ lima, œshe ndje kœdœ uzu á tshe œ waa kœropa tshalafo djigi adœke tshe su tshelœ osho kœ.

<sup>11</sup> Æshe dá kurutshelœ gbœgbœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa fœ azu. Tshe ko anga azu kœsœ dœ aayi avwa, anga azu tœ aayi kœgbara o'o, anga azu tœ aayi kœmindœ ðtshœ O'o, anga azu tœ aayi kœgbœndœ Ikrizia, anga azu tœ aayi kœyisœrœ.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe mbœrœ kœ atamœ mbœrœ kœguma azu nœ Ndjaba adœke endje mbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ mara adœke endje mœ undu Kristu,

<sup>13</sup> œerrr ga tœ adœke a wuta kœ dœ kœyindœrœ bale yé a wusœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Ataa, a te agbœ azu yé œ wuta adja 6ata Kristu.

<sup>14</sup> Dœ mara atamœ, a kpa dœdœ aya agbolo á endje yaka kumu endje dœ tshelœ aka kœyisœrœ kœ nene. Aayi kœbili osho œ ko ndje azœ lœ gbanda nœ endje dœ o'o lima nœ endje nene. A kpa za awa aayi djingili yeka á endje kœgaga kumu azœ dœ kœyisœrœ wala nœ endje nene.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ a kœsœ kœpa adja o'o lœ kœyindœsho, a gerœ bala lœ œrœ kœ ga ndœ Kristu á tshe dœ kumu Ikrizia.

<sup>16</sup> Yé œshe dá ngbœ6a œrœ kœ á sœ tœ undu ye ga tœnœ bale. Ædœ œrœ bale dœ bale á sœ tœ undu ye kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ kœyindœrœ dœ ðtshœnœ, undu djigi



œ gerœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ yé œ gerœ lœ kœyindœsho.

*Tafo soro lœ kœngbɔtœsho bale dœ Kristu*

17 'E wu œneke á mœ sœ kœyu 'e kpalakpala tœncœ dœ i'iri Gbozu: 'e katœ ongboro kœmbœrœtœ 'e ɓata azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene, á kœwusœrœ nœ endje fu ye.

18 Ubu osho ndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé endje wuwusœ soro á Ndjaba za fœ azu nene lœ kumu kœwusœrœ nene œdœ lœ kumu ɔgbɔ lœsu nœ endje.

19 Endje kpa gugu dœ tshula nene; endje zatœ endje kɔ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu yé œ kaka ndje tœ kœmbœrœ anga angbi œrœ tshula nene.

20 Mbœrœ e'e nœ 'e, œ doédœ mara á endje yisœ o'o tœ upu nœ Kristu fœ 'e dœmœ nene.

21 Œdœ o'o á 'e dji lima kœsœ adja tœ upu nœ ye, œdœ endje kœyi lima sœ ye fœ 'e kœli dœ adja o'o á dœ Kristu,

22 'e katœ ongboro kœmbœrœtœ 'e lima utshunœ, œtœncœ á ogo kœmbœrœ œrœ œ vwa osho ga lœ kuzu.

23 Œ li adœke Ishiri nœ Ndjaba fa lœsu 'e dœ pe ishiri 'e adœke 'e wuta atafo azu.

24 'E za angwa kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ atafo azu, mbœrœ 'e te atafo azu á Ndjaba mbœrœ endje liaka angwa ye dœ tœ ye lœ œrœ á sœ ndjii œdœ yerœ, á to lœ adja o'o.

25 Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e katœ wala ye. Uzu dœ uzu pa adja o'o fœ yangœ; gbambancœ nene, azœ para kɔkɔ a wuta œrœ kote undu uzu bale.

26 Œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ ókó, 'e mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene. 'E gbɔgbɔndœ nœ œrrr adœke ɔlɔ li tœncœ nene.

27 'E zaza awa fœ djaboro bale nene.

28 Uzu á tshe sœ lima kœzi angba, kpa zizi angba nene, kashe œ li dœ she kœmbœrœ akwa dœ kane ye yeka á kœgbɔ œrœ tshangba nœ, yekane á tshe kœto ndje angancœ fœ aayi oyo.

29 Kaka adœke ekpe o'o bale wuwuta lœ ama 'e nene. Kashe œdœ o'o kœsœ zœ, œ li dœ 'e kœpa o'o á li kœguma azu yé á to ɔtshɔ lœsu fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji tœncœ.

30 'E mbœmbœrœ adœke Œtshɔ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ oyo nene. Gbambancœ nene, œshe kœdœ ambara á Ndjaba ta ga tœ 'e mbœrœ olo á tshe she bala 'e lœ ekperœ djigi.

31 'E katœ ushu lœsu, kœyi uzu ga lœ ókó, kœsœ dœ ókó, kœpa o'o dœ ɔgbɔ tshama œdœ kœgu osho ye. 'E katœ kœmbœrœ œrœncœ ascœmœ kɔ ye.

32 'E sœ dœ ɔtshɔ lœsu yé œ yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e, 'e wu oyo ekperœ nœ anga 'e ɓata á Ndjaba wu lima oyo 'e lœ awa nœ Kristu.

## 5

*'E mbœrœtœ 'e ɓata azu nœ ingbɔsho*

1 'E'e kœdœ agbolo á Ndjaba yindœ 'e waa. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, œ li adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e ɓata she.

2 'E yindœtœ 'e ɓata á Kristu yi lima ndœ azœ, yé á za lima tœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ azœ ɓata makabo œdœ ɓata tokóró á endje zo á tshafunœ ga waa tœ Ndjaba.

3 'E'e kœdœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba, 'e katœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu, kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula œdœ pe kœsœ dœ ogo ukpulu œrœ.

4 Œ lili ndje dœ 'e kœpa o'o nœ egerœ kumu nene, kœpa o'o ngbilingbili ɓata agbakindi azu nene. Œ li dœ 'e kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba.

5 'E wusœ nœ adœke ayi angba budu, dœ ayi ngbindirœ dœ pe ayi kœgbɔtœ œrœ nœ anga endje ascœmœ - ayi kœdonga andjaba - endje gbɔ œrœ ɓa lœ ogo nœ Kristu œdœ œncœ Ndjaba nene.

6 Anga uzu bale bibili 'e dœ gbetshelœ nœ afara nene. Tœncœ dá sœ kœgbota ókó nœ Ndjaba ga pa azu á endje djidji she nene.

7 'E ngbɔngbɔtœ 'e dœ endje lœ ekperœncœ á endje mbœrœ ascœmœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'E lœ lima utshunœ lœ ubu osho, ngɔngɔ asœke 'e nɔgbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu, yé 'e wuta azu nœ ingbishi.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu nœ ingbishi mbœrœ kolœ ɔtshœrœ, œrœ á sœ ndjii œdœ pe ndje adja o'o.

<sup>10</sup> 'E pa avwara kœwusœ œrœ œneke á ga tœ Gbozu.

<sup>11</sup> 'E nɔgbɔngbɔtœ 'e nene dœ azu nœ ubu osho á endje mbœrœ œrœ á ádánœ gugu nene ascœmœ. Kashe 'e gbara ekperœ nœ endje á endje mbœrœ nɔgbi ga ushu.

<sup>12</sup> Œrœ á endje mbœrœ yaa lœ ubunœ, œ sœ tshula tœ kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe 'e dœ azu nœ ingbishi, œ li dœ 'e kœpa tœnœ ga utshu azu.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ kɔ á sœ tœ ingbishi wuta ingbishi. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá endje pa adœke:

«Œbœ á bœ sœ tœ lo, jo ga lafo, yé œ she ugurutœ akuzu, yeka ishiri nœ Kristu kœma bœ nɔgbi ga ushu.»

<sup>15</sup> Ala 'e gbɔ tœ ɔtshɔ 'e. Adja 'e mbœmbœrœtœ 'e b̄ata aayi indi nene kashe 'e mbœrœtœ 'e b̄ata azu nœ kœwusœtœ.

<sup>16</sup> 'E gbɔgbɔtœ 'e kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ; gbambanœ nene, olo á a sœ lœnœ asœ sœ tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, 'e dœdœ aayi indi nene, kashe 'e para awa kœwusœ œrœ á Gbozu yindœ nœ.

<sup>18</sup> 'E ndjondjo ipi adœke œ mbœrœ 'e nene. Ete nene 'e li ga lœ djingili, kashe 'e su dœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri.

<sup>19</sup> 'E to gbɔgbɔ lœ tœ 'e dœ tshelœ aka itshi kɔ œdœ anganœ á ɔtshɔ Ishiri yisœ nœ; 'e bi itshi yé œ donga Gbozu dœ lœsu 'e djigi.

<sup>20</sup> 'E gi mershe fœ Ndjaba Aba dœ i'iri Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ ɔlɔ kɔ œdœ mbœrœ œrœ kɔ.

### *O'o tœ upu nœ ayakoshe dœ ayashe*

<sup>21</sup> 'E dœ azu á 'e sœ kœkpawa Kristu, 'e lisœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>22</sup> 'E dœ ayashe, 'e lisœ aakɔ 'e b̄ata á 'e lisœ Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambanœ nene, yakoshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa yashe b̄ata á Kristu dœ ndje gbozu tshapa Ikrizia.

Dœ mara ataa, Kristu kœdœ ayi kœshe Ikrizia á dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Ataa, œ li dœ ayashe kœlisœ aakɔ endje lœ œrœ para kɔkɔ b̄ata Ikrizia œ lisœ Kristu.

<sup>25</sup> 'E dœ ayakoshe, 'e yindœ awo 'e b̄ata Kristu yi lima ndœ Ikrizia yé á zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe djutɔ Ikrizia dœ ungu batisimu œdœ pe o'o ama Ndjaba adœke Ikrizia wuta yerœ.

<sup>27</sup> Tshe yindœ nœ adœke œ wuta tœ ala ye b̄ata ɔtshɔ yashe á œsœ ye li. Tshe yindœ nœ adœke Ikrizia wuta adja yerœ yé œ sœ dœ ekpenœ bale nene.

<sup>28</sup> Dœ mara ataa, œ li adœke ayakoshe yindœ aawo endje b̄ata á endje yindœ undu endje dœ tœ endje. Uzu á tshe yindœ awonœ, yindœtœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>29</sup> Œ dœ adjapu adœke uzu bale lili kœtshene undu ye dœ tœ ye nene. Kashe tshe to rœgo fœ undu ye, œ gb̄andœ nœ b̄ata á Kristu œ mbœrœ dœ Ikrizia.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azœ kœdœ œrœ kote ye.

<sup>31</sup> Endje su adœke: «Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, yakoshe œ katœ abanœ dœ ayinœ ti, œ nɔgbɔtœ ye dœ awonœ, yé endje bibisha kɔ œ wuta uzu bale.»

<sup>32</sup> Adja o'onœ asœ sœ tœ egerœnœ: œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e nɔgbi adœke œ sœ tœ upu nœ Kristu œdœ pe Ikrizia.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe œ wu ndje 'e: Œ li dœ yakoshe bale dœ bale kœyindœ awonœ b̄ata á tshe yindœ tœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé œ li ndje dœ yashe bale dœ bale kœzatœ ga ati fœ akɔnœ.

## 6

### *Agbolo œdœ aayi kœzu endje*

<sup>1</sup> Agbolo, 'e dji aayi kœzu 'e. 'E mbœrœ ataa liaka œneke á Gbozu yindœ nœ; gbambanœ nene, ascœmœ dá sœ ndjii.

<sup>2</sup> O'o á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ lœ awa o'o nœ ye utshunœ kœdœ adœke: Dji aba zœ dœ ayi zœ,

<sup>3</sup> mbœerœ á 6œ kœsœ dœ yanga á œendœ zœ kœedi waa pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>4</sup> E'e doé aayi kœzu agbolo, 'e mbœmbœerœ œerœ adœke œ za ókó ga lœ agbolo nœ 'e nene, kashe 'e gbœndœ endje dœ kœyisœerœ œdœ kœemi upu dœ o'o á to 6a ndœ Gbozu.

#### *Akanga œdœ agbozu tshapa endje*

<sup>5</sup> E'e dœ akanga, 'e dji agbozu tshapa 'e pa ɔshɔ asœke. 'E mbœerœtœ 'e lindœ o'o endje yé œ dji endje dœ lœsu 'e bale 6ata 'e sœ kœmbœerœ akwa fœ Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> 'E mbœmbœerœ kolœ ataa dœ lœndɔ á endje sœ kœko ala endje tœ 'e nene, œ sœ 6ata 'e sœ kœpara awa kœza yanga fœ endje. Kashe 'e mbœerœ dœ lœsu 'e kɔ 6ata akanga nœ Kristu á endje zatœ endje tœ kœmbœerœ œeneke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ.

<sup>7</sup> 'E mbœerœ akwa fœ agbozu tshapa 'e dœ ɔtshœnœ 6ata 'e sœ kœmbœerœ fœ Gbozu, kashe œ dœdœ mbœerœ azu nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke, œdœ kanga œdœ tsheneke á tshe dœdœ kanga nene, uzu dœ uzu œ gbɔ tshangba ɔtshœrœ á tshe mbœerœ 6a ndœ Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Yé e'e doé agbozu, 'e mbœerœ ndje awa bale ga ndœ akanga nœ 'e. 'E katœ kœmbœerœ ɔgbœrœ ga tœ endje, mbœerœ 'e wusœ nœ adœke e'e dœ endje; 'e sœ dœ Gbozu pa 'e bale 6a lafo á tshe keke azu mbœerœ tshatshu endje nene.

#### *Ærœ koshe nœ kœyindœerœ*

<sup>10</sup> Tœ ndœngɔlœnœ, 'e para gbœgbɔ lœ kœngbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu lœ awa gbœgbɔ nœ ye á ropœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> 'E ko œerœ koshe kɔ á Ndjaba ko fœ 'e á kœka dœ tœnœ ngbiri adœke djaboro kœkoko 'e vesho nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, a sœsœ kœnga koshœnœ dœ azu 6ata azœ nene. Kashe a sœ kœnga koshœnœ dœ aekpe ishiri nœ tshapashɔ, dœ agboro azu, dœ gbœgbɔ œdœ dœ aayi gbœgbɔ nœ ubu osho nœ tshapashœnœ asœke.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, 'e ko œerœ koshœnœ kɔ á Ndjaba ko fœ 'e mbœerœ lœkɔ á ekpe olo kœeli, á 'e kœka ngbiri

utshu ayingba 'e. Yé manda kœnga koshœnœ œerrr ga tœ ndœngɔlœnœ, 'e shi gbi.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, 'e kote 'e ga lœ vola. 'E za adja o'o 6ata uwu tshapa lœba tœ budu 'e; 'e za œerœ á sœ ndjii 6ata balangba nœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> 'E sœ dœ yanga nœ kœmindœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ kœsœ gee fœ azu 6ata œrada tœ ada 'e.

<sup>16</sup> 'E za kœyindœerœ ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ 6ata balangba nœ 'e: œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e ru owo tœ wele á yiangba 'e sœ kœnœ tœnœ.

<sup>17</sup> 'E yindœ kœshe 6ata kpoto wáyá yé œ tepa o'o ama Ndjaba ngbiri 6ata ingiri yakamba á ɔtshɔ Ishiri za fœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> 'E za avwala nœ 'e tœ œerœnœ asœmœ kɔ fœ Ndjaba yé ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, ɔtshɔ Ishiri sœ dœ 'e lœnœ. Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, ala 'e gbɔ yé 'e zatœ 'e waa dœ waa ga tœnœ. 'E za ndje avwala nœ 'e mbœerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kœkɔ.

<sup>19</sup> 'E za ndje avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba mbœerœ mœ adœke tshe yisœ ɔtshɔ O'onœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ fœ mœ yeka á mœ kœpapandœ nœ dœ awa nene.

<sup>20</sup> Æmœ kœdœ ayi kœyisœ ɔtshɔ O'o fœ azu, mbœerœ tœnœ dá mœ sœ lœ kána. 'E za avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke adja awa mbœmbœerœ mœ bale nene, kashe tshe to gbœgbɔ á li dœ mœ kœpandœ œeneke á li adœke mœ pa.

#### *Ndœngɔlɔ abala*

<sup>21</sup> Aya azœ dœ Tishike á tshe sœ kœmbœerœ akwa nœ Gbozu dœ lœsu ye bale asœmœ, œshe dá pandœ o'o nœ mœ kɔ fœ 'e á 'e kœdji dœ ɔtshœnœ yé á kœwu ndje sœ œeneke á mœ sœ kœmbœerœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Mœ sœ kœvwa she fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ mara kœsœ nœ 'a 6a ke yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Kaka Ndjaba Aba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu za kœsœ gee, dœ kœyindœesho, œdœ pe kœyindœerœ fœ 'e doé aayazu lœ Yisu kœkɔ.

<sup>24</sup> Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa azu para kœkɔ á endje yindœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ kœyindœesho á ka nene.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Filipino Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdœ mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Filipino. Filipino kœdœ ongbo utshunœ lœ Eropa á Polo yisœ Ɔtsho o'o nœ Yisu Kristu lænce læ bisha ana gene kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba nœ ye.

Lœkœ á endje za lima Polo vwi ga læ kánga 6a læ Roma, læ Efeze too læ Sezaré, ayindœ Yisu tshelœ Filipino ngbœa lima œrœ nœ endje á vwa manda ye dœ yanga endje bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Epafrodite. Mbœrœ tœnce ataa á Polo sú mbetinœ asœke ndœ kœgi mershe fœ azu Filipino, yé á pa ndje fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi læ kœyindœrœ nœ endje. Endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœyisœrœ nœ azu á sœ kpi tœ o'o ama Ndjaba, yé œ fafa tshangba endje fœ Ndjaba nene. Tshœ kpa pa fœ endje adœke endje œdœ œne wuta bale dœ Kristu.

Ɔgbœ o'o tshala mbeti nœ Polo asœke kœdœ adœke, azu sœ dœ yanga læ œrœ kœ á wuta ga tœ endje mangba Yisu.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-11)
- Soro kœdœ Kristu (1.12-30)
- 'E za mara gbetshelœ nœ Kristu (2.1-18)
- Atimote dœ Epafrodite (2.19-30)
- Mara kœwuta uzu ndjii utshu Ndjaba (3.1-4.9)
- Mershe nœ Polo fœ azu ogo Filipino (4.10-20)
- Ndœngœ abala (4.21-23)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Ɔmœ Polo œdœ Timote, a'a dœ aayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, 'a sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu nœ Yisu Kristu para kœkœ 6a lakpi Filipino, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œdœ ndje aayi akwa tshelœ Ikrizia.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtsho læsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e, yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ endje fœ 'e.

### Avwala nœ Polo tœ upu nœ azu Ikrizia

<sup>3</sup> Ɔlœ kœ á mœ kœsœ kœgbe dœ 'e, mœ sœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba nœ mœ.

<sup>4</sup> Ɔ kœsœ adœke mœ za avwala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e, mœ sœ kœza tœnce dœ yanga,

<sup>5</sup> mbœrœ mara á 'e sœ kœti kane mœ læ kœmindœ Ɔtsho o'o nœ Kristu kœto tœ ali olo œerr ga tœ ngœngœ asœke.

<sup>6</sup> Adja mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba á tshe te lima tœ kœmbœrœ Ɔtsho akwa ugurutœ 'e asœmœ, tshe sœpe kœmbœrœ tœnce œerr ga tœ kœkwa Yisu Kristu.

<sup>7</sup> Ɔ sœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ adœke mœ sœ dœ gbetshelœ atamœ ga ndœ 'e para kœkœ. Mœ sœ kœgbœndœ 'e ga tœ læsu mœ. Gbambœ nene, 'e ti kane mœ waa læ akwa á Ndjaba za fœ mœ læ Ɔtsho læsu nœ ye œdœ dœ lækœ á mœ sœ 6a læ kánga œdœ ndje dœ lækœ á mœ gugu læ kánga nene, mbœrœ kœma ngbi adœke Ɔtsho O'onœ kœdœ adjapu yé azu sœ kœka ga mangba nœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ndjaba wusœ nœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e para kœkœ waa dœ kœyindœsho á to læ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>9</sup> Ɔ kœsœ adœke mœ sœ kœza avwala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e, mœ sœ kœki adœke 'e yindœ Ndjaba yé œ yi ndje ndœtœ 'e tœpanœ kpuru, tshe to kœwusœrœ fœ 'e yé œ kœrœ ala 'e,

<sup>10</sup> yekœ á 'e kœwusœ kœke œrœ á sœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnce. Atamœ 'e wuta azu á ekperœ gugu læ endje nene, á anga œrœ kœgbagbara endje tœnce œ gu nene dœ lækœ kœkwa Yisu Kristu,

<sup>11</sup> dœ mara adœke œneke kœ á 'e mbœrœ dœ adja Ɔtshœrœ á na ga ndœ azœ læ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, mbœrœ kœgi mokœ fœ Ndjaba yé œ donga she.

### Soro kœdœ Kristu

<sup>12</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ o'onœ asœke: Ɔneke á wuta ga tœ mœ, œ mbœrœ adœke Ɔtsho O'o na ga utshunœ.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnce dá aayi kœgbœndœ anda nœ egerœ gbozu œdœ pe anga

azu para kɔkɔ, wusɔe nɔe adɔeke mɔe li ga lɔe kɔnga mbɔerɔe upu nɔe Kristu.

14 Yɛ kɔewu mɔe lɔe kɔnga, aaya azɔe ndjoro sɔe kɔeza lɔsu endje ga pa Gbozu dɔe mara adɔeke, endje tetɔe kɔepa avwaratɔe endje yɛ endje kpa sɔesɔe dɔe awa tɔe kɔemindɔe o'o ama Ndjaba nene.

15 Ɖ dɔe adjapu adɔeke anga azu sɔe kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔe tɔe upu nɔe Kristu dɔe gbetshelɔe nɔe kɔembɔerɔe ɔkɔ ɔedɔe gbetshelɔe nɔe kɔegbugburu tshelɔe o'o dɔe mɔe, anga endje sɔe kɔeyisɔe nɔe dɔe ɔtshɔ gbetshelɔe.

16 Endjeneke asɔeke, endje sɔe kɔeyisɔe nɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔesho ga ndɔe mɔe, mbɔerɔe á endje wusɔe nɔe adɔeke mɔe sɔe lɔe kɔnga tɔe upu nɔe kɔembɔerɔe adɔeke azu yi adja ndɔe Ɖtshɔ O'o.

17 Anga azu, endjeneke á endje sɔe dɔe ɔkɔ, endje sɔe kɔeyisɔe upu nɔe Kristu dɔe gbetshelɔe adɔeke ɔene ropa anga ɔene. Ɖeneke á endje gbe kɔembɔerɔe tɔenɔe sɔesɔe ndjii nene, endje dá yindɔe kpa kɔewo tshandɔe mɔe.

18 Ɖ mbɔerɔe ɔerɔe bale nene! Ɖdɔe endje kɔeyisɔe ɔerɔenɔe dɔe ɔtshɔ gbetshelɔe too dɔe ekpe gbetshelɔe, kolɔenɔe adɔeke endje mindɔe upu nɔe Kristu. Yɛ mɔe sɔe dɔe yanga tɔenɔe, mɔe sɔepe ndje sheko kolɔe dɔe yanga mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe.

19 Gbambanɔe nene, mɔe wusɔe nɔe adɔeke ɔeneke kɔ ɔe kɔrɔ awa adɔeke endje vvara mɔe lɔe kɔnga mbɔerɔe á 'e sɔe kɔeza avwala nɔe 'e fɔe Ndjaba tɔe upu nɔe mɔe yɛ fshiri nɔe Yisu Kristu sɔe ndje dɔe mɔe awa bale.

20 Ɖerɔe á mɔe sɔe kɔekate dɔe lɔsu mɔe bale, á sɔe kɔeza gbetshelɔe nɔe mɔe djigi ga tɔenɔe, ɔetɔenɔe kɔedɔe adɔeke mɔe gbɔgbɔ tshula bale nene. Kashe gbetshelɔe nɔe mɔe djigi ngɔngɔ asɔeke ɔedɔe pe ɔɔ dɔe ɔɔ kɔedɔe adɔeke mɔe lisɔe Kristu dɔe undu mɔe djigi, ɔedɔe lɔe soro mɔe, ɔedɔe lɔe kuzu mɔe.

21 Gbambanɔe nene, ɔa tɔe mɔe, soro kɔedɔe Kristu yɛ kuzu kɔedɔe kɔegbɔ ɔerɔe tshangba akwa.

22 Kashe ɔe kɔesɔe adɔeke mɔe sɔepe dɔe soro, ɔe li dɔe mɔe adɔeke

mɔe mbɔerɔe ɔtshɔ akwa, ataa mɔe wuwusɔe ɔerɔe á mɔe mbɔerɔe nene.

23 Mɔe sɔe ugurutɔe o'o bisha á sɔe kɔegbota mɔe: mɔe yindɔe kɔekate kɔesɔe dɔe soro pa ɔshɔ asɔeke ndɔe kɔesɔe dɔe soro awa bale dɔe Kristu. Ɖtɔenɔe dá sɔe dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe kɔeropa nɔe.

24 Kashe ɔe sɔe ndje dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe adɔeke mɔe sɔepe dɔe soro mbɔerɔe 'e.

25 Mbɔerɔe tɔenɔe ataa, mɔe sɔesɔe dɔe sharapu nene. Mɔe wusɔe nɔe adɔeke mɔe sɔe dɔe 'e awa bale mbɔerɔe kɔeko ala mɔe tɔe 'e adɔeke 'e gerɔe, yɛ ɔe sɔe ndje dɔe yanga lɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe.

26 Atamɔe, lɔkɔ á mɔe kɔekwatɔe mɔe ga ndɔe 'e, 'e kpa li kɔedonga tɔe 'e tɔe ɔeneke á Yisu Kristu mbɔerɔe fɔe 'e lɔe awa nɔe mɔe.

### *Kɔeshi gbi lɔe koshe*

27 Ngɔngɔ asɔeke ɔerɔe á ropanɔe kɔ kɔedɔe adɔeke, mara kɔembɔerɔetɔe 'e li dɔe Ɖtshɔ O'o nɔe Kristu. Atamɔe ɔedɔe mɔe kɔena kɔewu 'e too mɔe kɔenana nene, mɔe yindɔe kɔedji adɔeke 'e sɔepe kɔeru lɔsu 'e dɔe gbetshelɔe bale, 'e sɔe dɔe lɔsu bale mbɔerɔe kɔenga koshe nɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe á Ɖtshɔ O'o yisɔe nɔe fɔe 'e.

28 'E sɔesɔe dɔe awa ayingba 'e bale nene. Asɔemɔe dá ma ambárá fɔe endje adɔeke awa kuzu endje dá endje za, kashe 'e za ɔenɔe 'e awa kɔeshe; ɔeneke á to ɔa ndɔe Ndjaba.

29 Gbambanɔe nene, Ndjaba yisɔe ɔtshɔ lɔsu nɔe ye ga ndɔe 'e, adɔeke 'e wuta azu nɔe Kristu. Tshe mbɔembɔerɔe kolɔenɔe adɔeke 'e sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe nene, kashe mbɔerɔe adɔeke 'e wu ndje oyo tɔe upu nɔe ye.

30 Ngɔngɔ asɔeke, a ngbɔtɔe koshenɔe á 'e wu mɔe kɔenga tɔenɔe adɔeke azu yi adja ndɔe Ɖtshɔ O'o. Ɖtɔenɔe kɔedɔe koshe á 'e wu mɔe lima kɔenga tɔenɔe yɛ mɔe sɔepe kɔenga tɔenɔe adɔeke azu yi adja ndɔe Ɖtshɔ O'o ɔata á 'e wusɔe nɔe ngɔngɔ asɔeke.

## 2

### *'E za mara gbetshelɔe nɔe Kristu*

1 Ɖata á kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe 'e ga ndɔe Kristu za gbɔgbɔ fɔe 'e, yɛ á kɔeyindɔesho nɔe ye to uvuru ga lɔe 'e, ɔata 'e ngbɔtɔe 'e bale dɔe Ɖtshɔ

Ishiri, 'e yindœtœ 'e doé œ mbœercœ ayo ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>2</sup> Atamœ, 'e mbœercœ adœke lœsu mœ su doé yanga mbœercœ kœngbœtœ o'o ama 'e bale, doé kœyindœtœ 'e, doé kœsœ doé lœsu 'e bale œdoé ndje doé gbetshelœ bale.

<sup>3</sup> 'E mbœembœercœ œercœ bale doé gbetshelœ nœ kœropa anga 'e nene, 'e dodonga tœ 'e nene kashe lœ kœzatœ 'e ga ati, 'e wu anga anga 'e bœta endje ropa 'e ye.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu gbegbe kolœ doé undu ye doé tœ ye nene, kashe œ li adœke tshe gbe ndje doé anga azu anganœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'E sœ doé gbetshelœ bœta á Yisu Kristu sœ lima doé tœncœ:

<sup>6</sup> Mara kœsœ nœ ye kœdoé lima œncœ Ndjaba.

Ɛshe kœdoé lima adja Ndjaba, kashe tshe gbegbe lima kœpara awa kœgbœndœ kœdoé kolœ Ndjaba nœ ye nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe tshe katœ œeneke kœ á tshe sœ lima doé tœncœ ti, yé œ za lima mara kœsœ nœ kanga. Tshe wuta lima bœta azu para kœkœ, yé œ za mara kœsœ á azu sœ doé tœncœ.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe za lima tœ ye ga ati yé œ za o'o ama Ndjaba ga tœ akwa lœ œercœ kœ á tshe mbœercœ œerr ga tœ kuzu, adja kuzu bœ pa kurushi.

<sup>9</sup> Mbœercœ tœncœ ataa, Ndjaba ti she galafœ kœropa nœ yé œ za i'iri á ropa i'iri kœ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe yindœ nœ adœke tœ kœlisœ i'iri Yisu, endjeneke kœ á endje sœ bœ lafo, bœ pa œshœ, bœ ndœ akuzu, endje gote ga utshu ye.

<sup>11</sup> Yé endje kœ, endje mindœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu kœdoé Gbozu, bœ lœ mokœ nœ Aba doé Ndjaba.

### *Akwa manda kœshe*

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, e'e doé aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e sœ lima kœlisœ o'o mœ doé œlœ kœ á mœ sœ lima ugurutœ 'e. Bœta á mœ sœsœ ugurutœ 'e nene, 'e kpa lisœ nœ ropa nœ. 'E mbœercœ akwa manda kœshe nœ 'e doé awa kœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba dá sœ kœmbœercœ akwa ugurutœ 'e, adœke 'e yindœ nœ, yé œ mbœercœ œeneke á tshe yindœ nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ɛ li adœke 'e kparawa kœle lœ ama 'e œdoé kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o,

<sup>15</sup> adœke azu kœgbœgbœ ádá kœpa ekpe o'o nœ 'e nene, á kœwuwu ekperœ lœ 'e nene. Atamœ, 'e doé agbolo nœ Ndjaba á ekperœ gugu lœ 'e nene ugurutœ azu tshapashœ á endje sœ kolœ kœmbœercœ ekperœ. Ɛ li adœke 'e tshi ugurutœ endje bœta angerepe á tshi bœ lafo,

<sup>16</sup> lœkœ á 'e sœ kœma o'o nœ soro. Ɛdoé 'e kœsœ kœmbœercœ atamœ, mœ sœ doé yanga lœkœ á Kristu œ kwatœ ye, yé œ ma ndje adœke akwa á mœ mbœercœ lima œdoé ili á mœ vwi, œ sœsœ gbambanœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ɛ kœsœ ndje adœke endje wo mœ, yé indji mœ tu, á gbœtœ ye doé tokœró nœ 'e á doé kœyindœrcœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ doé yanga mbœercœ tœncœ yé e'e para 'e te ndje ga ndœ yanga nœ mœ awa bale doé mœ.

<sup>18</sup> E'e ndje ataa, 'e sœ doé yanga yé mœ te ndje ga ndœ yanga nœ 'e awa bale doé 'e.

### *Atimote doé Epafrodite*

<sup>19</sup> Ɛdoé Gbozu Yisu kœyindœ nœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke mœ vwa Timote bœ ndœ 'e lœ ondonœ asœke, adœke tshe gu doé o'o tshandœ 'e fœ mœ yeka á mœ kœgbœ gbœgbœ mbœercœ tœncœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœpe kolœ doé Timote á gbetshelœ nœ ye sœ bœta œncœ mœ yé tshe sœ kœgbe kolœ o'o nœ 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambanœ nene, anga udu azu para kœkœ sœ kœgbe kolœ o'o nœ kœmbœercœ œercœ nœ endje doé tœ endje, kashe endje gbegbe doé upu nœ Yisu Kristu nene.

<sup>22</sup> 'E wusœ nœ doé tœ 'e mara á tshe ma œtshœ akwa nœ ye. Tshe zatœ ye djigi mbœercœ kœmindœ œtshœ O'o awa bale doé mœ bœta á gbolo yakoshe œ ti kane abanœ.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ sœ kœgbe kœvwa she fœ 'e œdoé mœ kœwu upu nœ mœ ngbi yekane.

<sup>24</sup> Mœ sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Gbozu adœeke mœ yi ndje kumu mœ ndœ kœwu 'e lœ ondonœ asœeke.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ wu adœeke œ sœ dœ œtshœnœ kœgi aya mœ dœ Epafrodite, yanga mœ lœ ama akwa œdœ lœ koshe á 'e vwa lima she adœeke tshe mbœerœ akwa fœ mœ lœkœ á mœ sœ lima lœ oyo.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe sœ dœ ogo kpa kœwu 'e para kœkœ, yé lœsu ye sũ dœ oyo kœropa nœ mbœerœ á 'e dji lima adœeke tshe sœ dœ kœba.

<sup>27</sup> Adja Kœbœnœ za she lima ndœ dœ kuzu, kashe Ndjaba wu oyo ye. Œ dœdœ kolœ oyo ye bale nene, kashe Ndjaba wu ndje oyo mœ mbœerœ adœeke adja anga oyo kpa wuwuta ga pa oyo nene.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ dá mœ yindœ kœgi she katsha fœ 'e adœeke lœkœ á 'e kpa kœwu she, yeka á 'e kœsœ dœ yanga á átá oyo nœ mœ kœka.

<sup>29</sup> Atamœ, 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ yanga kœ bœta aya uzu lœ ngbœtœ nœ Gbozu. Œ li adœeke 'e lisœ mara azu bœta she.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, tshe yi lima koetshu mbœerœ akwa nœ Kristu. Tshe za undu ye fœ kuzu mbœerœ koeti kane mœ galafœ dœ œneke á 'e lili má kœmbœerœ tœnœ fœ mœ dœ tœ 'e nene.

### 3

#### *Mara kœwuta uzu ndjii ba utshu Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Yé ngœngœ asœ aaya mœ, 'e sœ dœ yanga mbœerœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu.

Mœ wusœ nœ adœeke mœ sũ lima o'onœ asœeke fœ 'e utshunœ ye. Kashe mœ mœ nene ndœ kpa kœsu tœnœ mbœerœ á kœli œerrr ga tœ lœsu 'e.

<sup>2</sup> Ala 'e gbœ dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœerœ ekperœ. Endje sœ bœta ekpe ayavoro. Endje kœdœ azu á endje sœ kœ'e tœ endje tœ azu nœ Ndjaba mbœerœ á endje za lœsu endje ga pa gaza bœta egerœ œerœ.

<sup>3</sup> Adja azu nœ Ndjaba kœdœ azœ; gbambœnœ nene, azœ kœdœ azu á a sœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ awœnœ, dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ishiri yé á sœ kœza lœsu

azœ ga pa Yisu Kristu, kashe a koko lœsu azœ ga tœ undu azœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Andaa, mœ li má ndje kœza lœsu mœ ga tœ undu mœ dœ tœ mœ. Œ kœsœ adœeke anga azu gbe adœeke œne li kœza lœsu œne ga tœ undu œne dœ tœ œne, mœ li ndje kœmbœerœ tœnœ kœropa nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, endje wa mœ tœ gaza olo mindu dœ votœ manda kœzu mœ mara á awa akwa pa tœnœ. Ogo mœ kœdœ Israyele yé mara mœ kœdœ Bendjame. Œmœ kœdœ uzu Ebre yé aata mœ kœdœ ndje Aebre. Lœ o'o á wu awa akwa, mœ za lima tœ mœ djigi ndœ nœ, œmœ kœdœ lima Farisayi.

<sup>6</sup> Tœ upunœ kœmbœerœ akwa dœ egerœ ogo, mœ mbœerœ lima œerœ kanga fœ Ikrizia. Mœ za lima lœsu mœ adœeke awa akwa œ fa mœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, mbœerœ tœnœ ataa mœ sœ lima kœlisœ awa akwa waa.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œerœ kœ á mœ sœ lima kœwu bœta œ sœ dœ ádœnœ waa, ngœngœ asœeke mœ wu bœta œerœ á te tshakane mœ, mbœerœ kœza lœsu mœ ga pa Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Kœropa nœ, œ dœdœ kolœ œerœ bale nene. Mœ sœ kœwu œerœ para kœkœ lœ ala mœ bœta œ kpa dœ tafo œerœ nene, mbœerœ tafo œerœ á ropœ œerœ para kœkœ kœdœ kœwusœ Gbozu nœ mœ dœ Yisu Kristu. Mbœerœ she, mœ kpa yiyindœ nœ adœeke œerœ kœ á sœ lima tœ œtshœnœ tœ ala mœ, kpa dœdœ œtshœrœ tœ ala mœ nene. Mœ sœ kœwu œerœ para kœkœ bœta œerœ kœko va ga pa ndikœ, mbœerœ á mœ gbœ Kristu,

<sup>9</sup> yé á ngbœtœ mœ dœ she bale. Mœ wuwuta œtshœ uzu mbœerœ œerœ á mœ mbœerœ lœ awa nœ kœlisœ awa akwa nene, kashe lœ awa nœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Kristu. Atamœ, mara kœwuta uzu ndjii to bœ ndœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Kristu.

<sup>10</sup> Ogo nœ mœ adœeke mœ wusœ Kristu, dœ gbœgbœ á she she lœ akuzu asœmœ yé œ ngbœtœ mœ dœ she lœ œerœ kanga nœ ye kœ adœeke mœ wuta bœta she lœ kuzu nœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ toenœ ataa, mœ za lœsu mœ ga tœ Ndjaba adœeke, mœ she ndje bala lœ akuzu ye.

*A kpa ɔɔ ga tœ osho á a yindœ kœwuta ga tœ nœ*

<sup>12</sup> Mœ scœsœ kœpa adœeke mœ gbœ œrœ tshangba kœkpa ɔɔ nœ mœ ye nene, too ndje adœeke mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ mœ wuta tœ ɔtshœnœ nene. Kashe mœ scœpe kœpa avwaratœ mœ adœeke mœ gbœ œrœ tshangba nœ. Wu ádánœ á Yisu Kristu gbe lima dœ toenœ yeka á ke mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ gbegbe adœeke mœ gbœ œrœ tshangba nœ ye nene. Kashe mœ scœ kœmbœrœ œrœ bale: mœ kpa za ala mœ ga tœ œrœ á mœ ro ga manda mœ nene, kashe mœ scœ kœpa avwara kœwuta ga tœ œrœ á scœ ba utshu mœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, mœ scœ kœkpa ɔɔ kœwuta ga tœ osho á mœ yindœ kœwuta ga toenœ adœeke mœ gbœ œrœ á Ndjaba e azœ kœgbœ ba lafo lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Azœ para kœkœ á a doé agbozu lœ kœyindœrœ, œ li adœeke a scœ dœ mara gbetshelœncœ ascœmœ. Yé œ kœscœ adœeke 'e scœ dœ anga angbi gbetshelœ tœ œneke, Ndjaba œ yiscœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, œ li adœeke a scœpe kœna ga utshunœ tœ awa á a tetœ nœ œrrr kpesheke asœeke.

<sup>17</sup> Aaya mœ, e'e para kœkœ 'e za mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ mœ. 'E ko ala 'e ga tœ endjeneke á mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ endje li dœ œneke á 'a yiscœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ pa lima o'onœ asœeke fœ 'e yeka á kpa pa dœ ngola adœeke: mara kœmbœrœtœ azu ndjoro scœ kœma adœeke endje kœdœ ayingba kurushi nœ Kristu.

<sup>19</sup> Endje za awa kuzu mbœrœ ndjaba nœ endje kœdœ uvu endje. Endje scœ kœdonga tœ endje tœ œrœ á za tshula fœ endje yé gbetshelœ nœ endje scœ kolœ ga pa œrœ tshapashœ asœeke.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe azœ, tshalakpi nœ azœ scœ ba lafo, ba tœ osho á scœ kœkate Ayi

kœshe azœ, á tshe kœdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe fa undu azœ, œncœ tshapashœncœ asœeke adœeke œ li dœ undu ye œncœ mokœ. Tshe mbœrœ œneke kœ dœ gbœgbœ á za awa fœ she adœeke tshe dœ Gbozu pa œrœ kœ.

## 4

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ toenœ ataa, aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, mœ scœ dœ egerœ ogo kpa kœwu 'e. 'E scœ kœmbœrœ adœeke yanga nœ mœ scœ tœ egerœncœ yé mœ donga tœ mœ mbœrœ 'e. 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e wu mara á li dœ 'e kœshi gbi lœ soro 'e bale dœ Gbozu.

*œrœ á li kœmbœrœ toenœ*

<sup>2</sup> Mœ za o'o fœ Evodi œdœ Setishe adœeke endje scœ dœ gbetshelœ bale mbœrœ endje kœdœ azu nœ Gbozu.

<sup>3</sup> œbœ ndje á bœ doé adja yanga mœ lœ ama akwa, mœ yindœ nœ adœeke bœ u ayashe bisha asœeke adœeke endje katœ kœle lœ ama endje. Gbambœncœ nene, endje zatœ endje ga tœ akwa dœ mœ ndœ kœmindœ ɔtshœ o'o, awa bale dœ Klema œdœ pe ndje anga udu anga mœ lœ ama akwa para kœkœ á i'iri endje scœ ala buku nœ soro.

<sup>4</sup> 'E scœ dœ yanga œbœ dœ œbœ mbœrœ e'e kœdœ azu nœ Gbozu. Mœ kpa pa adœeke: 'e scœ dœ yanga.

<sup>5</sup> 'E scœ dœ ɔtshœ lœsu ga ndœ azu para kœkœ. Lœkœ kœkwa Gbozu ndo ye.

<sup>6</sup> 'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo mbœrœ œrœ bale nene. Kashe lœ œrœ kœ, œ li adœeke 'e za avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba tœ œrœ á oyonœ za 'e. Yé lœkœ á 'e kœscœ kœza avwalanœ, 'e za dœ kœgi mershe.

<sup>7</sup> Yé kœscœ gee nœ Ndjaba á ropa kœwuscœrœ kœ, œ gbœndœ lœsu 'e dœ pe gbetshelœ nœ 'e lœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Aaya mœ, ndœngœbœ o'o á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœeke: œ li adœeke 'e gbe kolœ dœ œrœ á scœ dœ ɔtshœncœ, œrœ á li kœdonga toenœ, œrœ á scœ ndjii, œrœ á ekperœ gugu lœ nœ nene, œrœ á azu yindœ nœ, œrœ á endje liscœ nœ, œrœ á endje pa ɔtshœ o'o mbœrœ toenœ, 'e ko œrœncœ kœ asœeke ga lœ kumu 'e.



<sup>9</sup> Ćerœ á mœ yisœ nœ fœ 'e á 'e wusœ nœ, œerœ á 'e dji yé á wu mœ koemboerœ toenœ, 'e za ga tœ akwa. 'E za œeneke á mœ yisœ nœ fœ 'e ga tœ akwa. Yé Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu, tshe sœ awa bale dœ 'e.

*Mershe nœ Polo fœ azu Filipino*

<sup>10</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ egerœ yanga lœ kœsœ bale dœ Gbozu tœ kœwu adœeke 'e kpa gb̃ lima awa ndœ kœgbe dœ mœ. Adja 'e sœ lima kœgbe dœ mœ zœ yeka á 'e gb̃gb̃ lima awa ndœ kœyisœ nœ ngbi nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpa atake mbœerœ á mœ sœ dœ ogo kœgb̃ œerœ bale nene. Gbambanœ nene, mœ wusœ kœza l̃su mœ kolœ ga tœ œeneke á mœ sœ dœ toenœ.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ osh̃ k̃ á mœ sœ toenœ, lœ œerœ k̃ á wuta ga tœ mœ, mœ wusœ kœru l̃su mœ œdœ mœ kœsœ dœ kœzirœ œdœ mœ sœ dœ ogo, too œdœ mœ kœsœ dœ œerœ ndjoro œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ œerœ kœli dœ gbetshelœ nœ mœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kristu sœ kœto gb̃gb̃ fœ mœ lœ œerœ para k̃k̃ á wuta ga tœ mœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 'e mbœerœ lima tœ otsh̃nœ kœgbe dœ mœ l̃k̃ á mœ sœ lima lœ oyo.

<sup>15</sup> E'e dœ azu Filipino, 'e wusœ nœ dœ tœ 'e adœeke pe dœ l̃k̃ á mœ ka lima tœ Masedwane ti mbœerœ kœna kœtetœ kœyisœ Otsh̃ O'onœ, anga azu angbi Ikrizia titi kane mœ nene, kolœ e'e dá ti kane mœ lœ awa nœ kœto makabo nœ ngendja fœ mœ.

<sup>16</sup> L̃k̃ á mœ sœ lima lœ Tesalonike, 'e ti lima kane mœ lœ awa nœ kœvwa œerœ á mœ sœ lima dœ ogo nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpara awa adœeke 'e to œerœ fœ mœ nene. Kashe mœ sœ kœpara adœeke anga angbi œerœ ndjoro kpa te ga pa œeneke á 'e sœ dœ toenœ.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ gb̃ œerœnœ k̃ á 'e vwa fœ mœ ascœmœ yé œ dopa nœ ye. Ćerœ á 'e vwa dœ Epafrodite fœ mœ ascœmœ, œ li adja ng̃ng̃ asœeke dœ ogo nœ mœ yé œ sœ bata yombo á tshafunœ ga, á sœ ndje bata tokóró á ga tœ

Ndjaba, á tshe sœ dœ yanga mbœerœ toenœ.

<sup>19</sup> Yé Ndjaba nœ mœ œ to œeneke k̃ á 'e gugu dœ toenœ nene fœ 'e, lœ awa nœ kœngbotœ 'e dœ Yisu Kristu liaka adja kœngba œerœ nœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba sœ dœ mok̃ waa dœ waa. Ame.

*Nd̃ng̃ abala*

<sup>21</sup> 'E za abala fœ ayerœ azu nœ Yisu Kristu bale dœ bale k̃. Aaya azœ á mœ sœ dœ endje ba ke, bala ndje 'e.

<sup>22</sup> Azu nœ Ndjaba para k̃k̃ za abala fœ 'e, yé kœropa nœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ gbagba nœ egerœ gbozu Sezare.\*

<sup>23</sup> Kaka adœeke Gbozu Yisu Kristu gb̃ndœ ishiri 'e lœ awa nœ otsh̃ l̃su nœ ye.

\* 4.22 Dœ l̃k̃nœ ascœmœ azu nœ Lita para k̃k̃, endje e lima endje adœeke endje kœdœ azu tshelœ anda nœ egerœ gbozugo Roma

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Kolose Tshatshu o'o

Kolose kœdœ lima anga ongbo bale lœ ogo Azi Minere á i'irinœ kœdœ kpesheke Turki. Polo wuwuta lima ga lœ ongbonœ asœmœ nene, kashe yanganœ lœma akwa á i'iri ye kœdœ Epafraze á tshe kœdœ adja gbolo ogo Kolosencœ. Œshe kœdœ ali uzu á tshe yisœ Œtshœ O'o nœ Yisu Kristu 6a lœ ogo Kolose.

Lœkœ á Polo sœ lœ kanga 6a lœ Roma, Epafraze na kœwu she œ pa lima fœ she adœke aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala na, œ sœ kœyindœ kœndi tshelœ kœyindœrœ nœ azu Kolose. Ba ndœ azunœ asœmœ, uzu kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba yé á yindœ kœgbœ soro neke á ka nene, œ li adœke tshe donga aandjelu, tshe mbœrœtœ ye lindœ œrœ ogo ye: œrœ 6ata kœwa gaza, kœziœ, kœndjorœ... Kœdji tœncœ ataa, Polo su mbetinœ asœke fœ azu Kolose mbœrœ kpa kœyisœ nœ fœ endje adœke, Yisu ropa ishiri kœ yé kolœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye dá uzu œ gbœ soro neke á ka nene. Tshe vwa mbetinœ fœ endje lœ awa nœ Tishike œdœ Onezime.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1.1-8)
- Mara kœsœ nœ Yisu Kristu dœ akwa nœ ye (1.9-2.19)
- Mara tafo soro 6a ndœ Kristu (2.20-4.6)
- Ndœngœlœ o'o (4.7-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo á Ndjaba ke mœ adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu, œmœ œdœ aya azœ dœ Timote,

<sup>2</sup> a sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba 6a lakpi Kolose, á 'e sœ kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba ma œtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ ye fœ 'e.

*Avwala nœ Polo mbœrœ Akolose*

<sup>3</sup> Œlœ dœ œlœ 'a sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, lœ avwala nœ 'a fœ she tœ upu nœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'a djindœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Yisu Kristu œdœ pe mara kœyindœsho á 'e sœ dœ tœncœ ga ndœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'E sœ kœmbœrœ atamœ mbœrœ á 'e sœ kœza lœsu 'e ga pa œtshœrœ á Ndjaba gbœndœ nœ kate 'e 6a lafo. Gbambanœ nene, gbœgbœ nœ kœza lœsu 'e to lœ awa nœ adjapu á 'e dji lima utshunœ á dœ Œtshœ O'o.

<sup>6</sup> Œtshœ O'onœ kurutshelœtœ ye pa œshœ djigi yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa na tœncœ veveve ko 6ata á ma lima tœ ye ugurutœ 'e, pe dœ lœkœ á 'e gbœ lima yé á wu ndje sœ œtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba á tshe ma adja fœ azu.

<sup>7</sup> Aya 'a dœ Epafraze á a yindœ ye waa, á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ 'a dá yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e. Tshe sœ ga lœ kudu 'a 6a ndœ 'e 6ata adja ayi akwa nœ Kristu,

<sup>8</sup> yé tshe pa lima ndœ mara kœyindœsho á Œtshœ Ishiri za ga lœ 'e fœ 'a kœ.

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ atamœ, á kœto kpœtœ olo á 'a djindœ nœ, 'a kakatœ kœza avwala nœ 'a fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e nene. 'A sœ kœyu she adœke tshe yisœ gbœtshelœ nœ ye djigi fœ 'e, mangba kœwusœtœ kœ œdœ kœwusœrœ á Œtshœ Ishiri to.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e 6ata azu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ yé kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ 'e œ za yanga waa dœ waa fœ she. Lœ œrœ kœ, 'e li kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ yé 'e wusœ Ndjaba kœropa nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba to gbœgbœ nœ ye á sœ dœ mokœ waa fœ 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ ugu lœsu, yé œ wusœ kœshi gbi lœ œneke kœ á wuta ga tœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'E gi mershe dœ yanga fœ Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba á tshe guma 'e adœke 'e gbœ ndje œtshœrœ á tshe gbœndœ nœ kate ayerœ azu 6a lœ ogo ishiri nœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe ko azœ lœ kanga nœ ubu osho, yé œ gi azœ ga lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ Gbolo nœ ye á tshe yindœ ye kœropa nœ.

14 Dœ awa nœ Gbolonœ, a kpa doédœ akanga nene yé tshe djercendœ ekperœ nœ azœ ye.

*Ndjaba za Yisu Kristu tœ Gbozu tshapa œrœ kœ*

15 Kristu za tshatshu Ndjaba á uzu bale wuwu she nene, œshe koédœ Eya Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa azu œdœ pe œrœ para kœkœ á tshe mbœrœ.

16 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœ kœ lœ awa nœ ye, œrœ á sœ balafo œdœ ba ati, œneke á a sœ koewutœ nœ dœ pe œneke á a sœsœ koewutœ nœ nene, dœ gbœgbœ kœ œdœ ndje ishiri kœ á sœ bœta agbozu lœ yugu dœ pe tshaati. Ndjaba mbœrœ lima œrœ kœ lœ awa nœ Kristu adœke œrœ kœ sœ mbœrœ she.

17 Ataa tshe sœ utshu œrœ kœ yé œrœ kœ á li kœsœ tœnœ, ka mbœrœ she.

18 Tshe koédœ ndje Gbozu nœ Ikrizia, œshe koédœ kumu Ikrizia, Ikrizia koédœ undu ye, tshe koédœ ali uzu, tshe koédœ ali uzu á tshe she lœ kuzu ugurutœ akuzu; Mbœrœ tœnœ dá tshe wuta Gbozu pa œrœ kœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ.

19 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá yi lima ndœ nœ adœke Kristu za angwa œne djigi.

20 Lœ awa nœ Kristu, Ndjaba gbe ndje lima kœgi ayo ga ugurutœ ye dœ œrœ para kœkœ á tshe mbœrœ. Adjapu adœke lœ awa nœ kuzu Gbolo nœ ye lœkœ á indji ye tu pa kurushi, tshe guma tshaguru tœ ye dœ œrœ kœ á sœ balafo dœ ba ati.

21 Yé e'e ndje, 'e sœ lima lœ ingirinœ tœ Ndjaba, 'e doé lima azu kœyiangba ye mangba ekperœ á 'e sœ lima kœgbe dœ tœnœ á sœ ndje kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

22 Kashe ngœngœ asœke, lœ awa nœ kuzu á wo œkœ Gbolo nœ ye, Ndjaba guma tshaguru tœ ye dœ 'e adœke 'e te ayerœ azu neke á endje li tœ ala ye.

23 Œ li adœke 'e tepa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ngbiri, uzu bale fafara 'e nene. 'E za kolœ lœsu 'e ga tœ œtshœrœnœ á Ndjaba gumasœ nœ kate 'e bœta á 'e dji lima lœ Œtshœ O'o. Œtshœ O'onœ

asœmœ, endje yisœ nœ fœ azu kœ pa œshœ, yé œtœnœ dá œmœ dœ Polo wuta ayi akwa mbœrœ kœyisœ nœ.

*Akwa nœ Polo lœ Ikrizia*

24 Ngœngœ asœke, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ oyo á mœ sœ kœwu tœnœ tœ upu nœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, oyo á mœ sœ kœwu lœ œkœ mœ asœke te ga lœ kumu œneke á Kristu wu lima. Mœ yindœ kœza oyonœ mbœrœ œtshœrœ nœ Ikrizia á doé undu ye.

25 Mœ te ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia mbœrœ á Ndjaba za mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ akwa ugurutœ 'e. Tshe vwa mœ adœke mœ gbara o'o ama ye djigi.

26 Œ yindœ kœpa adœke: O'o á Ndjaba sœ kœza yiwa tœnœ balima katshatsha tœ azu. Ngœngœ asœke, tshe sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu á tshe ke endje.

27 Ndjaba yi lima ndœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu adœke, œrœ á œne za yiwa tœnœ asœmœ koédœ egerœ œrœ á ropa œrœ kœ, yé á dœ mokœ á sœ ba ugurutœ angbi azu. O'onœ á zatœ ye yiwatœnœ asœmœ koédœ: Kristu sœ ugurutœ 'e yé dœ awa nœ ye, 'e ngbœtœ 'e dœ she bale lœ mokœ nœ Ndjaba.

28 Ataa, Kristunœ asœke dá 'a sœ kœpandœ o'o nœ ye. 'A sœ kœmi upu fœ uzu dœ uzu, œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ lœ kœwusœtœ kœ adœke á guma endje doé endje ngbœtœ endje bale dœ Kristu yeka á endje kœgerœ lœ kœyindœrœ.

29 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwanœ yé œsœ kœnga koshe dœ gbœgbœ nœ Kristu, œtœnœ dá sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ mœ dœ gbœgbœ.

## 2

1 Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ mara œgbœ koshe á mœ sœ kœnga tœ upu nœ 'e, tœ upu nœ azu Lawudukiya œdœ pe tœ upu nœ endjeneke kœ á endje wuwu damba mœ nene.

2 Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa mbœrœ á 'e kœshi gbi, mbœrœ á 'e kœsœ kœyindœtœ 'e dœ lœsu 'e bale. Mœ yi ndje ndœ nœ adœke Ndjaba to

kane ye ga pa 'e yeka á 'e koesœ doe kœwusœœe neke á li doe kœwusœ adja o'o noe Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwatœœœ: O'onœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœœœ asœœœ kœdœ Kristu doe tœ ye,

<sup>3</sup> á kœwusœtœ kœ sœ 6a ndœ ye. (Eshe dá sœ kœkœrœ awa noe kœwusœ œœœ fœ azœ

<sup>4</sup> Mœ pa o'onœ asœ fœ 'e mbœœœ adœeke anga uzu bale kpa kœafara 'e doe undú o'o nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ataa mœ gugu ugurutœ 'e nene gbaa, lœsu mœ sœ 6a ndœ 'e. Mœ sœ doe yanga kœwu mara á 'e ka ngbiri yé á sœ kœshi gbïgbï lœ kœyindœœœ noe 'e ga ndœ Kristu.

### *Kristu za œtshœ soro fœ azœ*

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, 6ata á 'e yindœ noe adœeke Yisu Kristu doe Gbozu noe 'e asœœœ, 'e ngbœtœ 'e bale doe she œœ doe œœ.

<sup>7</sup> 'E li ga lœ ye 6ata á eshe œœ œ li ga lœ œshœ yé 'e za soro djigi ga tshakane ye. 'E shi ngbiri lœ kœyindœœœ noe 'e 6ata mara á endje yi lima sœ noe fœ 'e, yé œ sœ kœgi œtshœœœ fœ Ndjaba œœ doe œœ.

<sup>8</sup> 'E sœ doe gbœdjela adœeke uzu bale fafara 'e doe kœwusœtœ noe wala á sœ gbambœœ nene. Mara o'onœ asœœœ œ ka kolœ ga pa gbœtshelœ noe azu œdœ ga pa gbœgbœ noe ishiri tshapashœ; kashe œ kaka ga pa Kristu nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambœœ nene, undu Ndjaba djigi sœ lœ Kristu;

<sup>10</sup> yé 'e gbœ soro djigi lœ awa noe kœngbœtœ 'e doe she. (Eshe kœdœ Gbozu noe Ishiri kœ á sœ doe gbœgbœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale doe Kristu, tshe wa 'e tœ gaza. Gazanœ asœœœ doœdoœ œœœœ á azu sœ kœwa tœœœ nene, kashe œtœœœ kœdœ gaza á to 6a ndœ Kristu yé á gi 'e lœ ekpe œtshœ 'e lima utshunœ.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á 'e gbœ lima batisimu, œ sœ 6ata endje shi 'e awa bale doe Kristu yé 'e she ndje awa bale doe she mbœœœ á 'e sœ doe kœyindœœœ ga tœ gbœgbœ noe Ndjaba á she lima she lœ akuzu.

<sup>13</sup> Utshunœ, 'e tshu lima lœ ishiri mbœœœ á 'e sœ lima kœmbœœœ ekperœ œdœ pe mbœœœ á 'e doœdoœ lima azu noe Ndjaba nene\*. Ngœngœ asœeke Ndjaba she 'e lœ kuzu awa bale doe Yisu Kristu, yé œ djerœndœ ekperœ noe azœ kœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Utshunœ, a yo lima doe ngbanga mbœœœ á a tsha lima upu kœmbœœœtœ azœ lindœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba, kashe Ndjaba wo mbeti á wa lima ngbanganœ ga tœ azœ, œ za ekperœ lœ kumu azœ œ za ga pa kumu Kristu lœkœ á tshe tshu pa kurushi.

<sup>15</sup> Ishiri kœ á sœ lima doe gbœgbœ, Ndjaba gbœtœ gbœgbœœœ yé œ ko ishirinœ kœ ga tœ ala azu, lœkœ á tshe i endje doe djingiri á sœ kœœna doe endje mbœœœ kœœma adœeke, œœœ ropœ endje lœ awa noe kuzu Kristu pa kurushi.

<sup>16</sup> Ngœngœ asœ, uzu bale wawa ngbanga ga pa 'e tœ upu noe kœzœœœ too kœœndjœœœ nene. (Edœ tœ upu noe olo angbo too olo kœwuta tafo yapu too ndje tœ upu noe olo kœyatœ oshœ, uzu bale wawa ngbanga pa 'e nene.

<sup>17</sup> Alœœœœ para kœkœ sœ kœœma kolœ ishiri œœœ á wuta má lima, kashe adjapunœ kœdœ Kristu.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu bale mbœœmbœœœ adœeke 'e yo nene! Anga azu sœ kœœdu okoro endje lœ kœzœtœ endje ga ati yé á sœ kœœpa adœeke azu donga aandjelu. Endje sœ kœzœtœ endje kolœ ga tœ o'o neke á na ga lœ œkœœ endje lœ ulu. Mara azunœ asœœœ sœ doe egerœ kumu waa lœ kœwusœœœ noe œkœ noe endje.

<sup>19</sup> Azunœ asœœœ ngbœngbœtœ endje doe Kristu á tshe doe kumu Ikrizia nene. Kashe Kristu dá to kœzœœœ fœ azu Ikrizia, á sœ kœmbœœœ adœeke endje ngbœtœ endje ga tœ noe bale yeka á kœœgerœ 6ata á Ndjaba yindœ noe.

### *Kœœtshu œdœ kœœshe awa bale doe Kristu*

<sup>20</sup> Bata á 'e tshu awa bale doe Kristu á wuta tshakudu gbœgbœ noe ishiri tshapashœ, mbœœœ gœdœ á 'e sœ

\* 2.13 Azu noe Ndjaba nene: (E yindœ kœœpa adœeke azu á endje wawa gaza nene

koemboerætoe 'e b̄ata 'e soepe azu noe tshapash̄o á soe koeyindoe mara o'o atamoe a? 'E yindoe noe adoeke endje pa foe 'e adoeke:

<sup>21</sup> «Zaza œerœ asœ nene, zizi œerœ asœ nene, yé tuturutoe œeneke nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Alœemœ k̄o, kolœ mbœerœ œerœ á œendœ noe œ di nene. Azu dá guma awa akwanœ asœemœ k̄o yekane á yisœ noe.

<sup>23</sup> Œ doé adjapu adoeke awa akwanœ asœemœ matœ ye b̄ata œnœ koewusœtoe, mbœerœ œ soe kœza awa foe azu adoeke endje donga Ndjaba doe mara á endje yindœ noe, endje soe kœzatœ endje ga ati yé œ soe koemboerœ œerœ kanga ga toe ok̄o endje. Kashe œ doédoé toenœ dá k̄o uzu toe kœsœ doe ogo œerœ á tshe yindœ noe nene.

### 3

<sup>1</sup> Bata á Ndjaba she 'e loe kuzu awa bale doe Kristu, 'e para awa koegbo œerœ tshalafo ba toe osho á Kristu soe toenœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> 'E gbe kolœ doe œerœ tshalafo. Adja 'e kpa gbege doe œerœ tshapash̄o nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e wuta b̄ata azu á endje tshu yé soro 'e zatœ ye wutœnœ awa bale doe Kristu ba tshakane Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Kristu koedœ soro noe 'e. Lok̄o á kœsœ adoeke tshe kpa kwatœ ye, 'e wuta ndje awa bale doe she loe mok̄o noe ye.

#### *A katœ ongboro otsh̄o azœ ti*

<sup>5</sup> Mbœerœ toenœ ataa, 'e wo ogo œerœ tshapash̄o á soe toe losu 'e, b̄ata koemboerœ angba budu, koemboerœ œerœ uburu, koemboerœ œerœ tshula, ekpe gbetshelœ œedœ kœsœ doe ogo koegbo ukpulu œerœ, gbambanœ nene, ogo koegbo ukpulu œerœ soe b̄ata koedong a anga andjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Œrœnœ para k̄ok̄o asœke soe koegbota ok̄o noe Ndjaba ga toe azu á endje vwaratœ endje toe koedji O'o ama ye.

<sup>7</sup> E'e ndje, al̄o á 'e soe lima pe kœero manda ogo ekperœnœ asœke; 'e

mbœerœ ndje lima toe 'e b̄ata azunœ asœemœ.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe nḡonḡo asœke 'e katœ ongboro otsh̄o 'e asœemœ ti: kœsœ doe ok̄o, kœoma doe o'o œedœ kœsœ doe ogo koemboerœ ekperœ ga toe azu, kœpa ekpe o'o ga toe uzu œedœ pe kœpa o'o tshula.

<sup>9</sup> 'E fafaratœ 'e ugurutœ 'e nene mbœerœ á 'e katœ ongboro otsh̄o 'e lima ti ye,

<sup>10</sup> yé 'e wuta adja atafœ azu. Ndjaba á tshe mbœerœ adoeke 'e wuta atafœ azu asœemœ, tshe soepe koemboerœ toe 'e doe mara adoeke 'e wuta b̄ata œene yé 'e wu ndje soe œene doe otsh̄onœ.

<sup>11</sup> Nḡonḡo asœke, œerœ á kurutshelœ Ayuda doe angbi azu kpa gugu nene, œedœ azu á endje wa gaza œedœ endjeneke á endje wawa gaza nene, a soe awa bale. Œdœ kara, œedœ uzu á tshe wuwusœ œerœ nene, œedœ kanga œedœ uzu neke á tshe doédoé kanga nene a soe bale toe ala Ndjaba. Kolœ Kristu bale á tshe soe ga pa œerœ k̄o, œeshe dá soe doe azœ para k̄ok̄o.

<sup>12</sup> Ndjaba ke 'e balima katshatsha yé tshe yindœ 'e, e'e koedœ adja azu noe ye. Mbœerœ toenœ ataa, 'e wu oyo anga 'e yé œ soe doe otsh̄o losu ga ndœ endje. 'E zatœ 'e ga ati, œ soe doe losu ziti œedœ ugu losu.

<sup>13</sup> 'E soe ndje doe kœru losu ugurutœ 'e. Œ kœsœ adoeke anga uzu soe doe o'o ga toe yanganœ, 'e djitœ 'e doé œ djerœndœ ekperœ noe anga 'e ugurutœ 'e doe toe 'e. 'E mbœerœ b̄ata Gbozu; gbambanœ nene, œeshe ndje tshe djerœ lima ndje ndœ ekperœ noe 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Loenœ k̄o, œerœ á ropa noe koedœ adoeke: 'e yindœtoe 'e, mbœerœ koeyindœsho dá ngb̄oba 'e ga toe œœœnœ bale.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka adoeke kœsœ gee noe Kristu za osho toe losu 'e. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ke lima 'e adoeke 'e ngb̄oba toe 'e ga toenœ adoeke 'e wuta uzu bale yé œ soe doe kœsœ gee ugurutœ 'e. 'E za kolœ mershe foe she.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka adoeke o'o ama Kristu œedœ pe otsh̄orœ loe noe djigi soe toe losu

'e: 'e yisœ œrœ ugurutoe 'e, œ gbag-baratœ 'e ugurutoe 'e dœ koewusœtoe kã. 'E bi itshi koedonga Ndjaba dœ lœsu 'e djigi. 'E za mershe fœ she, œ bi itshi á to lœ ɔtshã Ishiri.

<sup>17</sup> Eneke kã á 'e pa, œdœ œeneke á 'e gbe koembœrœ toenœ, 'e mbœrœ dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu yé œ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba Aba dœ awa nœ ye.

### *Tafo mara kœsœ nœ azu nœ Kristu*

<sup>18</sup> E'e dœ ayashe, 'e lisœ aakã 'e b̄ata œ li tœ ala Gbozu.

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœ ayakoshe, 'e yindœ aawo 'e yé 'e soesœ dœ œgbã lœsu ga tœ endje nene.

<sup>20</sup> E'e dœ agbolo, 'e dji o'o ama ayi kœzu 'e lœ œrœ kã gbambanœ nene, ascœmœ dá za yanga fœ Gbozu.

<sup>21</sup> E'e dœ aaba agbolo, adja 'e zaza awa adœke agbolo nœ 'e so ókó, œ mã lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>22</sup> E'e dœ akanga, 'e dji o'o ama agbozu tshapa 'e lœ œrœ kã. 'E mbœmbœrœ ascœmœ mbœrœ á endje sœ koewu 'e tœ kœza yanga fœ endje nene, kashe 'e mbœrœ atamœ dœ ɔtshã lœsu tœ kœkpa awa Gbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Akwa para kãkã á 'e mbœrœ, 'e mbœrœ dœ lœsu 'e djigi b̄ata 'e sœ koembœrœ fœ Gbozu, kashe œ soesœ adœke 'e sœ koembœrœ fœ azu nene.

<sup>24</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke, Gbozu œ to œrœ tshamanda akwanœ á tshe guma fœ azu nœ ye fœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene adja ayengã 'e á 'e sœ koembœrœ akwanœ fœ she koedœ Kristu.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe sœ kolœ koembœrœ ekperœ, tshe gbã o'o manda ekperœ nœ ye ascœmœ, mbœrœ Gbozu keke azu dœ koewu tshatshu endje nene.

## 4

<sup>1</sup> E'e dœ agbozu, 'e mbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii, yé á sœ dœ awanœ ga tœ akanga nœ 'e. 'E wusœ nœ adœke 'e sœ ndje dœ Gbozu pa 'e b̄a lafo.

### *Kœmi upu*

<sup>2</sup> Adja 'e kakatœ kœza avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba ti nene. 'E kœsœ kœza avwalanœ, ala 'e gbã, yé 'e gi kolœ mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> 'E za ndje avwala nœ 'e tœ 'a adœke, Ndjaba kãrã awa fœ 'a tœ kœgbara o'o ama ye, o'o nœ Kristu á zatœ ye wutoenœ á mœ li kãnga mbœrœ toenœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E za avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba adœke, mœ gbara œeneke ndjii b̄ata á li dœ mœ koembœrœ toenœ.

<sup>5</sup> Ala 'e gbã lœ kœsœ 'e ugurutoe azu á endje yiyindœ Yisu nene. E'dœ 'e kœgbã awa tœ koembœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ endje, 'e mbœrœ œeneke á li dœ 'e koembœrœ toenœ.

<sup>6</sup> Kaka adœke o'o ama 'e ga tœ endje b̄ata rœgo á li dœ ama uzu, yé 'e wusœ kœgi o'o á li tœ kœgi fœ uzu dœ uzu.

### *Ndangba o'o*

<sup>7</sup> Aya mœ dœ Tishike á mœ yindœ ye dœ lœsu mœ bale, œshe dá pandœ o'o nœ mœ kã fœ 'e. Tshe sœ kœzatœ ye mbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu dœ lœsu bale, tshe koedœ yanga mœ loema akwa.

<sup>8</sup> Ádãnce á mœ vwa she fœ 'e koedœ adœke tshe mindœ mara á 'a sœ dœ toenœ b̄a ke fœ 'e yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Endje ro tœ awanœ dœ Onezime, aya 'a á 'a yindœ ye waa á tshe sœ koembœrœ akwa dœ lœsu bale. Tshe koedœ uzu nœ 'e, endje bibisha dá mindœ œrœ á sœ koembœrœtoe ye b̄a ke fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Aristarke dá sœ œnœ ye lœ kãnga awa bale dœ mœ. Tshe vwa abala fœ 'e, dœ Marke yiwu Barnabase. 'E dji o'o dœ ɔtshãnce tœ upu nœ Marke, œdœ tshe koewuta ga ndœ 'e, 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Yisu á endje e ndje i'iri ye Yustushe vwa ndje abala fœ 'e. Ugurutoe Ayudanœ á endje te ayindœ Yisu, kolœ endje dá sœ kœti kane mœ lœ akwa nœ ogo nœ Ndjaba yeka á sœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ mœ.

<sup>12</sup> Epafraze á tshe doe uzu nœ 'e kpa vwa ndje abala fœ 'e. E'she koedœ ayi akwa nœ Kristu Yisu á tshe mãmã tœ kœza avwala nœ ye fœ Ndjaba tœ 'e nene adœke, 'e ka ngbiri b̄ata azu á endje li yeka á koembœrœ œrœ para kãkã á Ndjaba yindœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Adja mœ wu mara á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye ndœ akwa mboerœ 'e, dœ azu lœ Lawudukiya œdœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ lœ Hierapolise.

<sup>14</sup> Monganga Lukasi, yanga azœ œdœ pe Demasi, endje vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> 'E za abala fœ aaya œdœ ayingo lœ Yisu á endje sœ ba lœ Lawudukiya, dœ pe yingo azœ dœ Nifa œdœ ayindœ Yisu kœ á endje ngbœba tœ endje basœnda nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> 'E kœdi mbetincœ asœke œ kœka, 'e vwa ndje fœ azu Ikrizia lœ Lawudukiya adœke ayindœ Yisu ba zœ di ndje. 'E di ndje mbeti á mœ su fœ azu Ikrizia nœ Lawudukiya á endje vwa fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> 'E pa fœ Arkipe adœke: gbœndœ akwa á Gbozu za fœ bœ yeka á bœ kœmbœerœ dœ otshœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Emœ Polo, mœ vwa abala fœ 'e. Mœ sœ kœsu abalanœ asœke dœ adja kane mœ dœ tœ mœ. 'E gbe dœ mœ lœ kánganœ á mœ sœ lœncœ asœke kane.

Kaka adœke Ndjaba ma otshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

## Ali mbeti á Polo sù fœ azu Tesalonike Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ ali mbeti á Polo sù fœ ayindœ Yisu 6a lœ Tesalonike. Polo na lima ga zœ yé œ yisœ Ɔtsho O'o nœ Yisu Kristu fœ endje. Endje za awa Kristu kashe kolœ manda olo teasho, anga azu ugurutœ Ayuda á endje sœ lima kpoetœmœ sœ kœbili azu adœke endje oma dœ Polo. Ayindœ Kristu ko Polo dœ anganœ yiwa tœnœ. Dœ butsho, endje ko endje wuta tœnœ lœ ongbo ga ushu, á endje ro ga lœ Bere.

Ungu bisha manda nœ, Polo vwa Timote mbœrœ kœna kœwu mara á ayindœ Kristu 6a lœ Tesalonike sœ dœ tœnœ. Timote gu œ pa fœ Polo adœke endje sœ kœshi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ zœ, kashe anga ata endje sœ kœvwaratœ endje kœmbœrœ akwa. Endje sœ kœpa adœke Yisu œ kwatœ ye lœ ondonœ asœ, yé ádánœ nœ kœmbœrœ akwa gugu nene. Anga endje sœsœ lima dœ lœsu endje ziti nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Polo sù mbetinœ asœke mbœrœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ endje, á pa ndje ndœ mara á Kristu œ kwa bala tœ ye dœ tœnœ; endje za lœsu endje ga pa Gbozu.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1)
- Mara á Atesalonike yindœ Ɔtsho O'o (1.2-3.13)
- Soro á ga tœ ala Ndjaba (4.1-12)
- Kœza lœsu ga pa kœkwa Kristu (4.13-5.11)
- Kœmi upu œdœ ndœngœlœ abala (5.12-28)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, Silase œdœ pe Timote, 'a vwa abala asœke fœ 'e dœ ayindœ Yisu lœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Tesalonike. Kaka Aba dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu má Ɔtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### Kœyindœrœ nœ Atesalonike

<sup>2</sup> Ɔlœ dœ Ɔlœ 'a sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ 'e kœ, yé œ sœ kœgbe kolœ dœ 'e lœ avwala nœ 'a.

<sup>3</sup> 'A sœ kœgbe dœ kœyindœrœ œdœ kœyindœsho nœ 'e á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa, dœ pe kœshi gbi lœ kœza lœsu nœ 'e ga pa Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, 6a utshu Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Alaya, 'a wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba yindœ 'e waa, yé á ke 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, lœkœ á 'a yi lima œsœ Ɔtsho O'o fœ 'e, œ sœsœ kolœ 6ata o'o gbambanœ nene, kashe œ sœ dœ gbœgbœ, lœ awa nœ Ɔtsho Ishiri yé 'a yisœ nœ adœke Ɔtsho O'onœ asœmœ kœdœ adjapu. 'E wusœ mara á 'a sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'a ugurutœ 'e mbœrœ Ɔtshœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>6</sup> Yé ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ mara œrœ nœ 'a œdœ œnœ Gbozu. Ataa 'e sœ lima dœ oyo gbaa, 'e yindœ o'o ama Ndjaba dœ yanga á to lœ Ɔtsho Ishiri.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e fa azu á ayindœ Yisu lœ Masedwane dœ pe lœ Akayi li kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ Ɔtsho 'e.

<sup>8</sup> Yé o'o ama Gbozu to 6a ndœ 'e, œ wuwuta kolœ 6a lœ Masedwane œdœ pe 6a lœ Akayi nene, kashe o'o tœ upu kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba za osho djigi dœ mara adœke 'a kpa gugu dœ o'o kœpa mbœrœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu dœ uzu pandœ mara á 'e za osho kœsœ fœ 'a dœ tœnœ lœkœ á 'a na ga ndœ 'e œdœ mara á 'e katœ andjaba nœ 'e ti yé á fatœ 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she á tshe dœ Ndjaba nœ soro yé á dœ ndje adja Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> 'E sœ kœkate adœke Yisu, Gbolo nœ ye to 6a lafo œ na; œshe á Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu, œshe dá ko azœ lœ ama ókó nœ Ndjaba á sœ kœna tœnœ.

## 2

### Akwa nœ Polo lœ Tesalonike

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, 'e wusœ nœ dœ Ɔtshœnœ dœ tœ 'e adœke 'a nana lima ga ndœ 'e gbambanœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E wusœ nœ ndje adœke lima utshunœ, endje gu 'a yé œ mbœrœ œrœ



kanga fœ 'a 6a lœ Filipo. Kashe Ndjaba to gbɔgbɔ fœ 'a adœke 'a mindœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ 'e ugurutœ azu ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœkpa kundœ 'a.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kœyisœrœ á 'a sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu kɔ toto lœ djingili too lœ ádá œrœ nœ uburu nene, yé 'a papara awa kœfara uzu bale nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe 'a sœ kolœ kœmindœ nœ 6ata á Ndjaba yindœ nœ, mbœrœ tshe wu lœsu 'a yé á za Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ ye fœ 'a. 'A mbœmbœrœ adœke 'a ga tœ ala azu nene, kashe 'a ga tœ ala Ndjaba á tshe wusœ lœsu 'a.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e wusœ nœ dœ Ɔtshɔnœ adœke 'a papa o'o nœ afara bale nene; 'a sœsœ ndje dœ gbetshelœ nœ zindœ nene, kashe Ndjaba bale dá dœ timunœ.

<sup>6</sup> Yé œdœ 6a ndœ 'e, œdœ 6a ndœ anga azu kpi, 'a papara kœlisœtœ 6a ndœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>7</sup> Andaa 6ata aayi avwa nœ Kristu, 'a li má ndœ kœma tshagbozu nœ 'a dœ gbɔgbɔ fœ 'e ye. Kashe 'a sœ lima ugurutœ 'e dœ lœsu 'a ziti 6ata ayi gbolo á tshe sœ kœgbɔndœ agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, mbœrœ kœyindœsho nœ 'a ga ndœ 'e, 'a yiyi lima ndœ kœyi kolœ sœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Ndjaba fœ 'e nene, kashe 'a yi ndje lima kœzatœ 'a djigi fœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, œsœ 'e li lima tœ ala 'a waa.

<sup>9</sup> Alaya, 'e gbe dœ ɔgbɔ akwa á 'a mbœrœ œdœ kœmɔ. 'A mbœrœ lima akwa butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ mbœrœ adœke 'a wuwuta kongba pa uzu bale nene, kolœ mbœrœ kœyisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Ndjaba fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> E'e œdœ Ndjaba ndje kœdœ atimu kœwu adœke Ɔtshɔ 'a ga ndœ 'e dœ ayindœ Yisu sœ lima yerœ, ndjii œdœ dœ mara adœke uzu gbagbagbara 'a nene.

<sup>11</sup> Yé 'e wu lima sœ nœ adœke mara kœmbœrœtœ 'a ga ndœ uzu bale dœ bale ugurutœ 'e sœ 6ata mara á aba gbolo œ mbœrœ dœ agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> 'A yisœ o'o fœ 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ yé 'a sœ kœpa kœœpanœ kœœpanœ adœke mara kœmbœrœtœ

'e sœ liaka gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba, œshe á tshe sœ kœ'e 'e kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ ye œdœ ga lœ mokɔ nœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'a sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ tœ upu adœke lɔkɔ á 'a mi lima ndœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e, 'e dji yé 'e zaza lima kolœ 6ata amba o'o nœ azu gbambanœ nene, kashe 'e dji 6ata adja o'o ama Ndjaba. O'onœ ascœmœ mbœrœ akwa lœ e'e dœ ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, alaya, e'e dœ azu Tesalonike, 'e mbœrœ tshetœ mara œrœ nœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ ogo Yuda. Endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. 'E wu oyo tshakane adja aaya 'e 6ata á azu Ikrizia lœ Yuda wu lima tshakane aaya ndje dœ Ayuda.

<sup>15</sup> Endje á endje wo lima Gbozu Yisu dœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o, endje mbœrœ ndje œrœ kanga fœ 'a, endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á gaga tœ ala Ndjaba nene, yé endje kœdœ ayingba nœ azu para.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ kœpakata 'a ndœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ angbi azu mbœrœ kœshe endje, yé ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, ekperœ nœ endje ropa nœ ye. Kashe ga tœ ndɔngɔlœnœ, ókó nœ Ndjaba te ga pa endje ye.

### *Polo gbe kœkwa ga lœ Tesalonike*

<sup>17</sup> Tœ a'a, alaya, 'a kurutshelœtœ 'a dœ 'e lœ ɔkɔ lœ olo teasho kashe œ dœdœ 6a tœ lœsu nene. 'A mbœrœ kɔ adœke 'a kwa kœwu 'e, mbœrœ 'a sœ kœgbe dœ 'e waa.

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'a yi má ndœ kœkwa ga ndœ 'e; yé œmœ Polo, mœ gbe má kœkwa tœncœ awa ndjoro, kashe Satana dá pakata 'a.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, e'e dá 'a za lœsu 'a ga pa 'e, e'e kœdœ yanga nœ 'a œdœ ambára œrœ á za egerœ kumu fœ 'a 6a utshu Gbozu Yisu lɔkɔ á tshe kwa bala tœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Adjapu, e'e kœdœ mokɔ œdœ yanga nœ 'a.

## **3**

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'a kpa lili lima ndœ kœru lœsu 'a œerr nene, kashe

'a gbe koesoepe koloeñoe doe kuti 'a loe Atene,

<sup>2</sup> yé 'a vwa lima aya 'a doe Timote, á tshe doe yanga 'a loe ama akwa noe Ndjaba loe koeysisoe ðtsho O'o noe Kristu. 'A vwa she adoeke tshe to gbogbo foe 'e doe pe koeshi gbi loe koeýindoeñoe noe 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Yekane uzu bale ugurutoe 'e koemomoo loe okoo ye mboeñoe oeñoe kanga á a soe koewu toene nene. Gbambane nene, 'e wusoe noe doe otshanoe adoeke, oe li adoeke a wu oeñoe kanga ataa.

<sup>4</sup> Lokoo á 'a soe lima ba ndoe 'e, á pa lima ndoe noe foe 'e utshunoe adoeke a wu bala oeñoe kanga. 'E wusoe noe adoeke oetoeñoe dá wuta asoeke.

<sup>5</sup> Mboeñoe toene ataa, bata á moe lili ndoe koeru losu nene, moe vwa Timote koewu mara á koeýindoeñoe noe 'e soe doe toene. Moe soe lima koekpawa adoeke Djaboro wu losu 'e yé á tshangba akwa noe 'a koesoe gbambane nene.

<sup>6</sup> Ngongoo asoe, Timote to ba ndoe 'e oe gu ga ndoe 'a, yé á pandoe otsho o'o noe koeýindoeñoe noe 'e doe pe koeýindoesho noe 'e foe 'a. Tshe pa adoeke, 'e soepe koloe koegbe doe 'a loe gbetsheloe noe 'e, yé 'e soe doe ogo noe kpa koewu 'a bata á 'a soe ndje doe ogo kpa koewu 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, alaya, 'a gbo gbogbo mboeñoe upu noe koeýindoeñoe noe 'e, ata 'a soe loe oyo oedoe loe oeñoe kanga ko.

<sup>8</sup> Yé ngongoo asoe, 'a kpa soe doe soro mboeñoe á 'e ka ngbiri loe koengbotoe 'e bale doe Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Mara gade dá li doe a'a koeza mershe foe Ndjaba toe upu noe 'e a, mangba yanga ko á 'a soe doe toene mboeñoe 'e utshu Ndjaba a?

<sup>10</sup> Butsho doe olb, 'a soe koeza avwala foe Ndjaba doe gbogbo ko adoeke 'a kpa na koewu 'e doe toe 'a, yé oe kpa yisoe anga oeñoe á gugu loe koeýindoeñoe noe 'e nene ga pa noe.

<sup>11</sup> Kaka Aba azoe doe Ndjaba doe toe ye oedoe Gbozu noe azoe doe Yisu, guma awa adoeke 'a na ga ndoe 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Kaka Gbozu mboeñoe adoeke koeýindoesho á 'e soe doe toene ugurutoe 'e oedoe ga ndoe azu ko, geroe

koloeñoe oe geroe bata koeýindoesho noe 'a ga ndoe 'e.

<sup>13</sup> Kaka tshe to gbogbo ga toe losu 'e adoeke 'e soe yeroe doe mara adoeke azu gbagbagbara 'e ba utshu Aba azoe doe Ndjaba nene, lokoo á Gbozu noe azoe doe Yisu oe kwatoe ye doe ayeroe azu noe ye para.

## 4

### *Mara koembaeoetoesho á ga toe ala Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Toe ndangoloeñoe, alaya, 'a yi lima soe mara á li adoeke 'e mboeñoe 'e lindoe noe mboeñoe koega toe ala Ndjaba. Yé 'e loe koembaeoetoe 'e ataa zoe. Kashe ngongoo asoe, 'a soe koeýu 'e yé oe soe koeto gbogbo foe 'e doe i'iri Gbozu Yisu adoeke 'e kpa mboeñoe koeropa noe.

<sup>2</sup> 'E wusoe awa o'o á 'a yi lima soe noe foe 'e doe i'iri Gbozu Yisu ye.

<sup>3</sup> 'E wu gbetsheloe noe Ndjaba koedoe gade: oetoeñoe koedoe adoeke 'e soe yeroe yé oe gbandoetoe 'e toe koembaeoetoe angba budu.

<sup>4</sup> Kaka uzu bale doe bale ugurutoe 'e toe yashe doe mara á soe yeroe oedoe loe koelisoetoe,

<sup>5</sup> kashe tshe kakatoe undu ye ti loe ogo noe okoo bata azu á endje wuwusoe Ndjaba nene oe mboeñoe.

<sup>6</sup> Loe o'o asoe, kaka uzu bale fafara ayanoe too oe mboeñoe ekperoe foe she nene. 'A pa lima ndoe noe foe 'e, yé oe va lima tsheloe utu 'e toe agbo adoeke: Gbozu oe za djofele foe azu neke á endje mboeñoe mara ekperoe atake.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambane nene, Ndjaba e e azoe adoeke 'a soe loe oeñoe uburu nene, kashe tshe e azoe adoeke a soe yeroe.

<sup>8</sup> Mboeñoe toene ataa, uzu á tshe soe koewaratoe ye toe upu á endje mi asoe, tshe soesoe koewaratoe ye toe uzu nene, kashe tshe soe koewaratoe ye toe Ndjaba, á tshe toe otsho Ishiri noe ye foe 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Toe upu noe koeýindoesho loe yazu, á dá noe koesu mbeti mboeñoe o'onoe foe 'e gugu nene. Gbambane nene, e'e doe toe 'e, 'e wusoe noe adoeke Ndjaba pa adoeke 'e yindoeñoe 'e doe anga 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Yé kœyindoeshonœ ascœmœ dá 'e sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ ga ndœ alaya para lœ Masedwane djigi. Kashe alaya, 'a sœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa mbœerœ dœ kœerosœ nœ.

<sup>11</sup> 'E sœ dœ agbe nœ kœsœ dœ kœsœ gee, uzu dœ uzu za lœsu ye ga pa o'o nœ ye dœ tœ ye yé œ mbœerœ akwa dœ adja kane ye bœta á 'a pa lima tœnœ fœ 'e,

<sup>12</sup> mbœerœ adœke mara kœmboerœtœ 'e sœ dœ œtshœnœ utshu azu á endje gugu dœ kœyindœerœ nene yé 'e dœ kongba lœ kumu uzu bale nene.

### *Kœkwa Gbozu*

<sup>13</sup> Alaya, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ adja o'o tœ upu nœ endjeneke á endje tshu mbœerœ á 'e kœsœsœ dœ oyo bœta anga azu á endje koko lœsu endje ga pa Ndjaba nene.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, bœta á a yindœ nœ adœke Yisu tshu yé œ she lœ akuzu, a yi ndje ndœ nœ adœke lœ awa nœ Yisu, Ndjaba œ she endjeneke á endje tshu lœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ ye adœke endje sœ dœ she awa bale.

<sup>15</sup> Eneke á 'a sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e lindœ kœyisœerœ nœ Gbozu dœke: azœ á a sœpe dœ soro œrrr ga tœ kœkwa bala Gbozu, a ro utshu azu á endje tshu nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a dji egerœ tshama, dœ tshama gbozu tshapa aandjelu dœ pe iki ngbake nœ Ndjaba. Ataa, Gbozu dœ tœ ye œ to ba lafo œ jerœ yé endjeneke á endje tshu lœ Kristu, œ she utshunœ.

<sup>17</sup> Manda nœ, azœ á a sœpe bala dœ soro, Ndjaba œ ko azœ œ tœnœ dœ endje lœ ondro ndœ kœgbœtœ azœ dœ Gbozu ba lœ yugu, yé atamœ; a sœ dœ Gbozu kœœtœ œsœnœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, 'e to gbœgbœ ugurutœ 'e dœ anga 'e dœ o'onœ asœke.

## 5

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, ádá nœ kœsu mbeti fœ 'e tœ upu nœ ada œbœ ndje dœ lœkœ á œerœnœ ascœmœ œ mbœerœtœ endje gugu nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, e'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e wusœ nœ dœ œtshœnœ adœke, olo kœkwa Gbozu œ sœ ngbangi bœta ayi angba á tshe na dœ abutshœ.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á azu œ pa adœke: «'A sœ dœ kœsœ gee, upu gugu nene», yeka á ngbangi egerœ oyo œ te ga pa endje. E sœ bœta oyo á yashe nguzu œ wu dœ lœkœ kœzu gbolo yé uzu kœkpa lœ amanœ œ gu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe e'e, alaya, 'e sœsœ lœ ubu osho adœke olonœ ascœmœ wuta ga tœ 'e ngbangi bœta ayi angba nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, e'e para kœdœ agbolo nœ ingbœsho, agbolo nœ œbœ. A dœdœ agbolo nœ butshœ too nœ ubu osho nene.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, a lolo bœta anga azu nene; kashe a sœ dœ gbœdjela yé œ dœ agbozu tshapa undu azœ.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu á endje lo olo, endje lo dœ butshœ; yé ayi kœndjœrœ waa, ndjo dœ butshœ á mbœerœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe azœ á dœ agbolo nœ œbœ, œ li adœke a dœ agbozu tshapa undu azœ. A za kœyindœerœ œdœ kœyindoesho bœta lœba okoro, awa bale dœ kpoto á dœ kœko lœsu azœ ga pa Yisu yekane a kœgbœ kœshe.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba keke azœ ndœ kœwu oyo tshakudu ókœ nœ ye nene, kashe tshe ke azœ adœke a gbœ kœshe lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe tshu mbœerœ azœ adœke a sœ awa bale dœ she, œdœ a sœ dœ soro œdœ a tshu.

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, 'e ti kane 'e lœ tœ 'e yé œ to gbœgbœ ugurutœ 'e dœ anga 'e bœta á 'e sœ bœlima kœmboerœ tœnœ.

### *Ndœngœbœ kœmi upu dœ pe abala*

<sup>12</sup> Alaya, 'a sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke 'e lisœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmboerœ akwa ugurutœ 'e, endjeneke á Gbozu ko endje tœ ga utshu 'e ndœ kœyisœ awa œdœ kœmi upu fœ 'e.

<sup>13</sup> 'E lisœ endje waa yé œ sœ dœ kœyindoesho ga ndœ endje mbœerœ akwa á endje sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ. 'E sœ dœ kœsœ gee ugurutœ 'e.

14 Alaya, 'a ki ga tœ 'e adœke: 'e mi upu fœ azu djingili\*, 'e to gbɔgbɔ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœkwa ga manda nœ, 'e ti kane endjeneke á endje mɔmɔ yé œ sœ dœ ugu lœsu ga ndœ azu para.

15 Ala 'e gbɔ adœke uzu bale gigi ekperœ manda ekperœ nene, kashe 'e para awa ndœ kœmbœrœ kolœ ɔtshœrœ ugurutœ 'e œdœ ga ndœ azu para.

16 'E sœ kolœ dœ yanga,

17 'e za avwala ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ,

18 'e za mershe fœ Ndjaba lœ áká œrœ kɔ. Œtœncœ kœdœ œneke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ adœke 'e mbœrœ lœ ngbɔtœ nœ 'e dœ Yisu Kristu.

19 'E papakata ɔtshɔ Ishiri kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye nene,

20 'e vwavwaratœ 'e tœ o'o nœ aayi kœgbara o'o nene.

21 Kashe 'e tondœ œrœ kɔ kpœrœ kpœrœ yé œ gbɔndœ œneke á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ.

22 'E kparawa tshelœ áká ekperœ kɔ.

23 Kaka Ndjaba nœ kœsœ gee fa 'e tœ ayerœ azu djigi. Kaka tshe gbɔ adja ndœ ishiri 'e, dœ uvuru 'e œdœ pe ɔkɔ 'e mbœrœ adœke á endje kœgbagbara 'e tœncœ nene lɔkɔ á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu œ kwa.

24 Ndjaba á tshe e 'e asœmœ œ mbœrœ zœ; gbambancœ nene, tshe sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ œneke á tshe pa.

25 Alaya, 'e za ndje avwala mbœrœ 'a.

26 'E za œyerœ abala fœ aaya para.

27 Mœ ki fœ 'e dœ i'iri Gbozu adœke: 'e di mbeti nœ asœ fœ aaya para.

28 Kaka adœke Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu má ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

\* 5.14 Œsœ kœpa ndje tœ upu nœ ayi ɔdɔ

## Bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Tesalonike Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdœ bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Yisu 6a lœ Tesalonike. Tshe sú mbetinœ tœ upu nœ kœguma gbetshelœ nœ endje mbœerœ lœkœ kœkwa Yisu. Gbambanœ nene, anga Atesalonike gbe lima adœke lœkœ kœkwa Yisu wuta ye yé anga endje yiyi lima ndœ kœmbœerœ akwa nene, œ sœ lima kœshe kolœ lœ awa nœ kœna dje lœ manda endjeneke á endje yi lima ndœ kœmbœerœ akwa. Polo yisœ nœ ala mbetinœ asœ adœke, utshu kœkwa Yisu, ayingba Ndjaba œ wuta yekane yé endje vwaratœ endje tœ o'o ama Ndjaba. Kœwu adœke ayingba Ndjaba œ wuta, œ li adœke ayindœ Yisu za kœyindœerœ nœ endje ngbiri yé œ sœpe kœyindœ adja o'onœ á endje ka lima tœnœ. Endje kakatœ kœdonga Ndjaba bale nene. Manda nœ, polo za ala ayi œdœ á pa fœ endje adœke, œ kœsœ adœke uzu yiyindœ kœmbœerœ akwa nene, adja tshe kœzizi œerœ nene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Polo za mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœerœ kœyindœerœ nœ Atesalonike (1.3-12)
- Kœyisœerœ tœ upu nœ kœkwa Yisu Kristu (2.1-17)
- Mara kœmbœerœtœsho nœ ayindœ Yisu (3.1-15)
- Ndœngœlœ o'o (3.16-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, Silase œdœ pe Timote, 'a vwa abala asœke fœ 'e dœ ayindœ Yisu lœ Ikriزيا 6a lœ Tesalonike.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu má œtshœ lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

*Ndjaba œ wa bala ngbanga œlœ á Yisu œ kwa*

<sup>3</sup> Alaya, œ li adœke 'a za mershe fœ Ndjaba œlœ dœ œlœ tœ upu nœ 'e, yé œ sœ adja ndjii adœke 'a sœ

kœmbœerœ tœnœ ataa. Gbambanœ nene, kœyindœerœ nœ 'e sœ kœgerœ tœnœ, yé kœyindœesho á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ anga 'e sœ ndje kœgerœ tœnœ waa.

<sup>4</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, 'a sœ kœdu okoro 'a pa 'e ugurutœ azu lœ Ikriزيا ndjoro nœ Ndjaba, mbœerœ kœshi gbi nœ 'e lœ kœyindœerœ nœ 'e lœ œerœ kanga œdœ oyo kœ á na ga ndœ 'e á 'e ru lœsu tœnœ.

<sup>5</sup> Œerœnœ asœmœ kœ sœ kœma ngbi adœke kœwa ngbanga á Ndjaba œ wa, œ dœ adja kœwa ngbanga. Gbambanœ nene, œerœ kanga dœ oyo á 'e gbœ, guma 'e adœke 'e li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Adja upu, Ndjaba sœ ndjii, tshe gi oyo ga pa azu á endje sœ kœmbœerœ œerœ kanga fœ 'e,

<sup>7</sup> yé tshe mbœerœ adœke, e'e dœ azu á 'e wu œerœ kangancœ asœmœ, 'e yatœ 'e awa bale dœ 'a lœkœ á Gbozu Yisu œ kwa bala dœ gbœgbœ kœto 6a lafo dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe na bala lœ la6a owo, ndœ kœza œgbœ djofele fœ endjeneke á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene, á vwaratœ endje tœ Œtshœ O'o nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu.

<sup>9</sup> Œgbœ djofele á endje wu bala dœke: oyo nœ waa dœ waa, endje sœ zara tœ ala Gbozu yé endje wu gbœgbœ nœ mokœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Lœkœ á tshe kwa bala dœ olonœ asœmœ adœke ayerœ azu nœ ye za mokœ fœ she œdœ adœke azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ ye lisœ ye. 'E sœ ndje ugurutœ endje mbœerœ á 'e yindœ Œtshœ O'o á 'a mindœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, 'a sœ kœza avwala œlœ dœ œlœ tœ upu nœ 'e adœke Ndjaba guma 'e, 'e li dœ kœke osho á tshe ke 'e. 'A sœ kœki fœ Ndjaba adœke lœ gbœgbœ nœ ye, 'e mbœerœ œtshœrœ kœ á 'e gbe tœ kœmbœerœ tœnœ yé tshe kpa mbœerœ adœke 'e za kœyindœerœ nœ 'e ga tœ akwa.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, azu œ donga i'iri Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu mbœerœ 'e, yé endje donga ndje e'e mbœerœ she. Œ mbœerœtœ ye ataa liaka œtshœ lœsu

nœ Ndjaba nœ azœ œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu.

## 2

*Ɛneke á mbœœtœ endje utshu kœkwa Gbozu*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, tœ upu nœ kœkwa bala Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ pe kœngbœtœ azœ indiri ye, 'a sœ kœki ga tœ 'e adœke: aaya

<sup>2</sup> œdœ azu kœpa fœ 'e adœke olo kœkwa Yisu li ye, kaka gbetshelœ nœ 'e sœ ziti yé 'e yiyindœ nœ nene. Ɛdœ ndje uzu kœgbara o'o dœ i'iri Ndjaba, œdœ endje kœpa ndje fœ 'e adœke a'a dá su ga la mbeti gbaa, adja 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka uzu bale bibili 'e dœ anga angbi mara nene. Gbambanœ nene, utshunœ adœke olonœ li, azu œ vwaratœ endje tœ Ndjaba yé ekpe Uzu œ matœ ye. Ɛshe kœdœ uzu á Ndjaba œ wo she.

<sup>4</sup> Uzunœ ascœmœ œ vwaratœ ye tœ œneke kœ á azu sœ kœdonga tœnœ yé á sœ kœza b̄ata ndjaba. Tshe yiangba œœœœ ascœmœ kœ, œ na œ sœ ba lœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, yé œ mindœ nœ adœke œne kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> 'E gbegbe shema dœ o'o á mœ sœ lima kœpa fœ 'e lœkœ á mœ sœ lima damba ugurutœ 'e nene a?

<sup>6</sup> Yé ngœngœ ascœ, 'e wusœ œœœ á sœ kœpakata she ye, dœ mara adœke tshe matœ ye yé. Ataa, tshe matœ ye kolœ dœ lœkœ á Ndjaba guma.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, gbœgbœ nœ uzunœ ascœmœ tetœ kœmbœœœ akwa yaa ugurutœ azu ye. Kashe akwanœ ascœmœ œ wuta ngbi nene œrr adœke uzu á tshe pakata Ekpe Uzunœ kœœ awa fœ she yekane.

<sup>8</sup> Yé Ekpe Uzu œ matœ ye, Gbozu Yisu œ uru izi ga tœ ye adœke tshe tshu yé œ ndi tshelœ ye lœ awa nœ ishiri nœ kœkwa she.

<sup>9</sup> Tœ upu nœ kœna Ekpe Uzunœ, kœnanœ œ sœ lœ awa akwa nœ Satana, œ matœ ye lœ awa nœ tshelœ áká akwa nœ gbœgbœ, dœ afá œdœ œœœ kœbili dœ azu,

<sup>10</sup> œdœ lœ awa nœ mara tshelœ áká kœbili osho kœ á sœœœ ndjii nene

mbœœœ azu á endje sœ lœ ala awa nœ kuzu. Gbambanœ nene, endje vwaratœ endje tœ adja o'o nœ Ndjaba á li má adœke œ she endje.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœœœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba vwa gbœgbœ nœ djingili á sœ kœmbœœœ adœke endje yindœ o'o nœ wala.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, azu kœ á endje sœœœ dœ kœyindœœœ mbœœœ adja 'o nene, kashe á sœ dœ yanga kœmbœœœ ekperœ, endje wa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ endje.

*Kœshi gbi lœ kœyindœœœ*

<sup>13</sup> Tœ a'a nœ 'a, alaya, œ li adœke 'a za kolœ mershe fœ Ndjaba œb dœ œb mbœœœ 'e á Gbozu yindœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ke 'e b̄alima katshatsha utshunœ adœke 'e gbœ kœshe, yé 'e wuta ayœœ azu lœ awa nœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri œdœ ndje kœyindœœœ lœ adja o'o.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœœœ tœnœ dá tshe e 'e kœgbœ œtœœœ lœ awa nœ Ɔtshœ O'o á 'a mindœ nœ fœ 'e. Tshe yindœ nœ adœke 'e gbœ mokœ awa bale dœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Yé ataa, alaya, 'e shi gbi yé œ gbœndœ kœyisœœœ á 'a yisœ nœ fœ 'e œdœ dœ ama 'a œdœ ala mbeti á 'a su.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ tœ ye œdœ Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba á tshe yindœ azœ, tshe mbœœœ adœke lœ awa nœ œtshœ lœsu nœ ye, tshe to gbœgbœ waa dœ waa fœ azœ yé œ mbœœœ adœke a ko lœsu azœ ga pa œtshœœœ á wuta b̄a mbatsha.

<sup>17</sup> Kaka endje to gbœgbœ fœ azœ adœke 'a sœ kœmbœœœ kolœ œtshœœœ œdœ kœpa ndje kolœ œtshœ o'o.

## 3

*Polo sœ kœyœndœ avwala*

<sup>1</sup> Ba tœ ndœngœlœnœ kœ, alaya, 'e za avwala mbœœœ 'a, yeka á o'o ama Gbozu nœ azœ kœna ga utshunœ dœ mara adœke azu donga œtœœœ b̄ata á sœ ndje b̄a ndœ 'e.

<sup>2</sup> 'E za ndje avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke tshe vvara 'a lœma ekpe azu dœ ahawo azu. Gbambanœ nene, œ dœdœœ azu kœ dá sœ dœ kœyindœœœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbozu sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ ye lindœ o'o ama ye. Tshe to gbœgbœ fœ 'e yé œ gbœndœ 'e tshakane Ekpe Uzu.

<sup>4</sup> 'A sœ kœza lœsu 'a ga ndœ Gbozu tœ upu nœ 'e: o'o á 'a za fœ 'e, 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ zœ yé 'e te lœma kœmbœrœ tœnœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Kaka Gbozu guma lœsu 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ kœyindœsho ga ndœ Ndjaba œdœ ga ndœ kœshi gbi nœ Kristu.

#### *Æ li adœke uzu mbœrœ akwa*

<sup>6</sup> Alaya, 'a sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu Kristu adœke: 'e gitœ 'e zara tœ aaya kœ á endje sœ lœ œdœ, á sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje liaka o'o á 'a yi lima sœnœ fœ endje nene.

<sup>7</sup> E'e, 'e wusœ mara á li adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka 'a ye. Gbambœnœ nene, 'a sœsœ lima ugurutœ 'e lœ œdœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'A kakate lima kœzirœ nœ uzu bale nene, kashe lœ kœvwi ili œdœ kœmœ, butshœ dœ œlœ, 'a mbœrœ lima akwa kparawa adœke 'a wuwuta kongba pa kumu anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e nene.

<sup>9</sup> Adja 'a li má lima kœ'esho ndœ œrœ tshakane 'e, kashe 'a mbœmbœrœ ataa nene. Gbambœnœ nene, 'a yi lima ndœ nœ adœke 'e yamba œrœ á 'a sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yé lœkœ á 'a sœ lima ugurutœ 'e, 'a pa lima fœ 'e adœke: «Ædœ uzu kœyiyindœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, tshe zizi ndje œrœ nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Andaa, 'a sœ kœdji adœke, ayi œdœ sœ ugurutœ 'e, œ sœ gbambœnœ á sœ kolœ kœli ga lœ o'o nœ azu.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ azunœ ascœmœ, 'a sœ kœza o'o dœ œgbœ dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu Kristu fœ endje adœke: endje mbœrœ akwa dœ lœsu ziti yekane á kœzi rœgo manda kane endje dœ tœ endje.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ 'e, alaya, 'e mœmœ dœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Ædœ uzu kœzaza œneke á 'a pa ga la mbetincœ ascœ ga tœ akwa nene, 'e sœ dœ gbœdjela ga tœ ye yé 'e kpa awa kœsœ awa bale dœ she adœke ala ye kœtshu she.

<sup>15</sup> 'E yiyiangba ye œyi nene, kashe 'e yœrœ she bœta á uzu œ yœrœ ayancœ.

#### *Ndœngœlœ o'o*

<sup>16</sup> Kaka Gbozu nœ kœsœ gee to kœsœ gee dœ tœ ye fœ 'e butshœ dœ œlœ œdœ lœ mara kœ. Kaka Gbozu sœ dœ 'e para kœkœ.

<sup>17</sup> Æmœ Polo dá sũ abala fœ 'e dœ kane mœ. Mœ sœ kœza kane mœ ga la mbeti kœ atake: œtœnœ kœdœ œndœ kane mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Kaka Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma œtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Ali mbeti á Polo sú fœ Timote Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ ali mbeti á Polo su fœ Timote. Polo na lima ga lakpi Listre lœ bisha ana gene nœ ye ndœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba (Akw 16.1-4) yeka á wu Timote. Lœkœ á Timote dji o'o ama Ndjaba, tshe wa 6a tœ lœsu ye mbœrœ kœza awa Yisu. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, endje na ana awa ndjoro dœ Polo yé œ mbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ she. Tshe kœdœ lima ayi avwa nœ Polo á tshe sœ lima kœvwa she na tœncœ djezœ lœ Ikrizia ndœ kœguma o'o œdœ ndje kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu. Mbetinœ asœ gbœ lima Timote 6a lœ Efeze lœkœ á Polo vwa lima she adœke tshe na kœwu ayindœ Yisu á endje sœ lima 6a zœ yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ endje. Ala mbetinœ, Polo pa fœ she adœke tshe za tshelœ utu ayindœ Yisu adœke ala endje gbœ dœ azu á endje sœ kœyisœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Ɔtshœ O'o. Tshe pa ndje fœ she ndœ mara á li dœ ayindœ Yisu kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ Ikrizia œdœ pe mara á li ndœ kœke dœ agbozu Ikrizia.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Soro nœ yindœ Yisu (1.3-3.13)
- Egerœ œrœ nœ Ndjaba á tshe za yiwa tœncœ tœ azu (3.14-4.5)
- Kœmi upu fœ Timote (4.6-6.21)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Polo, mœ kœdœ ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu á ayi kœshe azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Yisu Kristu á a ko lœsu azœ ga pa ye, za akwanœ asœ fœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ 6œ dœ Timote, adja gbolo nœ mœ lœ kœyindœrœ: Kaka adœke Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma Ɔtshœ lœsu, kœwu oyo ekperœ œdœ kœsœ gee nœ endje ga ndœ zœ.

*Aayi kœyisœrœ nœ anga angbi o'o*

<sup>3</sup> Sœpe lœ ongbo Efeze, 6ata á mœ za lima o'o fœ 6œ œlœ á mœ yi lima ndœ kœero ga lœ ogo Masedwane. Œ li adœke 6œ pa o'o dœ œgbœ fœ anga azu á endje sœ kœyisœ anga angbi o'o kpi, adœke endje katœ nœ ti.

<sup>4</sup> Pandœ nœ fœ endje adœke endje katœ kœdji ekpe ndœma toro, dœ kœdi uwu i'iri aata ndjoro. Mbœrœ, œ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu le lœma endje yé œ katœ kœmesho ga tœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba á a wusœ nœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> O'o á mœ za ti asœ sœ mbœrœ adœke kœyindœsho gerœ, œneke á to tœ œyerœ lœsu, tœ Ɔtshœ gbetshelœ œdœ tœ adja kœyindœrœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ anga azu katœ œrœncœ asœ ti, œ djingili awa, á tetœ kœpa o'o á œsœncœ lili nene.

<sup>7</sup> Endje sœ kœzatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa, kashe endje wuwusœ neke kœ á endje sœ kœyisœ nœ dœ gbœgbœ nene.

### Adja akwa nœ awa akwa

<sup>8</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke awa akwa sœ dœ Ɔtshœncœ lœ mara á a mbœrœtœ azœ lindœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Œ li adœke a wusœ neke dœ Ɔtshœncœ adœke: Awa akwa sœsœ mbœrœ azu á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe œ sœ mbœrœ aayi sharapu dœ aayi gbœkumu, aayi kœvwaratœ endje tœ Ndjaba dœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ, aayi kœtshapu kœdji Ndjaba dœ kœtsha ndje upu kœlisœ œyerœ œrœ, aayi kœwo aaba endje dœ aayi endje, œdœ aayi kœwo azu,

<sup>10</sup> aayi kœpara awo azu dœ pe aayi kœpara akœ azu, aayi kœlo dœ ayakoshe anga endje, aayi kœko azu yœ œrœ, aayi wala, aayi kœdra œrœ wala, œdœ pe endjeneke kœ á endje vwaratœ endje tœ Ɔtshœ kœyisœrœ.

<sup>11</sup> Wu œneke á li dœ Ɔtshœ O'o á to 6a ndœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ lœ mokœ dœ yanga. Œshe dá za fœ mœ adœke mœ yisœ nœ.

### Polo donga Gbozu Yisu mbœrœ Ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye

<sup>12</sup> Mœ gi mershe fœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe to gbœgbœ



fœ mœ ndœ koembœrœ dœ akwanœ asœke. Tshe wu lima sœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ akwanœ dœ lœsu mœ bale yekane á ke mœ ndœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa mœ kœpa lima ekpe o'o ga tœ ðkœ ye, á mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ she, á mbœrœ lima œrœ dœ gbœkote ga tœ ye, kashe tshe wu oyo mœ mbœrœ œneke á mœ wuwu lima sœ œrœ á li dœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ nene yé mœ gugu lima ndje dœ kœyindœrœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Ðtshœ lœsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ sœ ga ndœ mœ tœpanœ kpuru. Tshe mbœrœ adœke mœ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ œdœ pe kœyindœsho á tœ lœ koengbœtœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Wu adja o'onœ á li dœ azu para kœkœ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu bale: Kristu Yisu na ga pashœ mbœrœ kœshe azu á endje mbœrœ ekperœ. Œmœ, mœ koedœ uzu á ekperœ nœ mœ ropanœ ugurutœ azu koembœrœ ekperœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Ndjaba wu oyo mœ, œ yindœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu ma ugu lœsu nœ ye lœ awa nœ mœ dœ uzu á ekperœ nœ mœ ropa œnœ azu kœ, bœta kœyisœrœ mbœrœ azu neke á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ, á gbœ soro neke á ka nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kaka Gbozu á tshe sœ sheko, Ndjaba á tshe tshu nene, á uzu wuwu she nene yé á tshe sœ tshebabale, sœ dœ kœliscœtœ œdœ mokœ waa dœ waa. Ame!

### *Kœnga œtshœ koshe*

<sup>18</sup> Timote gbolo nœ mœ, mœ za o'onœ asœke fœ bœ lindœ œneke á endje gbara lima tœ upu nœ zœ. O'onœ asœmœ za gbœgbœ fœ bœ yekane á bœ kœnga œtshœ koshe.

<sup>19</sup> Gbœndœ kœyindœrœ œdœ œtshœ gbetshelœ. Anga azu vwaratœ endje tœ kœna manda gbetshelœ nœ endje yé œ ndi kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> Aimini dœ Alekezandre sœ ugurutœ azunœ asœmœ. Mœ ko endje ti ga tshakane Satana mbœrœ á endje kœwusœ nœ adœke œ lili dœ endje kœgu œsœ Ndjaba nene.

## 2

### *O'o tœ upu nœ awwala*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœza o'o utshunœ kœ adœke ayindœ Yisu yœndœ œrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, œ za awwala nœ endje fœ she yé œ ki ga tœ ye dœ œ za ndje mershe fœ she mbœrœ azu para kœkœ.

<sup>2</sup> Œ li adœke endje za awwala fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ agbozu nœ Lita œdœ agbozu tshapa akwa kœ adœke kœsœ nœ azœ sœ lœ kœsœ gee yeka a kœkœpa awa Ndjaba lœ kœzatœ azœ dœ mara á li fœ she.

<sup>3</sup> Wu œrœ á sœ tœ œtshœnœ, á za yanga fœ Ayi kœshe azœ dœ Ndjaba,

<sup>4</sup> á tshe yindœ nœ adœke azu para gbœ kœshe yé œ li kœwusœ adjapu. Œtœnœ dœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambœnœ nene, Ndjaba sœ tshebale yé ayi kœguma tshagurutœ ye dœ azu ndje bale. Uzunœ koedœ Yisu Kristu,

<sup>6</sup> á tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœshe azu kœ lœ kanga. Tshe mbœrœ dœ lœkœnœ á li tœ kœma adœke Ndjaba yindœ kœshe azu para kœkœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba ke mœ adœke mœ dœ uzu kœpandœ ama œne, ayi awa nœ œne. Mœ wuta ayi kœyisœrœ fœ angbi azu adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, œdœ kœyi ndje sœ adja o'o. Mœ sœ kœpa adja o'o, mœ papa wala nene.

### *Ayakoshe dœ ayashe lœ ngbœtœ nœ Ikrizia*

<sup>8</sup> Mœ yindœ nœ adœke tœ osho kœ á ayakoshe œ za awwala nœ endje fœ Ndjaba, endje sœ lœsu endje ngbi lœkœ á endje sœ kœti kane endje ga lafo. Endje katœ ókœ yé œ lele lœ ama endje nene.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ yi ndje ndœ nœ adœke ayashe verœ lœba nœ endje dœ mara á li, á sœ dœ œtshœnœ kashe dœ egerœ kumu nene yé œ mbœrœ kumu endje dœ mara á sœ dœ œtshœnœ. Endje katœ kœguma kumu endje dœ œrœ nœ œrœ, dœ œgbœ akidji œdœ pe ndje kœverœ lœba á amancœ ropa nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe endje guma œkœ endje dœ koembœrœ œtshœrœ bœta mara á li dœ

ayashe á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœyambarœ, œ li adœke yashe sœ koko yé œ zatœ ye ga ati.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ zaza awa fœ yashe adœke tshe yisœ œrœ, ndje adœke tshe dœ gbozu ga pa yakoshe nene. Kashe œ li adœke tshe sœ koko.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ lima Adamo utshunœ yekane á mbœrœ Eva manda nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œ doédœ Adamo dá Satana bili lima she utshunœ nene, kashe yashe dá tshe bili lima she yekane á tshe li lima ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ yashe kœgbœndœ kœyindœrœ œdœ kœyindœsho, á kœsœ yerœ yé á sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, adja Ndjaba œ she she lœ kœzu agbolo nœ ye.

### 3

#### *Agbozu Ikrizia*

<sup>1</sup> Wu adja o'onœ á li dœ azu para kœkœ: Œdœ uzu kœpara awa kœte gbozu tshapa Ikrizia, dá tshe yindœ œtshœ akwa.

<sup>2</sup> Œ li adœke gbozu tshapa Ikrizia dœ uzu á endje gbagbagbara she nene. Tshe dœ œkœ yashe bale, gbozu pa undu ye dœ tœ ye, uzu nœ œtshœ gbetshelœ, uzu á œsœ ye li, uzu nœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ agene œdœ uzu á tshe li kœyisœ œrœ,

<sup>3</sup> tshe doédœ kanga nœ ipi nene, ayi kœyi awa ga lœ azu nene, kashe tshe dœ uzu á tshe sœ lœsu ye ziti, tshe doédœ ayi œbœrœ too ayi egerœ lœsu ga pa ngendja nene.

<sup>4</sup> Œ li adœke tshe wusœ kœgbœndœ azu tshelœ bingĩ nœ ye dœ tœ ye yé œ yisœ œrœ fœ agbolo nœ ye adœke endje dji upu dœ lœsu endje bale.

<sup>5</sup> Uzu neke á tshe wuwusœtœ ye tœ kœgbœndœ azu tshelœ bingĩ nœ ye nene, tshe gbœndœ azu tshelœ Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba kotoo?

<sup>6</sup> Uzunœ doédœ uzu á tshe fatshalœsu ye ngœngœ nene, ete nene tshe tetœ kœdu okoro ye yé Ndjaba œ wa

agbœ ngbanga ga tœ ye bœta á tshe wa lima ga tœ Satana.

<sup>7</sup> Œ li adœke azu á endje gugu lœ Ikrizia nene pa œtshœ o'o tœ mara œtshœ ye, mbœrœ á tshe kœgbœgbœ tshula nene yé á tshe kœtete lœ gbanda nœ djaboro nene.

#### *Aayi akwa tshelœ Ikrizia*

<sup>8</sup> Œ li ndje adœke aayi akwa\* tshelœ Ikrizia dœ azu á œsœ endje li, á endje sœ ndjii lœ o'o endje. Œ lili adœke endje dœ akanga nœ ipi nene œdœ ndje azu nœ kœgbœ ngendja lœ ekpe awa nene.

<sup>9</sup> Œ li adœke endje sœ dœ œtshœ gbetshelœ lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ o'o á Ndjaba mindœ nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Œ li adœke endje tondœ endje utshunœ, manda nœ œdœ endje kœwuwu ekperœ lœ endje nene yeka á endje kœmbœrœ akwa nœ aayi akwa Ikrizianœ.

<sup>11</sup> Awo endje awa bale ndje, endje dœ ayashe á œsœ endje li, á endje doédœ aayi parœ nene, agbozu tshapa undu endje dœ tœ endje, yé endje zatœ endje lindœ nœ lœ œrœ kœ.

<sup>12</sup> Œ li adœke ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia dœ œkœ yashe bale yé œ wusœ kœgbœndœ agbolo nœ ye dœ pe azu bingĩ nœ ye para kœkœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ œtshœnœ, azu œ lisœ endje yé endje pa o'o dœ awa nene lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

#### *Egerœ œrœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ*

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetincœ fœ bœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke mœ yi kumu mœ ga ndœ zœ lœ ondonœ asœke.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa œndœ mœ kœsœpe kœdi tœnœ damba, mœ su mbetincœ asœke fœ bœ adœke bœ wusœ mara nœ á li dœ uzu kœgbœndœtœ ye dœ tœ ye ugurutœ azu bingĩ nœ Ndjaba. Bingingœ asœmœ kœdœ Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba nœ soro, á sœ bœta shara-gunda dœ pe œrœ á sœ kœgbœndœ adja o'o.

\* 3.8 Dœ o'o ama Greke, ayi akwa kœdœ Diakre

<sup>16</sup> Adjapu, o'onœ á a yindœ nœ, á za lima tœ ye yiwa toœnœ, sœ dœ egerœnœ. Œtoœnœ dœke:

Kristu na œ matœ ye læ ɔkɔ uzu,  
Œtshɔ Ishiri pandœ nœ adœke œshe  
kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii,  
yé aandjelu wu lima she ye,  
endje mindœ ye fœ angbi azu,  
azu ndjoro yindœ ye pa ɔshɔ,  
Ndjaba za she ga læ mokɔ ɓa lafo.

#### 4

*Afara œ mbœrœ adœke azu katœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>1</sup> Œtshɔ Ishiri sœ kœpa ngbi adœke: Dœ lɔkɔ kœka tshapashɔ bala, anga azu œ katœ awa kœyindœrœ nœ endje ti, œ te manda ishiri nœ afara dœ pe kœyisœrœ nœ adjabro.

<sup>2</sup> Ekpe azu dœ pe aayi kœpa wala œ fara endje dœ o'o ama endje. Afara nœ aayi walancœ ndi gbetshelœ nœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Endje sœ kœpakata azu tœ kœtotœ endje, œ sœ kœpakata azu tœ kœzi anga kœzirœ. Andaa Ndjaba dá mbœrœ kœzirœ. Ayindœ Yisu á endje wusœ adja o'o lindœ kœzi toœnœ yé œ za mershe fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Mbœrœ œrœ kɔ á Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ tœ ɔtshɔnœ, œneke á endje pakata nœ gugu nene œdœ a kœsœ kœzi toœnœ læ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, o'o ama Ndjaba œdœ avwala sœ kœmbœrœ adœke œrœnœ asœmœ sœ yerœ.

*Mara kœdœ ɔtshɔ ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>6</sup> Œdœ ɓœ kœyisœ o'o asœ kɔ fœ aaya œdœ aayingɔ, ɓœ te bala ɔtshɔ ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu. Asœke œ ma adœke ɓœ te manda o'o nœ kœyindœrœ œdœ pe ɔtshœrœ á endje yisœ nœ fœ ɓœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œ li adœke ɓœ vwaratœ zœ tœ kœdji ekpe ndœma toro nœ ayawaza á sœ kpi tœ kœyindœrœ. Kashe zatœ zœ djigi fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Kœkpa ɔrɔ á uzu sœ kœkpa toœnœ adœke tshelœ ɔkɔ œne sœ hara, œ sœ yara tœ ɔtshɔnœ; kashe kœzatœ osho djigi fœ Ndjaba dá ropa œrœ

kɔ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe zatœ ye djigi fœ Ndjaba, tshe gbɔ soro nœ kpesheke dœ œnœ tshambatsha.

<sup>9</sup> Wu adja o'onœ á li dœ azu para kɔkɔ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu bale.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ a kœsœ kœwu oyo yé á sœ kœnga koshe, œ sœ mbœrœ a za lœsu azœ djigi ga tœ Ndjaba nœ soro, á tshe dœ Ayi kœshe azu para kɔkɔ, kashe ayindœ Yisu kœropa nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Wu œneke á li adœke ɓœ mindœ nœ, yé œ yisœ nœ.

*Timote, andiyi nœ ayindœ Yisu*

<sup>12</sup> Uzu bale yiyiangba zœ mbœrœ á ɓœ dœ gbolo modo nene, kashe ma ɔtshɔ ɔtshɔ zœ ga ndœ ayindœ Yisu, læ o'o zœ, læ kœsœ ɓœ, læ kœyindœsho nœ zœ, læ kœyindœrœ nœ zœ œdœ læ kœsœ yerœ nœ zœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kœka œrrr ga tœ kœkwa mœ, zatœ zœ ko ga tœ kœdi Buku nœ Ndjaba, kœmi upu ndœ nœ œdœ kœyisœ nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kakatœ kœza gbɔgbɔ nœ Œtshɔ Ishiri á sœ læ zœ ga tœ akwa nene. Tœ nœ kœdœ gbɔgbɔ á ɓœ gbɔ lima lɔkɔ kœgbara o'o tœ upu nœ zœ, á agbozu Ikrizia to lima kane endje ga pa zœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbe dœ kœmbœrœ œrœnœ asœke dœ ɔtshɔnœ yé zatœ zœ kɔ ndœ nœ mbœrœ azu kɔ kœwusœ mara á ɓœ sœ kœgerœ toœnœ læ Yisu.

<sup>16</sup> Gbɔndœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œdœ ndje dœ kœyisœrœ nœ zœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ kane yé œ ru lœsu zœ læ œrœ kɔ. Mbœrœ læ awa nœ kœmbœrœ atamœ dá ɓœ shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œdœ ndje azu á endje sœ kœdji ɓœ.

#### 5

*Mara kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Mimi upu dœ ɔgbɔ o'o fœ yagbozu nene, kashe mi upu fœ she ɓata aba zœ. Mi upu fœ amodo ɓata aaya zœ,

<sup>2</sup> fœ ayawaza ɓata aayi zœ, fœ ayawuru ɓata ayingɔ zœ, læ kœsœ yerœ nœ zœ.

*Ayashe koya*

<sup>3</sup> Li œsœ ayashe koya, endjeneke á endje dœ adja ayashe koya.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe yashe koya neke á tshe sœ dœ agbolo too dœ aatanœ, œ li adœke endje za kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga tœ akwa ga ndœ azu tshelœ adja bingi nœ endje yé œ mbœrœ œneke á li adœke endje mbœrœ fœ aayi kœzu endje too fœ aata endje. Gbambanœ nene, ascœmœ dá sœ dœ otshœnœ utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Yashe koya neke á tshe dœ adja yashe koya, á tshe gugu dœ uzu kœgbœndœ ye nene, tshe za lœsu ga tœ Ndjaba. Tshe eshondœ œrœ 6a ndœ ye, œ ki fœ she butshœ dœ œlœ.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe ayashe koya á endje kœsœ kolœ dœ yanga œrœ tshapashœ, ataa endje sœ dœ soro gbaa, endje tshu lœ ishiri endje ye.

<sup>7</sup> Wu œneke á li adœke 6œ mindœ nœ, mbœrœ á endje kœmbœrœtœ endje adœke azu kœgbagbara endje nene.

<sup>8</sup> E dœ uzu kœwuwusœ kœgbœndœ bingi nœ ye nene, adja azu neke á endje sœ sœnda nœ ye, dá tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœyindœrœ yé tshe kœdœ ekpe uzu kœropa uzu á tshe yiyindœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>9</sup> Yashe á endje sú i'iri ye gala mbeti nœ ayashe koya, kœdœ yashe á tshe sœ dœ ungu kœto kpœpa zazu votœ, á i lima kolœ yakoshe bale.

<sup>10</sup> E li adœke azu wusœ ye dœ otshœ akwa nœ ye: tshe dœ yashe neke á tshe gbœ lima ndœ agbolo, á tshe sœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu, á tshe sœ kœdjutœ ada\* ayindœ Yisu yé á sœ kœgbe dœ azu á endje sœ lœ oyo. Tshe dœ ndje yashe á tshe li tœ kœmbœrœ tshelœ aka otshœrœ kœ.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe susu i'iri avoro ayashe koya nene, mbœrœ lœkœ á endje kœsœ dœ ogo nœ œkœ, endje vwaratœ endje tœ Kristu yé œ kpa yindœ kœi ayakoshe.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, Ndjaba œ wa œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ endje mbœrœ á endje ndi tshelœ ali o'o á endje wa lima.

<sup>13</sup> Gapa nœ, 6ata endje sœsœ dœ akwa bale kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, endje sœ kœna ana yoo yoo djelœ

manda azu, kœpu lœema endje, kœli ga lœ o'o á doédœ œnœ endje nene dœ kœpa o'o neke á gaga nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ yindœ nœ adœke avoro ayashe koya kpa i ayakoshe, œ zu agbolo, œ gbœndœ tshasœnda nœ endje, mbœrœ ay-ingba azœ kœgbœgbœ awa kœpatœ osho nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ili anga endje djingili awa yé œ te manda Satana.

<sup>16</sup> E dœ anga yashe á tshe yindœ Yisu kœsœ dœ ayingœnœ á endje dœ ayashe koya, œ li adœke tshe to œrœ fœ endje; tshe kakatœ endje ti tœ Ikrizia nene, mbœrœ adœke Ikrizia kœgbe dœ endjeneke á endje dœ adja ayashe koya.

### *Agbozu Ikrizia*

<sup>17</sup> Agbozu Ikrizia neke á endje lœ kœko ala endje tœ ayindœ Yisu dœ otshœnœ, endje li adja kœgbœ kœlisœtœ awa bisha, mbœrœ endje sœ kœzatœ endje ga tœ akwa nœ o'o ama Ndjaba yé œ sœ kœyisœ nœ.

<sup>18</sup> Mbeti nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «E dœ 'e kœsœ kœwa ngwarœ dœ ngombe lœ kindi, i i ama ye ga tœnœ nene, yé œ li adœke ayi akwa gbœ œrœ tshangba akwa nœ ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Tœ kœwa ngbanga pa gbozu Ikrizia, œ li adœke atimu bisha too votœ yindœ o'onœ yekane á 6œ kœwa ngbanganœ. Ete nene, œ li dœ 6œ kœvwaratœ zœ tœ mezœnœ á endje tœ pa ye ascœmœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, za ala endje tœ ala azu kœ, á kœza ndje awa fœ anga udu azu kœmbœrœ ndje ekperœ.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu 6œ dœ œgbœ 6a utshu Ndjaba, 6a utshu Yisu Kristu œdœ pe 6a utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba adœke, 6œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ œrœnœ ascœke kœ, dœ anga angbi gbetshelœ á sœ utshunœ nene, yé œ yindœ azu kœ awa bale.

<sup>22</sup> Toto kane zœ katsha ga pa uzu á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba nene. Lili ndje ga lœ ekperœ nœ

\* **5.10** Kœdjutœ ada azu kœdœ ambára kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu.

azu nene. Gb̄nd̄oet̄o z̄o ad̄oek̄e 6̄o s̄o ȳer̄o.

<sup>23</sup> Ndjondjo kol̄o ungu nene. Kashe ndjo ndje vinu teasho mb̄oer̄o k̄oɓa tshel̄o n̄o z̄o, mb̄oer̄o á 6̄o s̄o ndje k̄oete kp̄oɓkp̄oɓ d̄o k̄oɓa.

<sup>24</sup> Anga azu l̄o z̄o á ekper̄o n̄o endje s̄o ngb̄i utshu k̄oewa ngbanga pa endje kashe 6̄a nd̄o anga endje, a wus̄o ekper̄o n̄o endje kol̄o manda k̄oewa ngbanga pa endje.

<sup>25</sup> Awa bale ndje, ɔtsh̄o akwa s̄o k̄oemat̄o endje ngb̄i kashe á lili k̄oemat̄o endje nene, ɔ z̄a ndje t̄o endje yiwa t̄oen̄o nene.

## 6

### *Akanga*

<sup>1</sup> Azu neke k̄o á endje d̄o akanga, ɔ li ad̄oek̄e endje lis̄o ayenḡo endje l̄o ɔer̄o k̄o, mb̄oer̄o ad̄oek̄e azu k̄oegugus̄o i'iri Ndjaba ɔd̄o k̄oeyis̄oer̄o n̄o az̄o nene.

<sup>2</sup> Akanga má agbozu tshapa endje k̄oed̄o ayind̄o Yisu, endje vwavwarat̄o endje k̄oelis̄o ayenḡo endje mb̄oer̄o ad̄oek̄e endje k̄oed̄o alaya endje nene. Kashe, endje kpa mb̄oer̄o ɔtsh̄o akwa f̄o endje k̄oeropa n̄o, mb̄oer̄o ayenḡo endje á endje s̄o k̄oeti kane endje d̄o akwa galafo, endje k̄oed̄o ayind̄o Yisu á endje k̄o, endje yind̄oet̄o endje.

### *ɔtsh̄o k̄oizat̄o osho f̄o Ndjaba*

Wu o'o á li ad̄oek̄e 6̄o yis̄o n̄o, ɔ z̄a o'o mb̄oer̄o t̄oen̄o.

<sup>3</sup> Ɛd̄o anga uzu k̄oena d̄o angb̄i k̄oeyis̄oer̄o, á k̄oesc̄o liaka o'o n̄o adja o'o n̄o Gbozu n̄o az̄o Yisu Kristu nene, too d̄o k̄oeyis̄oer̄o n̄o azu á li d̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o n̄o az̄o nene,

<sup>4</sup> uzu n̄o asc̄em̄o k̄oed̄o uzu á k̄oizat̄o osho bu ala ye. Tshe k̄oed̄o uzu á tshe wuwus̄o ɔer̄o nene, ayi k̄oɓa n̄o sharapu á tshe s̄o k̄oepara awa nd̄o k̄oegbugburu tshel̄o o'o gbamban̄o. Ɛr̄oen̄o k̄o asc̄em̄o s̄o k̄oza awa f̄o úkú, k̄oeb̄oer̄oet̄o azu pa o'o, k̄oegu osho, ekpe gbetshel̄o,

<sup>5</sup> k̄oeb̄oer̄oet̄o azu pa o'o á ád̄an̄o gugu nene ugurut̄o azu á k̄oewus̄oer̄o

n̄o endje fu. Endje kpa s̄oesc̄o k̄oewu adja o'o nene ȳe ɔ gbe ad̄oek̄e k̄oizat̄o uzu f̄o Ndjaba k̄oed̄o k̄oete ayi k̄oegb̄o ukpulu ɔer̄o.

<sup>6</sup> Ɛ d̄o ad̄japu ad̄oek̄e k̄oizat̄o uzu f̄o Ndjaba k̄oed̄o k̄oete ayi k̄oegb̄o ukpulu ɔer̄o kashe ɔ li ad̄oek̄e uzu za l̄osu ye ga pa ɔeneke á tshe s̄o d̄o t̄oen̄o.

<sup>7</sup> Mb̄oer̄o a na lima tshakane az̄o gbamban̄o ga pash̄o, awa bale a gu ndje tshakane az̄o gbamban̄o.

<sup>8</sup> Ȳe ɔd̄o a k̄oesc̄o d̄o k̄ozirō, ɔd̄o a k̄oesc̄o d̄o l̄eba k̄oever̄o ga t̄o az̄o, ɔ li d̄o az̄o kol̄oen̄o ataa.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe azu neke á endje yind̄o k̄oegb̄o ukpulu ɔer̄o, endje li ga l̄o afara. Endje yo ga l̄o ama úkú mb̄oer̄o ogo ind̄i n̄o endje d̄o ekper̄o, á ndi azu ȳe á mb̄oer̄o ad̄oek̄e azu djingili awa.

<sup>10</sup> Gbamban̄o nene, ekper̄o k̄o t̄o l̄o k̄oesc̄o d̄o eger̄o l̄osu ngendja. Anga ili azu para awan̄o, ɔ git̄o endje zara l̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o n̄o endje. Endje shok̄o o'o ga t̄o ɔk̄o endje d̄o t̄o endje.

### *ɔtsh̄o akwa n̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o*

<sup>11</sup> Kashe ɔb̄o, uzu n̄o Ndjaba, kpa awa ɔer̄oen̄o k̄o asc̄oek̄e. Para awa t̄o k̄oesc̄o ndjii, k̄oizat̄o z̄o f̄o Ndjaba, k̄oesc̄o d̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o, k̄oesc̄o d̄o k̄oeyind̄oesho, ugu l̄osu ɔd̄o pe k̄oesc̄o d̄o l̄osu ziti.

<sup>12</sup> Nga ɔtsh̄o koshe t̄o upu n̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o, tepa soro á ka nene d̄o ɔgb̄o, á Ndjaba e 6̄o nd̄o n̄o ȳe á 6̄o pa lima o'o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o utshu azu ndjoro.

<sup>13</sup> Atam̄o, m̄o s̄o k̄oza o'o f̄o 6̄o utshu Ndjaba á tshe za soro f̄o ɔer̄o k̄o, d̄o Yisu Kristu á tshe pa lima ɔtsh̄o o'o ngb̄i t̄o upu n̄o k̄oeyind̄oer̄o l̄ok̄o á Pose Pilato s̄o lima k̄oewa ngbanga pa ye, m̄o za o'o f̄o 6̄o ad̄oek̄e:

<sup>14</sup> gb̄ond̄o awa akwa á 6̄o gb̄o, s̄o ȳer̄o ad̄oek̄e azu gbagbagbara 6̄o nene ɔerr̄ ga t̄o l̄ok̄o k̄oekwa Gbozu n̄o az̄o d̄o Yisu Kristu,

<sup>15</sup> á Ndjaba ɔ ma d̄o l̄ok̄o á tshe guma. Ndjaba k̄oed̄o Gbozu n̄o gb̄ogb̄o k̄o, Gbozu n̄o yanga k̄o,

Gbozugo nœ agbozugo œdœ Gbozu nœ agbozu,

<sup>16</sup> kolœ œshe á tshe wuwu kuzu nene, tshe sœ læ ɔlɔ á uzu bale œ li kœwuta ɔa zœ nene. Uzu bale á tshe wu lia she gugu nene yé uzu á tshe li kœwu ndje she gugu nene. Kaka mokɔ œdœ gbɔgbɔ á ka nene sœ fœ she! Ame.

*Kœmi upu fœ ayi kœgbɔ ukpulu œrœ*

<sup>17</sup> Mi upu fœ ayi kœgbɔ ukpulu œrœ ɔa pa ɔshɔ adœke endje dudu okoro endje nene yé œ zaza lɔsu endje djigi ga pa œrœ á œndœnœ œ di nene, kashe endje za lɔsu endje ga pa Ndjaba, á tshe sœ kœto œrœ fœ azu adœke endje sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Za o'o fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ ɔtshɔ akwa, endje te ayi ukpulu œrœ læ ɔtshɔ akwa yé œ sœ hara hara tœ kœkurutshelœ œrœ nœ endje dœ anga azu.

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ, endje gbɔ ɔtshœrœ á œndœnœ œ di mbœrœ endje dœ tœ endje bala mbatsha, mbœrœ kœtepa adja soro.

*Ndɔngɔlɔ abala*

<sup>20</sup> Uu Timote, gbœndœ kœyisœrœ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ ɔœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kane. Kpa awa kœpa o'o ngbili ngbili á sœ kœyiangba Ndjaba œdœ o'o á azu gbe adœke œtœnœ kœdœ adja kœwuscœrœ, kashe œ dœdœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> Anga azu gbe lima adœke œne sœ dœ mara kœwuscœrœ atamœ, œ gitœ endje zara læ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

Kaka ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e.

## Bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ Timote Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mbeti á Polo su fœ Timote. Tshe su lima mbetinœ asœ lãkã á tshe sœ lima læ kãnga 6a læ Roma. Anganœ kã ka lima tœ ye ti, kashe monganga Lukasi kuti ye dá sœpe lima indiri ye. Polo wu lima adœke olo œne ka ye, yé œne sœ lima kœvu kolœ kuzu. Ádãnœ á tshe gbe lima ndœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke ndœ kœmi upu fœ Timote á tshe za lima she 6ata adja gbolo nœ ye. Asœ kœdœ ndangba mbeti kane Polo.

Tshe pa ala mbetinœ fœ Timote adœke tshe ka ngbiri læ kœyindœrœ 6ata œne. Tshe pa ndje fœ she adœke tshe shi gbi læ kœyisœ o'o ama Yisu, ataa endje kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ she. Yé tshe sœ ndje dœ gbãdjela tœ œneke á lili dœ ɔtshã o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Polo kpa pa ndje adœke œne nga ndje lima ɔtshã koshe, yé œne gbɔtœ œne bala dœ Gbozu Yisu. Tshe pa adœke, œ li adœke ayindœ Yisu bale dœ bale mbœrœ ndje 6ata œne.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Polo sœ kœmi upu fœ Timote (1.3-18)
- Polo sœ kœma mara á uzu œdœ ɔtshã turugu nœ Kristu (2.1-26)
- Mara á azu œ sœ bala dœ tœnœ ɔlã kœka tshapashã (3.1-9)
- Kœshi gbi læ kœyindœrœ (3.10-4.8)
- fki dœ pe ndãngã abala (4.9-22)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Polo, œmœ kœdœ ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu á Ndjaba ke mœ, á vwa mœ kœpa fœ azu tœ upu nœ soro á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ læ awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ fœ 6œ Timote á 6œ doé gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ waa. Kaka ɔtshã lãsu dœ kœdjœrœndœ ekperœ œdœ pe kœsœ

gee nœ Ndjaba Aba dœ Yisu Kristu Gbozu nœ azœ, sœ dœ 6œ.

### *Polo mi upu fœ Timote*

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba kœgbe dœ mara á aata mœ donga lima she, yé mœ kpa donga ndje she dœ gbetshelœ á sœ yerœ. Butshã dœ ɔlã á mœ sœ kœza avwala nœ mœ fœ she, mœ kakatœ kœgbe dœ 6œ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ kœgbe dœ ngola zœ á tu lima, ngbewo mœ kpa sœ dœ ogo nœ kœwu 6œ yeka á lãsu mœ kœsœ dœ yanga.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ ndje kœgbe dœ mara adja kœyindœrœ nœ zœ. Æneke á sœ lima læ ata zœ dœ Loyisi dœ pe ayi zœ dœ Enise, endje dá sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœnœ asœmœ utshu zœ. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke tœnœ dá sœ ndje adja læ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ za o'o fœ 6œ adœke 6œ mbœrœ adœke, gbãgbã á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ ndœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa pe dœ lãkã á mœ to lima kane mœ ga pa zœ asœmœ, kpa djedjerowa nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œ doédœ Ishiri nœ awa dá Ndjaba za fœ azœ nene kashe tshe za Ishiri á tshe mbœrœ adœke a sœ dœ gbãgbã, dœ kœyindœsho œdœ ndje kœdœ agbozu ga pa undu azœ.

<sup>8</sup> Sœsœ dœ tshula tœ kœpandœ o'o tœ upu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ nene, sœsœ ndje dœ tshula tœ mœ doé ayi kãnga tœ upu nœ ye nene. Kashe dœ awa nœ gbãgbã á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ, œ li adœke 6œ wu oyo awa bale dœ mœ ndœ kœgbara ɔtshã O'onœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe she azœ yeka á e azœ adœke á dœ azu nœ ye. Æ doédœ mbœrœ akwa nœ azœ nene, kashe liaka œneke á tshe guma katshatsha œdœ ndje ɔtshã lãsu nœ ye. Tshe ma lima ɔtshã lãsunœ fœ azœ læ ngbɔtœ nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu utshu kœmbœrœ tshapashã.

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba ma ɔtshã lãsu nœ ye ngbi læ awa nœ kœna Ayi kœshe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ga pa ɔshã. Æshe dá wo gbãgbã nœ kuzu, á gbara o'o nœ soro á ka nene læ awa nœ ɔtshã O'o.

11 Mboeræ tœnœ dá Ndjaba ke mœ adœke mœ dœ uzu kœpandœ ama œene, ayi avwa nœ œene œedœ ayi kœyisœerœ.

12 Mboeræ tœnœ dá mœ sœ kœwu oyonœ kœ asœke. Kashe mœ sœsœ dœ tshula nene mboeræ mœ wusœ tsheneke á mœ za lœsu mœ ga pa ye. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœgbœndœ œeneke á tshe to fœ mœ œerrr ga tœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu.

13 Na kolœ manda adja o'o á mœ yisœ nœ fœ bœ, yé ka ngbiri lœ kœyindœerœ dœ pe kœyindœesho á a gbœ lœ ngbœtœ nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

14 Dœ awa nœ Œtshœ Ishiri á tshe sœ lœ azœ, gbœndœ Œtshœ O'onœ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ bœ dœ œtshœnœ kane.

15 Bata á bœ wusœ nœ, azu kœ á endje sœ lœ Azi katœ mœ ti para kœkœ. Fijele ndje dœ Ermojene lœ ndje ugu-rutœ endje.

16 Kaka Gbozu wu oyo azu lœ bingi nœ Onezifore, mboeræ tshe sœ kœu mœ ga tœnœ waa yé tshe sœsœ dœ tshula mboeræ á mœ sœ lœ kœnga nene.

17 Gbambœ nene, kolœ kœyi kuma ye ga lœ Roma, tshe para mœ œerrr yé, œ gbœ mœ.

18 Kaka Gbozu Ndjaba wu oyo ye dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu. Œbœ dœ tœ zœ ndje bœ wusœ œeneke kœ á tshe mboeræ lima fœ mœ ba lœ ongbo Efeze ye.

## 2

### *Wu œsœ œenœ zœ oyo*

1 Kashe œbœ, gbolo nœ mœ, kaka œtshœrœ á Yisu Kristu to fœ bœ, za gbœgbœ fœ bœ.

2 (Erœ á bœ dji mœ kœmindœ nœ utshu azu ndjoro, yisœ nœ fœ azu á endje li adœke endje yi ndje sœ nœ fœ anga azu.

3 Wu ndje œsœ œenœ zœ oyonœ mboeræ Yisu Kristu bœta œtshœ turugu.

4 Uzu á tshe mboeræ akwa turugu, tshe kpa li ga lœ o'o nœ azu á endje dœdœ aturugu nene, kashe tshe para

kolœ awa nœ kœza yanga fœ gbozu nœ ye.

5 Awa bale ba ndœ ayi kœkpa œœ, uzu á tshe wuta utshunœ kœdœ uzu neke á tshe mboerœtœ ye liaka awa akwa nœ œœ.

6 Ayi kœdjo kindi neke á tshe shi kœ'dœœ lœema akwa kindi nœ ye, œeshe dá dœ uzu utshunœ kœzi ngwarœnœ.

7 Dji o'o á mœ pa asœ dœ œtshœnœ: Gbozu dœ tœ ye dá to kœwusœerœ nœ kœdji tshelœ katanœ kœ fœ bœ dœ œtshœnœ.

8 Gbe dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe to lœ aata Davidi, á tshe she lœ akuzu. Œeneke á Œtshœ O'onœ pa tœnœ á mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ.

9 Mœ sœ kœwu oyo lœ kumunœ, yé mboeræ tœnœ dá endje i mœ dœ djingiri bœta uzu kœmbœerœ ngbindiroœ, kashe endje li kœi o'o ama Ndjaba nene!

10 Mboeræ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœru lœsu mœ lœ œerœ kœ mboeræ azu á Ndjaba ke endje adœke endje gbœ kœshe á Yisu Kristu to yé endje li ga lœ moko nœ waa dœ waa.

11 O'onœ asœke kœdœ adjapu: Œdœ a kœtshu dœ she, a sœ dœ soro awa bale dœ she.

12 Œdœ á kœshi gbi, a wuta agbozu awa bale dœ she.

Œdœ a kœvwaratœ azœ tœ ye, tshe vwara ndje tœ ye tœ azœ.

13 Œdœ a kœzatatœ azœ lindœ o'o ama ye nene, tshe zatœ ye lindœ nœ, mboeræ tshe li kœvwaratœ ye tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene.

### *Ayi akwa á œtshœ ye ga tœ Ndjaba*

14 Pa fœ azu, endje gbe dœ o'onœ asœke. Kpa pa fœ endje utshu Ndjaba adœke endje zatatœ endje ga tœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o gbambœ œ á ádœnœ gugu nene yé œ sœ kolœ kœndi azu á endje sœ kœdji tœnœ.

15 Mboeræ kœ adœke bœ wuta uzu á tshe li tœ ala Ndjaba yé, yisœ adja o'o bœta ayi akwa neke á tshe li kœgbœ tshula lœema akwa nœ ye nene.

16 Kpa awa kœpa o'o ngbili ngbili á sœ kœyiangba Ndjaba, mboeræ azu kœpa o'onœ asœmœ vwaratœ endje tœ Ndjaba.



17 Kœyisœerœ nœ endje sœ бата uku á dele katshakatsha. Mœ gbe dœ Imini œdœ Filete ugurutœ azu asœmœ.

18 Endje katœ adja o'o yé œ sœ kœpa wala fœ azu adœke kœshe lœ akuzu nœ azu mbœerœ balima tœ endje ye. Ataa, endje sœ kœndi tshelœ kœyindœerœ nœ anga azu.

19 Kashe kiti anda neke á Ndjaba tœ, œ ka ngbiri. Gapa nœ dœmœ, endje sú ala Mbeti adœke: «Gbozu wusœ endje nœ ye», yé: «Uzu kœ á tshe pa adœke œne kœdœ uzu nœ Gbozu, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ ye tœ ekperœ.»

20 Ba lœ egerœ anda, œ dœdœ kolœ gbarœ á endje mbœerœ dœ œrœ œdœ ngendja dá sœ lœnœ nene. Anga gbara á endje mbœerœ dœ œyo œdœ œshœ œ sœ ndje zœ. Anga gbarœ sœ mbœerœ angbo kpi yekane anganœ sœ mbœerœ akwa kœ.

21 Œdœ uzu kœvwaratœ ye tœ ekperœ kœ, uzunœ wuta бата gbarœ á sœ ga angbo di, á li tœ ala ayengœnœ yé á li ndje ndœ kœmbœerœ dœ œtshœ akwa kœ.

### *Ayi akwa nœ Gbozu*

22 Kpa awa ogo œrœ tshagbolo, para awa kœsœ ndjii, kœyindœerœ, kœyindœeshœ, kœsœ gee dœ azu má endje sœ dœ œtshœ lœsu, á sœ kœza avwala fœ Gbozu.

23 Vwaratœ zœ tœ kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o nœ gbambanœ mbœerœ œ sœ kœgbota azu ga lœ œbœerœ waa.

24 Mbœerœ ayi akwa nœ Gbozu lili kœbœerœtœ ye dœ azu nene, kashe œ li dœ she kœsœ dœ lœsu ye ziti ga ndœ azu para kœkœ. Tshe wusœ kœyisœ œrœ, œ wu ndje sœ kœru lœsu ye.

25 Azu á endje sœ kœshara o'o lœ ama ye, œ li dœ she kœpara awa nœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje dœ lœsu ziti. Anganœ, Ndjaba œ mbœerœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje yé œ wusœ adja o'o.

26 Yé endje kpa gbœ gbetshelœ á sœ ndjii, œ wuta lœ gbanda nœ djaboro á tshe te lima pa endje adœke endje mbœerœ kolœ gbetshelœ nœ œne.

## 3

### *Lœkœ kœka bala tshapashœ*

1 Wusœ nœ dœ œtshœnœ adœke, oshœ sœ tœ œgbœnœ mbœerœ tœ kœka tshapashœ.

2 Gbambanœ nene, azu œ dœ aayi ooro, aayi egerœ lœsu ga pa ngendja, aayi kœdonga tœ endje, aayi egerœ kumu, aayi kœgu œsœ Ndjaba, azu á endje lœsœ aayi kœzu endje nene, azu á endje wusœ kœgi mershe nene yé œ kpa ndje awa Ndjaba nene.

3 Ala endje œ œrœ yé endje wu oyo uzu bale nene, œ dœ aayi kœpa ngbinti o'o ga tœ azu, aayi djipudji, aayi kœmbœerœ œgbœrœ ga tœ azu, ay-ingba œtshœrœ.

4 Aayi kœva œtœ anga endje, aayi ókó, aayibula lœ egerœ kumu nœ endje, aayi kœyindœ tshapashœ kœropa Ndjaba.

5 Endje matœ endje бата aayi kœkpa awa Ndjaba kashe endje wuwusœ gbœgbœ nœ ye nene. Kpa awa mara azu ataa.

6 Anga azu ugurutœ endje œ li gasœnda, œ gbota ayashe á endje mœmœ, yé œ bili endje adœke endje yindœ o'o nœ œne. Ayashœnœ asœmœ mbœerœ ekperœ waa, gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ dœ ogo kœmbœerœ ekperœ kœ.

7 Endje sœ kœyamba œrœ waa kashe endje lili kœwusœ adja o'o nene.

8 Aayi kœyisœerœ nœ walanœ asœmœ vwaratœ endje tœ adja o'o бата Ayane dœ Yambele vvara lima tœ endje tœ o'o ama Moyize. Endje kœdœ azu á kœwusœerœ nœ endje fu, á ádá kœyindœerœ nœ endje gugu nene,

9 kashe endje na ga utshunœ nene mbœerœ azu kœ œ wusœ nœ adœke, endje ndi lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje awa bale бата endje wu lima sœ indi Ayane dœ Yambele.

### *Na manda œrœ á bœ yamba*

10 Kashe œbœ, bœ dji mœ dœ œtshœnœ lœ kœyisœerœ nœ mœ, bœ wusœ œtshœ mœ, dœ œrœ á mœ gbe kœmbœerœ tœnœ, dœ kœyindœerœ

nœ mœ, dœ ugu lœsu nœ mœ, dœ kœyindœsho nœ mœ, dœ kœeshi gbi nœ mœ lœ awa akwa,

<sup>11</sup> Ɔœ wusœ œrœ kanga œdœ oyo má mœ wu Ɔa lœ Atiœshe, Ɔa lœ Ikoniyume, œdœ pe Ɔa lœ Listre, œrœ kanga gadœ dá mœ wuwu nene a! Kashe, Gbozu she mœ lœ nœ kœ.

<sup>12</sup> Adjapu, azu kœ á endje yindœ kœna manda Yisu Kristu, á yindœ kœzatœ endje djigi fœ Ndjaba, endje wu kanga.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe akpe azu dœ pe aayi kœbili osho, endje li vwerema ga lœ ekperœ, endje bili anga azu yé œ bilitœ endje dœ tœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe Ɔœ, sœ kolœ kœna manda œrœ á Ɔœ yamba á yindœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ bale ascœmœ. Ɔœ wusœ uzunœ á tshe yisœ nœ fœ Ɔœ dœ œtshœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Ɔœ wusœ œyerœ Buku nœ Ndjaba pe dœ gbolo zœ, œ li tœ kœto kœwusœtœ á na dœ Ɔœ œrrr ga lœ kœshe lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>16</sup> Ɔeneke kœ á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba ascœmœ, endje sú lœ awa nœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri. Bukunœ ascœmœ li tœ kœyisœrœ, kœma ekperœ ngbi, kœyœrœ uzu œdœ kœmbœrœ adœke uzu wuta tœ œtshœnœ tœ ala Ndjaba,

<sup>17</sup> yeka á uzu nœ Ndjaba kœgumatœ ye dœ œtshœnœ, á kœli tœ kœmbœrœ kolœ œtshœ akwa.

#### 4

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ Ɔœ, utshu Ndjaba, dœ pe utshu Yisu Kristu á tshe kwa bala tœ ye ndœ kœwa ngbanga nœ asoro dœ akuzu, lœ gbetshelœ nœ kpa kœkwa she œdœ ndje kœsœ Gbozu pa œrœ kœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, mbœrœ œlœ dœ œlœ yé kaka tœnœ nene. Azu dji too endje dji nene, sœpe kœyisœ nœ. Yœrœ endje, za ala endje yé œ mi upu fœ endje. Mbœrœ œeneke kœ dœ ugu lœsu lœ awa nœ kœyisœrœ nœ zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, dœ anga lœkœ bale, endje li tœ kœru lœsu endje ndœ kœdji kœyisœrœ nœ adja o'o nene,

mbœrœ gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kolœ kœna manda ogo undu endje dœ tœ endje. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje œ ko aayi kœyisœrœ ndjoro, endjeneke á o'o ama endje sœ kolœ kœga tœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Endje be utu endje ga tœnœ tœ kœdji adja o'o, yé œ fatœ endje kolœ ndœ kœdji ndœma toro.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe Ɔœ, œ li adœke Ɔœ dœ gbozu tshapa undu zœ dœ tœ zœ lœ œrœ kœ. Sœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ kœwu oyo, mindœ Ɔtshœ O'o fœ azu yé œ mbœrœ akwa á Ndjaba za fœ Ɔœ dœ œtshœnœ djigi kane.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ mœ, œlœ kuzu mœ ndo ye. Mœ za soro mœ Ɔata tokórœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ nga œtshœ koshe. Mœ wuta ga tœ ndœngœlœ œrœ nœ mœ, mœ sœ kolœ kœgbœndœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ngœngœ asœke, œrœ tshangba œtshœ akwanœ á mœ mbœrœ sœ kœkatœ mœ zœ. Gbozu á tshe kœdœ ayi kœwa adja ngbanga dá za fœ mœ dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanganœ ascœmœ. Tshe za œrœ tshangba œtshœ akwanœ kolœ fœ mœ dœ kuti mœ nene, kashe tshe za ndje fœ endjeneke kœ á endje sœ kœkate kœkwa she.

#### *Ndœngœlœ kœza o'o*

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrœ kœ adœke Ɔœ na kœgbœtœ zœ dœ mœ katsha.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Demasi katœ mœ ti ye, mbœrœ á tshe yindœ œrœ tshapashœ nœ asœke. Tshe ro ga lœ Tesalonike, Kresene ro ga lœ Galate yé Tito ro œne ye ga lœ Dalamati.

<sup>11</sup> Kolœ Lukasi dá sœpe dœ mœ kpœke. Ɔ kœsœ adœke Ɔœ na gamœ asœke, za Marke potœ zœ mbœrœ á sthe kœti kane mœ lœ akwa nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ vwa Tishike ga lœ Efeze.

<sup>13</sup> Kœna Ɔœ, za lœeba izi á mœ katœnœ Ɔa lœ Trowase Ɔa ndœ Karpisi, œ na dœ tœnœ fœ mœ. Ko ndje bukunœ na tœnœ fœ mœ, kœropanœ kœ, œeneke á endje mbœrœ dœ œkœ agea\*.

\* 4.13 Buku á endje mbœrœ dœ œkœ agea kœdœ buku á amanœ gbœ waa.

<sup>14</sup> Alekezandre, ayi ndawonœ, mbœrœ ekperœ fœ mœ waa. Gbozu œ gi tshangba œneke á tshe mbœrœ fœ mœ kœ li dœ ekperœ nœ ye ascœmœ zœ.

<sup>15</sup> Œbœ ndje, titœ zœ tœ ye mbœrœ á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ œercœncœ kœ á a yi lima sœ nœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ali kœka mœ ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga, uzu bale nana manda mœ nene, endje katœ mœ ti kœ. Kaka Ndjaba gbegbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Gbozu sœ lima dœ mœ awa bale. Œshe dá to gbœgbœ nœ ye fœ mœ yeka á mœ mindœ o'o nœ ye ga tœ ndœngœlœ nœ. Endje neke kœ á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene, dji yé Ndjaba she mœ lœ ama bamara.

<sup>18</sup> Gbozu œ she mœ lœ oyo kœ, œ mbœrœ adœke mœ li ga lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ ye 6a lafo. Kaka adœke azu za mokœ fœ she ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame!

### *Ndœngœlœ abala*

<sup>19</sup> Za abala nœ mœ fœ Prisile dœ Akilase œdœ pe ndje azu lœ bingœ nœ Onezifore.

<sup>20</sup> Eraste sœpe 6a lœ Koriti yé mœ ka ndje tœ Trofime 6a lœ Mile mbœrœ á tshe sœ lima dœ kœka.

<sup>21</sup> Mbœrœ kœ adœke 6œ wuta 6a ke utshu nœ yapu nœ izi. Ebule, dœ Pudese, dœ Linuse, dœ Klodia, ndje dœ pe ayindœ Yisu kœ bala 6œ.

<sup>22</sup> Kaka Gbozu sœ dœ 6œ. Kaka œtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ Tito Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdœ mbeti á Polo sú fœ Tito. Tito dœdœ Yuda nene, kashe tshe za lima awa Kristu. Tshe na awa ndjoro tœ awa nœ dœ Polo.

Mbetinœ gbɔ lima Tito 6a lœ egerœ tshiki á i'irinœ kœdœ Kelete. Polo ka lima tœ ye ti 6a zœ mbœrœ tshe guma udu akwa nœ Ikrizia dœ pe kœke azu adœke endje te agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu. E li ndje adœke tshe yisœ nœ fœ endje, mara á li adœke endje yindœtœ endje lœ tœ endje, œdœ mara á li adœke endje sœ dœ tœnœ lœ soro endje. Polo kpa pa fœ she mara á li adœke tshe mi dœ upu fœ agbozu, fœ agbolo œdœ fœ akanga œdœ pe mara á li adœke agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu mbœrœtœ endje lindœ nœ.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Abala œdœ pe avwala (1.1-4)
- Mara kœmi upu fœ agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu (1.5-16)
- Mara kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu (2.1-3.11)
- Ndɔngɔ abala (3.12-15)

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, œmœ kœdœ ayi akwa nœ Ndjaba œdœ ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu á tshe e mœ mbœrœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu á Ndjaba ke endje, adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye yé œ wusœ adjapu lœ kœzatœ endje fœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa mbœrœ endje wusœ nœ adœke, œne gbɔ soro neke á ka nene, á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ katshatsha utshu nœ kœmbœrœ tshapashœnœ asœ, adœke œne za lima fœ endje. Tshe kœdœ Ndjaba á tshe fafa tshelœ ama ye nene.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe za o'o ama ye ga tœ awa akwa liaka olo á tshe guma. Ayi kœshe azœ dœ Ndjaba dá za o'o ama ye fœ mœ yeka á vwa mœ adœke mœ mindœ nœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ 6œ dœ Tito, adja gbolo nœ mœ lœ kœyindœrœ á a sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. Kaka Ndjaba Aba œdœ Yisu Kristu ayi kœshe azœ, ma œtshɔ lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ zœ œ za kœsœ gee nœ endje fœ 6œ.

### *Kœke agbozu Ikrizia*

<sup>5</sup> E dœ mœ kœkatœ zœ 6a lœ Kelete, œ sœ mbœrœ 6œ guma œneke á sœpe adœke 6œ guma, yé œ ke agbozu Ikrizia lakpi bale dœ bale liaka awa akwa á mœ pandœ nœ fœ 6œ.

<sup>6</sup> E li adœke œtshɔ gbɔzu sœ dœ œtshœnœ adœke azu lele lœ endje mbœrœ she nene, tshe sœ dœ yashe tshebale, agbolo nœ ye dœ ayindœ Yisu mbœrœ azu kœpapa o'o tœ endje adœke œtshɔ endje gaga nene too endje kœdœ aayi sharapu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje ke gbɔzu tshelœ Ikrizia adœke tshe ko ala ye tœ œrœ nœ Ndjaba, á dœnœ á li adœke azu lele lœ endje mbœrœ she nene dœmœ. Tshe dœdœ uzu kœzatœ ye nene, uzu ókó nene, uzu kœza ama ye ti lœ ipi nene, uzu nœ koshe hawo hawo nene, uzu á tshe sœ kœgbɔ ngendja dœ ekpe awa nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tshe dœ uzu kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu sœnda nœ ye, á tshe yindœ œtshœrœ. Tshe dœ uzu nœ œtshɔ gbetshelœ á tshe sœ ndjii á sœ ndje yerœ, yé tshe wu ndje sœ kœgbœndœtœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> E li dœ she kœzatœ ye kolœ ga tœ o'o á endje yisœ nœ fœ she. Atamœ tshe li tœ kœmi upu fœ anga azu lœ adjapu yé œ sɔ akpa aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala.

### *Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala*

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu ndjoro, kœropa nœ kɔ ili endje ugurutœ Ayuda á endje te ayindœ Yisu, endje sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje liaka kœyisœrœnœ nene, endje sœ kœpa o'o ngbili ngbili yé endje sœ kœfara azu.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li adœke 6œ mbœrœ adœke endje ngbɔba ama endje ga tœnœ. Endje sœ kœendi gbetshelœ nœ azu kɔ lœ bingi, lœ awa nœ

køeysœ œrœ á lili adœeke endje yisœ nœ nene, endje yisœ nœ mbœerœ kœgb̃ ngendja.

<sup>12</sup> Anga uzu nœ endje bale lœ Kelete á endje wu she b̃ata ayi kœgbara o'o, pa lima adœeke: «Azu Kelete kœdœ aayi wala, endje kœdœ akatshagea, aayi ad̃ yé endje yi kolœ ndœ kœziroœ.»

<sup>13</sup> O'o k̃ á tshe pa kœdœ adjapu. Ádánœ á li dœ b̃œ kœza ala endje adœeke endje sœ dœ adja kœyindœerœ,

<sup>14</sup> endje katœ kœdji ndœmatoro nœ Ayuda, endje ka ndje tœ kœmbœerœtœ endje liaka awa akwa á azu á endje vvaratœ endje tœ adja kœeysœerœ guma.

<sup>15</sup> Œrœ k̃ á azu nœ otsh̃ lœsu œ mbœerœ dœ akwa sœ yerœ, kashe azu uburu á endje gugu dœ kœyindœerœ nene, endje wu œrœ k̃ tœ œrœ uburu, mbœerœ kœwusœerœ nœ endje œdœ pe gbetshelœ nœ endje sú dœ ekperœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ kœpa adœeke œene wusœ Ndjaba kashe akwa tshelœ endje sœ kœma adœeke endje wuwusœ ye nene. Endje yiangba endje mbœerœ ekpe akwa tshelœ endje, endje kœdœ aayi gb̃kumu yé endje lili kœmbœerœ otsh̃ œrœ bale nene.

## 2

### *Kœeysœerœ fœ agbozu*

<sup>1</sup> Kashe b̃œ, yisœ o'o neke á li dœ adja kœeysœerœ.

<sup>2</sup> Pa fœ agb̃ ayakoshe adœeke endje dœ agbozu tshapa undu endje, azu á endje lisœ endje á endje sœ dœ otsh̃ gbetshelœ. Lœ œrœ k̃, endje matœ endje tœ azu á endje ka ngb̃iri lœ kœyindœerœ, azu nœ kœyindœesho, azu nœ kœru lœsu.

<sup>3</sup> Awa bale fœ agb̃ ayashe. Œ li adœeke endje mbœerœ tœ endje b̃ata ayerœ azu, endje papatœ azu nene, yé endje fafatœ endje tœ akanga nœ ipi nene. Endje yisœ otsh̃œrœ,

<sup>4</sup> endje yisœ mara á li dœ avoro ayashe kœyindœ ak̃ endje dœ agbolo nœ endje,

<sup>5</sup> avoro ayashenœ sœ dœ otsh̃ gbetshelœ yé œ mbœembœerœ angba budu nene. Endje mbœerœ akwa tshasœnda nœ endje dœ otsh̃œnœ, endje dœ otsh̃ ayashe, œ lisœ ak̃ endje adœeke endje kœegugusœ o'o ama Ndjaba nene.

### *Kœeysœerœ fœ adjagbala*

<sup>6</sup> Mi upu ndje fœ adjagbala adœeke endje sœ dœ otsh̃ gbetshelœ

<sup>7</sup> lœ œrœ k̃. Œ li ndje dœ b̃œ dœ tœ zœ kœma amb̃ará otsh̃ akwa fœ endje lœ soro zœ dœ mara adœeke, adja kœeysœerœ nœ zœ sœ ndjii yé œscœnœ li.

<sup>8</sup> Za kolœ adja o'o á li ga tœ akwa yeka azu kœshara upu mbœerœ akwa nœ azœ yé á kœefatshelœ nœ nene. Ataa, endje gb̃ tshula yé œ gb̃ awa kœpa ekpe o'o nœ azœ nene.

### *Kœeysœerœ fœ akanga*

<sup>9</sup> Mi upu fœ akanga adœeke endje lisœ agbozu tshapa endje lœ œrœ k̃, endje mbœerœ œrœ á za yanga fœ endje. Adja endje gbugbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ agbozu tshapa endje nene.

<sup>10</sup> Endje ziziangba œrœ nœ endje nene, endje zatœ endje mbœerœ akwa dœ lœsu bale yé œ kakatœ anga tshakala akwa ti teasho nene yeka azu kœlisœ o'onœ á a sœ kœeysœ nœ tœ upu nœ Ndjaba á tshe she azœ.

### *Azu nœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba ma otsh̃ lœsu nœ ye á li kœshe azu para k̃k̃.

<sup>12</sup> Otsh̃ lœsunœ yisœ œrœ adœeke, a katœ kœvvaratœ azœ tœ Ndjaba œdœ kœna manda ogo œrœ tshapash̃œnœ asœeke yeka a kœgb̃ndœetœ azœ, á kœte azu kœlisœ Ndjaba, azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala ye.

<sup>13</sup> A sœ kœmbœerœ atamœ, kœvu olo yanganœ á sœ kœkate azœ dœ l̃k̃ á a wu mok̃ nœ Yisu Kristu, á tshe kœdœ Ndjaba œdœ Ayi kœshe azœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu tœ œscœ azœ mbœerœ kœshe azœ lœ ekperœ k̃. Tshe djut̃ azœ adœeke a te azu nœ ye, azu á endje sœ kœpa avwara ndœ kœmbœerœ otsh̃ akwa.

15 Æ li dœ 6œ kœmindœ upuncœ asœ kœ fœ azu. Yisœ awa akwa fœ endje yé œ za ala endje dœ gbɔgbɔ á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ. Kaka adœeke uzu bale didi 6œ nene.

### 3

#### *Mara ɔtshɔ azu nœ Ndjaba*

1 Kpa mindœ nœ fœ azu nœ Ndjaba adœeke endje liscœ agbozu tshapa akwa kœ nœ Lita. Endje dji o'o ama endje yé œ yindœ kœmbœercœ ɔtshɔ akwa.

2 Endje gugu œsœ uzu bale nene, endje para kœsœ gee dœ azu yé œ dœ aayi kœmbœercœ ayo, œ sœ dœ ɔtshɔ lœsu ga ndœ azu kœ.

3 Gbambancœ nene, azœ kœ a djingili lima awa yé œ dœ lima azu nœ ekpe gbetshelœ, a dœ lima aayi sharapu, aayi indi, akanga nœ ogo ekperœ kœ. A sœ lima hawo hawo yé œ sœ dœ úkú, endje yi lima angba azœ mbœercœ ekpe ɔtshɔ azœ yé a sœ ndje lima kœyiangba anga azœ.

4 Kashe, Ndjaba ayi kœshe azœ má fœ azœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye dœ pe kœyindœesho nœ ye.

5 Tshe sheshe azœ mbœercœ akwa nœ azœ á sœ ndjii nene, kashe œshe dœ tœ ye dá wu oyo azœ. Tshe she azœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri, á djutɔ azœ lœ ekperœ yé á a wuta atafœ azu yeka a gbɔ tafœ mara nœ kœmbœercœtœ azœ.

6 Ndjaba vwa ɔtshɔ Ishirinœ tonge tonge ga pa azœ dœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu Ayi kœshe azœ,

7 tshe mbœercœ adœeke a wuta ndjii tœ ala ye lœ awa nœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye, dœ œ gbɔ soro á ka nene á a sœ kœvu tœncœ.

8 O'onœ asœ kœdœ adjapu yé mœ yindœ nœ adœeke 6œ ka ga pa kœyiscœrcœ nœ adœeke azu á endje yindœ Ndjaba wotœ endje ndœ kœmbœercœ ɔtshœrcœ. Wu œrcœ œneke á sœ dœ ɔtshœncœ, á li dœ azu kœmbœercœ tœncœ.

9 Kashe 6œ kpa awa kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o á ádancœ gugu nene, kœgbugburutshelœ o'o tœ upu nœ kœedi i'iri aata, œbœercœ œdœ kœnga

koshe pa awa akwa, vwaratœ zœ tœ œercœncœ ascœmœ. Æ sœ gbambancœ yé ádancœ gugu nene.

10 Tsheneke á tshe para awa kœkurutshelœ ayindœ Yisu, za ala ye awa bale too awa bisha. Á tshe kœedjidji 6œ nene, katœ ye ti.

11 Wusœ nœ adœeke, uzu ataa sœ lœ djingili, tshe kœdœ ayi kœmbœercœ ekperœ yé tshe sœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye.

#### *Ndangba kœmi upu*

12 ɔlɔ á mœ kœvwa Artemase too Tishike fœ 6œ, pa avwara kœna kœgbɔ mœ 6a lœ Nikopolise. Ba zœ, dá œndœ mœ œ di mbœercœ yapu nœ izi.

13 Mbœercœ kœ tœ kœgi Zenase á tshe kœdœ avoka œdœ pe Apolo ga tœ awa ana nœ endje. Mbœercœ œneke kœ á li fœ endje.

14 Mbœercœ adœeke aaya azœ dœ ayindœ Yisu zatœ endje ndœ ɔtshɔ akwa dœ lœsu endje bale, mbœercœ kœeti kane anga azu á endje sœ lœ oyo. Ataa, mara ɔtshɔ endje œ sœ gbambancœ nene.

15 Azu para á endje sœ dœ mœ 6a ke vwa abala fœ 6œ. Za ndje abala fœ anga azœ dœ ayindœ Yisu.

Kaka Ndjaba yisœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sù fœ Filemŏ Tshatshu o'o

Filemŏ koedœ yanga Polo á tshe yi lima sœ Ɔtshŏ O'o fœ she. Tshe koedœ lima anga yindœ Yisu á tshe gbŏ œrœ waa, á sœ ndje dœ akanga. Anga kanga bale á ì'iri ye koedœ Onezime á tshe kpa lima tœ ayengŏ ye dœ Filemŏ, gbŏ Polo kpŏŏ ɓa lœ kánga á tshe sœ lima lœ nœ. Ɔshe dœ Onezime wuta ndje lima yindœ Yisu yekane á Polo kpa gi she fœ ayengŏ ye á tshe kpa lima tœ ye ascœmœ. Ataa, adja Filemŏ kpa yindœ Onezime zœ dá a?

Ala mbetinœ, Polo ki ga tœ Filemŏ adœke tshe kpa yindœ Onezime ɓata ayancœ lœ Yisu mbœrœ azu para kŏkŏ koedœ ayazu lœ Kristu. Ɔedœ kanga, œdœ kanga nene; azœ para kŏkŏ koedœ ayazu. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa á Polo sœ kœki fœ Filemŏ adœke tshe wa o'onœ dœ tœ ye.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1-3)
- Awwala nœ Polo mbœrœ Filemŏ (4-7)
- Gbetshelœ nœ Polo tœ upu nœ Onezime (8-21)
- Ndŏngŏlŏ o'o (22-25)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Ɔmœ Polo, á endje za mœ vwi ga lœ kánga mbœrœ akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, dá sœ kœsu mbetinœ ascœke œdœ aya azœ dœ Timote.

'A su mbetinœ fœ ɓœ Filemŏ, yanga 'a lœ ama akwa.

<sup>2</sup> Dœ yingŏ 'a dœ Apia, dœ Arkipe yanga 'a lœ koshe œdœ ndje fœ anga ayindœ Yisu á endje ngbŏtœ endje ɓa scœnda nœ zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba, dœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu yisœ Ɔtshŏ lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ endje fœ 'e.

*Kœyindœrœ œdœ pe kœyindœsho nœ Filemŏ*

<sup>4</sup> Ɔlŏ dœ ɓlŏ mœ sœ kœgbe dœ ɓœ lœ kœza avwala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba, yé œ sœ kœgi ndje mershe waa fœ she tœ upu nœ zœ;

<sup>5</sup> gbambancœ nene, mœ dji azu kœpa o'o mbœrœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ ga ndœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kŏkŏ œdœ pe ndje kœyindœrœ nœ zœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu Ndjaba adœke kœyindœrœ á ngbŏɓa azœ dœ ɓœ ga tœncœ ma akwa, yeka á ɓœ kœwusœ Ɔtshŏrœ kŏ á a gbŏ lœ kœngbŏtœ azœ bale dœ Kristu dœ Ɔtshŏncœ.

<sup>7</sup> Aya, yanga nœ mœ dopa nœ kolœ mbœrœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ ga ndœ anga ayindœ Yisu yé mœ ru lœsu mœ mbœrœ tœncœ. Gbambancœ nene, ɓœ mbœrœ adœke lœsu ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba zi tii.

### *Polo yu Filemŏ tœ Onezime*

<sup>8</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ndje ataa, Kristu za awa fœ mœ kœpa fœ ɓœ, œneke kŏ á li adœke ɓœ mbœrœ,

<sup>9</sup> kashe mœ sœ kœ'eshondœ nœ adœke ɓœ mbœrœ kolœ lœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ. Mœ yindœ kœyu ɓœ tœ œrœ bale, œmœ dœ yagbozu Polo, á mœ sœ ngŏngŏ ascœke lœ kánga mbœrœ Yisu Kristu,

<sup>10</sup> mœ yu ɓœ tœ upu nœ Onezime, á tshe wuta gbolo nœ mœ á mœ zu she lœ kánga ɓa ke.

<sup>11</sup> Utshuncœ lima, tshe scœsœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ bale fœ ɓœ nene, kashe ngŏngŏ ascœke, tshe li kœmbœrœ œrœ\* fœ azœ dœ ɓœ.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ gi she fœ ɓœ, œshe á tshe sœ ɓata tshakala kote mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ɔ li má dœ mœ kœgbŏndœ ye ɓa indiri mœ ɓa ke á tshe kœmbœrœ akwa fœ mœ tœ œsœ zœ lœ kánga á mœ li lœ kumu Ɔtshŏ O'o.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe mœ gbegebe kœmbœrœ ataa utshu koedji gbetshelœ nœ zœ nene. Mœ scœsœ kœtovworogbo ɓœ kœmbœrœ Ɔtshŏrœ fœ mœ dœ œgbŏ nene, kashe œ li dœ ɓœ kœmbœrœ œneke á lœsu zœ yindœ nœ dœ tœ zœ.

<sup>15</sup> Angancœ endje kurutshelœ 'e dœ Onezime ndœ olo teasho adœke ɓœ

\* 1.11 Ada ì'iri Onezime dœ o'o ama ogo Agreke koedœ: liaka kœmbœrœ aya œrœ

kpa kœkwatœ zœ ga ndœ ye waa dœ waa.

<sup>16</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœke, tshe kpa dœdœ kolœ kanga nene, tshe ropa kanga ye. Tshe wuta aya azœ á mœ yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru. Mœ yindœ ye waa kashe œbœ, bœ kpa yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru œdœ b̄ata uzu œdœ b̄ata yindœ Kristu.

<sup>17</sup> Œdœ bœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œmœ koedœ adja yanga zœ, za osho kœsœ fœ she b̄ata á li dœ bœ kœza má fœ mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Œdœ tshe kœmbœrcœ lima ekperœ fœ bœ, œdœ kud̄a nœ zœ kœsœ ndje lima lœ kumu ye, za djigi ga pa mœ.

<sup>19</sup> O'o asœke adja mœ dœ Polo dá su: œmœ mœ gi kud̄a tshaangba ye para kɔkɔ fœ bœ. Kashe œbœ ndje, bœ gbe dœ kud̄a nœ mœ á sœ pa zœ kane: kud̄anœ asœmœ koedœ soro zœ.

<sup>20</sup> Atamœ aya, mœ yu bœ adœke bœ mbœrcœ ɔtshœrcœ fœ mœ adœke l̄osu mœ zi tii mbœrcœ a sœ bale lœ i'iri Kristu.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sú mbetinœ asœke fœ bœ dœ l̄osu adœke bœ mbœrcœ œneke á mœ eshondœ nœ ga tœ zœ yé mœ wusœ nœ adœke bœ kpa mbœrcœ kœropa œneke á mœ gbe dœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Ga pa nœ, œ li adœke bœ guma osho olo fœ mœ mbœrcœ mœ wu adœke Ndjaba œ dji avwala nœ 'e yé œ kɔrɔ awa fœ mœ ndœ kœna ga ndœ 'e zœ.

### *Abala nœ azu fœ Filemɔ*

<sup>23</sup> Epafraze á 'a sœ dœ she lœ kánga mbœrcœ Yisu Kristu, vwa abala fœ bœ.

<sup>24</sup> Aanga mœ lœ ama akwa: Marke, Aristarke, Demasi œdœ pe Lukasi á 'a sœ tœ kœmbœrcœ akwa nœ Ndjaba awa bale dœ endje asœmœ, para kɔkɔ endje vwa abala fœ bœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kaka adœke Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma ɔtshœ l̄osu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.



## Mbeti á endje sú fœ Aebre Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbetinœ asœke œdœ endjeneke á endje vwa fœ endje, a wuwusœ endje nene. Kashe tœ kœdi tœncœ, endje sú fœ Ayuda á endje wuta lima ayindœ Yisu. Anga azu mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ endje yé œ bili endje tœ kœkatœ kœyindœrœ.

Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, mbetinœ asœke ma adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro. Tshe ropa azu kœ yé œ za soro á ka nene fœ azu. Tshe za undu ye tœ tokóro mbœrœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ azu. Mbetinœ gbota ndje gbetshelœ nœ ayindœ Yisu kœgbe dœ œncœ anga azu utshunœ lœ Ongboro Ayo. Ataa endje wuwu lima œrœ tshangba kœyindœrœ nœ endje nene gbaa, endje sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Kristu yisœ mara nœ Ndjaba (1.1-3)
- Kristu ropa aandjelu (1.4-2.18)
- Kristu ropa Ayosuwa dœ Moyize (3.1-4.13)
- Akwa nganga nœ Yisu ropa œncœ anganga Ndjaba lœ Ongboro Ayo kœ ye (4.14-7.28)
- Ayo nœ Kristu ropa œneke ala Ongboro Ayo ye (8.1-9.28)
- Mokœ á Kristu má ropa œneke lœ Ongboro Ayo ye (10.1-39)
- Anga agbangba kœyindœrœ lima utshunœ (11.1-12.29)
- Mara kœza yanga fœ Ndjaba (13.1-19)
- Avwala œdœ ndangba abala (13.20-25)

### *Ndjaba pa o'o lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ lima, Ndjaba pa o'o fœ aata azœ, tshe pa o'o lœ awa nœ aayi kœgbara o'o; tshe pa o'o fœ endje kpalakpala œdœ pe lœ tshelœ aka mara ndjoro,

<sup>2</sup> yé ngœngœ tœ ndœngœbœ oshonœ asœke á a sœ lœ nœ, tshe pa o'o fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Gbolo á tshe za she kœsœ tœ ayengœ œrœ kœ, lœ awa nœ ye ndje dá tshe mbœrœ tshapashœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbolo kœdœ kœtshi nœ mokœ nœ ye, tshe kœdœ adja angwa ye. O'o ama ye sœ dœ gbœgbœ yé œtœncœ dá mbœrœ adœke œrœ tshapashœ para kœkœ sœ zœ. Mangba kœdjutœ ekperœ nœ azu, tshe sœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœropa nœ kœ bœ lafo.

### *Gbolo nœ Ndjaba ropa aandjelu*

<sup>4</sup> Gbolo ropa aandjelu ye. Dœ tœncœ ataa á Ndjaba za i'iri kpi á rosœ œncœ endje fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Atamœ, Ndjaba papa fœ anga andjelu nœ ye bale nene adœke:  
«Bœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ,  
yé kœto kpesheke, œmœ kœdœ Aba  
zœ.»

Yé tshe papa ndje o'o tœ upu nœ anga andjelu bale nene adœke:

«Mœ dœ bala Abanœ,  
yé tshe dœ bala Gbolo nœ mœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Kashe dœ lœndœ á Ndjaba vwa lima eya Gbolo nœ ye ga pa tshapashœ, tshe pa adœke:

«E li adœke aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kœ  
gote ga tshatshu ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Tshe kpa pa o'o tœ upu nœ aandjelu adœke:

«Mœ mbœrœ adœke aandjelu nœ mœ  
sœ bœta ishiri,  
yé mœ mbœrœ adœke aayi akwa nœ  
ye sœ bœta labœ owœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tœ upu nœ Gbolo, tshe pa adœke:

«Uu Ndjaba, ngande tshagbozu nœ  
zœ sœ waa dœ waa.  
Bœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu  
nœ zœ dœ mara á sœ ndjii.»

<sup>9</sup> Bœ sœ kœyindœ œrœ á sœ ndjii, yé bœ sœ kœyiangba ekperœ, mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, uu Ndjaba, Ndjaba nœ zœ dá ke bœ adœke bœ sœ dœ yanga,

yé tshe ma adœke œne yindœ zœ kœropa anga zœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Tshe kpa pa ndje adœke:

«Gbozu, œbœ dá mbœrœ œshœ pe tœ  
alincœ utshunœ,

tshalafo kœdœ tshangba akwa ndœ kane zœ.

11 (Ercœncœ ascœke kœ œ yiwa bala ye, kashe œbœ, bœ scœpe zœ.

Tshalafo œdœ tshaati œ wuta b̄ata onghoro lœba;

12 bœ vwele œtœncœ bala ga tœncœ b̄ata á endje vwele yœgb̄o lœba,

yé endje yapa œtœncœ b̄ata lœba.

Kashe œbœ, bœ scœ kolœ b̄ata á bœ scœ ascœmœ yé ndœnḡo zœ œ scœ tœncœ nene.»

13 Ndjaba papa fœ anga andjelu nœ ye bale nene adœke:

«Na œ scœ ga pa kuni mœ, mœ ko ayingba zœ ga tshakudu ada zœ.»

14 Aandjelu kœdœ adœ e? Endje para kœkœ kœdœ ishiri á scœ kœmbœrcœ akwa fœ Ndjaba: Tshe scœ kœvwa endje adœke endje ti kane azu á endje li kœgb̄o kœshe.

## 2

### *Kœshe á gerœ dopancœ*

1 Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, œ li adœke a shi gbi lœ o'o á a dji œdœ a kœyindœ nœ adœke a djingili awa nene.

2 Gbambancœ nene, œdœ o'o á aandjelu pa lima ndœ nœ kœmatœ ye adœke œtœncœ kœdœ adja o'o, yé œdœ azu á endje ndi lima tshelœncœ, œdœ azu á endje vwara lima tœ endje tœ kœlisœ o'onœ ascœmœ kœgb̄o lima djofele á li dœ endje,

3 azœ dœ tœ azœ a kpa lœ manœ kotoo œdœ a kœscœ kœmbœrcœtœ mara kœshe ataa? Gbozu dá yi lima scœ œrcœ tœ upu nœ utshunœ, manda nœ á azu á endje dji lima she ma kikilincœ fœ azœ.

4 Ndjaba to ndje gb̄o nœ ye ga lœ kœmarœ nœ endje lœ awa nœ amb̄ará ndjoro, ogboro œrcœ dœ tshelœ áká afá kœ, œ ga ndœ lœ awa nœ kœto œrcœ nœ Œtsh̄o Ishiri fœ azu lindœ œneke á lœsu ye yindœ nœ.

### *Yisu kœdœ ayi kœza kœshe fœ azu*

5 Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba zaza tshapash̄o nœ tshambatsha á a scœ kœpa tœncœ, fœ aandjelu nene.

6 Andaa, anga uzu bale su o'o ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Uzu kœdœ dœ yeka á bœ kœscœ kœgb̄e dœ she a? Too gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ dœ á bœ kœko ala zœ ga pa ye a?

7 Bœ za she teasho ga tshakudu aandjelu,

bœ za mokœ œdœ kœlisœtœ fœ she.

8 Bœ ko œrcœ kœ ga tshada ye.»

Bata á Ndjaba za she tœ gbozu tshapa œrcœ kœ, anga œrcœ bale á tshapu kœscœ ga tshakudu ye gugu nene. Andaa, a wuwu damba nene adœke Ndjaba ko œrcœ para ga tshakudu ye.

9 Kashe œrcœ á a scœ kœwu tœncœ dœke: Yisu á Ndjaba za lima she teasho ga tshakudu aandjelu, gb̄o mokœ œdœ pe kœlisœtœ lœ kumu kœwu œrcœ kanga nœ kuzu á tshe tshu. Ataa lœ awa nœ Œtsh̄o lœsu nœ Ndjaba, tshe tshu kuzu tœ upu nœ azu kœ.

10 Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke Ndjaba á tshe mbœrcœ œrcœ kœ, á scœ kœmbœrcœ adœke œrcœncœ scœ zœ ascœmœ, za Yisu tœ uzu á tshe li lœ awa nœ kœwu oyo mbœrcœ adœke agbolo ndjoro kœwu mokœ nœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, Yisu kœdœ uzu á tshe scœ kœyiscœ awa kœshe fœ endje.

11 Andaa Yisu á tshe scœ kœmbœrcœ adœke azu wuta yercœ lœ ekperœ nœ endje dœ pe endjeneke á endje wuta yercœ, endje scœ dœ Aba bale. Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa dá Yisu scœscœ dœ tshula kœ'e endje adœke aaya œne nene.

12 Yé tshe pa adœke:

«Uu Ndjaba, mœ pa bala o'o tœ upu nœ i'iri zœ fœ aaya mœ, yé mœ bi itshi kœdonga dœ bœ ugu-rutœ ukpulu azu lœ angb̄otœ.»

13 Tshe kpa pa adœke:

«Mœ za bala lœsu mœ djigi fœ Ndjaba.»

Yé ga pa nœ:

«Wu mœ, œmœ œdœ agbolo á Ndjaba ko endje fœ mœ dœke.»

14 Ataa, b̄ata á agbolo kœdœ azu á endje scœ dœ songba œdœ dœ indji, Yisu wuta ndje awa bale b̄ata endje, tshe mbœrcœ œrcœ kœ nœ mara nœ endje dœ azu. Lœ awa kuzu nœ ye, tshe ropa djaboro á tshe scœ lima dœ gb̄o nœ kuzu,

<sup>15</sup> cædœ dœ œncœ kœvvara azu á awa kuzu fa lima endje tœ akanga lœ soro endje djigi.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, tshe nana mboercœ kœti kane aandjelu nene, kashe tshe na mboercœ aata Abrayamo.

<sup>17</sup> Mboercœ tœncœ ataa, œ li lima adœke tshe wuta awa bale b̄ata aayanœ lœ áká œercœ k̄o yeka á kœte egerœ ngangã Ndjaba nœ l̄osu kœwu oyo, á tshe sœ ndjii utshu Ndjaba mboercœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ azu.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene, b̄ata á tshe wu lima oyo dœ tœ ye lœ kœwu l̄osu nœ Satana, tshe li ndje kœti kane endjeneke á Satana sœ kœwu l̄osu endje ye.

### 3

*Yisu kœdœ egerœ uzu kœropa Moyize*

<sup>1</sup> Atamœ, aaya mœ, e'e kœdœ ayercœ azu nœ Ndjaba á tshe e 'e ndœ kœmboercœ ogo nœ ye b̄a lafo, 'e meosho ga tœ Yisu á tshe dœ ayi avwa cœdœ egerœ ngangã Ndjaba nœ kœyindœercœ á a sœ kœmindœ nœ.

<sup>2</sup> (E dœ adjapu adœke tshe sœ lima ndjii utshu Ndjaba á tshe ke she ndœ akwa b̄ata á Moyize sœ ndje lima ndjii lœ anda nœ Ndjaba djigi.

<sup>3</sup> Endje dongã ayi kœm̄o anda kœropa anda dœ tœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, mok̄o nœ Yisu ropa œncœ Moyize.

<sup>4</sup> Anda bale dœ bale k̄o sœ dœ uzu á tshe m̄o, yé uzu á tshe m̄o k̄o kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, Moyize za lima tœ ye kœmboercœ akwa dœ l̄osu ye bale lœ anda nœ Ndjaba djigi b̄ata ayi akwa mboercœ kœma œneke á li má adœke Ndjaba pa.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe Kristu zatœ ye kœmboercœ akwa dœ l̄osu ye bale b̄ata Gbolo, yé Ndjaba za she ga tœ kumu akwa lœ anda nœ ye. Anda nœ ye kœdœ azœ cœdœ a kœsœpe kolœ kœyindœ nœ yé á sœ kœko l̄osu azœ ga tœ œercœ á a sœ kœkate kœgb̄o tœncœ dœ yangã.

*Azu nœ Ndjaba œ yatœ endje*

<sup>7</sup> Mboercœ tœncœ dá Ɔtsh̄o Ishiri pa adœke:

«Kpesheke, cœdœ 'e kœsœ kœdji tshama ye,

<sup>8</sup> 'e sœsœ dœ œgb̄o l̄osu nene b̄ata l̄ond̄o á 'e oma lima dœ Ndjaba, dœ olo á 'e wu lima l̄osu ye b̄a lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>9</sup> Ba zœ, alaba 'e kœwu lima l̄osu mœ dœ kœpara awa kœyu tshelœ mœ,

yé endje wu lima akwa ndœ kane mœ

<sup>10</sup> manda ungu zazu bisha (40). Mboercœ tœncœ ataa, mœ sœ dœ ókó ga tœ azu nœ oshonœ ascœmœ

yé á mœ pa adœke: “Gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kœndi waa dœ waa, azuncœ ascœmœ wuwu lima sœ awa mœ nene.”

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ dara ama mœ lœ ókó nœ mœ adœke:

A wu bala zœ, cœdœ endje œ li bala kœyatœ endje b̄a ndœ mœ!»

<sup>12</sup> Alaya mœ, 'e sœ dœ gb̄odjela. Kaka adœke uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœsœ dœ ekpe l̄osu dœ pe sharapu neke á vwa she kœfa tshangba ye fœ Ndjaba nœ soro nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe 'e to gb̄o gb̄o ugurutœ 'e dœ angã 'e œ̄b̄o dœ œ̄b̄o b̄ata á endje sú ala Buku adœke œndœ «tshakpesheke» sœpe kœdi tœncœ, mboercœ adœke ekperœ bibili uzu bale ugurutœ 'e, á tshe kœwuta dœ œgb̄o l̄osu nene.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, cœdœ a kœsœpe kœshi gbi œerrr ga tœ ndœnḡo soro azœ lœ kœyindœercœ b̄ata á a gb̄o lima tœ alincœ, a wuta aayi kœmboercœ akwa awa bale dœ Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Endje su b̄ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Kpesheke, cœdœ 'e kœsœ kœdji tshama ye,

'e sœsœ dœ œgb̄o l̄osu b̄ata dœ l̄ok̄o á 'e oma lima dœ Ndjaba nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Azu adœ dá dji lima tshama ye, yé á oma dœ she a? (E dœdœ lima azu k̄o á Moyize ko endje wuta tœncœ ga ushu lœ ogo Ezipito nene a?

<sup>17</sup> Yé adœ dá Ndjaba sœ lima dœ ókó ga tœ endje manda ungu zazu bisha a? (E dœdœ ga tœ azu á endje mboercœ lima ekperœ yekane á tshu b̄a lœ kpagagasho nene a?

<sup>18</sup> Yé ađe dá Ndjaba dara lima ama ye adœeke endje li kœyatœ endje 6a ndœ œene nene a? Ē doédœ mbœerœ azu á endje oma lima ascœmœ nene a?

<sup>19</sup> Yé a wu adœeke endje lili lima kœli ga zœ nene mangba œgbœ lœsu nœ endje.

#### 4

<sup>1</sup> Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ fœ azœ adœeke a li bala kœyatœ azœ 6a tœ osho á œene guma fœ azœ. Ataa, ala azœ gbœ adœeke anga uzu bale ugurutœ azœ tshatshapu kœli ga zœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a gbœ Ɔtshœ O'o 6ata á azunœ ascœmœ gbœ ndje lima. Kashe o'o á endje dji lima mbœmbœerœ œerœ bale tœ endje nene, mbœerœ aayi kœdji tœnœ dji lima tako kashe endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Yé azœ á a sœ dœ kœyindœerœ, a li bala kœyatœ azœ 6a tœ osho á Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ upunœ adœeke:

«Mœe dara ama mœe lœe ókó nœe mœe: Endje li bala kœyatœ endje 6a tœ osho kœyatœsho nœe mœe nene!»

Ndjaba pa atamœ, kashe osho kœyatœshonœ ascœmœ, tshe guma lima kœto tœ ali kœmbœerœ tshapashœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú tœ upu nœe olo mindu dœe bisha (7) adœeke: «Yé Ndjaba ya lima tœe ye dœe olo mindu dœe bisha manda kœeka akwa nœe ye kœ.»

<sup>5</sup> Yé endje kpa su o'onœ ascœmœ adœeke: «Endje li kœyatœ endje 6a tœ osho nœe mœe nene.»

<sup>6</sup> Dœe tœnœe ataa, azu á endje dœe lima azu utshunœ kœdji Ɔtshœ O'o, endje lili lima kœyatœ endje 6a tœ oshonœ ascœmœ nene, mbœerœ endje vvara lima tœ endje kœlisœ Ndjaba ye, andaa anga azu li kœli tœnœe ye.

<sup>7</sup> Ndjaba kpa za anga olo kœli ga zœ, á tshe e i'irĩnœ «kpesheke». Olo ndjoro manda nœe, tshe pa lima o'o waa lœe awa nœe Davidi lœe ada mbeti á endje pa tœnœe utshunœ adœeke:

«Kpesheke, œdœe 'e kœdji tshama ye, 'e sœesœ dœe œgbœ lœsu nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé œdœe Yosuwa kœto lima azu li tœnœe 6a tœ osho nœe kœyatœsho, Ndjaba œe kpa pa má o'o tœe anga angbi olo bala nene.

<sup>9</sup> Ataa, olo kœyatœsho nœe lœkœ sabata sœe mbœerœ azu nœe Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe li ga lœe kœyatœsho nœe ye, sœe ndje kœyatœe ye manda akwa á tshe mbœerœ 6ata á Ndjaba ya ndje lima tœe ye manda œenœe ye.

<sup>11</sup> A pa avwaratœ azœ kœli ga lœe kœyatœshonœ ascœmœ, adœeke adja mara œgbœ lœsunœ ascœe kœmbœmbœerœ adœeke uzu bale te nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, o'o ama Ndjaba sœe dœe soro œdœe dœe gbœgbœ, yé amancœ ki kœeropa ingiri yakamba á amancœ sœe bisha. Ē sœe kœli œerrr ga tœe kœekurutshelœ uvuru dœe ishiri, tshelœ kpoto ngbabi dœe vwala. Ē sœe kœewa ngbanga ugurutœ gbetshelœ œdœe o'o á sœe 6a lœsu uzu.

<sup>13</sup> Anga œerœ bale á Ndjaba mbœerœ á zatœe ye yiwatœe nœe tœe ala ye gugu nene. Ēerœ kœ sœe kpendro, ngbi tœe ala ye, yé fœe she dá a li kœepa o'o tœe upu nœe œerœnœe kœ á a mbœerœ.

*Yisu kœedœe egerœe nganga Ndjaba nœe azœ*

<sup>14</sup> A sœe dœe egerœe nganga Ndjaba á œesœe ye li, œeshe kœedœe Yisu, Gbolo nœe Ndjaba. Tshe ro tœe lœe tshalafœe œe gu ga ndœe Ndjaba. Atamœ, a shi gbi lœe kœyindœerœe nœe azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, egerœe nganga Ndjaba nœe azœ awa bale dœe azœ lœe kœemœ nœe azœ sœe zœe. Satana wu lima lœsu ye lœe œerœe kœe 6ata á tshe sœe kœmbœerœe dœe azœ, kashe tshe mbœmbœerœe ekperœe bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, a na dœe lœsu azœ djigi ga tœe ngande tshagbozu nœe Ɔtshœ lœsu nœe Ndjaba mbœerœe á tshe kœewu oyo azœe yekane á kœema Ɔtshœ lœsu nœe ye ga ndœe azœe mbœerœe kœeti kane azœe dœe lœkœnœe á tshe yindœe nœe.

#### 5

<sup>1</sup> Egerœe nganga Ndjaba kœe, endje ke she ugurutœe azu mbœerœe kœmbœerœe akwa tshagurutœe azu dœe Ndjaba tœe

upu nœ endje. Akwa nœ ye koedœ koeko koetorœ œdœ tokóró mbœerœ ekperœ.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe li kœsœ dœ ɔmɔ lɔsu ga ndœ azu á endje wuwusœ œerœ nene yé á sœ lœ djingili. Gbambancœ nene, œshe ndje dœ tœ ye koedœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœmɔ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mbœerœ kœmɔncœ, œ li adœke tshe to tokóró mbœerœ ekperœ nœ azu œdœ ndje mbœerœ œncœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu bale lili kœketœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke œne dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba nene. Kashe Ndjaba dá e uzu ndœ kœmbœerœ toencœ, ɓata á tshe e lima Aro.

<sup>5</sup> Œtoencœ ataa dá Kristu zaza kœliscœtœ nœ kœwuta egerœ nganga Ndjaba ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye nene; kashe tshe gbɔ ɓa ndœ tsheneke á tshe pa fœ she adœke:

«Œbœ koedœ Gbolo nœ mœ kpesheke, œmœ koedœ Aba zœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé ɓa tœ anga oshoncœ, tshe pa adœke:

«Œbœ koedœ nganga Ndjaba waa dœ waa

ɓa lœ mara nœ Melekisedeke.»

<sup>7</sup> Lœ soro ye ɓa pa ɔshɔ, tshe sœ lima kœza avwala dœ ɔgbɔ rawa œdœ dœ ngola fœ tsheneke á tshe li lima kœshe she lœ akuzu, yé Ndjaba yi lima ndœ nœ mbœerœ á tshe li lima œsœ ye dœ kœzatœ ye ga ati fœ she.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa œshe koedœ lima Gbolo nœ Ndjaba gbaa, tshe wusœ kœliscœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ œerœ kanga nœ ye kɔ á tshe wu.

<sup>9</sup> Yé manda nœ á Ndjaba fa she lima tœ uzu á tshe li, tshe wuta lima ayi kœza kœshe nœ waa dœ waa fœ azu á endje sœ kœliscœ o'o ama ye.

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba ma she ngbi tœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba lœ mara nœ Melekisedeke.

*Kœgbota tshelœ utu tœ upu nœ kœkatœ kœyindœerœ*

<sup>11</sup> 'A sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœpa tœ upu nœ asœ, kashe kœpandœ ádánœ gbɔ waa mbœerœ 'e kpa sœsœ koedji tshelœkata o'o katsha katsha nene.

<sup>12</sup> 'E dœ má ɓalima aayi kœyiscœerœ katshatsha ye. Kashe 'e kpa gbe

adœke endje yiscœ ali o'o nœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e. 'E sœpe damba kœgbe dœ kœa ɔngɔ, tœ œsœncœ adœke 'e zi ɔgbɔ rœgo.

<sup>13</sup> Uzu kɔ á tshe sœpe kœa ɔngɔ, tshe lili kœmircœtshelœ ye pa upu nœ œerœ á sœ ndjii nene, mbœerœ œshe koedœ awaya.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe ɔgbɔ kœzirœ sœ mbœerœ agbozu á lœ awa nœ œerœ kɔ á endje mbœerœ, li kœkurutshelœ ekperœ dœ ɔtshœrœ.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Mbœerœ toencœ ataa, a fatœ azœ ndœ kœyiscœerœ nœ agbozu yé œ katœ kœyiscœerœ nœ agbolo ga manda azœ tœ upu nœ Kristu. A kpa kwakwatœ azœ ndœ œerœ á endje guma utshuncœ nene: kœfatshalɔsu tœ œerœ á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ kuzu nœ ishiri yé œ sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba,

<sup>2</sup> kœyiscœerœ tœ upu nœ batisimu, tœ upu nœ kœto kane ga pa azu, tœ upu nœ kœshe lœ akuzu œdœ pe tœ upu nœ kœwa ngbanga nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> 'E wu œerœ á li dœ azœ adœke a mbœerœ bala œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœerœ nœ, dœ mœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu á endje wu ingbisho nœ Ndjaba, endje á endje wusœ koetorœ nœ tshalafœ á Ndjaba to fœ endje, endje á endje te azu nœ ɔtshɔ Ishiri,

<sup>5</sup> endje á endje dji o'o ama Ndjaba dœ ɔtshœncœ œdœ gbɔgbɔ nœ tshapashɔ á na ɓa mbatsha

<sup>6</sup> yekane á kpa yo, œ li nene adœke endje kpa fatshalɔsu endje. Andaa endje kpa sœ kœkuru Gbolo nœ Ndjaba ga pa kurushi mbœerœ kœfatshalɔsu nœ endje yé œ sœ kœgu she tœ ala azu.

<sup>7</sup> Œdœ ɔshɔ kœsœ kœndjoro ungu yavuru ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ yé á ɔkɔ ngwarœ nœ azu á endje lu kœsœ kœga toencœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa ɔshœncœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe œdœ œ kœsœ kœzu ishi œdœ gusu á sœ dœ ishi, œ sœ dœ ádá bale nene. Œ sœ ndoo adœke Ndjaba darandœ nœ yé œ sho.

<sup>9</sup> Tøe 'e dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ 'e waa, 'a yindœ nœ læ o'o á 'a sœ kœpa tœnce adœke, 'e sœ kœza ɔtshɔ awa á sœ kœto 'e na tœnce ndœ kœshe.

<sup>10</sup> Yé Ndjaba sœ ndjii, tshe lili kœdjercœndœ akwa œdœ kœyindœsho á 'e ma ga tœ i'iri ye læ awa nœ kœmbœrœ akwa á 'e mbœrœ lima fœ ayerœ azu œerrr ga tœ ngɔngɔ asœke nene.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe ogo nœ 'a sœ adœke uzu dœ uzu zatœ ye djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ atamœ œerrr ga tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ yekane á kœgbɔ œeneke á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ.

<sup>12</sup> 'E mɔmɔ nene, kashe 'e za mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ azu á endje gbɔ œrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnce læ awa nœ kœyindœrœ œdœ kœru lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ ye.

### *Ɔrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnce*

<sup>13</sup> Lɔndɔ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ œrœ fœ Abrayamo, tshe dara lima ama ye dœ i'iri ye dœ tœ ye; gbambanœ nene, anga uzu á tshe ropa ye adœke tshe dara ama ye dœ i'iri ye gugu nene.

<sup>14</sup> Yé tshe pa adœke: «Adjapu, mœ to kane mœ ga pa zœ waa, yé mœ mbœrœ adœke aata zœ ngba kœerpanœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Abrayamo sœ lima kœvu dœ ugu lœsu yé tshe gbɔ lima œeneke á Ndjaba pa lima tœnce fœ she ye.

<sup>16</sup> Azu dara ama endje dœ i'iri uzu á tshe ropa endje, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke sharapu sœ ugurutœ endje pa o'o á endje dara ama endje læ kumunœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa, Ndjaba yindœ kœma fœ azu á endje gbɔ bala œercœnce á tshe pa lima tœnce fœ Abrayamo adœke, sharapu œ sœ tœ upunœ nene. Tshe dara ama ye ndœ kœma adœke, o'o á œne pa dœ lœsu œne bale ascœmœ, œne kpa yapa nene.

<sup>18</sup> Atamœ, Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœ bisha neke á tshe lili kœyapa tœnce nene œdœ ndje kœpa wala tœ upunœ nene, mbœrœ kœto gbɔgbɔ á rosœ nœ fœ azœ. Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, a sœ dœ ugu lœsu, azœ á a sœ kœkate

kœgbɔ œercœnce á a ko lœsu azœ ga panœ ascœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Ɔrœnce á a ko lœsu azœ ga pa nœ mbœrœ adœke a shi mbœrœ tœnce. Soro azœ shi mbœrœ tœnce b̄ata egerœ agba œ shi mbœrœ longo. Ɔrœnce ascœmœ li kpuru djagakele rido,

<sup>20</sup> á Yisu li 6a zœ utshunœ mbœrœ azœ, yé œ te egerœ ngangã Ndjaba waa dœ waa b̄ata Melekisedeke.

## 7

### *O'o tœ upu nœ Melekisedeke*

<sup>1</sup> Melekisedeke kœdœ lima gbozugo Saleme œdœ ngangã Ndjaba nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ. Melekisedeke na para tshatshu Abrayamo dœ lœkɔ á tshe sœ lima kœgu tœnce manda kœnga koshe dœ agbozugo, yé œ to kane ye ga pa ye.

<sup>2</sup> Ɔshe dá Abrayamo ko lima œrœ bale læ ndjokpanœ á tshe gbɔ, fœ she. Utshunœ kɔ, ádá i'iri ye kœdœ «gbozugo nœ o'o á sœ ndjii», yé ga pa nœ, œshe kœdœ gbozugo Saleme á yindœ kœpa adœke «gbozugo nœ kœsœ gee».

<sup>3</sup> Endje wuwusœ abanœ dœ ayinœ nene, endje wuwusœ o'o tœ upu nœ uwu aalatanœ œdœ olo kœzu she nene, endje wuwu ndje sœ ndɔngɔlɔ soro ye nene; kashe tshe sœ b̄ata Gbolo nœ Ndjaba: tshe dœ ngangã Ndjaba nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>4</sup> 'E wu mara á tshe dœ egerœ uzu, œshe á ata azœ dœ Abrayamo ko œrœ bale læ ndjokpa á tshe gbɔ læ koshœnce fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, kœli dœ awa akwa, aata Levi á endje dœ lima anganga Ndjaba dá lima kœ'eshondœ œrœ bale læ ndjokpa nœ azu Israyele, œ yindœ kœpa adœke aaya endje á endje kœdœ aata Abrayamo.

<sup>6</sup> Melekisedeke sœsœ lima læ uwu aata Levi nene, kashe Abrayamo to lima œrœ bale læ ndjokpa fœ she. Gapa nœ, tshe to kane ye ga pa Abrayamo á Ndjaba pa lima tœ œrœ fœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Andaa dœ sharapu nene, egerœ uzu dá to kane ye ga pa aya uzu ascœmœ.

8 Yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbœ œrœ bale lœ ndjokpa kœdœ azu á endje tshuutshu, kashe tœ upu nœ Melekisedeke, endje pa adœke œshe kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro.

9 Tœ ndœngœlœnœ kœ, œneke yindœ kœpa adœke, lœkœ á Abrayamo ko bale lœ ndjokpa ascœmœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Levi á tshe sœ lima kœgbœ œrœ bale lœ ndjokpa ko ndje œnœ ye yé.

10 Gbambanœ nene, ataa endje zuzu lima Levi nene gbaa, œ sœ bœta tshe sœ lima bœ lœ atanœ dœ Abrayamo zœ lœkœ á Melekisedeke na lima para tshatshu ye.

11 Awa akwa pa adœke anganga Ndjaba œ wuta lœ uwu aata Levi. Andaa œdœ anganga Ndjaba lœ uwu aata Levi kœmbœrœ lima akwa á li, ádá nœ kœgbœ má anga angbi anganga Ndjaba bœ lœ uwu aata Melekisedeke gugu nene tœ œscœnœ adœke endje ke endje bœ lœ uwu aata Aro.

12 Gbambanœ nene, œdœ endje kœyapa uwu kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba, œ li adja adœke endje yapa awa akwa.

13 Yé Gbozu nœ azœ á a pa o'o tœ upu nœ ye asœke, tshe sœ lœ anga angbi mara á anga uzu bale lœnœ mœmbœrœ akwa nganga Ndjaba bœ pa ndaba nene.

14 Azu kœ wuscœ nœ adœke tshe to lœ mara nœ Yuda, á Moyize papa lima o'o bale ala mbeti nœ ye tœ upu nœ anganga Ndjaba nene.

### *Anga nganga Ndjaba bœta Melekisedeke*

15 Yé œneke á sœ kœma œtœnœ ngbi kœdœ adœke: Anga nganga Ndjaba á tshe wuta, tshe sœ bœta Melekisedeke.

16 Tshe wuwuta nganga Ndjaba lindœ awa akwa tœ upu nœ aata uzu nene, kashe tshe wuta nganga Ndjaba lœ awa nœ gbœgbœ nœ soro á ndœngœlœnœ gugu nene.

17 Yé buku nœ Ndjaba má adœke: «Bœ kœdœ nganga Ndjaba nœ waa dœ waa bœta Melekisedeke.»

18 Ataa, endje ka lima tœ ongboro awa akwa mœbœrœ á gbœgbœnœ œdœ ádá nœ gugu lima nene.

19 Gbambanœ nene, awa akwa mœmbœrœ adœke uzu dœ uzu á tshe li nene. Kashe anga œtshœrœ kœropa nœ á a za lœsu azœ ga pa nœ mœbœrœtœ ye fœ azœ, yé lœ awanœ, a li kœgitœ azœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba.

20 Yé œ mœbœrœtœ endje dœ kœdarama nœ Ndjaba. Anga azu tœ anganga Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœdarama nene.

21 Kashe mœbœrœ she, tshe wuta lima nganga Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœdarama lœkœ má Ndjaba pa tœ upu nœ ye adœke:

«Gbozu dara ama ye yé tshe yapa bala o'o ama ye nene: “bœ kœdœ nganga Ndjaba nœ waa dœ waa.”»

22 Mœbœrœ tœnœ dá tafo ayo á Yisu wuta ayi kœgi sharapu ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azœ, sœ dœ œtshœnœ kœropa ongboronœ.

23 Ga panœ, anganga Ndjaba ngba lima waa mœbœrœ endje sœ lima kœtshu tœnœ, endje lili lima kœmbœrœ akwa nœ endje waa dœ waa nene.

24 Kashe Yisu sœ dœ soro nœ waa dœ waa yé akwa nganga Ndjaba nœ ye œ ka nene.

25 Mœbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe li kœshe dœ mara nœ waa dœ waa endjeneke á endje na lœ awa nœ ye ga ndœ Ndjaba; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ dœ soro á ka nene ndœ kœza avwala nœ ye fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ endje.

26 Ataa, Yisu kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba á tshe li má dœ azœ. Tshe sœ yerœ, tshe gugu dœ o'o nœ uzu nene, tshe mœmbœrœ ekperœ nene. Ndjaba za she kpi tœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yé œ za she ga pa œrœ kœ.

27 Tshe sœsœ bœta anga angbi agboro anganga Ndjaba nene: tshe gbege kœza tokóró œlœ dœ œlœ utshunœ mœbœrœ ekperœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé manda nœ, mœbœrœ œnœ azu ogo nene. Tshe za tokóró kolœ awa tshebabale lœkœ á tshe za lima tœ ye dœ tœ ye tœ tokóró.

<sup>28</sup> Andaa, awa akwa sœ kœko azu á endje mœmœ tœ agboro anganga Ndjaba; kashe o'o nœ kœdarama nœ Ndjaba á na manda awa akwa, za Gbolo á tshe guma œrœ ga tœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ djigi, tœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba mbœrœ waa dœ waa.

## 8

*Yisu kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba nœ azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Andaa, gilida o'o nœ azœ á a yindœ kœpa tœncœ kœdœ mara egerœ nganga Ndjaba á a sœ dœ she, œshe á tshe sœ ga ati ga tœ kuni ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba ɔa lafo,

<sup>2</sup> ɔata ayi akwa nœ adja œyerœ osho œdœ œncœ adja gbanda tande á Gbozu mœ, kashe œ dœdœ uzu dá mœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Endje za egerœ nganga Ndjaba kœ ga tœ akwa mbœrœ kœto kœtorœ œdœ tokóró. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, œ sœ dœ ádá waa ye adœke tshe sœ dœ œrœ kœto tœncœ.

<sup>4</sup> (Edœ Kristu kœsœ lima ɔa pa œshœ, tshe dœ má nganga Ndjaba nene. Gbambanœ nene, anga anganga Ndjaba á endje sœ kœko kœtorœ lindœ awa akwa, sœ zœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba ga tœ ishiri œrœ, ga tœ desherœ á sœ kœma adjapu nœ tshalafœ. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa dá Ndjaba za lima o'o fœ Moyize utshu nœ kœmœ gbanda tande. Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Wu, mbœrœ kœ lindœ mara á mœ yi lima sœ nœ fœ ɔœ ɔa pa kaga.»

<sup>6</sup> Adjapu, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa á ropanœ kœ, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ uzu ɔa uguru œtshœ ayo á ka ga pa œtshœrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ nœ.

<sup>7</sup> (Edœ endje kœgbagbagbara o'o tœ upu nœ ayo neke lima utshunœ nene, ádá nœ kœyapa tœncœ dœ bishanœ œ gu má nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tœncœ kœdœ kœgbagbara osho dá Ndjaba sœ kœgbagbara dœ azu nœ ye lœkœ á tshe sœ kœpa adœke: «Gbozu pa adœke, dœ olo á na manda nœ, á mœ lu tafœ ayo ugurutœ mœ dœ azu Israyele

œdœ dœ azu ogo Yuda,

<sup>9</sup> œ sœsœ ɔata ayo á sœ lima ugurutœ mœ dœ aata endje

lœkœ á mœ ko endje dœ kane mœ mbœrœ kœko endje ga ushu lœ ogo Ezipito nene.

Mbœrœ endje dœ tœ endje, endje mbœmbœrœtœ endje lima lindœ ayo nœ mœ nene.

Gbozu pa adœke: œmœ ndje, mœ katœ endje ti ye.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, wu ayo á mœ lu bala dœ azu Israyele

manda olonœ ascœmœ dœke: ndœ kœza awa akwa nœ mœ, Mœ su bala awa akwa nœ mœ ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje œdœ ga lœsu endje.

Mœ te bala Ndjaba nœ endje, yé endje te bala azu nœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Uzu bale ugurutœ endje œ yisœ œrœ nene fœ yanganœ too fœ ayancœ adœke tshe wusœ mœ, mbœrœ endje para,œ wu bala sœ mœ ye,

kœto kœtœ aaya azu œrrr ga tœ agboro azu.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ djerœ bala ndœ ekperœ nœ endje, yé mœ kpa kwatœ mœ kœtondœ nœ bale nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Dœ kœpandœ tafœ ayo, Ndjaba fa œneke utshunœ tœ ongboronœ. Andaa, œneke á fa ongboro œrœ yé á gbo ye, sœ ndœ kœyiwa tœncœ.

## 9

*Mara kœdonga dœ Ndjaba lima utshunœ*

<sup>1</sup> Ali ayo sœ lima dœ mara nœ kœdonga dœ Ndjaba œdœ pe Tepelo nœ œshœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yé gbanda tande sœ lima kœtœmœ, ali tshakalanœ sœ tœ osho á i'irinœ kœdœ (Eyerœ osho, á miinda dœ ndaba œdœ pe mapa á endje sœ kœto fœ Ndjaba sœ lœ nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Manda nœ, ɔa ngba bisha ridonœ, gbanda tande á i'irinœ kœdœ (Eyerœ osho kœropancœ,

<sup>4</sup> á sœ dœ ndaba á sœ dœ œrœ, á endje zo yombo pa nœ œdœ sanduku nœ ayo á endje dja kotencœ dœ œrœ



sœ kpœtœmœ. Œrœ á sœ loenœ doeke: l̥sú á endje mbœrœ doe orœ á mane sœ lima loenœ, tshangb̥l̥ nœ Aro á nd̥k̥nœ wuta lima tœnœ œdœ pe ndaba nœ ayo.

<sup>5</sup> Ba pa sandukunœ, endje ko lima œrœ bisha ̥a zœ, œrœnœ sœ lima koema akeluba, á yindœ koepa adœke Ndjaba doe tœ ye sœ lima ̥a zœ zœ. Andjelunœ saka tshelœ ombo endje ga panœ ga tœ osho á endje sœ lima koeto tokóró mbœrœ adœke Ndjaba djerœndœ ekperœ nœ azu. Kashe awa kœli ga lœ koepandœ ádánœ bale doe bale gugu nene.

<sup>6</sup> Endje guma lima œrœnœ k̥ doe mara ataa, anganga Ndjaba sœ lima kœli ̥l̥ doe ̥l̥ ga lœ ali tshakala gbanda tande mbœrœ koembœrœ akwa nœ endje.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe ̥a lœ bisha tshakala gbanda tandœ, egerœ nganga Ndjaba sœ kœli ga zœ kolœ awa bale lœ ungu bale. Tshe sœ kœli doe indji agea koeto doe makabo fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ ekperœ nœ ye doe tœ ye œdœ mbœrœ œnœ azu.

<sup>8</sup> Œtsh̥ Ishiri yindœ koema adœke awa nœ kœli ga tœ œyerœ osho mamatœ ye damba nene, mbœrœ gbanda tande neke utshunœ sœpe zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tœnœ dá sœ koema ambárá nœ ng̥ng̥ asœ. Œ doédœ makabo œdœ tokóró á endje sœ koeto fœ Ndjaba dá sœ kœguma l̥su uzu adœke tshe li kœdonga Ndjaba nene. <sup>10</sup> Œ sœ mbœrœ kœzirœ, kœendjorœ doe pe kœdjut̥ kotœ uzu lindœ mara o'o nœ alata. Tœnœ kœdœ mara œrœ á azu sœ koembœrœ tœnœ œrr ga tœ adœke endje yapa œrœ para.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe Yisu na tœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba nœ ̥tsh̥rœ á sœ kœna tœnœ. Tshe li t̥ lœ gbanda tande á sœ tœ egerœnœ yé á li, œ doédœ ndje uzu dá mbœrœ nene, œ yindœ koepa adœke, á doédœ œnœ tshapash̥nœ asœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Œ doédœ lœ awa nœ indji ak̥ ayaburu œdœ avoro angombe nene, kashe lœ awa nœ indji ye doe tœ ye dá tshe li kolœ awa tshebabale ga

tœ œyerœ osho yé á vvara azœ lœ ekperœ nœ azœ waa doe waa.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ indji ak̥ ayaburu doe ak̥ ngombe œdœ pe vorowo ovoro ngombe á endje dja ga tœ azu á endje mbœrœ ekperœ kœsœ koembœrœ adœke ̥k̥ endje wuta yerœ,

<sup>14</sup> ataa, indji Kristu, á lœ awa nœ ishiri nœ waa doe waa, á tshe zatœ ye doe tœ ye tœ makabo fœ Ndjaba ̥ata uzu á tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene kashe á tshu, rosœ nœ ye. Indji ye œ djut̥ bala l̥su azœ lœ ekperœ nœ kuzu adœke a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba nœ soro.

<sup>15</sup> Wu mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á Kristu doe uzu ̥a uguru tafo ayo doe ongboro ayo. Bata á kuzu ye wuta mbœrœ kœy̥ azu lœ kanga nœ ekperœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje lœ ongboro ayo, endjeneke á Ndjaba e endje li ndœ kœgb̥ œrœ tshangba nœ waa doe waa á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ mbeti kœko œrœ tshangba uzu kœwuta, œ sœ doe ádá waa ye œdœ ayi kœsu mbetincœ koetshu ye kane.

<sup>17</sup> Mbeti kœko œrœ tshangba uzu sœ doe ádá œdœ uzunœ koetshu; kashe œdœ tshe kœsœ doe soro, ádánœ gugu nene.

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tœ koetetœ koembœrœ ayo neke lima utshunœ, indji tu lima yeka.

<sup>19</sup> L̥k̥ á Moyize pandœ awa o'o liaka awa akwa fœ azu para, tshe za indji ovoro ngombe doe œnœ ak̥ ayaburu á djanga doe ungu, á za aya ganea ̥y̥ á i usu agea ga tœnœ yé á yi ga la nœ, yeka á vwi ga tœ buku doe tœ ye doe pe ga tœ azu para.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe pa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ indji nœ ayo á Ndjaba za awa tœnœ mbœrœ 'e.»

<sup>21</sup> Manda nœ, tshe vwi ndje indjincœ ga tœ gbanda tande doe pe gbarœ para á endje donga Ndjaba doe tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Lindœ awa akwa, indji dá sœ koembœrœ adœke œrœ k̥ wuta yerœ, yé lœ awa nœ indji dá Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ.

### *Tokóró nœ Kristu gi ekperœ pa azu*

<sup>23</sup> Ataa, œdœ ishiri œerœ á sœ 6a lafo kœsœ yerœ læ awa nœ mara kœdonga oshonœ ascœmœ, œ li adœke adja o'o nœ tshalafœ dœ tœ endje sœ ndje læ awa nœ tokóró neke á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kœropa nœ.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œ dœdœ 6a tœ œyerœ osho á uzu mbœerœ dœ kane, á azu tondœ nœ yeka á mbœerœ, dá Kristu li ga læncœ nene, kashe adja 6a lafo. Ba zœ dá tshe sœ kœmatœ ye ngœngœnœ asœ 6a utshu Ndjaba mbœerœ azœ.

<sup>25</sup> Yé œ dœdœ manda kœzatœ ye tœ tokóró awa ndjoro 6ata á egerœ nganga Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœli ungu bale dœ bale ga læ œyerœ osho dœ angbi indji nene.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œ kœsœ má ataa, tshe wu má lima oyo awa ndjoro kœtotœ ali kœmbœerœ tshapashœ. Kashe tshe matœ ye kolœ awa tshebabale 6a tœ ndœngœlœ osho mbœerœ kœwo ekperœ læ awa nœ kœzatœ ye tœ tokóró dœ tœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Yé 6ata uzu kœ sœ mbœerœ kœtshu tœncœ awa bale yeka manda nœ, á Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa ye,

<sup>28</sup> awa bale ndje ataa, Kristu zatœ ye tœ tokóró awa tshebabale mbœerœ kœgi ekperœ pa azu ndjoro, yé tshe kwa bala tœ ye tœ bishanœ mbœerœ upu nœ ekperœ nene, kashe mbœerœ kœza kœshe fœ azu á endje sœ kœkate kœna she.

## 10

<sup>1</sup> Awa akwa nœ Moyize nana lima dœ adja o'o fœ azu nene, kashe œ sœ lima kœma ishiri ɔtshœrœ á na bala. Awa akwa lili ndœ kœguma uzu á tshe yindœ kœna ga ndœ ndjaba nene. Mbœerœ tœncœ ataa ungu dœ ungu, endje sœ kœto kolœ tshetœ tokóró waa dœ waa.

<sup>2</sup> Ɔdœ Ndjaba kœdjerœ lima ndœ ekperœ nœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœdonga she kolœ awa bale , endje wu má sœ nœ adœke œne kpa sœsœ læ ekperœ nene, yé œ ka má tœ kœto tokóró fœ Ndjaba ye.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe, ungu dœ ungu, endje sœpe kolœ kœto tokóró fœ Ndjaba mbœerœ kœgbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, indji akœ an-gombe too œncœ aakœ ayaburu lili ndœ kœgi ekperœ bale nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœerœ tœncœ ataa, lœkœ kœna Kristu ga pa tshapashœ, tshe pa lima adœke:

«Ɔdœ tokóró, œdœ makabo, 6œ yiyindœ nœ nene,

kashe 6œ mbœerœ undu fœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Bœ yiyindœ agea á endje sho endje dœ owo 6a pa ndaba

too tokóró á endje to fœ 6œ mbœerœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé mœ pa adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, Ɔmœ dœke, mœ na ga ndœ zœ dœ tœ mœ

mbœerœ kœmbœerœ œeneke á 6œ yindœ nœ,

lindœ œeneke á endje sú tœ upu nœ mœ 6a la buku á endje vwele.”»

<sup>8</sup> Kristu pa utshunœ adœke: «Ɔdœ tokóró, œdœ makabo, œdœ agea á endje sho endje dœ owo 6a pa ndaba, œdœ tokóró á endje to mbœerœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ, 6œ yiyindœ œerœ bale nene yé œ gaga ndje tœ zœ nene.» Andaa, œtœncœ kœdœ makabo á sœ lindœ awa akwa.

<sup>9</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Wu, mœ na mbœerœ kœmbœerœ œerœ á 6œ yindœ nœ.» Tshe sœ kœwo ongboro mara kœdonga Ndjaba mbœerœ kœza tafonœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yisu Kristu mbœerœtœ ye lindœ œerœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ; tshe zatœ ye tœ makabo awa tshebabale fœ Ndjaba, yé œtœncœ ataa dá a wuta ayerœ azu mbœerœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Ɔlœ dœ œlœ, nganga Ndjaba bale dœ bale sœ kœka ga lafo ndœ kœmbœerœ akwa nœ ye, yé œ sœ kœto tshetœ tokóró kpœpanœ kpœpanœ; tokóróncœ ascœmœ á sœsœ kœgi ekperœ pa azu œlœ bale nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe tœ upu nœ Kristu, manda kœzatœ ye tœ tokóró awa tshebabale ndœ ekperœ nœ azu, tshe sœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba waa dœ waa.

<sup>13</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœke, tshe sœ kœkate ɔɔ á Ndjaba œ ko ayingba ye ga tshada ye.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœ kœzatœ ye tœ makabo awa tshebabale ascœmœ, tshe mbœrœ adœke endjeneke á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke endje wuta yerœ lœ ekperœ nœ endje, te azu á endje li.

<sup>15</sup> Tœnœ kœdœ neke á Ɔtshɔ Ishiri dœ tœ ye sœ kœmatœ nœ fœ azœ. Gbambanœ nene, manda kœpa adœke:

<sup>16</sup> «Asœke kœdœ ayo á mœ lu bala dœ endje manda olonœ ascœmœ, Gbozu pa adœke: ndœ kœza awa akwa nœ mœ, Mœ su bala awa akwa nœ mœ ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje œdœ ga lœsu endje.»

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Mœ kpa gbe dœ ngbindirœ œdœ dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Andaa, ɔa tœ osho á kœdjercœndœ ekperœ sœ zœ, ádá nœ kœto makabo mbœrœ ekperœ gugu bale nene.

### *A na ga ndœ Ndjaba*

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ, alaya, a sœ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu azœ adœke a li ga tœ œyerœ osho lœ awa nœ indji Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe kœrɔ tafo awa á sœ dœ soro fœ azœ lœ awa nœ rido, œ yindœ kœpa adœke lœ awa nœ undu ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>21</sup> Yé a sœ dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba á Ndjaba za she ga tœ kumu akwa tshascœnda nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Ataa, a na ga ndœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu azœ ndjii œdœ lœ kœyindœrœ djigi mbœrœ tshe gi azœ lœ ngbindirœ á sœ tœ lœsu azœ, yé œ djutɔ undu azœ dœ ungu á sœ yerœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> A mœmœ nene, a sœpe kolœ kœyindœ œrœ á a za lœsu azœ ga panœ; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ lindœ œneke á tshe pa tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> A gbœndœtœ azœ lœ ugurutœ azœ dœ anga azœ á kœmbœrœ adœke a yindœ anga azœ dœ ɔtshœnœ dœ pe kœmbœrœ ɔtshœ akwa.

<sup>25</sup> A kpakpa lœ angbœtœ nœ azœ nene ɔata á anga anga azœ sœ

kœmbœrœ tœnœ, kashe a to gbœgbœ lœ tœ azœ mbœrœ 'e sœ kœwu adœke olonœ sœ kœendo tœnœ.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ a kœsœpe kœmbœrœ ekperœ dœ lœsu azœ manda kœwusœ adja o'o, tokóró tœ upu nœ ekperœnœ ascœmœ kpa gugu nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe, œ sœpe kolœnœ adœke a kate œgbœ ngbanga á Ndjaba œ wa ga tœ azu dœ pe egerœ owo á ju ayingba ye.

<sup>28</sup> Uzu neke á tshe dara pa awa akwa nœ Moyize, endje wu oyo ye nene, œdœ azu bisha too votɔ kœpa timunœ, ngbewo endje wo she ye.

<sup>29</sup> Uzu neke á tshe wu Gbolo nœ Ndjaba gbambanœ, á gu œsœ indji ayo á mbœrœ adœke tshe wuta yerœ, yé á dara pa Ishiri nœ ɔtshœ lœsu, 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke tshe gbœ bala egerœ djofele á ropa nœ.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a wusœ uzu neke á tshe pa lima adœke: «Emœ dá gi tshangba ekperœnœ ascœmœ fœ endje, œmœ dá za bala djofele fœ endje»; yé ga panœ: «Gbozu œ wa bala ngbanga ga tœ azu nœ ye.»

<sup>31</sup> Ɔ sœ tœ ekpenœ waa adœke uzu gbœ o'o tshakane Ndjaba nœ soro.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe 'e gbe dœ ali olo nœ 'e lima kane: 'e gbœ ingbisho yé lœkœnœ ascœmœ, 'e shi lima gbœ lœ egerœ koshe á gbœgbœ.

<sup>33</sup> Endje sœ lima kœgu anga anga 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ pe kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje tœ ala azu, kashe e'e kœ, 'e yi lima ndœ kœsœ awa bale dœ anga 'e ascœmœ lœ mara kœwu kanganœ ata.

<sup>34</sup> Yé 'e sœ ndje lima kœwu oyo dœ aayi kána; ataa endje gbœtœ œrœ nœ 'e gbaa, 'e sœ kolœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnœ, mbœrœ 'e wusœ nœ adœke 'e gbœ bala ɔtshœrœ neke á œndœnœ œ di waa zœ.

<sup>35</sup> 'E kakatœ kœyindœ œrœ á 'e sœ kœko lœsu 'e ga pa nœ ti nene, mbœrœ 'e gbœ egerœ œrœ tshangbanœ zœ.

<sup>36</sup> Ɔ li dœ 'e kœshi gbœ lœ kœru lœsu 'e, yé á kœmbœrœ œrœ neke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ yeka á kœgbœ œrœ neke á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú bala buku adœke:

«E soepe olo teasho, olo teasho gbambanœ,

yé uzu neke á tshe na, œ na bala zœ, tshe kpalatœ ye nene.

<sup>38</sup> Andaa, uzu nœ mœ á tshe soe ndjii œ soe dœ soro lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye,

kashe œdœ tshe kœkwa ga manda nœ, lœsu mœ œ soe dœ yanga mbœrœ she nene.»

<sup>39</sup> Azœ, a doédœ azu nœ kœkwa ga manda nœ yeka á kœli ga lœ kuzu nene, kashe azœ kœdœ azu nœ kœyindœrœ mbœrœ kœshe nœ uvuru azœ.

## 11

### *O'o tœ upu nœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>1</sup> Kœyindœrœ kœdœ mara á uzu gbœ dœ œrœ neke á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ, œtœnœ kœdœ mara kœwusœ adja œrœ neke á uzu œ wu dœ ala ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba ma lima o'o tœ upu nœ anga azu utshunœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, a soe kœwusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba mbœrœ tshapashœ dœ o'o ama ye. Ataa, œrœ para á a soe kœwu tœnœ, œ to lœ neke á a wu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Abele to œtshœ tokórœ fœ Ndjaba kœropa œnœ Kayina. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba ma she adœke, œshe kœdœ uzu á tshe soe ndjii. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ma ngbi adœke œne yindœ kœtorœ nœ ye. Mangba kœyindœrœ nœ ye, ataa tshe tshu gbaa, tshe soepe kœpa o'o zœ.

<sup>5</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Enoke wuwu kuzu dœ ala ye nene yé endje gbœgbœ she nene. Ndjaba za she gutœnœ ga lafo ga indiri ye; yé utshu nœ kœœ she ga lafo, endje ma lima o'o tœ upu nœ ye adœke tshe ga lima tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Andaa œdœ uzu kœgugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene, tshe ga tœ ala Ndjaba nene. Gbambanœ nene, uzu neke á tshe yindœ kœna ga ndœ

Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe yindœ nœ adœke Ndjaba soe zœ, yé tshe soe kœgi tshangba œrœ fœ azu á endje soe kœpara she.

<sup>7</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Nowa dji lima o'o ama Ndjaba lœkœ á tshe ma œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje bala mbatsha fœ she. Nowa za o'onœ dœ ádá yé œ mbœrœ egerœ agba ndœ kœshe azu tshelœ bingi nœ ye. Ataa, tshe wa œgbœ ngbanga ga pa azu nœ tshapashœ yeka á wuta lima uzu ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba mbœrœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Abrayamo dji lima Ndjaba á tshe e she kœna ga lœ ogo á tshe pa lima ndœ kœza tœnœ fœ she. Abrayamo katœ ogo ye ti ndœ kœna ga tœ osho á tshe wuwusœ nœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Abrayamo na kœsœ b̄ata gene b̄a tœ osho á Ndjaba pa tœ nœ fœ she. Tshe soe lima kœlo scœnda gbanda tande bale dœ Izaka œdœ Yakobo á o'onœ á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ, soe ndje mbœrœ endje.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Abrayamo soe lima kœkate ongbo neke á soe dœ kiti anda ndjoro, á Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dœ ayi kœyisœ mara kœmœ tœnœ œdœ ayi kœmœ tœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Sara ndje, ataa ungu nœ kœzu agbolo ro lima ye, tshe zu lima gbolo mbœrœ á tshe za Ndjaba tœ uzu á tshe yayapa o'o ama ye nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ndje ataa, uzu bale á tshe ndo dœ kuzu, zu azu ndjoro á endje soe b̄ata angerepe b̄a lafo dœ pe mindu tœ ama egerœ ungu á endje li kœdi tœnœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, azu para á endje tshu lima, endje gbœgbœ lima œrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnœ fœ endje nene. Kashe endje wu lima œtœnœ œ yindœ nœ lœ ingirinœ yé œ wusœ nœ adœke œne kœdœ agene œdœ aayi kœna ana pa œshœ.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu á endje pa mara o'o ataa, soe kœma ngbi adœke œne soe kœpara ogo nœ œne.

<sup>15</sup> Yé œdœe endje kœsœe kœgbe dœ ogo á endje to lima loenœe, endje kwa má tœe endje ga zœe ye.

<sup>16</sup> Dœe adjapu, endje sœe lima kœpara ogo á ga dopanœe, ogo 6a lafo. Mbœerœe tœenœe ataa, Ndjaba sœesœe dœe tshula adœeke endje e œene Ndjaba nœe endje nene; yé tshe guma ongbo bale fœe endje.

<sup>17</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, Ndjaba wu lœsu Abrayamo, tshe za gbolo nœe ye Izaka tœe tokóró, tshe za gbolo nœe ye tshebabale, andaa Ndjaba pa lima tœe œerœe fœe she.

<sup>18</sup> Yé Ndjaba pa lima fœe she adœeke: «Lœe awa nœe Izaka dá 6œe gbœe bala aata zœe á mœe patœe endje fœe 6œe.»

<sup>19</sup> Abrayamo sœe lima kœpa adœeke Ndjaba lí kœshe she uzu lœe kuzu. Mbœerœe tœenœe ataa, tshe wu lima gbolo nœe ye 6ata uzu á tshe she lœe kuzu.

<sup>20</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe ndje, Izaka to kane ye ga pa Yakobo dœe pe Ezawu ndœe tshambatsha.

<sup>21</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, Yakobo ndo ndœe kœtshu tœenœe, œe to kane ga pa agbolo nœe Yozeffu bale dœe bale yé œe gote dœe kœtra kumu ye ga tœe mato tshangbœe, yé á donga Ndjaba.

<sup>22</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, ndoo dœe olo kuzu Yozeffu, tshe gbara o'o tœe upu nœe kœwuta agbolo Israyele lœe Ezipito yé œe za awa o'o tœe mara á endje mbœerœe dœe ngbabi ye.

<sup>23</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, Moyize, manda kœzu she, abanœe dœe ayinœe za lima she yiwatœe nœe manda yapu votœe mbœerœe endje wu lima kœga nœe gbolo nœe endje, yé endje sœesœe lima dœe awa awa o'o nœe gbozugo nene.

<sup>24</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, lœkœe á Moyize wuta gbozu, tshe vvara lima tœe ye adœeke endje e œene gbolo nœe yawuru nœe Farawo.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe yi lima ndœe nœe adœeke œene wu oyo awa bale dœe azu nœe Ndjaba, yé œe vwaratœe ye tœe œesœe nœe kœsœe lœe yanga nœe ekperœe á œendœe nœe œe di nene.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe wu lima kœyiangba Kristu 6a ndœe ye 6ata kœgbœerœe ndjoro á

rosœe kœgbœerœe nœe Ezipito; gbambanœe nene, tshe ko lima ala ye ga pa kœgbo bala œerœe tshangbanœe.

<sup>27</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, tshe katœe Ezipito ti œe kpakpa awa oko nœe gbozugo nene, yé tshe shi gbi 6ata uzu á tshe sœe kœwu Ndjaba á endje sœesœe kœwu she nene.

<sup>28</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, tshe mbœerœe lima angbo Pake dœe azu Israyele, yé œe pa fœe endje adœeke endje dja indji agea ga pa manda nœe endje mbœerœe andjelu nœe kœwo azu kœero, á kœwowo aeya agbolo yakoshe nœe endje nene.

<sup>29</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, azu Israyele zu lima egerœe odorœe ungu ingbiri 6ata œœœe osho, yé azu Ezipito yi lima ndœe kœzu manda endje yeka á ungu su ga pa endje kpœlirœe.

<sup>30</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, Azu Israyele fa lima dje indiri gbagba Yeriko manda olo mindu dœe bisha (7) yeka á kavwa.

<sup>31</sup> Lœe awa nœe kœyindœerœe, Rahabe, yashe gugati tshutshu lima awa bale dœe azu á endje vwaratœe endje ndœe kœdji Ndjaba nene, mbœerœe tshe za lima osho kœsœe fœe agene á endje na kœwu osho utshunœe yeka á kœegu kœvatœe nœe.

<sup>32</sup> O'o gade dá mœe kpa pa a? Mœe sœesœe dœe lœkœe ndjoro ndœe kœpa o'o tœe upu nœe Jedeyo, Barake, Samesone, Jefete, Davidi, Samwele dœe pe aayi kœgbara o'o nene.

<sup>33</sup> Mangba kœyindœerœe, endje gbœe lima tœe osho nœe anga azu ogo, endje za lima o'o nœe kœsœe ndjii ga tœe akwa, endje gbœe lima œerœe á Ndjaba pa tœenœe fœe endje ye, endje i lima ama amuru ga tœenœe;

<sup>34</sup> endje ru lima gbœgbo nœe owo, endje she lœe kuzu ingiri yakamba, endje á endje sœe lima dœe kœ6a she dœe œtshœnœe, endje sœe lima dœe gbœgbo lœe koshe, endje gœœe lima angbi aturugu.

<sup>35</sup> Ayashe wu lima azu nœe endje á endje tshu, kœkwa dœe soro.

Kashe anga azu wu lima oyo waa, ataa endje vwaratœe endje kœwuta lœe

ekperœ mbœrœ á kœgbœ kœshe lœ akuzu.

<sup>36</sup> Ayingba endje sœ lima kœmœ endje dœ kœfi endje dœ ndjapa, kœi endje dœ djingiri dœ kœko endje va ga lœ anda kánga.

<sup>37</sup> Endje ve lima endje dœ badja á wo endje, œ wa tshelœ anga endje dœ sii, œ wo anga endje dœ ingiri yakamba, endje sœ lima kœlo djezœ ngbangbangba, endje verœ lima œkœ apata too œnœ ayaburu; endje gugu lima dœ œrœ nene, endje sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje, endje sœ lima kœwu oyo waa,

<sup>38</sup> endje á tshapashœ gaga dœ endje nene. Endje sœ lima ba lœ kpa-gagasho œdœ ba pa kaga, endje sœ lima ba lœ œngœ badja dœ pe ba lœ gorokpa.

<sup>39</sup> Endje kœ, endje ma o'o tœ upu nœ endje mangba kœyindœrœ nœ endje, kashe endje gbœgbœ œrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ nœ nene.

<sup>40</sup> Yé Ndjaba kpa guma lima sœ œrœ dœ œtshœnœ kœrosœ nœ fœ azœ, œ li adœke azœ dœ endje, a sœ awa bale á kœli.

## 12

### *Kœru lœsu lœ kœwu lœsu*

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, azœ ndje á a sœ dœ atimu ndjoro indiri azœ, a katœ kongba nœ azœ kœ œdœ ekperœ á sœ kœli azœ lœ ana nœ azœ, a kpa œrœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ awa á endje za ga utshu azœ.

<sup>2</sup> A ko ala azœ ga pa Yisu á tshe mbœrœ adœke a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ tœ alinœ œrrr ga tœ ndœngœlœnœ. Tshe yindœ kœtshu pa kurushi yé œ gbege dœ tshula neke á sœ mbœrœ mara kuzu ataa nene, mbœrœ tshe vwara lima tœ ye tœ yanga neke á endje gumasœ nœ fœ she, yé ngœngœ asœ tshe sœ ga pa kuni ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> 'E gbe dœ she tœ mara á tshe ru lœsu ye lœ œrœ kœ á aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ mbœrœ ga tœ ye yeka á 'e kœmœmœ lœ gbetshelœ nœ 'e nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœ koshe nœ 'e mbœrœ ekperœ, 'e nganga damba anganœ œrrr ga lœ kuzu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Yé œndœ upu á endje sœ kœmi fœ 'e bœta agbolo djerœ 'e ye a?

«Gbolo nœ mœ, vwavwaratœ zœ tœ djofele nœ Gbozu nene,

mœmœ lœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ nene lœkœ á tshe kœsœ kœgbagbara bœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Gbozu sœ kœyœrœ uzu á tshe yindœ ye,

yé œ sœ kœza djofele fœ gbolo kœ á tshe yindœ ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ kœmbœrœ ala fœ 'e dá 'e sœ kœwu oyo. Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœ dœ 'e bœta agbolo nœ ye. Gbolo dœ dá abanœ zaza djofele fœ she nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Œdœ endje kœzaza djofele fœ 'e bœta á endje za fœ agbolo kœ nene, dá 'e dœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba nene, kashe 'e kœdœ agbolo á alaba 'e sœ kpi.

<sup>9</sup> Alaba azœ pa œshœ kœdœ aayi kœmbœrœ ala fœ azœ, yé a sœ kœdji endje. Tœ kœrosœ nœ kœ, œ li adœke a dji Aba azœ nœ ishiri yeka á kœgbœ soro lœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé endje, endje sœ lima kœza djofele fœ azœ ndœ olo teasho bœta á endje yi lima ndœ nœ. Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœza djofele nœ ye fœ azœ mbœrœ adœke a sœ dœ œtshœnœ dœ pe kœgi mara á tshe sœ yerœ dœ tœnœ fœ azœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœkœ á azu sœ kœgbœ djofele, endje sœ kœwu adœke tœnœ kœdœ œrœ nœ yanga nene, kashe œrœ nœ oyo. Kashe œrrr manda nœ, azu á endje wu mara djofelœnœ ascœmœ œ gbœ œrœ á sœ kœza kœsœ gee œdœ kœmbœrœ adœke uzu sœ ndjii.

### *Kœmi upu œdœ kœgbœta tshelœ utu*

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, 'e yœrœ tshelœ kane 'e á mœmœ œdœ matshukuda 'e á sœ vwelevwele.

<sup>13</sup> Yé mbœrœ ada 'e, 'e guma awa ndjii mbœrœ adœke aayi gbada kœkoko ada endje tœsho dœ uku nene, kashe endje she.

<sup>14</sup> 'E para kœsœ gee dœ azu kœ, dœ pe kœsœ yerœ á mbœrœ tœnœ nene, uzu bale œ wu Gbozu nene.

15 Ala 'e gbɔ adœke uzu bale wuwuta læ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba nene. Uzu bale sœsœ b̄ata eshe ɔyɔ á shuushu, á kœtetœ kœndanga too kœli ga læ azu ndjoro nene.

16 Ala 'e gbɔ tœ kœmbœrœ angba budu too ayi kœmbœrœtœ œrœ á sœ yerœ b̄ata á Ezawu mbœrœ lima á ka tshagbozu nœ ye kolœ mbœrœ kœzirœ awa bale.

17 Gbambanœ nene, 'e wusœ nœ manda nœ adœke, tshe yi lima ndœ nœ adœke aba œne to kane ye ga pa œne á œne kœgbɔ ɔtshœrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ, yé tshe lili lima ndœ kœgbɔ tœnœ nene. Tshe gbɔgbɔ awa ndœ kœfa gbetshelœ nœ abanœ nene, ataa kœdi tshelœma nœ ye dœ kœki dœ ngola ye gbaa.

18 E'e, 'e nana ndoo dœ anga adja œrœ á endje li kœgoro tœnœ nene: b̄ata owo á sœ kœju tœnœ, ubu osho, osho á wu nari, ndavuru yugu,

19 tshama ngbake, tshama azu. Azu á endje sœ lima kœdji tshama œrœ ataa, vwaratœ endje ndœ kœdji anga o'o ga pa nœ ye.

20 Gbambanœ nene, endje lili lima kœru lɔsu endje tœ awa o'o asœke nene: «Uzu á tshe ɔ ga pa kaga asœ, œdœ agea, œ li adœke endje ve she dœ badja.»

21 Œrœ á endje sœ lima kœwu tœnœ za awa fœ endje, yé Moyize pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœde gbaragbara dœ awa.»

22 Kashe e'e, 'e na ndoo dœ kaga siyona dœ pe læ ongbo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro, dœ Yerusaleme nœ tshalafo, osho á aandjelu kutu dœ kutu sœ dœ angbœtœ nœ angbo,

23 œdœ angbœtœ nœ aeya agbolo á endje sú i'iri endje b̄a lafo, á Ndjaba ayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu para, dœ pe ishiri azu á endje li.

24 'E na ga ndœ Yisu á tshe dœ uzu ugurutœ tafo ayo, á indji ye ḡrɔ ekperœ para yé á kpa sœ kœpa o'o kœropa indji Abele.

25 Ala 'e gbɔ adœke 'e vwavwaratœ 'e ndœ kœdji uzu á tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ 'e nene! Gbambanœ nene, endje gbɔ lima djofele lœkɔ á endje

vwaratœ endje kœdji uzu á tshe sœ lima kœgbota tshelœ utu endje b̄a pa ɔshɔ. Endje á endje gbɔ djofelœnce ataa, á kœfutœ azœ a? A gbɔ ndje djofele œdœ á kœvwaratœ azœ kœdji tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ azœ b̄a lafo.

26 Œshe á ɔshɔ sœ kœturu tœnœ ndœ tshama ye, ngɔngɔ asœke tshe sœ kœpa fœ azœ adœke: «Tœ ndɔngɔlœnœ, mœ mbœrœ adœke kolœ ɔshɔ dá turu nene, kashe tshalafo ndje.»

27 O'onœ á tshe kpa pa awa bale tœ ndɔngɔlœnœ sœ kœmindœ nœ adœke œrœ kɔ á tshe mbœrœ lima ga pa tshapashɔ á sœ kœturu tœnœ œ yiwa, yé œneke á sœsœ kœturu tœnœ nene œ sœpe.

28 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a gbɔ ogo neke á turu nene, a tepa ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba dœ ɔtshœnœ. Lœ awa nœ œtœnœ, a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ mara á tshe yindœ nœ, a dji she dœ pe kœkpa awa ye.

29 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba nœ azœ kœdœ owo á ju œrœ.

## 13

### *Mara kœmbœrœ œrœ á ga tœ ala Ndjaba*

1 'E sœpe kœyindœtœ 'e dœ anga 'e b̄ata aayazu.

2 Œndœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu djedjerœ 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, mangbanœ dá anga azu za lima osho kœsœ fœ aandjelu, kashe endje wuwusœ nœ ataa nene.

3 'E gbe ndje dœ endjeneke á endje sœ læ anda kánga b̄ata 'e dœ aayi kánga awa bale dœ endje kane. 'E gbe ndje dœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje, mbœrœ e'e ndje, 'e sœ dœ ɔkɔ b̄ata endje.

4 Œ li adœke azu kɔ lisœ totœ, yé anga ayi totœ bale lolo dœ anga angbi uzu kpi nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ aayi angba budu œdœ ga tœ ayi totœ á tshe para angbi uzu.

<sup>5</sup> Ɖ lili adœke kœyindœsho mbœrœ ngendja ndi ɔtshɔ 'e nene; 'e za lɔsu 'e ga pa neke á 'e sœ dœ tœncœ mbœrœ Ndjaba dœ tœ ye pa adœke: «Mœ katœ zœ ti bala nene, œndœ zœ œ djerœ mœ bala nene.»

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, a li dœ lɔsu azœ djigi kœpa adœke:

«Gbozu kœdœ ayi kœti kane mœ, mœ sœsœ dœ awa nœ œrœ bale nene.

Ɖrœ gadœ dá uzu li kœmbœrœ tœ mœ a?»

<sup>7</sup> 'E gbe dœ agbozu tshapa 'e á endje pa O'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e kane. 'E gbe dœ mara á soro endje ka dœ tœncœ, yé œ mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Yisu Kristu yayapatœ ye nene, tshe sœ awa bale libi, kpesheke œdœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>9</sup> 'E zatatœ 'e ti lœ djingili ndœ o'o nœ wala nœ anghi azu nene. Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba to gbɔgbɔ fœ 'e, 'e zaza lɔsu 'e ga pa awa o'o tœ upu nœ kœzirœ nene. Endjeneke á endje sœ kœza o'o nœ kœzirœ ga tœ akwa, endje gbɔ tshangbancœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> A sœ dœ ndaba á aayi akwa ɓa lœ gbanda tande lili kœko œneke á endje to dœ tokóro ga pancœ á kœzi nene.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sho undu agea, á egerœ nganga Ndjaba œ na dœ indji ye ga tœ œyerœ osho mbœrœ kœyœndœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœncœ, ɓa ushu tœ gbagba.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, Yisu, ndœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu wuta yerœ lœ indji ye dœ tœ ye, tshe wuta ɓa ushu tœ ongbo á tshu.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa, a wuta lœ gbagba ndœ kœna kœgbɔtœ azœ dœ she, yé œ yindœ nœ adœke endje gu azœ dœ mara á endje gu lima she.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, pa ɔshɔ asœke, a sœsœ dœ ogo kpiri nene, kashe a sœ ndœ kœpara awa ogo neke á na bala.

<sup>15</sup> Lœ awa nœ Yisu, a kœto makabo nœ kœdonga Ndjaba, tœncœ kœdœ itshi á a donga dœ i'iri ye.

<sup>16</sup> Ɖndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ djedjerœ 'e nene, dœ pe kœti kane 'e lœ

tœ 'e, mbœrœ mara tokóro ataa dá sœ kœga tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> 'E dji agbozu tshapa 'e yé œ zatœ 'e ga ati utshu endje. Gbambancœ nene, endje dœ tœ endje dá sœ kœgbœndœ ishiri 'e mbœrœ endje dá pa bala ndœ upuncœ fœ Ndjaba. Ataa, endje mbœrœ dœ yanga kashe dœ kœpulœma endje nene, ete nene 'e gbɔ œrœ tshangbancœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> 'E za avwala mbœrœ 'a. Gbambancœ nene, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'a sœ dœ adja ɔtshɔ gbetshelœ tœ lɔsu 'a ndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ.

<sup>19</sup> 'E mbœrœ œtœncœ, mœ sœ kœyœndœ nœ ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ adœke 'e za avwala tœ upu nœ mœ á Ndjaba kœza awa fœ mœ katsha ndœ kœkwa ga ndœ 'e.

#### *Avwala*

<sup>20</sup> Kaka Ndjaba nœ kœsœ gee, á tshe she lima Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu á fa she tœ ayi kœgbœndœ apata, á tshe mbœrœ ayo nœ waa dœ waa dœ indji ye,

<sup>21</sup> to gbɔgbɔ nœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ kɔ á tshe yindœ nœ adœke 'e mbœrœ. Tshe mbœrœ fœ azœ œneke á ga tœ ala ye lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu á moko sœ mbœrœ she lœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame!

#### *Ndœngɔɔ o'o œdœ abala*

<sup>22</sup> Alaya, mœ yœndœ nœ ga ndœ 'e adœke 'e ru lɔsu 'e tœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba asœ! Mœ susu o'onœ ndjoro nene.

<sup>23</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke aya azœ dœ Timote wuta lœ kánga ye. Ɖdœ tshe kœna ga mœ katsha, mœ na kœwu 'e awa bale dœ she zœ.

<sup>24</sup> 'E bala agbozu tshapa 'e para dœ pe ayerœ azu kɔ. Ayerœ azu tshelœ ogo Itali vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Kaka ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e para.



## Mbeti nœ Jake Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ mbeti á Jake sú. Anga azu gbe adœke Jakenœ asœ kœdœ lima aya Yisu. Mbeti nœ ye sœ kœmi upu fœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ á endje kurutshelœtœ endje lœ ogo djezœ.

Jake sœ kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu tœ otshœ endje ugurutœ endje œdœ ugurutœ ayingba Yisu. Tshe pa adœke kœwusœtœ to ba ndœ Ndjaba yé œ li adœke azu yœndœ nœ dœ kœyindœrœ kœ. Œ li ndje adœke kœyindœrœ sœ kœmatœ ye dœ akwa, kashe œ kœsœsœ ata nene, œ tshu ye.

Ga panœ, tshe mi o'o tœ upu nœ oyo œdœ kœgbœrœ, kœli ga lœ o'o œdœ kœwu lœsu azu, kœke azu lœ angbœtœ, aayi kœgbœrœ á endje lœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ ayi akwa nœ endje, o'o tœ upu nœ kœru lœsu, kœshi gbi lœ avwala œdœ kœkotœ azœ mi anga azœ lœ ishiri.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1)
- Kœyindœrœ œdœ kœwusœtœ (1.2-18)
- Kœkate o'o ama Ndjaba œdœ kœmbœrœ œneke á o'o ama Ndjaba sœ kœpa tœnœ (1.19-27)
- A kukurutshelœ azu nene (2.1-13)
- Kœyindœrœ œdœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ (2.14-26)
- Kœwusœtœ œdœ kœpa o'o (3.1-18)
- Kœsœ dœ lœsu nœ œrœ tshapashœ gaga nene (4.1-5.6)
- Ugu lœsu œdœ avwala (5.7-20)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Abala nœ 'e dœ azu tshelœ mara ndjokpa dœ bisha nœ Ayuda, á 'e ndjotshelœtœ 'e lœ ogo djezœ. Œmœ Jake, ayi akwa nœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e.

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœru lœsu*

<sup>2</sup> Aaya mœ, œdœ tshelœ áká œgbœ o'o kœ kœsœ kœna ga tœ 'e, 'e sœ dœ yanga waa mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e wusœ nœ adœke lœkœ á 'e kœli ga lœ œgbœ o'o, á kœyindœrœ nœ 'e kœsœpe sheko ga ndœ Yisu, œ mbœrœ adœke 'e shi gbi lœ nœ yé 'e yo nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe œ li adœke kœshi gbi nœ 'e gerœ yeka á mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e kœsœ tœ otshœnœ lœ œrœ kœ, yekane anga œrœ bale kœroro 'e nene.

<sup>5</sup> Œdœ anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœgugu dœ kœwusœtœ nene, œ li adœke tshe yœndœ nœ ba ndœ Ndjaba á tshe kœto fœ she. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba sœ dœ ayo waa lœ mara kœto dœ œrœ fœ azu para kœkœ dœ otshœ lœsu œdœ dœ kœgbagbara osho nene.

<sup>6</sup> Œ li adœke uzu e osho ndœ nœ dœ kœyindœrœ, kashe dœ sharapu nene, mbœrœ ayi sharapu sœ bœta loko á yugu œ iwwi na tœnœ tœ osho kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu ataa gbegbe adœke œne œ gbœ œrœ bale ba ndœ Gbozu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Mbœrœ adœke gbetshelœ nœ ye sœsœ bale nene yé tshe kaka kpiri lœ awa nœ ye nene.

### *Ayi oyo dœ ayi kœgbœrœ*

<sup>9</sup> Kaka adœke gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe kœdœ ayi oyo donga tœ ye tœ œneke á Ndjaba œ ti she ga lafo,

<sup>10</sup> yé tsheneke á sthe kœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ donga tœ ye tœ œneke á Ndjaba œ ku she ga ati asœmœ. Gbambanœ nene, œndœ ayi kœgbœrœ œ di nene mbœrœ tshe sœ bœta aya œyo tshelœ kpagagasho.

<sup>11</sup> Œb œ tœ vwege vwege, œ œrœ œyœnœ, ndœkœnœ œ yo ga ati yé modœnœ œ ka. Awa bale bœta anga œbœ bale ayi kœgbœrœ œ ndi bala lœ ama akwa nœ ye kœ.

### *Ndjaba vwavwa uzu ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ nene*

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe wusœ kœru lœsu ye lœ œgbœ o'o, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ yanga. Gbambanœ nene, manda kœma kœru lœsu nœ ye lœ œgbœ o'o, Ndjaba œ za soro fœ she bœta œrœ tshangba akwa

á tshe gumasœe nœe tœe koeto fœe end-jeneke á endje yindœe ye.

<sup>13</sup> Æ kœesœe adœeke lœsu uzu vwa she ndœe kœembœerœe ekperœe, adja tshe papa adœeke: «Ndjaba dá vwa mœe ndœe nœe» nene. Ndjaba gbegbe tœe kœembœerœe ekperœe nene yé tshe vwa vwa ndje uzu ndœe ekperœe nene.

<sup>14</sup> Ogo nœe uzu dœe tœe ye dá mbœerœe adœeke lœsu ye vwa she ga lœe ekperœe.

<sup>15</sup> Manda kœegerœe ekpe ogonœe asœemœe, ekperœe œe wuta lœe nœe yé œe kœesœe adœeke ekperœenœe gerœe yekane á kuzu œe wuta lœe nœe.

<sup>16</sup> Ærœe bale fafara 'e dœe aaya mœe á mœe yindœe 'e waa asœeke nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ɔtshœe œerœe kœe á uzu œe gbœe gbambanœe to ba lafo ba ndœe Ndjaba ayi kœembœerœe œœ, yapu œedœe pe angerepe. Ba ndœe ye, tshe yayapatœe ye nene. Ba ndœe ye, aya ubu osho gugu nene.

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba yindœe nœe yeka á za soro fœe azœe dœe awa o'o ama ye á dœe adja o'o adœeke azœe dœe azu utshunœe ugurutœe œerœe kœe á tshe mbœerœe.

### *Kœedji o'o ama Ndjaba œedœe kœeza ga tœe akwa*

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœe aaya mœe á mœe yindœe 'e waa, 'e wusœe nœe kœe tœe Ɔtshœenœe adœeke: Æ li adœeke uzu dœe uzu vvara tœe kœedji o'o kashe tœe kœepa o'o katsha katsha dœe pe kœeso ókó katsha katsha nene.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambanœe nene, uzu á tshe kœesœe dœe ókó, tshe lili tœe kœembœerœe œeneke á sœe ndjii tœe ala Ndjaba nene.

<sup>21</sup> Atamœe, 'e katœe œerœe tshula dœe pe ndje kœembœerœe ekperœe kœe ti, yé œe yindœe o'o á Ndjaba za fœe 'e dœe œmœe lœsu. Gbambanœe nene, o'onœe li tœe kœeshe 'e.

<sup>22</sup> Æ li adœeke 'e za o'o ama Ndjaba ga tœe akwa, gbetshelœe nœe 'e vwavwa 'e kolœe ndœe kœedjidji nene.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambanœe nene, œedœe uzu kœedji o'o ama Ndjaba, á kœezaza ga tœe akwa nene, tshe sœe bœata uzu á tshe sœe kœewu tshatshu ye ba la wushiri.

<sup>24</sup> Yé manda kœewu tshatshu ye, tshe gitœe ye yé œendœe tshatshu ye á tshe wu má ro she ye.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe œedœe uzu kœeza awa akwa nœe Ndjaba á li tœe kœevwara uzu lœe kána, á yindœe nœe dœe lœsu bale, œedœe œendœenœe kœeroro she nene á tshe kœesœe kœedji tœenœe á sœe kœeza ga tœe akwa, uzunœe asœemœe œe sœe dœe yanga lœe œerœe nœe ye para kœe.

<sup>26</sup> Ædœe anga uzu kœegbe adœeke œene kœedœe ayi kœedonga Ndjaba, á kœewuwusœe kœegbœndœe ama ye nene, gbetshelœe nœe ye sœe tœe kœefara she gbambanœe. Kœedonga Ndjaba nœe ye sœe gbambanœe.

<sup>27</sup> Ærœe á Aba azœe dœe Ndjaba yindœe nœe adœeke uzu mbœerœe tœe kœedonga œene dœe Ɔtshœenœe dœeke: kœegbe dœe ayasuru dœe ayashe koya lœe oyo nœe endje, œedœe ndje pe kœegbœndœe undu ye lœe ekperœe tshapashœenœe asœeke kœe.

## 2

### *Adja 'e keke azu ndœe tshatshu endje nene*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœe, œe kœesœe adœeke 'e sœe dœe kœeyindœerœe ga ndœe Gbozu nœe azœe dœe Yisu Kristu á tshe sœe lœe mokœe, adja 'e keke azu ndœe kœewu tshatshu endje nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E gbe dœe o'o asœeke kane. Ædœe uzu bale kœeverœe œerœe kane asœe dœe œrœe, á verœe Ɔtshœe lœeba á li ga tœe œesœe ngbœtœe nœe 'e, á anga uzu neke á tshe kœedœe ayi oyo kœeverœe agba lœeba á li ndje dœe tœenœe,

<sup>3</sup> œe kœesœe adœeke 'e lisœe ayi kœeverœe Ɔtshœe lœebanœe, á pa fœe she adœeke: «Æbœe á bœe sœe ke, sœe ga ati kpœeke ga tœe Ɔtshœe osho asœeke», yé á kœepa fœe ayi oyonœe adœeke: «Æbœe asœeke, ka dœe ada zœe ba e», too ndje «sœe ga ati, ga tœe Ɔshœe ba tœe osho á mœe ko ada mœe tœe ga tœe nœe»,

<sup>4</sup> œeneke á 'e mbœerœe asœemœe má adœeke 'e sœe kœewu tshatshu azu, yé 'e wuta bœata azu kœewa o'o á endje wa ngbanga dœe ekpe gbetshelœe.

<sup>5</sup> E'e dœe aaya mœe á mœe yindœe 'e waa, 'e dji mœe kane. Ndjaba ke ayi oyo pa Ɔshœe adœeke endje sœe tœe ayi kœegbœerœe lœe kœeyindœerœe ga ndœe Yisu yeka á endje kœeli ga lœe ogo gbozu á

Ndjaba pandœ nœ adœeke, œene za fœ azu á endje yindœ œene.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e wuwu ayi oyo lœ ala 'e gbambanœ nene. Azu adœ dá sœ kœmbœerœ agbœ œerœ dœ kumu 'e a? Adœ dá sœ kœna dœ 'e ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga a? Æ doédœ ayi kœgbœrœ nene a?

<sup>7</sup> Æ doédœ kolœ endje dá sœ kœndi otshœ i'iri á Ndjaba za ga pa e'e nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Adja 'e sœ kœmbœerœ dœ otshœnœ œdœ 'e kœsœ kœza awa akwa nœ Gbozu Ndjaba ga tœ akwa. Awa akwanœ á Buku nœ Ndjaba œ pa tœnœ adœeke: «Yindœ yanga zœ bœta á bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœeke 'e ke azu mbœerœ kœwu tshatshu endje, 'e sœ kœmbœerœ ekperœ. Ataa, awa akwa nœ Ndjaba yisœ nœ adœeke 'e te dœ o'o ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé uzu á tshe kœza awa akwanœ djigi ga tœ akwa, á kœkatœ anganœ bale, tshe te dœ tœnœ para kœkœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe pa adœeke: «Adja papara awo uzu too akœ uzu nene», pa ndje adœeke: «Adja bœ wowo uzu nene.» Æ kœsœ adœeke bœ papara awo uzu too akœ uzu nene, kashe bœ kœwo uzu, bœ te dœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ.

<sup>12</sup> 'E pa o'o, 'e mbœerœtœ 'e bœta azu á Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa endje liaka awa akwanœ á vwara azœ lœ ekperœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ wu oyo nene œ kœsœ adœeke tshe wa ngbanga pa uzu á tshe wuwu ndje oyo azu nene. Kashe kœwu oyo azu ropa kœwa ngbanga ye.

#### *Kœyindœerœ œdœ otshœ akwa*

<sup>14</sup> Aaya mœ, œ kœsœ adœeke anga uzu pa adœeke œene sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, á tshe kœmbœerœ otshœ akwa nene, á dá kœyindœerœ nœ ye sœ zœ doémœ a? Yé kœyindœerœnœ ascœmœ œ she má she kotoo?

<sup>15</sup> Æ kœsœ adœeke anga aya 'e too yingœ 'e, á tshe kœgugu dœ lœba kœverœ ga tœ ye nene, too ndje dœ rœgo kœzi œœ dœ œœ nene,

<sup>16</sup> á anga uzu bale ugurutœ e'e kœpa fœ endje adœeke: «'E verœ lœba izi yé œ gu yé œ zi œerœ dœ otshœnœ», kashe 'e toto œerœ á endje gbe dœ tœnœ fœ endje nene, ataa á dá o'onœ á 'e pa sœ zœ doémœ a?

<sup>17</sup> Æ sœ ndje awa bale mbœerœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba. Gbambanœ nene, œ kœsœ adœeke uzu sœ dœ kœyindœerœ, kashe tshe kœmbœerœ otshœ akwa nene, kœyindœerœ nœ ye tshu ye.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœeke anga uzu pa adœeke: «Æbœ á bœ sœ ke, sœ dœ kœyindœerœ, yé mœ mbœerœ akwa», mœ gi fœ she adœeke: «Ma fœ mœ mara á uzu li kœsœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba á kœgugu dœ akwa nene, ataa lœ awa akwa nœ mœ, mœ ma mara á mœ sœ dœ kœyindœerœ ga ndœ Ndjaba fœ bœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Bœ wusœ nœ adœeke Ndjaba sœ tshebabale? Tœ otshœnœ. Kashe ekpe ishiri wu ndje sœ nœ atamœ, yé endje de gbara gbara dœ awa.

<sup>20</sup> Bœ gugu dœ kœwusœerœ nene. Bœ yindœ nœ adœeke mœ ma fœ bœ adœeke kœyindœerœ á gugu dœ akwa nene sœ gbambanœ a?

<sup>21</sup> Ata azœ dœ Abrayamo wuta lima otshœ uzu tœ ala Ndjaba mbœerœ kœmbœerœ otshœ akwa, á mbœerœ adœeke tshe yi lima ndœ kœza gbolo nœ ye Isaka tœ tokórœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>22</sup> Wusœ nœ adœeke kœyindœerœ œdœ akwa nœ ye na lima awa bale: kœyindœerœ nœ ye wuta dœ otshœnœ mbœerœ akwa á tshe mbœerœ.

<sup>23</sup> O'onœ mbœerœtœ ye bœta á Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœeke: «Abrayamo yindœ o'o ama Ndjaba yé mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba wu she tœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.» Mbœerœ tœnœ atamœ, Ndjaba e she adœeke yanga œene.

<sup>24</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœeke, uzu œ wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba mbœerœ kœmbœerœ otshœ akwa, kashe œ sœsœ kolœ mbœerœ kœyindœerœ bale nene.

<sup>25</sup> Æ sœ ndje awa bale tœ upu nœ Rahabe yashe gu ga ati bœ lœ Yeriko. Æ doédœ mbœerœ akwa nœ ye dá tshe wuta lima uzu ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba na

a? Tshe za lima osho koesœ fœ ayi avwa nœ Ayuda, á ko endje kpa wuta toence dœ angbi awa.

<sup>26</sup> Bata uzu kœwuwu nene, tshe tshu ye, awa bale œdœ kœyindœrœ nœ uzu kœvwavwa she ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, kœyindœrœ nœ tshu ndje ye.

### 3

#### *Kœgbœndœ tima azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœ, adja azu ndjoro ugu-rutœ e'e yiyindœ nœ adœke œne te aayi kœyisœrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa bala œgbœ ng-banga pa azœ dœ ayi kœyisœrœ, kœropa œnœ udu anga azu.

<sup>2</sup> Azœ kœ, a sœ kœyo toence œbœ dœ œbœ. Œ kœsœ adœke uzu mbœrœ ekperœ lœ o'o á tshe pa nene, uzunœ asœmœ kœdœ œtshœ uzu tako. Tshe li ndje kœsœ tœ gbozu tshapa undu ye kœ.

<sup>3</sup> A ko yarakowo ga lœ ama am-barata adœke endje dji azœ, yé a yœœ endje adœke endje na tœ awa á a yindœ nœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E gbe ndje dœ masuwa: œ sœ tœ egerœnœ gbaa, œdœ ndje ndavuru yugu sœmœ á vwi masuwannœ gbaa, ayi kœgbœta toence œ turu kolœ tœ aya yindannœ teasho yekane á fa masuwannœ ngoro ngoro ngoro ga tœ osho á tshe gbe kœfa ga tœ nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale dœ tima azœ: œtœnœ kœdœ aya œrœ teasho lœ undu uzu, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ ko ogboro œrœ.

'E gbe dœ aya owo teasho á tetœ egerœ gusu, yé gusunœ œ ju kpa.

<sup>6</sup> Tima kœdœ œrœ kote uzu á sœ bœta owo. Œtœnœ kœdœ anda ekperœ. Œ ndi undu azœ dœ uburu yé œ tshi bœta owo lifelo. Œ ju uzu kœto bœ tœ kœzu she œrrr kpa ga tœ kuzu ye.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu kœ mbœrœ adœke œne dœ gbozu tshapa mara agea kœ, agea gusu dœ pe ayanu, dœ agea á endje œœ tœ œshœ, dœ ageatshalangu, yé endje dji she.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe uzu bale lili tœ kœsœ tœ gbozu tshapa tima ye nene. Toence kœdœ ekperœ á uzu lili kœtepa nœ pa

œshœ nene, œ suusu dœ ekpe œyœ tœ kœwo azu.

<sup>9</sup> A donga Gbozu á tshe dœ Aba azœ dœ tima azœ, yé œ darandœ azu, á Ndjaba mbœrœ endje bœta ishiri ye dœ tœ ye, kolœ dœ tima bale asœmœ.

<sup>10</sup> Œtshœ o'o kœdonga dœ Ndjaba ndje dœ ekpe o'o kœdarandœ azu wuta kœ kolœ ama azœ. Aaya mœ, œ lili adœke œrœ atake mbœrœtœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Adja œtshœ ungu dœ ekpe ungu wuta bœ lima lœ ogoro bale a?

<sup>12</sup> Aaya mœ, œyœ fige zu ele olive yeka œdœ œyœ vinu á zu ele fige ma? Awa bale ungu kœendjoondjo wuwuta lœ ogoro bale dœ ungu ingbiri nene.

#### *Kœwusœtœ á to bœ ndœ Ndjaba*

<sup>13</sup> Œdœ ugurutœ 'e kœ kœdœ uzu kœwusœtœ œdœ kœwusœrœ a? Kaka tshe yisœ nœ lœ awa kœmatœ ye tœ uzu nœ œtshœ œtshœ yé œ mbœrœ akwa nœ ye para kœkœ dœ œmœ lœsu œdœ pe kœwusœrœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe, 'e kœsœ dœ gbetshelœ kœropa anga 'e, á lœsu 'e kœsu dœ ekpe úkú, adja 'e koko ombo ga tœ 'e nene yé œ pa wala dœ i'iri adja o'o nene.

<sup>15</sup> Mara kœwusœtœnœ asœke toto bœ ndœ Ndjaba nene, œ dœ kœwusœtœ tshapashœ nœ asœke, kœwusœtœ nœ azu, kœwusœtœ á to lœ ekpe ishiri.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, úkú œdœ pe kœko ombo ga tœ azu dá sœ kœzu djingili œdœ pe ala ekperœ kœ.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœwusœtœ á to bœ ndœ Ndjaba, tshe kœdœ uzu nœ œyerœ lœsu, tshe bœbœrœtœ ye nene, tshe sœ dœ œtshœ lœsu, œ sœ ndje dœ lœsu nœ kœdji azu, tshe dœ uzu nœ kœwu oyo angannœ. Tshe kœdœ uzu nœ kœmbœrœ œtshœ akwa, uzu nœ kœwu tshatshu azu nene yé tshe dœdœ wulapatshœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Azu neke á ndje yindœ kœsœ gee, endje lœ bœta azu kœdjo kindi á endje gi kœsœ gee dji kpata indiri endje yé ngwarœ á endje rœ kœdœ soro á sœ ndjii.

## 4

*Koeyindœ tshapasho koedœ koeyiangba Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Æbœrœ œdœ pe koshe ugurutoe 'e to kpoeta a? Ascœmœ kœ to lœ ogo nœ e'e dœ tœ 'e á sœ koedutœ endje lœ gbetshelœ nœ 'e ascœmœ nene a?

<sup>2</sup> 'E sœ dœ ogo kœgbœ œrœ kashe 'e gbœ nene yé 'e wuta ayi kœwo azu. 'E sœ dœ úkú mbœrœ œrœ ndjoro yé bœta á 'e sœsœ kœgbœ œrœnœ nene, 'e fa ga lœ koshe. 'E gbœgbœ œrœ á 'e sœ koepara nene mbœrœ á 'e ee osho ndœ nœ ga ndœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke 'e e osho ndœ nœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, 'e gbœ nene mbœrœ á 'e sœ kœ'e osho nœ dœ ekpe gbetshelœ; gbambanœ nene, 'e e osho ndœ œrœ kœ mbœrœ ogo undu 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> 'E sœ koefara Ndjaba, 'e fatœ 'e bœta ayashe angba. 'E wuwusœ nœ nene adœke koeyindœ tshapasho nœ asœke koedœ koeyiangba Ndjaba a? Uzu á tshe koeyindœ tshapasho asœke, tshe wuta ngbewo ayingba Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «Ndjaba sœ dœ úkú waa mbœrœ ishiri á tshe za ga lœ azœ.» 'E gbe adœke o'onœ ascœmœ wuta gbambanœ a?

<sup>6</sup> Kashe Ndjaba sœ dœ otshœ lœsu ga ndœ azœ kœropa nœ, gbambanœ nene Buku nœ ye pa adœke:

«Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ ayengœ egerœ kumu,  
kashe tshe sœ dœ otshœ lœsu ga ndœ endjeneke á endje zatœ endje ga ati.»

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ, 'e zatœ 'e ga tœ o'o ama Ndjaba, œ vwaratœ 'e tœ Satana á tshe kœgitœ ye tœ 'e lœ ingirinœ.

<sup>8</sup> 'E gitœ 'e ndo dœ Ndjaba yeka á tshe kœgitœ ye ndje ndœ 'e. E'e dœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ, 'e yapa otshœ 'e. E'e á 'e sœ dœ lœsu bisha bisha, 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta dœ lœsu bale.

<sup>9</sup> 'E yindœ nœ adœke 'e dœ azu oyo, 'e ki. 'E katœ kœmœtœ 'e yé œ ki dœ ngola. 'E katœ kœsœ dœ yanga kashe 'e sœ dœ oyo.

<sup>10</sup> 'E zatœ 'e ga ati utshu Gbozu yeka á tshe koeti 'e ga lafo.

*Wawa ngbanga pa yanga zœ nene*

<sup>11</sup> Aaya, 'e papa ekpe o'o goro œsœ anga 'e nene. Uzu tsheneke á tshe kœpa ekpe o'o goro œsœ yanganœ too ndje á kœwa ngbanga pa yanganœ, œ sœ bœta tshe pa ekpe o'o ga tœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba too ndje tshe wa ngbanga pa nœ. Ædœ bœ kœwa ngbanga pa awa akwa, bœ koedœ ayi kœwa ngbanga pa nœ kashe bœ dœdœ ayi kœza ga tœ akwa nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba bale dá dœ ayi kœza awa akwa dœ pe ayi kœwa ngbanga, œshe dá li kœshe azu too kœwo endje. Kashe œbœ koedœ œ yekane á kœwa ngbanga pa yanga zœ a?

*'E katœ koedonga tœ 'e dœ tœ 'e*

<sup>13</sup> 'E dji mœ dœ otshœnœ, e'e dœ azu á 'e pa adœke: «Kpœsheke too bœ mbatsha 'a na bœ lakpi asœke, 'a lo bœ zœ ngbugu bale, 'a ka œrœ nœ 'a yé 'a gbœ ngendja.»

<sup>14</sup> Andaa 'e wuwusœ œrœ neke á wuta ga tœ e'e bœ mbatsha nene. 'E sœ bœta ngawo á da yé œndœnœ œ di nene yeka á yiwa.

<sup>15</sup> 'E li má kœpa adœke: «Æ kœsœ adœke Gbozu yindœ nœ, á 'a kœsœpe dœ soro, 'a mbœrœ œrœ neke, too ndje œneke asœke.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe ngœngœ asœ, 'e sœ koedonga tœ 'e tœ œrœ á 'e gbe tœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ. Kœdongatœsho kœ nœ mara asœke sœ tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>17</sup> Atamœ, uzu á tshe wusœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ á yiyindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

## 5

*O'o tœ upu nœ aayi kœgbœrœ*

<sup>1</sup> 'E dji mœ dœ otshœnœ, e'e dœ ayi kœgbœrœ: ngœngœ asœ 'e ki, 'e sa rawa mbœrœ oyo á sœ kœkate 'e!

<sup>2</sup> Ærœ nœ 'e á 'e gbœ fu yé akœkœ zi lœba nœ 'e ye.

<sup>3</sup> Őrœ nœ 'e dœ pe kowo nœ 'e ko ngbandji. Ngbandjinœ má fœ 'e adœke 'e ndo tœ kœsho 'e dœ owo. 'E ngbœbœ kœgbœrœ ndjoro mbœrœ e'e dœ tœ 'e,

andaa kœka tshapashɔnœ asœke ndo ye.

<sup>4</sup> 'E wu œrœ tshangba akwa kindi á ayi akwa nœ e'e mbœrœ fœ 'e á 'e vwaratœ 'e kœko fœ endje. Æ sœsœ ndjii nene! 'E dji mara á endje sœ kœki tœnœ yé Gbozu á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ dji iki endje.

<sup>5</sup> 'E gbɔ œrœ waa lœ soro 'e pa ɔshɔ yé 'e mbœrœ œneke á lœsu 'e yindœ nœ. 'E wuta ɓata ayarœ ojoro á endje gbɔndœ endje tœ kœwo endje.

<sup>6</sup> 'E wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga pa azu, 'e wo endjeneke á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba yé endje vwavwaratœ endje nene.

### *Kœru lœsu*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ aaya, 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu œrrr ga tœ kœkwa Gbozu Yisu. 'E gbe dœ kœru lœsu nœ ayi kœdjo kindi: manda kœni ali yavuru, tshe tɔrɔ kindi nœ ye. Tshe kate anga yavuru œrrr ga tœ anga osho mbœrœ kœzi ngwarœ kindi nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> E'e ndje awa bale, œ li adœke 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu, œ shi gbi tœ lœsu 'e; gbambanœ nene, lœkɔ kœkwa Gbozu ndo ye.

<sup>9</sup> Aaya, 'e pupulœma 'e ugurutœ 'e tœ upu nœ anga 'e nene mbœrœ á endje kœwawa ngbanga pa 'e nene. 'E wu: ayi kœwa ngbanga ka lœ tala-manda.

<sup>10</sup> Aaya, 'e mbœrœ mara œrœ nœ aayi kœgbara o'o á endje sœ lima kœpa o'o dœ i'iri Gbozu: mara á endje sœ liya kœru lœsu endje lœ ɔgbɔ o'o á sœ lima kœna ga ndœ endje.

<sup>11</sup> 'E wu: a e endje azu yanga mbœrœ kœru lœsu nœ endje. 'E dji o'o tœ upu kœshi gbi nœ Yobo yé 'e wu œneke á Gbozu mbœrœ fœ she manda nœ; gbambanœ nene, Gbozu sœ lima dœ ugu lœsu œdœ pe lœsu nœ kœwu oyo.

<sup>12</sup> Kœropa nœ kɔ, aaya mœ, adja 'e wawa igi 'e ndje dœ i'iri Ndjaba nene, too dœ i'iri uzu nene, too ndje dœ i'iri anga œrœ bale nene. Kaka adœke 'e le «Æ» œ kœsœ adœke 'e yindœ o'onœ. Á 'e kœle «œœ» œ sœ adœke 'e vwaratœ

'e tœ o'onœ mbœrœ adœke 'e tete dœ o'o utshu Ndjaba nene.

### *Kœki fœ Ndjaba*

<sup>13</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœ kœwu oyo, tshe ki ga ndœ Ndjaba. Á œ kœsœ adœke tshe kœsœ dœ yanga, tshe donga Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœ dœ kœba, tshe e agbozu Ikrizia, yé endje ki fœ Ndjaba tœ ye manda kœta kada ga tœ ye dœ i'iri Gbozu.

<sup>15</sup> Kœki fœ Ndjaba dœ kœyindœrœ œ she uzu lœ kœba. Gbozu kpa to gbɔgbɔ fœ she œ iwɔi she ga lafo yé œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ ekperœ, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ nœ.

<sup>16</sup> Atamœ, œ li adœke 'e pandœ ekperœ nœ 'e uzu dœ uzu fœ yanga nœ, 'e ki fœ Ndjaba uzu dœ uzu mbœrœ yanga nœ yekane á 'e kœshe. Gbambanœ nene, ákpálá iki nœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii fœ Ndjaba li kœmbœrœ egerœ akwa.

<sup>17</sup> Eliya kœdœ lima uzu ɓata azœ. Tshe ki fœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu ye bale adœke, yavuru nini nene, yé œ mbœrœ ngbugu votɔ dœ yapu mindu dœ amancœ bale, yavuru nini pa ɔshɔ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kpa ki fœ Ndjaba, ngbewo yavuru ni, yé ele ɔyɔ ko pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>19</sup> Aaya, œdœ uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœdji awa, yé anga uzu kœgi she ga tœ awa,

<sup>20</sup> 'e wusœ nœ adœke uzuncœ á tshe gi ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ lœ ekpe awa, she ayancœ yé Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ukpulu ekperœ nœ ye á tshe mbœrœ asœmœ.

## Ali mbeti nœ Petro Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ ali mbeti á Petro sù fœ ayindœ Yisu á endje ndjõtshelœtœ endje á wuta agene 6a lœ ogo Po, Galate, Kapadose, Azi, œdœ pe Bitini. Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima pa œshœ, Petro na lima ana awa bale dœ she yé dœ lœkœ á tshe ka ndje lima tœ tshapashœ ti, Petro kœdœ lima ayi avwa nœ Yisu ga ndœ Ayuda.

Azu mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ ayindœ Yisunœ waa mbœrœ á endje sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu. Ádánœ á Petro sù mbetincœ tœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ, endje dœdœ ali azu kœwu œrœ kanganœ asœmœ nene. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke Yisunœ á endje yindœ ye asœmœ, œshe dá dœ ali uzu á endje mbœrœ kanga fœ she œrrr ga tœ kœwo she. Œ li adœke 'e sœ dœ ugu lœsu 6ata she lœ kœwu œrœ kanga. Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke, endje gbœ bala kpoto mokœ 6ata œrœ tshangba kœru lœsu nœ endje.

### **Mbetincœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Kœshi gbi lœ gbetshelœ (1.3-12)
- Œyerœ soro (1.13-2.17)
- Yisu wu œrœ kanga (2.18-25)
- Ayindœ Yisu œdœ œrœ kanga (3.1-4.19)
- Mara á li dœ agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu kœmbœrœtœ endje (5.1-11)
- Ndœngœlœ o'o (5.12-14)

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Petro, ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu, mœ sœ kœsu mbetincœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu á Ndjaba ke 'e, á 'e ndjõtshelœtœ 'e á wuta agene 6a lœ ogo Po, Galate, Kapadose, Azi, œdœ pe Bitini.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba Aba wu 6a lima sœ 'e katshatsha utshunœ, yé á ke 'e adœke 'e dœ azu nœ ye. Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta ayerœ azu lœ awa nœ Ishiri nœ

ye, adœke 'e dji o'o ama Yisu Kristu yekane á tshe kœdjutœ ekperœ nœ 'e dœ indji ye.

Kaka Ndjaba yisœ œtshœ lœsu œdœ kœsœ gee nœ ye fœ 'e tœ pa nœ kpuru.

### *A donga Ndjaba mbœrœ tafo soro á tshe za fœ azœ lœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>3</sup> A donga Ndjaba á tshe dœ Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu; gbambancœ nene, tshe sœ dœ oyo waa ga ndœ azœ. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, tshe za tafo soro fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu á tshe shé she ugurutœ akuzu. Ndjaba mbœrœ ataa mbœrœ a kœko lœsu azœ ga tœ soronœ á a gbœ ascœmœ,

<sup>4</sup> a sœ dœ œtshœrœ á Ndjaba gumascœ nœ kate azœ 6a lafo. Œtœncœ kœdœ œrœ á yiwa nene, œ za ngbandji nene yé œ gba ndje nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ndjaba œ gbœndœ 'e dœ gbœgbœ nœ ye mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ ye œrrr adœke 'e gbœ kœshe á ndo tœ kœmatœ ye dœ lœkœ kœka tshapashœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ yanga, œdœ œ kœsœ adœke ngœngœ asœke 'e wu oyo tœ tshelœ aka œgbœ œrœ kœ á wuta ga tœ 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Œ li adœke endje yamba kœyindœrœ nœ 'e 6ata endje yamba œrœ dœ owo. Andaa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ropa œrœ ye; gbambancœ nene, œrœ kœdœ œrœ á œndœncœ œ di nene. Œdœ 'e kœtepa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e kperœ, adja Ndjaba œ donga 'e, œ za mokœ dœ kœliscœtœ fœ 'e dœ lœkœ á Yisu œ kwatœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Œshe á 'e wuwu she dœ alœ 'e nene kashe 'e yindœ ye, 'e wuwu she nene kashe 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye. Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ egerœ yanga nœ mokœ, á uzu œ li kœpandœ marancœ kœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ za kœshe fœ 'e 6ata œrœ tshamanda kœyindœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ upu nœ kœshencœ yé endje gbara o'o tœ upu nœ œtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba ga ndœ 'e asœmœ.

11 Gbambance nene, Ishiri noe Kristu soe lima pa endje ye oe gbara lima o'o foe endje toe upu noe oeroe kanga a Kristu oe wu, oedoe ndje moko a tshe gbo manda noe. Aayi koegbara o'onoe para lima awa ko adoeke oene wusoe lokoene oedoe pe mara a oeroene asoemoe oe mboeroetoedoe endje.

12 Ye Ndjaba yi lima soe noe foe aayi koegbara o'o adoeke, endje gbara lima o'onoe asoemoe toe upu noe endje doe toe endje nene kashe toe upu noe 'e da aayi koegbara o'onoe gbara lima o'o a ngongo asoe aayi koeyisoe O'tsho O'o noe Yisu Kristu na doe toeneoe foe 'e. Endje yi lima soe noe loe awa noe O'tsho Ishiri a Ndjaba vwa lima she koeto ba lafo, ye ngongo asoeke aandjelu soe ndje doe yanga mboeroe koewusoe noe.

### *Mara koemboeroetoedoe uzu a za yanga foe Ndjaba*

13 Mboeroe toeneoe ataa, 'e guma gbetsheloe noe 'e mboeroe koemboeroe akwa foe Ndjaba. 'E doe agbozu tshapa undu 'e doe toe 'e ye 'e ko losu 'e ko ga pa otshoro\* a 'e gbo doe loko a Yisu Kristu oe kwatoe ye.

14 Bata e'e koedoe agbolo koedji o'o ama Aba 'e, 'e zaza losu 'e ga pa oeroe noe anga 'e nene bata a soe lima utshunoe adoeke 'e wusoe oeroe.

15 Kashe bata tsheneke a tshe e 'e, oeshe koedoe Oeyeroe Ndjaba, oe li adoeke e'e, 'e soe ndje yeroe loe mara koemboeroetoedoe noe 'e ko.

16 Mboeroe toeneoe da endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: «'E soe yeroe gbambance nene, moe soe yeroe.»

17 Ye oedoe 'e koeseoe ko'e Ndjaba adoeke Aba loko a 'e koeseoe koeza avwala noe 'e foe she, oe li adoeke 'e kpa awa ye loe olo koeseoe noe 'e pa osho mboeroe tshe wuwu tshatshu uzu nene, kashe tshe wa o'o noe uzu doe uzu koeli doe akwa noe ye.

18 'E wusoe noe adoeke mara koemboeroetoedoe 'e utshunoe a 'e gbo lima manda aata 'e gaga nene. Ndjaba she 'e loe noe ko, tshe sheshe 'e doe oeroe a ndi bata ngendja too oroene nene.

19 Kashe tshe she 'e doe indji Kristu a amance gbo waa. Tshe soe bata aya pata a anga oeroe kote ye ndindi bale nene, a oendoe uburu teasho gugu toe ye nene.

20 Ndjaba ke lima she utshunoe adoeke tshe mboeroe tshapasho, yeka a mboeroe adoeke tshe na doe ndongo oshonoe asoeke toe upu noe 'e.

21 Loe awa noe ye, 'e soe doe koeyinderoe ga ndoe Ndjaba a tshe she loe kuzu, ye a za moko foe she doe mara adoeke koeyinderoe noe 'e oedoe pe losu 'e soe ga pa Ndjaba.

22 'E wuta yeroe mboeroe a 'e tetoe koza adja o'o ga toe akwa. Oetoeoe da soe koewwa 'e adoeke 'e soe doe adja koeyindoeshe, ataa 'e kakatoe noe nene, 'e yindotoe 'e ugurutoe 'e doe losu 'e djigi.

23 Gbambance nene, Ndjaba zu 'e toe bishance loe awa noe o'o ama ye a doe soro, a soepe ungu doe ungu. Kashe oe soeseoe loe awa noe uzu a tshe tshu nene.

24 Endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke:

«Azu para koko soe bata a'eara oyo, moko noe endje soe bata ndoko a'eara oyo:

a'eara oyo oe oro ye ndokoneoe oe yo.

25 Kashe o'o ama Gbozu Ndjaba oe soepe waa doe waa.»

Andaa o'onoe asoemoe, oetoeoe koedoe O'tsho O'onoe a endje yisoe noe foe 'e.

## 2

1 Mboeroe toe noe ataa, 'e katoe ekperoe ko, doe koefara osho ko oedoe ukú, doe mara wulapatsho ko, doe egeroe ogo koegbo oeroe, doe ndje koepa ekpe o'o ga toe uzu ko ti ye.

2 Kashe 'e soe bata awaya. Endje soe koloe doe ogo koea ongo ayi endje, ongonoe a li adoeke 'e para koedoe adja o'o yekane a 'e koegeroe a koegbo koese.

3 Gbambance nene, oe soe bata a endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: «'E wusoe noe doe toe 'e adoeke adja Gbozu soe doe otshoneoe.»

\* 1.13 Otshoroeneoe asoe koedoe oeneke a azu oe gbo bata ndangba otsho losu noe Ndjaba doe loko koekwa Yisu Kristu



*Badja soro mbærœ anda nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>4</sup> 'E na ga ndœ ye, œshe kœdœ badja soronœ á azu za lima vwi'i kashe Ndjaba ke lima, yé œ wu adœke amanoœ gbœ waa.

<sup>5</sup> 'E ndje atamœ, 'e wuta b̄ata badja soro á Ndjaba sœ kœmbærœ tœnœ dœ anda á Ishiri nœ ye sœ lœ nœ. Tshe fa 'e tœ ayerœ anganga Ndjaba, mbærœ á 'e kœko tokóro nœ Ishiri neke á za yanga fœ she lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanoœ nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«'E wu, mœ ke anga badja á anda œ shi mbærœ tœnœ, á amanoœ gbœ waa

á za tœ b̄a lakpi Siyona mbærœ kœmœ anda nœ mœ ga pa nœ.

Uzu kœ á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ, tshe gbœ tshula bale nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Mbærœ 'e á 'e yindœ ye ascœmœ, tshe sœ b̄ata badja á amanoœ gbœ waa; kashe mbærœ azu á endje yiyindœ ye nene, ádá badjanœ ascœmœ gugu nene. Endje su ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Badjanœ á aayi kœmœ anda vwaratœ endje tœnœ

wuta badja á anda œ shi mbærœ tœnœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Endje kpa su ndje adœke:

«Badjanœ ascœmœ, azu œ ko ada endje tœ tœnœ,

yé œ ko endje vesho.»

Endje sœ kœko ada endje tœ tœnœ mbærœ á endje sœsœ kœyindœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Ataa œrœ á yi lima ndœ kœmbærœtœ ye fœ endje ascœmœ, dá na ascœmœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e kœdœ azu tshelœ mara á Ndjaba ke. 'E'e kœdœ anganga nœ Gbozu. 'E'e kœdœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba, á tshe ke 'e adœke 'e gbara œtshœrœ á tshe mbærœ fœ azu. Œshe dá gbota 'e lœ ubu osho mbærœ kœko 'e ga lœ mokœ nœ ye á ropa nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Utshunœ, 'e dœdœ lima azu nœ Ndjaba nene; kashe ngœngœnœ ascœ, 'e wuta azu nœ ye. Utshunœ, Ndjaba wuwu lima oyo 'e nene; kashe ngœngœ ascœ, tshe wu oyo 'e ye.

*'E'e kœdœ akanga nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>11</sup> Aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e sœ b̄ata azu á endje sœ kœroro tœnœ, azu á endje dœ agene pa œshœ. Atamœ, mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ 'e adœke: 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ ekpe gbetshelœ nœ œkœ á sœ kœnga koshe dœ ishiri 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'E mbærœtœ 'e dœ œtshœnœ ugurutœ ayingba Yisu. Ataa œdœ endje kœpa adœke e'e kœdœ azu kœmbærœ ngb̄indirœ gbaa, endje wu œtshœ akwa nœ 'e á 'e mbærœ yé endje donga Ndjaba lœkœ á tshe kœkwatœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> 'E lisœ agbozu tshapa œshœnœ ascœke mbærœ 'e kœdœ azu nœ Gbozu Yisu, œdœ ndje gbozugo á tshe sœ pa azu para kœkœ ascœmœ,

<sup>14</sup> ndje dœ pe agbozu á tshe vwa endje ndœ kœza djofele fœ aayi kœmbærœ ngb̄indirœ ndje dœ kœdonga aayi kœmbærœ œtshœrœ ascœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanoœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ nœ adœke 'e mbærœ œtshœrœ yeka azu á endje ndi lœ ekperœ á wuwusœ œrœ nene, kœsœsœ dœ o'o ndœ kœpa tœ upu nœ 'e nene.

<sup>16</sup> 'E mbærœtœ 'e b̄ata azu á endje kpa dœdœ akanga nene. Kashe adja œneke kpa zaza awa fœ 'e kœmbærœ ekperœ nene, kashe 'e mbærœtœ 'e b̄ata akanga nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> 'E lisœ azu para kœkœ yé œ yindœ aaya 'e. 'E kpa awa Ndjaba, yé œ lisœ gbozugo nœ 'e.

*A mbærœ mara œrœ nœ Kristu*

<sup>18</sup> 'E dœ aayi akwa, 'e lisœ ayengœ 'e. 'E lili kolœ œscœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ œtshœnœ ndje dœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ œtshœ lœsu nene, kashe 'e li ndje sœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ œgbœ lœsu.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanoœ nene, œdœ uzu kœru lœsu ye lœ œrœ kanga á lili má adœke tshe wu nene mbærœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba, œ ga waa.

<sup>20</sup> Ataa, œtshœrœ gadœ dá uzu œ gbœ œ kœsœ adœke tshe wu oyo mbærœ kœmbærœ ekperœ a? Kashe œ kœsœ adœke tshe wu oyo mbærœ á tshe

mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ  
tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Asœmœ kœdœ œrœ á Ndjaba e  
'e mbœrœ tœnœ, gbambanœ nene  
Kristu dœ tœ ye wu lima oyo mbœrœ  
'e. Tshe yisœ awa fœ 'e adœke, 'e wu  
mara á tshe mbœrœ lima asœmœ yé  
œ mbœrœtœ 'e ndje liaka nœ.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe mbœmboœrœ lima ekperœ  
nene yé wala hiaru wuwuta lima lœ  
ama ye nene.

<sup>23</sup> Azu gu she, kashe tshe gigi fœ  
endje nene. Endje mbœrœ ɔgbœ œrœ  
ga tœ ye, yé tshe susuku dœ uzu nene  
kashe tshe za lima tœ ye fœ Ndjaba á  
tshe wa o'o dœ adjapu.

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á endje wo lima she pa ku-  
rushi, tshe za lima agba ekperœ nœ  
azœ ga pa ye. Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa  
yeka á a kœwuta azu á endje tshu tœ  
œneke á dœ ekperœ yé á sœ dœ soro  
ndœ kœmboœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii. Œshe,  
á ukunœ á tshe gbœ asœmœ, œ she 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ lima bœta  
apata á endje djingili awa; kashe  
ngœngœnœ asœke, 'e fatœ 'e ga ndœ  
ayi kœgbœndœ apata, á tshe kœdœ ayi  
kœgbœndœ ishiri 'e.

### 3

#### *O'o tœ upu nœ ayashe dœ ayakoshe*

<sup>1</sup> E'e dœ ayashe ndje, 'e lisœ aakœ  
'e mbœrœ œ kœsœ adœke anga  
endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœdji o'o  
ama Ndjaba, yé œdœ 'e kœyiyi ndje  
sœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ endje nene  
gbaa, endje fatshalœsu endje mbœrœ  
kœmboœrœtœ nœ 'e dœ awo endje,

<sup>2</sup> kœwu kolœ okporo mara  
kœmboœrœtœ nœ 'e œdœ ndje pe  
mara á 'e sœ kœlisœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Adja kœga nœ 'e mama kolœ tœ ye  
bœ ushu nene: bœta mara kœguma dœ  
sukumu 'e, dœ kœverœ œrœ á endje  
mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga tœ 'e, ndje dœ  
kœverœ lœba á ga waa.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe œ li adœke, a sœ dœ kœga  
á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ bœ tœ lœsu azœ.  
Asœmœ kœdœ kœga neke á ndi nene:  
kœsœ dœ lœsu ziti œdœ kœsœ gee,  
œtœnœ dá amanœ gbœ waa tœ ala  
Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Atamœ dá ayerœ ayashe liya ut-  
shunœ á endje ko lima lœsu endje ga  
tœ Ndjaba, á sœ lima kœlisœ aakœ  
endje, endje guma lima tœ endje dœ  
maranœ asœke.

<sup>6</sup> Bœta Sara á tshe dji lima o'o akœnœ  
dœ Abrayamo, yé á e lima she gbozu  
nœ ye. 'E wuta ayawuru nœ ye œ  
kœsœ adœke 'e sœ kœmboœrœ ɔtshœrœ  
yé œdœ 'e kœkakatœ 'e ti adœke anga  
œrœ bœle za awa tœ 'e nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'E dœ ayakoshe ndje, lœ kœsœ nœ  
'e dœ awo 'e, 'e wusœ nœ adœke endje  
kœdœ amœ azu kœropa 'e. 'E lisœ  
endje, mbœrœ endje ndje, endje gbœ  
soronœ á Ndjaba œ za fœ azu awa  
bœle dœ 'e. 'E mbœrœ ataa yeka anga  
œrœ bœle kœkukundœ avwala nœ 'e  
ga ndœ Ndjaba nene.

#### *'E wu oyo tœ upu nœ kœmboœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii*

<sup>8</sup> Ndangba o'o nœ mœ fœ 'e kœdœ  
adœke, e'e para kœkœ 'e sœ dœ gbœt-  
shelœ bœle, 'e sœ dœ lœsu kœti kane  
anga 'e, 'e yindœtœ 'e bœta aaya azu,  
'e wu oyo anga 'e yé œ kotœ 'e ga ati.

<sup>9</sup> Adja 'e gigi ekperœ manda  
ekperœ nene, 'e gugu ndje azu neke  
á endje gu 'e nene. Kashe 'e to  
kane 'e ga pa endje gbambanœ nene,  
mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba e 'e adœke  
œne to kane œne ga pa 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Œ sœ bœta œneke á endje sũ ala  
Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu á tshe kœyindœ kœsœ dœ ɔtshœ  
soro,

yé œ sœ dœ yanga pa ɔshœnœ asœke,  
œ li adœke adja tshe gbœndœ tima ye  
tœ ekpe o'o,

yé œ gbœndœ ama ye tœ kœpa wala.

<sup>11</sup> Œ li adœke tshe katœ kœmboœrœ  
ekperœ,

yé œ mbœrœ kolœ ɔtshœrœ.

Tshe mbœrœ dœ mara kœ adœke,  
œne sœ dœ kœsœ gee dœ azu yé œ shi  
gbi.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ala Ndjaba sœ pa  
azu á endje sœ ndjii,

yé utu ye sœ ndœ kœdji avwala nœ  
endje,

kashe tshe fa tshaangba ye fœ aayi  
kœmboœrœ ekperœ.»

13 Ede dá mbærce ekperce fœ 'e œdœ 'e kœzatœ 'e djigi ndœ koembærce otshœre a?

14 Ede azu kœsœ koembærce œre kanga fœ 'e mbærce á 'e sœ koembærce œre á sœ ndjii, 'e sœ dœ yanga. 'E kpakpa awa endje bale nene yé 'e koko lœsu 'e ga lafo nene.

15 Kashe 'e tepa Kristu ga tœ lœsu 'e bœta œyerœ Gbozu nœ 'e. 'E gumatœ 'e œlœ dœ œlœ mbærce kœpa ádá á 'e za lœsu 'e ga pa Kristu fœ azu á endje yu 'e tœnœ.

16 Kashe 'e gi o'o fœ endje dœ œmœ lœsu, dœ kœlisœ endje œdœ pe otshœ gbetshelœ yekane azu á endje sœ kœpa adœke e'e kœdœ ekpe azu, á sœ kœpatœ otshœ 'e kœgbœ tshula.

17 Kashe œ sœ dœ otshœnœ adœke 'e wu œre kanga tœ upu nœ otshœre á 'e sœ koembærce tœnœ œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ nœ. Eneke asœ da ga kœropa kœwu œre kanga manda koembærce ekperœ.

18 Gbambœ nene, Kristu dœ tœ ye tshu lima awa bale ngbewo lœ kumu ekperœ nœ azu, œshe á tshe sœ ndjii tshe tshu mbærce azu á endje sœsœ ndjii nene, mbærce kœko 'e na tœnœ ga ndœ Ndjaba. Endje wo kolœ undu ye kashe tshe she lœ kuzu dœ gbœgbœ nœ Otshœ Ishiri.

19 Yé dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ishirinœ asœmœ, tshe na ndœ kœyisœ œre fœ aishiri endjeneke á endje lœ lœ kœnga bœ lœ ogo nœ akuzu.

20 Endje vvara lima tœ endje tœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba kashe Ndjaba kate lima endje dœ ugu lœsu dœ lœkœ á Nowa sœ lima koembærce egerœ agba á kolœ azu teasho, mindu dœ votœ li lima ga lœ nœ yekane á she lima la ngunœ.

21 Ungunœ asœmœ má batisimu á she 'e lœ ekperœ nœ 'e ngœngœ asœ: ungunœ œ djutœ uburu tœ undu uzu nene, kashe œ she uzu œdœ tshe kœzatœ ye fœ Ndjaba dœ otshœ gbetshelœ. Batisimunœ she 'e mbærce á Yisu Kristu she lœ kuzu ye.

22 Tshe gu ga lafo yé œ sœ ga ati ga pa kuni Ndjaba. Tshe kœdœ Gbozu tshapa aandjelu, ga pa tshagbozu kœ

œdœ ga pa gbœgbœ kœ bœ lafo.

## 4

### *A katœ ongboro mara koembærœtœ nœ azœ lima utshunœ*

1 Ataa, bœta á Kristu wu oyo lœ œkœ ye, œ li adœke 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœru lœsu lœ œgbœ œre bœta œnœ ye. Gbambœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe sœ kœwu oyo lœ œkœ ye, katœ koembærce ekperœ ngbewo.

2 Mbærce tœnœ ataa, 'e kpa nana manda ogo nœ œkœ nene kashe 'e mbærce œre á Ndjaba yindœ nœ lœ udu soro 'e pa œshœnœ asœke.

3 Lima utshunœ, 'e mbærce lima œre á azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene sœ lima dœ yanga koembærce tœnœ. 'E sœ lima koembærce angba budu, kœza lœsu 'e ga pa œre nœ anga 'e, kœndjo œre œerr adœke œ mbærce 'e, kœzi œre dœ pe kœndjo œre dœ wuma tœpanœ kpuru, kœdonga lima andjaba á dœ ekperœ á gaga nene.

4 Kashe ngœngœ asœ, azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene za ama endje ti asœ tœ kœwu 'e yé œ tetœ kœgu 'e mbærce á 'e kpa sœsœ kœngbœtœ 'e dœ endje lœ koembærce kœngba œre tshulanœ alœmœ nene.

5 Andaa œlœ bale, endje pa o'o tœ mara koembærœtœ endje fœ Ndjaba á tshe gumatœ ye ndœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu á endje sœ dœ soro ndje dœ azu á endje tshu.

6 Mbærce tœnœ ataa, tshe yi ndje lima sœ Otshœ O'o fœ akuzu adœke manda kœwa ngbanga pa endje bœta azu, endje sœ dœ soro bœta Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Ishiri.

### *Mara koembærœtœ nœ azu nœ Kristu*

7 Eœre kœ ndœ kœwuta ga tœ ndœngœlœnœ ye. 'E ma kœwusœtœ yé œ dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e adœke 'e kœli tœ kœza avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba.

8 Utshunœ kœ, œ li adœke 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ lœsu 'e bale. Gbambœ nene, kœyindœshœnœ asœ œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e djœœndœ ekperœ ndjoro.

<sup>9</sup> Æ li adœeke 'e za osho kœsœ foe anga 'e kashe 'e mbœmboerœ dœ kœpulœema 'e nene.

<sup>10</sup> Bata á Ndjaba ko 'e tœ aayi kœgbœndœ œerœ nœ ye, yé á to gbœgbœ liakanœ foe 'e ascœmœ, œ li adœeke uzu dœ uzu za gbœgbœnœ ga tœ akwa mbœerœ kœti kane anganœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ædœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e kœsœ kœpa o'o, œ li adœeke tshe pa o'o á to ba ndœ Ndjaba. Yé uzu nœ kœmboerœ akwa foe azu, tshe mbœerœ dœ gbœgbœ á Ndjaba za foe she. 'E mbœerœ adœeke mara kœmboerœtœ 'e lœ œerœ kœ donga Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, á tshe sœ dœ mokœ, dœ gbœgbœ neke á sœ waa dœ waa. Ame!

*'E ru lœsu 'e lœ œgbœrœ bata azu nœ Kristu*

<sup>12</sup> Aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e zaza ama 'e ti asœ mbœerœ œgbœrœ á na ga ndœ 'e nene. 'E wuwu ndje bœta anga œerœ kpi nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœeke 'e wu oyo bœta á Kristu wu lima, 'e sœ dœ yanga adœeke lœkœ á mokœ nœ ye œ matœ endje, e'e ndje, 'e sœ dœ yanga kœropa nœ kpuru.

<sup>14</sup> Ædœ endje kœpa ekpe o'o ga tœ 'e mbœerœ á 'e kœdœ azu nœ Kristu, 'e kœdœ azu nœ yanga. Gbambanœ nene, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba á sœ dœ mokœ ascœmœ sœ pa 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Adja anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e wuwu oyo mbœerœ á tshe kœdœ ayi kœwo azu, too ayi angba, too ayi kœmboerœ ngbindœrœ, too ayi kœli ga lœ o'o nœ azu nene.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe œdœ tshe kœwu oyo mbœerœ á tshe dœ uzu nœ Kristu, adja tshe sœsœ dœ tshula tœnœ nene, tshe donga Ndjaba mbœerœ i'irinœ á endje za ga pa ye.

<sup>17</sup> Ōbœ kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba tœ, yé tshe tetœ kœwa tœnœ utshunœ pa azu nœ ye. Æ kœsœ adœeke tshe tetœ kœwa ngbanganœ pa azœ, ataa azu á endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœyindœ Ōtshœ O'o, endje ka kpœta a?

<sup>18</sup> Æ sœ bœta á endje sũ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke:

«Æ kœsœ adœeke uzu á tshe sœ ndjii œ wu oyo utshunœ yekane á Ndjaba œ she she,

ataa œerœ gadœ dá wuta ga tœ uzu á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ Ndjaba œdœ uzu kœmboerœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>19</sup> Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, azu á endje sœ kœwu oyo mbœerœ endje sœ kœmboerœ œerœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ, œ li adœeke endje sœpe kœmboerœ œtshœrœ yé œ za lœsu endje djigi ga tœ Ndjaba á tshe mbœerœ œerœ kœ, á tshe yayapa o'o ama ye nene.

## 5

*O'o tœ upu nœ aayi kœgbœndœ azu nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœmi upu foe agbozu Ikrizia ugurutœ 'e. Æmœ kœdœ ndje gbozu Ikrizia bœta 'e, mœ wu œerœ kanga á Kristu wu dœ ala mœ yé mœ gbœ ndje bala mokœnœ á ndo tœ kœmatœ ye ascœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> 'E gbœndœ azu nœ Ndjaba á tshe ko endje foe 'e bœta aayi kœgbœndœ apata œ mbœerœ. 'E mbœmboerœ akwanœ bœta endje vwa 'e ndœ kœmboerœ tœnœ dœ œgbœ nene, kashe 'e mbœerœ dœ lœsu 'e bale bœta á Ndjaba yindœ nœ. Adja 'e gbœgbœndœ endje dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgbœ œerœ ndjoro lœ kumu endje nene, kashe 'e zatœ 'e kœ ndœ kœmboerœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Adja 'e zazatœ 'e ga pa endjeneke á Ndjaba ko endje foe 'e ascœmœ bœta agbozu nene, kashe 'e dœ azu kœyisœ mara œtshœ neke á sœ tœ œtshœnœ foe endje.

<sup>4</sup> Yeka lœkœ á egerœ Ayi kœgbœndœ apatanœ kœkwa bala tœ ye, á tshe kœko œerœ tshangbanœ á dœ kpoto mokœ, á ndi nene foe 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale, 'e dœ amodo, 'e lisœ agbozu Ikrizia. 'E dœ azu para kœkœ, 'e zatœ 'e ga ati lœ kœsœ 'e dœ anga 'e; gbambanœ nene, endje sũ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœeke: «Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ azu egerœ kumu, kashe tshe ma œtshœ lœsu ga ndœ azu kœzatœ endje ga ati.»

<sup>6</sup> 'E zatœ 'e ga ati ga tshagudi kane gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba, adœke tshe ko 'e ga lafo dœ lɔkɔ á tshe guma.

<sup>7</sup> 'E katœ gbetshelœncœ á za oyo fœ 'e kɔ fœ Ndjaba; gbambancœ nene, tshe to œrcœ á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ fœ 'e.

<sup>8</sup> 'E dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e, yé ala 'e gbɔ kane! Gbambancœ nene, Satana á tshe kœdœ yingba 'e sœ kœfa djezœ tœ osho kɔ b̄ata bamara kœpara uzu ndœ kœsuru tshelœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> 'E vwaratœ 'e tœ ye yé œ ka ngbiri lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ 'e. 'E wusœ nœ adœke, oyoncœ á 'e wu ascœke, anga anga 'e dœ aayi kœyindœrcœncœ lœ ndje kœwu tœncœ pa tshapashɔ ascœ djigi.

<sup>10</sup> Ngɔngɔ ascœ 'e sœ kœwu oyo yé œndœncœ œ di nene, kashe Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu kɔ, á tshe e 'e kœngbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu lœ mokɔ á ka nene, tshe kpa guma 'e dœ tœ ye manda kœwu oyo teasho tœ 'e, tshe mbœrcœ adœke 'e m̄m̄m̄ lœ kœyindœrcœ nene, tshe to gbɔgbɔ fœ 'e adœke 'e kœshi gbi.

<sup>11</sup> Kaka tshe dœ Gbozu ga pa œrcœ kɔ waa dœ waa. Ame!

### *Ndɔngɔlɔ o'o*

<sup>12</sup> Mœ su ondo mbetincœ ascœ fœ 'e lœ awa nœ aya azœ dœ Sila, á tshe zatœ ye djigi fœ Ndjaba. Mœ yindœ kœza kœru lɔsu fœ 'e, œdœ ndje kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ Ndjaba á dœ adjapu, adœke 'e shi ngbiri lœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Babilone ɔa ke á Ndjaba ke endje ndje ɔata 'e ascœmœ vwa abala fœ 'e. Gbolo nœ mœ ndje dœ Marke vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> 'E za abala kœyindœsho nœ mœ ga ugurutœ 'e ɔata aaya azu.

Kaka Ndjaba za kœsœ gee fœ 'e para kɔkɔ, e'e á 'e ngbɔtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu.

## Bisha mbeti nœ Petro Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mbeti á Petro sú fœ ayindœ Yisu. Petro pa adœke anga azu li lima 6a ndœ ayindœ Yisu yé œ yisœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Ɔtsho O'o á œne yi lima sœ nœ. Azunœ asœmœ lœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á endje yindœ nœ yé œ sœ kœpa adœke Yisu kpa kwatœ ye nene. Petro kpa pa adœke soro uzu nœ Ndjaba sœ adœke œ za yanga fœ Ndjaba. Ɖtœnœ dá Yisu yi lima sœ nœ fœ azu á endje sœ lima dœ she lœkœ á tshe sœ lima adja pa œshœnœ asœke. Ɖ li adœke endje za o'onœ asœ ga lœ kumu endje.

Mbetinœ asœke li kœyisœ o'o fœ ayindœ Yisu nœ kpesheke. Gbambœ nene, azu kœyisœrœ dœ wala lœ ndje kpesheke zœ. Endje sœ kœndi gbetshelœ nœ anga azu nœ Kristu. Kaka mbetinœ asœke za kœru lœsu fœ endje adœke endje sœpe dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu waa dœ waa. Adja azunœ asœmœ gbogbota endje lœ œrœ á endje za lœsu endje ga pa nœ nene.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Mara soro nœ azu nœ Kristu (1.3-11)
- Kœshi gbi lœ œrœ á endje yisœ nœ fœ 6œ (1.12-21)
- Azu á endje yisœ œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene (2.1-22)
- Adja Yisu œ kwa bala tœ ye (3.1-18)

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Ɖmœ Shimu Petro, ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu œdœ ndje ayi avwa nœ ye, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ e'e á 'e wuta aayi kœyindœrœ. 'E gbœ kœyindœrœ á amanœ gbœ waa, awa bale 6ata 'a lœ awa nœ Ndjaba nœ azœ á tshe sœ ndjii œdœ Yisu Kristu Ayi kœshe azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka 'e sœ dœ egerœ kœsœ gee lœ awa nœ kœwusœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu, yé endje ma

œtshœ lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e tœpanœ kpuru.

*'E pa avwara adœke mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e sœ dœ œtshœnœ*

<sup>3</sup> Dœ gbœgbœ nœ ye œnœ Ndjaba, Yisu Kristu to œrœ kœ á li dœ azœ lœ soro ndje dœ œtshœ mara kœmbœrœtœsho utshu Ndjaba. Ɖshe dá e azœ lœ awa nœ mokœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, á mbœrœ adœke a wusœ ye ndje dœ œtshœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, tshe ko œrœ á amanœ gbœ waa á tshe pa lima ndœ kœko fœ azœ yekane lœ awa nœ kœgbœ tœnœ, á 'e kœli kœwuta lœ ekperœ tshapashœnœ á azu sœ dœ ogo kœmbœrœ tœnœ á ndi endje asœmœ, yé 'e kœza mara nœ œne dœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e pa avwara adœke 'e za œtshœ kœmbœrœtœsho ga pa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e. Ga pa œtshœ kœmbœrœtœsho nœ 'e asœmœ, 'e dœ azu nœ kœwusœrœ.

<sup>6</sup> Ga pa kœwusœrœnœ, 'e dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e; ga pa nœ, 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu. Ga pa kœru lœsunœ, 'e zatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Ga pa nœ, 'e sœ dœ kœyindœsho, yé œ sœ dœ ayo.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambœ nene, œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœrœ œneke kœ œbœ dœ œbœ, œ za awa fœ 'e ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa á zu leyœ fœ Ndjaba. Ataa, œ mbœrœ adœke 'e wusœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe kœsœsœ kœmbœrœtœ ye atake nene, tshe sœ 6ata uzu á ala ye bu á tshe sœ kœta6a osho na tœnœ. Tshe djerœndœ nœ adœke Ndjaba djutœ ekperœnœ á tshe mbœrœ lima kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa aaya mœ, 'e kpa pa avwaratœ 'e adœke 'e sœpe azu á Ndjaba e 'e, yé á ke 'e asœmœ. Ɖdœ 'e kœmbœrœ ataa, 'e yo ga lœ ekperœ bale nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, sharapu œ gu nene, Ndjaba œ kœrœ awa fœ 'e tœ kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Ayi kœshe azœ, yé 'e sœ 6a zœ waa dœ waa.

12 Ádánœ ataa, mœ kpa katœ koepandœ œercœncœ aloeke fœ 'e nene, ataa 'e wu ƒalima sœ nœ yekane á shi gbi lœ adjapu á endje yisœ nœ fœ 'e ascœmœ.

13 Kashe mœ wu ndjii adœeke, ƒata á mœ sœ damba lœ œkœncœ ascœ, mœ sœ kolœ koepa o'onœ ascœke adœeke 'e gbe dœ tœncœ ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ.

14 Gbambancœ nene, mœ wusœ nœ adœeke olo kuzu mœ ndo ye ƒata á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu yisœ nœ fœ mœ.

15 Kashe mœ mbœrcœ kœ adœeke manda koetshu mœ, 'e li tœ koegbœndœ o'onœ ascœke tœ osho kœ.

### *Azu á endje wu mokœ nœ Kristu*

16 'A pa o'o fœ 'e adœeke 'e wusœ mara á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu œ kwatœ ye dœ gbœgbœ. O'onœ ascœke dœdœ ndœmatoro á azu guma liaka gbetshelœ nœ endje nene. Kashe 'a wu she lœ mokœ nœ ye dœ ala 'a.

17 Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba Aba donga she œ za mokœ fœ she, mokœ nœ ye ropa œrcœ kœ, yé á pa lima adœeke: «Tsheneke koedœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrcœ she.»

18 Adja a'a dœ tœ 'a, 'a dji lima tshamancœ ascœ koeto ƒa lafo lœkœ á 'a sœ lima tœ œscœncœ dœ she, ƒa pa œeyerœ kaga.

19 Ga pa œeneke ascœke, 'a wusœ nœ adœeke o'o á aayi koegbara o'o gbara lima ascœmœ, œtœncœ koedœ adjapu. Œ li adœeke 'e dara utu 'e ndœ koedji koegbara o'onœ ascœmœ, mbœrcœ œ sœ ƒata miinda á tshi lœ ubu osho œerr ga tœ kœkœrœ osho yekane á tombele koetœ girigiri ƒa tœ lœsu 'e.

20 Utshuncœ kœ, 'e wusœ nœ dœ œtshœncœ adœeke, koegbara o'onœ á aayi koegbara o'o sũ ƒa la Buku nœ Ndjaba ascœmœ, angancœ bale toto lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje dœ tœ endje nene.

21 Gbambancœ nene, o'o ama aayi koegbara o'o toto lœ awa akwa nœ azu nene, kashe Œtshœ Ishiri dá li ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje yekane á endje gbara o'o á to ƒa ndœ Ndjaba ascœmœ.

## 2

### *Ala 'e gbœ tœ aayi koeyisœrcœ dœ wala*

1 Utshuncœ lima, aayi koegbara o'o dœ wala wuta lima ga ugurutœ azu Israyele. Awa bale, aayi koeyisœrcœ dœ wala œ wuta ndje ga ugurutœ 'e, yé œ yisœ œrcœ á li tœ koendi tshelœ koeyindœrcœ nœ 'e. Endje vwaratœ endje tœ Gbozu á tshe ko lima endje ga shu lœ ekperœ, yé manda aya olo endje gbota kuzu nœ gbaga ga pa endje.

2 Azu ndjoro œ za awa œrcœ tshula nœ endje ascœmœ, yé kpœlœ kumu endje, azu œ gu œsœ awa adja o'o nœ Ndjaba.

3 Aayi koeyisœrcœ dœ walancœ ascœmœ, endje sœ dœ egerœ ogo koegbœ œrcœ waa. Endje pa wala mbœrcœ koebili dœ 'e yeka á koegbœ œrcœ tshakane 'e. Kashe Ndjaba wa ƒa lima ngbanga pa endje ye, yé kuzu nœ gbaga sœ kœkate endje.

4 Gbambancœ nene, œdœ ndje aandjelu á endje mbœrcœ lima ekperœ, Ndjaba wuwu lima oyo endje nene kashe tshe ko lima endje va ga lœ kudu owo, ƒa tœ osho á bu kongorole dœ djingiri tœ endje. Tshe gbœndœ endje kœkate lœkœ á tshe wa dœ ngbanga.

5 Œ sœ ndje ataa awa bale ƒata á Ndjaba wuwu lima oyo azu pa osho nene dœ lœkœ á endje vvara lima tœ endje tœ koedji she. Kashe tshe mbœrcœ lima adœeke endje nduru dœ lœkœ nœ egerœ kœsu ungu pa œshœ djigi. Kashe tshe she lima kolœ Nowa á tshe sœ lima kœmindœ o'o á sœ ndjii, awa bale dœ anga azu mindu dœ bisha (7).

6 Manda nœ, tshe wa lima ngbanga pa azu ogo Sodomo dœ pe Gomora yé œ sho lima endje dœ owo, yé endje ju lima kœ. Tshe mbœrcœ œeneke lima tœ kœma œrcœ á wuta mbatsha ga tœ aayi koembœrcœ ekperœ kœ.

7 Kashe Ndjaba she lima Lota, uzu á tshe sœ ndjii, á lœsu ye sœ lima kœka she tœ œrcœ tshulancœ á azuncœ sœ lima koembœrcœ tœncœ.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambance nene, uzunce á tshe sœ ndjii, á sœ lima ugurutœ endje asœmœ, wu lima endje kœmbœrœ ekperœ ðlœ dœ ðlœ, yé œ dji lima endje kœpa ekpe o'o. Kashe b̄ata œshe kœdœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjii, lœsu ye sœ lima kœka she tœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>9</sup> Asœke kœ sœ kœma adœke, Gbozu Ndjaba wusœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu nœ ye wuta lœ œgbœrœ. Kashe tshe gbœndœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ ndœ kœza djofele fœ endje dœ lœkœ nœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>10</sup> Utshunœ kœ, tshe za œgbœ djofele fœ aayi kœza ekpe awa nœ œkœ, á endje vwaratœ endje adœke Ndjaba dœdœ Gbozu nœ œne nene.

Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ walanœ asœmœ gbe adœke awa akwa nœ œne dœ tœ œne li ye. Endje kœdœ aayi egerœ kumu, endje sœsœ dœ awa kœgu œsœ aayi mokœ b̄a lafo nene.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa œdœ ndje aandjelu á endje ropa endje dœ egerœ gbœgbœ, endje papa o'o tœ kœgu œsœ aayi mokœnœ asœke utshu Ndjaba nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe azunœ asœmœ sœ b̄ata agea á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene, á Ndjaba mbœrœ endje adœke azu gi uku endje, œ wo endje, yé endje fu. Endje sœ kœgu œsœ œrœ á endje wuwusœ ádœncœ nene. Endje fu b̄ata agea.

<sup>13</sup> Endje gbœ bala œrœ tshangba ekperœ kœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ, endje sœ kolœ dœ yanga ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ dœ adja ðlœ. Œdœ 'e kœsœ kœzi œrœ dœ endje tœ osho bale, endje sœ kœsœ dœ yanga kœbili 'e yé mara kœmbœrœtœ endje sœ kœndi i'iri 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Ala endje fa kolœ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, endje sœsœ kœmœ dœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ nene yé endje sœ kœbili azu á endje mœmœ ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ. Lœsu endje sú dœ ogo kœgbœ œrœ. Ataa, Ndjaba œ wa œgbœ ngbanga pa endje tako.

<sup>15</sup> Endje katœ awa á sœ ndjii yé œ gu ndœ awa Balaame, gbolo nœ Bosœre á tshe yi lima ndœ kœgbœ

ngendja lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Ndjaba gbagbara lima Balaame mbœrœ ekperœ á tshe mbœrœ. Mbœrœ mbarata á tshe papa o'o nene te lima tœ kœpa o'o fœ Balaame b̄ata uzu, yé œ pakata ye adœke tshe gbagbara o'o iyincœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ walanœ asœmœ sœ b̄ata kumu ungu á œrœ, endje sœ b̄ata yavuru á bu kpikikipi, kashe œ ni nene. Ndjaba guma b̄alima osho kœsœ á bu kporokoto kœ vu dœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Endje sœ kœpa o'o á ádœncœ gugu nene mbœrœ kœmatœ endje. Endje sœ kœgbœta azu á endje wuta damba ngœngœ ugurutœ azu á endje sœ lœ djingili, adœke endje kpa kwatœ endje ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula á undu endje sœ kœvwa endje ndœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Endje sœ kœmindœ nœ adœke aayi kœza awa œne wuta tshakudu kanga ye, andaa endje kœdœ adja akanga nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á yi osho ga lœ ufu œrœ. Gbambance nene, œdœ uzu kœtœpe œrœ deorrr, tshe te kanga nœ œrœncœ asœmœ.

<sup>20</sup> Azunœ asœmœ wu lima sœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe kœdœ Ayi kœshe azœ, yé mbœrœ kœwusœrœncœ asœmœ, endje wuta lima lœ œrœ tshapashœncœ asœke á ndi azu. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke endje kpa kwatœ endje ndœ nœ yé á kpa kotœ endje djigi ga lœncœ dœ mara adœke gbœgbœncœ ropa endje, atamœ kœsœ nœ endje ngœngœ asœ wuta tœ ekpenœ kœropa œneke lima utshunœ.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambance nene, œ sœ má lima dœ œtshœncœ adœke endje wu lima sœ awa kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ nene. Kashe œ sœ tœ ekpenœ kœropa nœ mbœrœ endje á endje wusœ nœ yeka á manda nœ á endje kpa katœ œyerœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ endje.

<sup>22</sup> Œneke á mbœrœtœ endje fœ endje asœke li dœ gbaguru á pa adœke: «Yavoro ndja œ kpa kwatœ ye kœzi kœndja nœ ye» too ndje adœke: «Endje djutœ kote kœso yé katsha tshe



kpa vvirítœ ye lœ kpata.»

### 3

#### *Adjapu Gbozu œ kwatœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, asœke kpa kœdœ bisha mbeti á mœ su fœ 'e. Yé ðala mbetinœ kœ bibisha asœke, mœ su o'o tœ kœjo 'e tœ upu á 'e wu ða lima sœ nœ adœke 'e wuta dœ ðshœ gbetshelœ.

<sup>2</sup> 'E gbe dœ o'onœ á ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima utshunœ kane, yé œ gbe ndje dœ awa o'onœ á Gbozu á tshe kœdœ Ayi kœshe osho ko lima fœ 'e lœ awa nœ aayi avwa á tshe vwa lima endje fœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Utshunœ kœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke, ndo dœ lœkœ kœka bala tshapashœ, aayi kœmœ osho á endje sœ kœna manda ogo undu endje dœ tœ endje, endje wuta. Endje tetœ kœmœ 'e,

<sup>4</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Adja Yisu œ kwatœ ye liaka œneke á tshe pa lima zœ da a? Gbambanœ nene, aata azœ tshu ðalima yé œrœ bale yayapatœ ye manda endje nene. Œrœ kœ sœpe kolœ liaka œneke á Ndjaba mbœrœ lima kœto tœ ali kœmboœrœ œrœ pa œshœnœ asœke.»

<sup>5</sup> Azunœ á endje pa o'onœ asœke djœrœndœ nœ adœke, lima utshunœ Ndjaba pa o'o yé tshalafo dœ tshaati wuta. Tshe mbœrœ œshœnœ asœke lœ awa nœ ungu, yé œ sœ dœ gbœgbœ mbœrœ ungu.

<sup>6</sup> Yé Ndjaba ndi ndje lima tshapashœnœ asœke dœ awa nœ egerœ kœsu ungu á su lima pa osho djigi.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe kolœ dœ o'o ama ye bale, tshe pa lima adœke œne gbœndœ tshalafo œdœ tshapashœ nœ ngœngœ asœ ndœ kœsho tœnœ dœ owo dœ lœkœ á œne wa ngbanga œdœ dœ lœkœ kœndi aayi kœmboœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe e'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa asœke, anga œrœ bale á li adœke 'e djedjœrœndœ nœ nene dœke: Gbozu wu olo bale tœ ala ye ðata ngbugu kutu bale, yé œ wu ndje ngbugu kutu bale tœ ala ye ðata olo bale.

<sup>9</sup> Gbozu gbegbeletœ ye tœ kœmboœrœ œrœ á tshe pa tœnœ nene ðata anga azu œ gbe. Kashe tshe sœ dœ ugu lœsu ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ á tshe yiyindœ nœ adœke uzu bale ndi nene. Kashe tshe yindœ nœ adœke, azu para kœkœ fatshalœsu endje.

<sup>10</sup> Olo kœkwa Gbozu œ sœ ðata kœna ayi angba. Dœ olonœ asœmœ, tshalafo œ yiwa yé anga ndavuru tshama œrœ œ ki. Owo œ ju œrœ tshalafo para kœkœ yé œshœnœ asœ dœ pe œrœ tshapa nœ kœ œ ju.

<sup>11</sup> Yé ðata œrœ kœ œ ju ataa, œ li dœ 'e kœdœ azu adœ? 'E mbœrœ kotoo á soro 'e kœsœ yerœ a? 'E mbœrœ kotoo kœlisœ Ndjaba a?

<sup>12</sup> 'E kate olo kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba yé 'e kpa pa avwara adœke olonœ wuta gbara. Olonœ asœmœ, owo œ tetœ kœju tshalafo, yé œrœ tshelœnœ kœ œ tshanga.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe a sœ kœkate tafo tshalafo œdœ pe tshapashœnœ á Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ nœ adœke œne mbœrœ asœmœ. Azu á endje sœ pa nœ œ dœ kolœ aayi kœmboœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii.

#### *O'o tœ upu nœ gbœdjela*

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, lœ kœkate olonœ asœmœ, 'e pa avwara adœke œ gbœ 'e tœ azu á endje sœ ndjii, á Ndjaba œ gbœ œrœ bale tœ kœgbagbara 'e lœ kumunœ nene yekane á 'e kœsœ dœ kœsœ gee utshu ye.

<sup>15</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke ugu lœsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ kœdœ awa nœ kœshe 'e. Mbœrœ tœnœ dá aya azœ dœ Polo á a yindœ ye waa asœmœ su lima mbeti fœ 'e lœ awa nœ kœwusœtœ á Ndjaba za lima fœ she asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Œtœnœ ndje dá tshe sœ kœpa tœnœ ðala mbeti nœ ye para kœkœ, kashe átá ádáncœ gbœ waa tœ kœwu tshelœ katanœ kporo. Yé anga azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene, œdœ endjeneke á endje yayamba œrœ nene, endje sœ kœfa tshelœ o'onœ dœ mara á lili nene. Endje mbœrœ ða lima kolonœ ataa dœ anga angbi mbeti, endje sœ kœpara kuzu dœ tœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Atamœ e'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, mœ va ɔ̀tɔ̀nœ fœ 'e utshunœ ye. Ala 'e gbɔ̀ adœke azunœ á endje vwaratœ endje tœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba ascœmœ kœfafara 'e yeka á kœko 'e vesho nene; yé endje gbogb-ota 'e lœ œrœ á 'e za lœsu 'e ga pa nœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œ li adœke 'e sœ kœgerœ lœ ɔ̀tshɔ̀ lœsu œdœ lœ kœwusœrœ nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Ayi kœshe azœ. Kaka tshe gbɔ̀ mokɔ̀ ngɔ̀ngɔ̀ asœke, ndje waa dœ waa! Ame.

## Ali mbeti nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Azu sœ kœgbe adœeke ayi kœsu ali mbetinœ asœ kœdœ Yowane á tshe kœdœ anga ayi avwa nœ Yisu ataa ì'iri ye gugu pa nœ nene. Endje gbe ndje lima adœeke œshe dá su ndje anga Ɔtshœ O'o á sœ kœpandœ soro nœ Yisu pa œshœ. Tshe su mbeti nœ ye fœ azu kœ á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala sœ lima kœpa adœeke Yisu Kristu á tshe na ga pa œshœ bata uzu dœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nene. Endje kpa sœ lima kœpa adœeke, uzu li kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ á tshe yindœ nœ, kashe Ndjaba œ wu tœ ekpenœ nene. Ádánœ á tshe sũ mbetinœ tœ kœmindœ o'o fœ endje tœ upu nœ Yisu. Tshe pa fœ endje adœeke uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, tshe gbœ soro á ka nene. Tshe pa ndje adœeke, ayindœ Yisu ngbœtœ endje bale dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu, endje yindœ Ndjaba, œ yi ndje ndœtœ endje ugurutœ endje á kœgbœ soro á ka nene.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Ádá mbetinœ (1.1-4)
- A na ana lœ œbœ (1.5-2.17)
- Ayingba Kristu (2.18-29)
- Ɔrœ á sœ kœma adja agbolo nœ Ndjaba (3.1-24)
- Wala œdœ adja o'o (4.1-6)
- Kœyindœsho (4.7-21)
- Gbœgbœ kœropa œrœ tshapashœ (5.1-21)

### *O'o nœ soro*

<sup>1</sup> A sœ kœsu o'o á wu Uzu á tshe sœ lima katshatsha utshu ali kœmbœrœ œrœ para kœkœ. A dji lima she yé a wu ndje lima she dœ adja ala azœ, a wu lima she dœ œtshœnœ yé a goro lima ndje she dœ kane azœ. Ɔshe kœdœ O'onœ á za adja soro.

<sup>2</sup> Soronœ ascœmœ ma lima tœ ye ga ndœ azu, a wu lima dœ ala azœ, a sœ kœpandœ nœ yé á sœ kœmindœ nœ

tœ upu nœ ye. Uzunœ á tshe za soro neke á ka nene sœ lima awa bale dœ Aba yekane á na kœmatœ ye fœ azœ.

<sup>3</sup> Ɔeneke á a wu lima yé a dji, a sœ kœyi ndje sœ nœ fœ 'e dœ ádánœ adœeke 'e ngbœtœ 'e dœ 'a á 'a ngbœ ndje tœ 'a bale dœ Aba œdœ pe Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Yé 'a sœ kœsu œeneke fœ 'e mbœrœ adœeke adja lœsu azœ su dœ yanga.

### *Ndjaba sœ bata œbœ*

<sup>5</sup> O'o á a dji 6a ndœ Yisu Kristu yé a sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e dœke: Ndjaba sœ bata œbœ, ubu osho gugu 6a ndœ ye bale nene.

<sup>6</sup> Ɔdœ a kœpa adœeke a ngbœtœ azœ bale dœ she, kashe a kpa kœsœ kœna lœ ubu osho, dá azœ kœdœ ayi wala, a sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ adja O'o nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œdœ a kœsœ kœna tœ œbœ bata á Ndjaba dœ tœ ye sœ bata œbœ, dá azœ kœ a ngbœtœ azœ bale, yé indji Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu œ djutœ azœ lœ ekperœ kœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ɔdœ a kœpa adœeke a mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene, a sœ kœfaratœ azœ dœ tœ azœ yé adja o'o gugu lœ azœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œdœ a kœsœ kœpandœ ekperœ nœ azœ ngbi ga ushu, Ndjaba á tshe sœ ndjii, tshe za o'o ama ye ga tœ akwa. Tshe djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ azœ yé tshe djutœ azœ lœ kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ azœ kœ á sœsœ ndjii nene.

<sup>10</sup> Ɔdœ a kœpa adœeke a mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene, dá a fa Ndjaba tœ ayi wala, yé o'o ama ye sœsœ lœ azœ nene.

## 2

### *Kristu ayi kœnga pa azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œeneke fœ 'e adœeke 'e mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene. Kashe œdœ anga uzu bale kœmbœrœ ekperœ, a sœ dœ ayi kœnga pa azœ bale á tshe sœ indiri Aba: Ɔshe kœdœ Yisu Kristu, á tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambœ nene, Yisu Kristu za lima tœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœgi kudœ tshangba ekperœ nœ azœ. Ɔ sœsœ kolœ mbœrœ ekperœ nœ azœ

bale nene, kashe ndje mbœerœ œnœ azu pa ɔshɔ kɔ.

<sup>3</sup> Ɛdœ a kœmbœerœ tœ azœ lindœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba dá a sœ dœ kœyindœerœ adœke a wusœ ye tako.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu á tshe kœpa adœke: «Mœ wusœ ye», kashe tshe kœsœsœ kœmbœerœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa nœ ye nene, œshe kœdœ ayi wala yé adja o'o gugu lœ ye nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe gbɔndœ o'o ama Ndjaba, dá sœ kœma adœke tshe yi adja ndœ ye dœ ɔtshɔnœ. Matamœ dá a wusœ nœ adœke a ngbɔtœ azœ dœ she bale.

<sup>6</sup> Tsheneke á tshe du okoro ye adœke œne sœ lœ ngbɔtœ dœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe mbœerœtœ ye ɓata á Yisu mbœerœ lima.

#### *Tafo awa akwa*

<sup>7</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, œ doédœ tafo awa akwa dá mœ su fœ 'e asœke nene. Ɛtœnœ kœdœ ongoro awa akwa á 'e wu ɓa lima sœ nœ. Gbambanœ nene, tœnœ kœdœ o'onœ á 'e dji lima katshatsha utshunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, œtœnœ kœdœ tafo awa akwa dá mœ su fœ 'e. Ɛ sœ kœmatœ ye lœ mara kœmbœerœtœ Yisu œdœ ndje 'e adœke œ dœ ad-japu, mbœerœ á ubu osho tetœ kœyiwa tœnœ yé adja ɔlɔ tetœ kœtɔ tœnœ.

<sup>9</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ kœje ama ye adœke œne sœ lœ ɔlɔ á kpa sœ kœyiangba ayancœ, tshe œpe lœ ubu osho.

<sup>10</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyindœ ayancœ, tshe sœ lœ ɔlɔ, yé mbœerœ tœnœ ataa nene, tshe kpa gugu dœ anga gbetshelœ teasho adœke œne gi úkú ga tœ awa uzu nene.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe tsheneke má á tshe yiangba ayancœ, tshe sœ lœ ubu osho. Tshe sœ kœna lœ ubu osho yé œ wuwusœ osho neke á tshe sœ kœna ga tœnœ nene, mbœerœ ubu oshonœ bu ala ye ga tœ nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba djœrœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e mbœerœ i'iri ye dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>13</sup> Alaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e mbœerœ 'e wusœ tsheneke á tshe

sœ lima utshu ali kœmbœerœ œrœ kɔ. Amodo, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e gbambanœ nene, 'e ropa ekpe uzunœ.

<sup>14</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambanœ nene 'e wusœ Aba. Alaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambanœ nene, 'e wusœ tsheneke á tshe sœ lima utshu ali kœmbœerœ œrœ kɔ. Amodo, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ, yé o'o ama Ndjaba sœ lœsu 'e yé 'e ropa ekpe uzunœ.

<sup>15</sup> Adja 'e yiyindœ tshapashɔ œdœ pe œrœ tshapa nœ kɔ nene. Ɛdœ uzu kœyindœ tshapashɔ, dá tshe yiyindœ Aba nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ɛrœ tshapashɔnœ dœke: Kœyindœ kœmbœerœ œneke á ga tœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ dœ tœ zœ, too kœyindœ kœsœ dœ œneke á a sœ kœwu tœnœ pa ɔshɔ, kœsœ dœ egerœ kumu ga pa œrœ tshapashɔ. Ɛtœnœ para kɔkɔ, œ toto ɓa ndœ Aba azœ nene, kashe œ to ɓa pa ɔshɔnœ asœke.

<sup>17</sup> Tshapashɔ œdœ pe œrœ kɔ pa ɔshɔ á azu œ gbe dœ tœnœ œ ka. Kashe tsheneke á tshe mbœerœ œrœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba, tshe sœ dœ soro á ka nene.

#### *Ayingba Kristu*

<sup>18</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, a wuta ga tœ ndɔngɔlɔ osho. Endje mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke anga yingba Kristu bale sœ kœna tœnœ, kashe a sœ kœwu ngɔngɔ asœ adœke ayingba Kristu sœ and-joro zœ. Mbœerœ tœnœ ataa, a wusœ nœ adœke a wuta ga tœ ndɔngɔlɔ osho ye.

<sup>19</sup> Azu asœmœ wuta lima lœ ugu-rutœ azœ, kashe endje doédœ lima adja azu nœ azœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ endje kœdœ má lima azu nœ azœ, endje sœ má pe lima tœ œsœnœ bale dœ azœ. Kashe endje wuta lima ugurutœ azœ yé œ sœ kœma adœke endje doédœ azu nœ azœ nene.

<sup>20</sup> Tœ e'e nœ 'e, Yisu to Ɔtshɔ Ishiri fœ 'e mbœerœ adœke á 'e kœwusœ adja o'o.

<sup>21</sup> Ɛdœ mœ kœsu o'onœ asœ fœ 'e, œ yiyindœ kœpa adœke mbœerœ á 'e

wuwusœ adja o'o nene, kashe œ sœ ataa mbœercœ á 'e kœwusœ nœ. 'E wu ndje sœ nœ adœeke adja o'o gugu dœ wala bale nene.

<sup>22</sup> Atamœ, ayi wala kœdœ dœ? Æshe kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ kœmindœ nœ adœeke Yisu dœdœ Kristu nene. Æshe asœmœ kœdœ yingba Kristu, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ Aba œdœ pe Gbolo.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ Gbolo, tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ Aba nene. Uzu á tshe pa ngbi adœeke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, sœ awa bale dœ Aba.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœercœ tœnœ ataa, 'e gbœndœ o'onœ á 'e dji katshatsha utshunœ asœmœ ga lœsu 'e dœ œtshœnœ. Ædœ 'e kœgbœndœ o'o á 'e dji katshatsha ba lima utshunœ asœmœ ga tœ lœsu 'e dœ œtshœnœ, dá 'e ndje, 'e sœ bale dœ Gbolo œdœ pe Aba.

<sup>25</sup> Yé œercœnœ á Kristu pandœ nœ dœ tœ ye adœeke œne za fœ azœ asœmœ kœdœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>26</sup> Mœ su o'onœ asœ fœ 'e tœ upu nœ endje má endje sœ kœpara awa kœfara 'e.

<sup>27</sup> Tœ 'e nœ 'e, Ōtshœ Ishiri á Kristu to lima fœ 'e sœpe lœ 'e zœ, 'e kpa gugu lœ o'o kœyisœ œercœ nœ anga angbi azu nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ōtshœ Ishiri sœ kœyisœ œercœ kœ fœ 'e: Tshe sœ kœyisœ adja o'o kashe œ dœdœ wala nene. Mbœercœ tœnœ ataa, 'e mbœercœ œeneke á tshe yisœ nœ fœ 'e: 'e ngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœercœ tœnœ ataa agbolo nœ mœ, 'e sœ dœ lœsu bale dœ Kristu, mbœercœ lœkœ á tshe kpa kœkwa bala tœ ye, á lœsu azœ kœsœ ziti yé a kœgbœgbœ tshula nene lœkœ á tshe kpa kœkwatœ ye.

<sup>29</sup> Bata á 'e wusœ nœ adœeke Kristu sœ ndjii asœmœ, 'e wu ndje sœ nœ adœeke uzu á tshe mbœercœ œeneke asœ ndjii, œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

### 3

#### *Agbolo nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> 'E wu mara á Aba yindœ azœ! Tshe yindœ azœ adœeke tshe e azœ agbolo nœ ye. Yé a dœ adja agbolo nœ Ndjaba. Wu ádœnœ á azu tshapashœ

lili tœ kœwusœ azœ nene dœke: endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, ngœngœ asœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba, kashe endje mama damba mara á 'a sœ bala dœ tœnœ ngbi fœ azœ nene. Atamœ gbaa, a wusœ nœ adœeke lœkœ á Kristu kœkwa bala tœ ye, a sœ bœta she mbœercœ a wu she kolœ bœta á tshe sœ.

<sup>3</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ dœ gbetshelœ ga ndœ ye ataa, tshe mbœercœ kœ adœeke ekperœ sœsœ lœ œne nene bœta á ekperœ gugu ndje lœ Kristu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe sœpe kœmbœercœ ekperœ, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœza awa akwa nœ Ndjaba ga tœ akwa. Gbambanœ nene, mbœercœ ekperœ kœdœ kœtshapu kœmbœercœ œercœ lindœ awa akwa.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe 'e wusœ nœ adœeke Yisu Kristu na mbœercœ kœvwara azœ lœ ekperœ, yé tshe mbœercœ ekperœ teasho nene.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœercœ tœnœ ataa, uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ she, tshe mbœercœ ekperœ nene. Yé tsheneke á tshe kœsœ kœmbœercœ ekperœ, tshe wuwu she too œ wusœ ye bale nene.

<sup>7</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene! Uzu á tshe sœ kœmbœercœ œeneke á sœ ndjii, tshe sœ ndjii bœta Yisu Kristu sœ ndjii.

<sup>8</sup> Tsheneke á tshe mbœercœ ekperœ, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ djaboro, mbœercœ djaboro kœdœ ayi kœmbœercœ ekperœ petœ ali kœmbœercœ œercœ kœ. Gbolo nœ Ndjaba na mbœercœ kœendi tshelœ akwa nœ djaboro.

<sup>9</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe te gbolo nœ Ndjaba, tshe kpa mbœercœ ekperœ nene, mbœercœ gbœgbœ nœ soro nœ Ndjaba sœ lœ ye. Yé bœta á tshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba, tshe kpa mbœercœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Æercœ á kuru tshagurutœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba dœ endje nœ djaboro dœke: uzu kœ á tshe kœsœsœ kœmbœercœ œeneke á sœ ndjii nene, tshe dœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba nene; yé tsheneke á tshe yiangba ayœnœ, dœdœ ndje gbolo nœ Ndjaba nene.

### *A yindætoe azoe doe anga azoe*

11 O'o má 'e dji lima katshatsha utshunoe doeke: A yindætoe azoe doe anga azoe.

12 A soesoe bata Kayina á tshe doe uzu noe ekpe uzu yé á wo ayance nene. Mbæroe gade á tshe wo lima she a? Mbæroe akwa tsheloe ye doé kayina gaga lima nene, kashe œnoe ayance dá soe lima ndjii.

13 Alaya, œdoe azu tshapasho kœyiangba 'e, 'e kikitoe noe nene.

14 A wusoe noe adœeke a wuta loe kuzu ndoe kœgbo soro, mbæroe á a soe kœyindoe aaya azoe. Tsheneke á tshe kœsoesoe doe kœyindoesho nene, tshe soepe loe kuzu.

15 Uzu á tshe kœyiangba ayance, œshe koedoe ayengɔ kowo. Bata á 'e wusoe noe, anga ayengɔ kowo bale á tshe gbɔ soro noe wa doe wa œ gugu nene.

16 Yisu zatoe ye foe kuzu loe kumu azoe. Asœeke má mara kœyindoesho foe azoe. A za ndje toe azoe foe kuzu mbæroe aaya azoe.

17 Œdoe anga uzu bale kœsoe doe œroe tshapasho asoe, yé á wu ayance á tshe soe doe oyo kashe á tshapu koeto foe she, dá tshe soe doe kœyindoesho noe Ndjaba zoe doe mœe a?

18 Agbolo noe mœe, 'e yiyi koloe ndoesho doe o'o too doe otsho o'o neke á wuta loe ama 'e nene, kashe 'e ma ndje adja kœyindoeshonoe loe awa noe koembæroe œroe.

19 Doe mara atake, a wusoe noe adœeke azoe koedoe azu á a soe koena loe awa adja o'o, toenoe ata dá losu azoe œ soe gee ba utshu Ndjaba.

20 Gbambanoe nene, œdoe losu azoe kœsoe koepa foe azoe adœeke a mbæroe ekperoe, Ndjaba soe toe egerœnoe koeropa losu azoe yé tshe wusoe œroe kɔ.

21 'E doé aaya mœe á mœe yindoe 'e, œdoe losu azoe koepa adœeke a mbœmbœroe ekperoe nene, asœemoe dá a za avwala foe Ndjaba doe losu azoe ziti.

22 Œneke kɔ á a yœndoe noe, a gbɔ ba ndoe ye ye mbæroe a soe koembæroeto

azoe liaka awa akwa noe ye, yé œ soe koembæroe œneke á ga toe ala ye.

23 Œneke á Ndjaba pandoe noe foe azoe adœeke a mbæroe doeke: a soe doe kœyindœroe ga ndoe Gbolo noe œne doe Yisu Kristu, yé œ yindœtoe azoe doe anga azoe bata á Kristu pa lima toenoe foe azoe adœeke a mbæroe.

24 Uzu á tshe koembæroeto ye lindoe awa akwa noe Ndjaba, tshe ngbotoe ye doe Ndjaba bale yé Ndjaba soe ndje doe she awa bale. A wusoe noe adœeke Ndjaba soe doe azoe awa bale loe awa noe Otsho Ishiri á tshe za ga loe azoe.

## 4

### *Ishiri noe Ndjaba œdoe ishiri noe yingba Kristu*

1 'E doé aaya mœe á mœe yindoe 'e, adja 'e yiyindoe o'o noe azu kɔ á endje soe koepa adœeke œne soe doe Otsho Ishiri nene, kashe 'e mesho yé œ wu akwa tsheloe endje yeka á kœyindoe noe adœeke ishirinoe to ba ndoe Ndjaba. Gbambanoe nene, aayi kœgbara o'o noe wala za tshapa osho djigi.

2 Œroe á ma foe 'e adœeke 'e wusoe Ishiri noe Ndjaba doeke: uzu á tshe soe koepa adœeke Yisu Kristu fa adja uzu, uzunoe asœemoe soe doe Ishiri noe Ndjaba loe ye.

3 Kashe uzu á tshe kœvwaratoe ye toe koepandoe noe atamoe doe ádá noe Yisu, dá Ishiri noe Ndjaba gugu loe ye nene. Kashe tshe soe doe ishiri noe yingba Kristu á 'e dji lima o'o toe upunoe adœeke endje soe koena toenoe, yé ngœngɔ asœ œ soe ba pa osho zœ.

4 Kashe 'e doe agbolo noe mœe, e'e koedoe azu noe Ndjaba yé 'e ropa aayi kœgbara o'o noe wala. Gbambanoe nene, Ishiri á tshe soe koembæroe akwa loe 'e ropa ishiri á soe loe azu tshapashonoe asœeke ye.

5 Azu kœgbara o'o noe wala koedoe azu tshapasho. Mbæroe toenoe ataa, endje soe kœgbara liaka mara azu tshapashonoe asœeke, yé endjeneke á endje doédœe azu noe Ndjaba nene, dá soe koedji endje.

6 Kashe toe azoe noe azoe, a koedoe azu noe Ndjaba. Uzu á tshe wusoe

Ndjaba, tshe dji azœ kashe tsheneke á tshe doédoé uzu nœ Ndjaba nene, tshe dji azœ nene. Tœnce dá za awa fœ azœ tœ kœwusœ Ishiri nœ kœyisœ adja o'o ndje dœ ishiri nœ kœyisœ wala.

#### *Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœsho*

<sup>7</sup> 'E doé aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, mbœrœ kœyindœsho to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Uzu nœ kœyindœsho kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba yé tshe wusœ Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Uzu á tshe kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, tshe wuwusœ Ndjaba nene mbœrœ Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>9</sup> Mara á Ndjaba má kœyindœsho nœ ye fœ azœ doeke: tshe vwa Gbolo nœ ye tshebabale ga pa 6shœ mbœrœ á a kœgbœ soro lœ awa nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Kœyindœsho sœ atake: œ sœsœ adœke azœ dá yindœ Ndjaba nene, kashe œshe dá yindœ azœ yeka á vwa Gbolo nœ ye, á tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœgi kudá tshangba ekperœ nœ azœ.

<sup>11</sup> 'E doé aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ azœ atamœ, œ li ndje dœ azœ adœke a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu bale wuwu Ndjaba nene. Kashe œdœ a kœyindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, Ndjaba œ sœ dœ azœ awa bale, yé ayo nœ ye œ matœ endje djigi fœ azœ.

<sup>13</sup> Cœrœ á sœ kœema adœke a sœ awa bale dœ Ndjaba yé tshe sœ ndje awa bale dœ azœ doeke: tshe za 6tshœ Ishiri nœ ye ga lœ azœ.

<sup>14</sup> Adja Aba vwa lima Gbolo nœ ye adœke tshe she azu tshapashœ. 'A sœ kœmindœ nœ mbœrœ a wu lima she dœ ala 'a.

<sup>15</sup> Cœdœ uzu kœpandœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba œ sœ dœ she awa bale yé tshe sœ ndje dœ Ndjaba awa bale.

<sup>16</sup> Yé azœ, a wusœ nœ yé œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke Ndjaba yindœ azœ.

Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœsho, uzu a tshe sœ dœ kœyindœsho sœ awa bale dœ Ndjaba yé Ndjaba sœ ndje awa bale dœ she.

<sup>17</sup> Cœdœ a kœsœ dœ adja kœyindœsho ugurutœ azœ, awa lœkœ kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba œ za azœ nene. Mbœrœ mara á Yisu sœ lima dœ tœnce dá a sœ ndje dœ tœnce 6a pa 6shœnœ asœke.

<sup>18</sup> Kœyindœsho gugu dœ awa nene. Mara á Ndjaba yindœ azœ waa gœrœ awa. Kœyindœsho nœ Ndjaba gbœgbœ damba lœ lœsu uzu nœ awa nene, gbambœnce nene, uzu nœ awa sœ kœgbe dœ djofele.

<sup>19</sup> Tœ azœ nœ azœ, a sœ kœyindœsho mbœrœ Ndjaba yindœ azœ utshunœ.

<sup>20</sup> Cœdœ anga uzu kœpa adœke: «Mœ yindœ Ndjaba» yé á yiangba ayancœ, œshe kœdœ ayi wala. Cœdœ tshe kœyiyindœ ayancœ á tshe sœ kœwu she nene, tshe yi má ndœ Ndjaba á tshe wuwu she nene koto o?

<sup>21</sup> Awa akwa á Yisu Kristu za fœ azœ doeke: uzu á tshe kœyindœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe yi ndje ndœ ayancœ.

## 5

### *A ropa tshapashœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe yindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Kristu, œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Yé uzu kœ á tshe yindœ Aba, tshe yi ndje ndœ agbolo nœ ye á tshe zu endje.

<sup>2</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœ Ndjaba dœ pe kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ awa akwa nœ ye dá a wusœ nœ adœke a yindœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Kœyindœsho nœ azœ ga ndœ Ndjaba œ matœ ye lœ mara á a lisœ awa akwa nœ ye. Awa akwa nœ ye kpa ka kote azœ waa nene,

<sup>4</sup> mbœrœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba kœ ropa tshapashœ ye. Yé awa nœ kœropa tshapashœ kœdœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Cœdœ dá ropa tshapashœ a? Uzu á tshe yindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

### *O'o tœ upu nœ Yisu*

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe na lœ awa nœ ungu œdœ pe indji, œshe kœdœ Yisu Kristu. Cœ doédoé lima kotœ ungu nene, kashe

ungu œdœ pe indji. Ishiri dá pandœ nœ atamœ; yé a wusœ nœ adœke Ishiri pa kolœ adja o'o.

<sup>7</sup> Atimunœ votœ dá pandœ nœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ɔtshœ Ishiri, ungu œdœ pe indji; endje kœ votœ yindœ nœ awa bale.

<sup>9</sup> A yindœ o'o ama azu ye, kashe œnœ Ndjaba dá kpa ropa nœ yé tœnœ kœdœ o'o á tshe pa lima tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, œneke á Ndjaba pa sœ lœsu ye zœ. Yé uzu á tshe kœyiyindœ œneke á Ndjaba pa nene, tshe za Ndjaba tœ ayi wala; gbambanœ nene, tshe yiyindœ œneke á Ndjaba pa tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Wu o'onœ dœke: Ndjaba za soro á ka nene fœ azœ yé a gbœ soronœ asœmœ lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ Gbolo, tshe sœ dœ soronœ asœmœ. Kashe uzu neke á tshe ngbœngbœtœ ye bale dœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nene, tshe gugu dœ soronœ asœmœ nene.

### *Soro á ka nene*

<sup>13</sup> E'e á 'e yindœ i'iri Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke asœ fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ nœ adœke 'e sœ dœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>14</sup> Wu ádnœ á a sœsœ dœ awa nene á lœsu azœ sœ ziti utshu ye dœke: œdœ a kœyœndœ œrœ ga ndœ ye li-aka gbetshelœ nœ ye, tshe dji azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Bata a wusœ nœ adœke tshe sœ kœdji azœ tœ œrœ á a sœ kœyœndœ nœ ga ndœ ye, a wu ndje sœ nœ adœke a gbœ œrœnœ á a yœndœ nœ asœmœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Ɔdœ anga uzu bale kœwu ayancœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ neke á sœ kœyiosho ga lœ kuzu nene, œ li adœke tshe za avwala fœ Ndjaba yé tshe za soro fœ ayancœ asœmœ œdœ ekperœnœ kœsœsœ kœyiosho ga lœ kuzu nene. Kashe anga ekperœ bale sœ kœyi uzu ga lœ kuzu yé mœ papa adœke endje za avwala mbœrœ œnekemœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ɔrœ kœ á sœsœ ndjii nene, kœdœ ekperœ; kashe œ dœdœ ekperœ kœ dá yiosho ga lœ kuzu nene.

<sup>18</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke uzu kœ á tshe dœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba, lili kœsœ lœ ekperœ wa dœ wa nene mbœrœ Yisu á tshe dœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba sœ kœgbœndœ ye, yé ekpe uzu œ sœ dœ gbœgbœ ga pa ye nene.

<sup>19</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke azœ kœdœ azu nœ Ndjaba, kashe tshapashœ djigi sœ tshakane ekpe uzu.

<sup>20</sup> A wu ndje sœ nœ adœke Gbolo nœ Ndjaba na, yé œ to kœwusœrœ fœ azœ mbœrœ adœke a wusœ adja Ndjaba. Yé a sœ lœ adja Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu. Ɔshe kœdœ Ndjaba tako, tshe kœdœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>21</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, 'e zazatœ 'e ga tœ andjaba nene.



## Bisha mbeti nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mbetinœ á azu gbe ndje adœke Yowane dá su. Tshe sú fœ yashe á Ndjaba ke she œdœ agbolo nœ ye: azu gbe adœke mbetinœ na ga ndœ ikrizia lakpi œdœ azu á endje sœ kœngbœtœ endje kpœtœ oshonœ bale. Tshe sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ endje adœke, œ li dœ endje kœyindœtœ endje ugurutœ endje. Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke endje ka ngbiri lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje yé ala endje gbœ dœ azu á endje sœ kœyisœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Ɔtshœ O'o.

### **Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:**

- Tshatshu o'o (1-3)
- O'o tœ upu nœ kœyindœsho (4-6)
- Gbœdjela tœ upu nœ aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala (7-11)
- Abala (12-13)

### *Abala*

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ dœ Gbozu Ikrizia dá su mbeti nœ asœ fœ Yashe\* á Ndjaba ke she œdœ pe fœ agbolœ† nœ ye á mœ yindœ endje tœpanœ kpuru lœ adja o'o. Œ dœ kolœ mœ kuti mœ dá yindœ 'e nene, kashe œmœ œdœ ndje pe endjeneke kœ á endje wusœ adja o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke adja o'o sœ ugurutœ azœ, yé œ sœ dœ azœ bala waa dœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu ma œtshœ lœsu nœ endje fœ azœ, œ wu oyo azœ yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ azœ, adœke a sœ lœ adja o'o œdœ pe lœ kœyindœsho.

### *Adja o'o œdœ pe kœyindœsho*

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ yanga tœpanœ kpuru kœwu adœke anga agbolo nœ sœ kœna lœ awa adja o'o, bata á Aba mi lima ndœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Yé ngœngœ asœke, Yashe, œneke á mœ mindœ nœ fœ bœ dœke: a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ. Œ dœdœ

tafo awa akwa dá mœ su fœ bœ nene, kashe œtœnœ kœdœ œneke á a wusœ nœ utshunœ lima katshatsha.

<sup>6</sup> Kœyindœsho kœdœ kœmbœrœtœ azœ liaka awa akwa nœ Ndjaba. Yé awa akwa á endje yisœ nœ fœ 'e lima katshatsha utshunœ kœdœ adœke 'e sœ lœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ayingba Kristu gu ngbakaka pa œshœ. Yé endje tshapu kœyindœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu kœdœ adja uzu. Kpœtœ oshonœ ascœmœ dá a wusœ ayi afara, á tshe kœdœ ayingba Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Ala 'e gbœ mbœrœ adœke akwa á a mbœrœ ugurutœ 'e kœtshutshu nene kashe 'e gbœ œrœ tshangbanœ á li dœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyiyindœ kœgbœndœ œrœ á Kristu yisœ nœ ga tœ lœsu ye nene á drapa nœ, tshe sœsœ dœ lœsu bale ga ndœ Ndjaba nene. Kashe uzu á tshe gbœndœ kœyisœœrœnœ ga tœ lœsu ye, tshe sœ dœ lœsu bale ga tœ Aba ndje dœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Œ kœsœ adœke anga uzu na ga ndœ 'e, á kœyisœ angbi œrœ á dœdœ œneke á Kristu yisœ nœ nene, adja 'e zaza osho kœsœ fœ she nene yé 'e babala ndje she nene.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe bala she, sœ kœngbœtœ ye dœ she lœ ekperœ nœ ye á tshe mbœrœ ascœmœ.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœsu fœ 'e, kashe mœ yiyindœ kœsu tœnœ ga pa kako mbeti nene. Mœ sœ kœgbe kœna ga ndœ 'e yekane á kœpa fœ 'e dœ ama mœ á lœsu azœ para kœkœ kœsu dœ yanga.

<sup>13</sup> Agbolo nœ Yingœ zœ‡ á Ndjaba ke she, vwa abala nœ endje fœ bœ.

\* **1.1** Yashe: Anga ádá nœ Yashe kœdœ ndje «Ikrizia». † **1.1** agbolo: Anga ádá nœ agbolo kœdœ ndje «Ayindœ Yisu». ‡ **1.13** Agbolo nœ Yingœ zœ: Anga ádá nœ agbolo nœ yingœ zœ kœdœ ndje «azu tshelœ ikrizia á Yowane sœ lœnœ».

## Votɔ mbeti nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ votɔ mbeti á azu gbe adœke Yowane dá sú. Tshe su fœ anga yindœ Yisu bale á i'iri ye wu Gayushi. Yowane vwa lima azu dje lakpi mbœrœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, kashe lɔkɔ á endje wuta 6a lakpi ogo Gayushi, Diyotrefe vwaratœ ye adœke endje lo 6a scœnda nœ œne nene. Tshe gɔrɔ ndje lima ayindœ Yisu á endje za lima osho kœsœ fœ aayi avwanœ 6a scœnda nœ endje lœ ikrizia. Mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, tshe su mbetinœ fœ Gayushi adœke tshe ka ngbiri, œ zaza awa kœmbœrœ mara œrœ nœ Diyotrefe nene. Œ li adœke azu za osho kœsœ dœ otshɔnœ fœ azu á endje yi kumu endje ndœ kœmindœ Otshɔ O'o.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1-2)
- Kœdonga osho tœ upu nœ Gayushi (3-8)
- Mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ Diyotrefe (9-10)
- Kœdonga osho tœ mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ Demetriyuse (11-12)
- Abala (13-15)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ dœ Gbozu Ikrizia, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ aya mœ dœ Gayushi á mœ yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru lœ adja o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, mœ yindœ nœ adœke œrœ kɔ sœ dœ otshɔnœ ga ndœ zœ, yé 6œ sœ dœ otshɔ ɔkɔ zœ 6ata á 6œ sœ dœ toœnœ lœ ishiri.

### Yowane donga Gayushi

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ yanga waa lɔkɔ á ayindœ Yisu na á mindœ nœ fœ mœ adœke 6œ zatœ zœ djigi fœ Ndjaba yé œ sœ kœmbœrœtœ zœ liaka adja o'o.

<sup>4</sup> Anga œrœ kpi á za yanga fœ mœ gugu nene kolœ kœdji adœke agbolo nœ mœ sœ kœna lœ awa nœ adja o'o.

<sup>5</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, 6œ sœ kœzatœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale ga tœ

œneke á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ fœ ayindœ Yisu œdœ pe fœ agene.

<sup>6</sup> Endje patœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ 6a utshu Ikrizia. Mœ sœ kœki fœ 6œ adœke 6œ ti kane endje lœ ana nœ endje 6ata á Ndjaba yindœ nœ dœ otshɔnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambœ nene, mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwanœ fœ Kristu dá endje zatœ endje ga tœ awa. Yé endje vwaratœ endje kœgbɔ œrœ tshakane azu á endje yiyindœ Yisu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Œ li dœ azœ kœti kane mara azu atamœ mbœrœ a kœngbɔtœ akwa dœ endje á kœmindœ adja o'o awa bale dœ endje.

### Adiyotrefe dœ Demetriyuse

<sup>9</sup> Mœ su mbeti teasho fœ ikrizia nœ 'e, kashe Diyotrefe á tshe yindœ kœka ga pa œrœ kɔ, gbegbe ga pa œneke á mœ pa asœke nene.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ ata lɔkɔ á mœ kœyi kumu mœ 6a zœ, mœ pandœ ekperœ nœ ye á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ toœnœ. Tshe sœ kœpa ekpe o'o œdœ wala tœ upu nœ azœ. Kashe œneke á tshe mbœrœ kɔ asœmœ lili tœ ala ye nene, tshe kpa vwaratœ ye tœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ ayindœ Yisu lœ awa ana, yé œ sœ kœvvara ndje tœ ye tœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœ'e endje ga ndœ endje. Tshe sœ kœpakata endje yé œ sœ ndje kœgɔrɔ endje lœ ikrizia.

<sup>11</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, zaza mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ ekpe azu nene kashe za mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ otshɔ azu. Uzu nœ kœmbœrœ otshɔrœ kœdœ uzu nœ Ndjaba yé uzu kœmbœrœ ekperœ wuwusœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu para kɔkɔ sœ kœpa otshɔ o'o nœ Demetriyuse. Adja o'o sœ kœpa ndje tœ ye. A'a ndje, a sœ kœpa ndje tœ ye awa bale yé 6œ wusœ nœ adœke œneke á 'a sœ kœpa toœnœ kœdœ adja o'o.

### Ndɔngɔlɔ abala

<sup>13</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœpa fœ 6œ, kashe mœ yiyindœ kœsu toœnœ ga pa kako mbeti nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ kœgbe kœwu 6œ lœ on-  
donœ asœ yeka a kœpa tshama azœ  
dœ 6œ.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka kœsœ gee sœ dœ 6œ. Anga  
zœ vwa abala fœ 6œ. Za ndje abala  
nœ mœ dœ tœ zœ fœ uzu dœ uzu.

## Mbeti nœ Yuda Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbeti asœ kœdœ Yuda. Œshe kœdœ aya Jake yé azu gbe adœke Yisu kœdœ lima œgbœ nœ endje. Mbeti nœ ye asœke mbœrœ b̄ata œ li dœ bisha mbeti nœ Petro.

Yuda sú mbeti nœ ye fœ azu á Ndjaba ke endje. Tshe sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke ala endje gbœ dœ azu á endje sœ kœyisœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Œtshœ O'o. Œtshœ endje gaga nene yé œ sœ kœma adœke endje dœdœ azu nœ Yisu nene. Tshe pa ndje ndœ mara á Ndjaba œ wa o'o ga tœ azunœ á endje sœsœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ nene asœmœ.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1-2)
- Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala (3-16)
- Kœka ngbiri lœ kœyindœrœ (17-23)
- Ndœngœ avwala (24-25)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ Yuda, aya Jake, œmœ ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu á Aba dœ Ndjaba ke 'e, á yindœ 'e yé á sœ kœgbœndœ 'e mbœrœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Ndjaba wu oyo 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee œdœ kœyindœsho nœ waa dœ waa fœ 'e.

### Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala

<sup>3</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, mœ sœ b̄alima dœ gbetshelœ kœsu mbeti fœ 'e tœ o'o nœ kœshe á Ndjaba za fœ azœ dœ 'e. Œ li dœ mœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ ndœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e, á kœza gbœgbœ tœ kœnga pa kœyindœrœ á 'e sœ dœ tœncœ waa dœ waa ga ndœ Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ su mbetinœ mbœrœ ekpe azu á endje li yaa ga ugurutœ 'e, á sœ kœdjingili tshelœ o'o tœ upu nœ Œtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba yeka á kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ nœ endje. Endje vwaratœ endje tœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Ayengœ azœ œdœ Gbozu tshebale nœ azœ. Kashe endje sú ala œyerœ Buku nœ

Ndjaba ngbi adœke, Ndjaba œ wa bala œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> 'E wusœ œneke kœ á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ œtshœnœ. 'E gbe dœ mara á Ndjaba she lima azu Israyele b̄a lœ ogo Ezipito, yé manda nœ tshe kpa wo lima endjeneke á endje vvara lima tœ endje tœ kœdji o'o ama ye.

<sup>6</sup> 'E gbe ndje dœ anga aandjelu á endje sœsœ lima dœ yanga kœmbœrœ akwa tœ osho á Ndjaba za lima fœ endje nene, yé á katœ osho nœ endje ti. Ndjaba i endje dœ djingiri ga tœncœ waa dœ waa, œ ko endje va ga lœ ubu osho œerrr ga tœ egerœ olo kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>7</sup> 'E kpa gbe dœ Sodomo dœ Gomora œdœ pe anga tshalakpi kœ á sœ lima indirinœ kane. Azu tshalakpinœ za lima tœ endje djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula b̄ata kœna manda aandjelunœ. Endje mbœrœ angba budu dœ azu á lili má adœke endje mbœrœ dœ endje nene. Ngœngœ asœ, endje ko endje va gala owo á ka nene yeka ala uzu kœ kœgbœ mbœrœ tœncœ.

<sup>8</sup> Azunœ á endje li ga ugurutœ 'e asœmœ mbœrœ mara œrœ ataa. Gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kœvwa endje adœke endje nditœ endje ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, endje vwaratœ endje adœke Ndjaba dœdœ Gbozu nœ endje nene yé œ sœ kœgu œsœ ishiri mokœ nœ tshalafo.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe Mikayele, gbozu tshapa aandjelu mbœmbœrœ lima ataa nene. Lœkœ á tshe sœ lima kœshara upu dœ djaboro mbœrœ oko Moyize, tshe tshetshene lima djaboro nene, kashe tshe pa lima fœ she adœke: «Kaka Gbozu dœ tœ ye za djofele fœ bœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Azunœ asœmœ tshene lima œrœ á endje wuwu lima sœ nœ nene, endje lœ b̄ata agea á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene á sœ kœkotœ endje ve ga lœ kuzu.

<sup>11</sup> Oyo nœ endje, mbœrœ á endje za awa Kayina. Mbœrœ ogo ngendja, endje za awa Balaame yé endje tshu

mbœrœ á endje mbœrœtœ endje бата  
Kore á tshe oma lima dœ Moyize.

12 Lɔkɔ á 'e ngbɔtœ 'e ndœ kœzi  
rœgo yazu yé œdœ endje kœsœ ugu-  
rutœ 'e, mara kœmbœrœtœ endje œ  
za tshula waa. Gbambanœ nene,  
endje mbœrœ lœsu, œ gbe utshunœ  
dœ uvu endje dœ tœ endje yé endje  
gugu dœ tshula nene. Endje sœ бата  
ondoro tshalafɔ á yugu sœ kœro dœ  
tœnœ kashe yavuru œ ni manda nœ  
nene. Endje sœ бата ɔyɔ á le nene  
ataa olonœ kœli, too endje sœ бата  
ɔyɔ á endje dji ɔalima ga ati adœke œ  
kœɔrɔ.

13 Endje li dœ loko tshatœ ama  
kota. Endje mbœrœ œrœ tshula бата  
mara á furutsha œ wuta manda loko.  
Endje sœ бата angerepe á gitœ endje  
tœ œsœnœ, yé Ndjaba guma osho  
kœsœ ɔa lœ ubu osho kate endje  
adœke endje sœ kpœmœ ngbugu dœ  
ngbugu.

14 Ba lœ bingi nœ Adamo, Enoke  
kœdœ lima uzu tœ mindu dœ bisha  
lœ aata uzu. Tshe gbara lima tœ upu  
nœ azunœ adœke, Gbozu sœ kœna  
awa bale dœ aandjelu nœ ye kutu dœ  
kutu,

15 mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu  
para kɔkɔ. Tshe wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga pa  
endjeneke á endje vwaratœ endje tœ  
ye, mbœrœ ekperœ nœ endje œdœ pe  
ekpe o'o kœgusho kɔ á endje pa dœ i'iri  
ye.

16 Azunœ asœmœ pu lima lœ ama  
endje olo para á endje sœ dœ oyo.  
Endje te lima kolœ manda ogo undu  
endje dœ tœ endje yé œ sœ lima kœu  
azu kolœ mbœrœ kœgbɔ œrœ.

17 Kashe e'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ  
yindœ 'e, 'e gbe dœ o'o á aayi avwa  
nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu pa  
lima fœ 'e utshunœ kane.

18 Endje pa lima fœ 'e adœke: «Dœ  
ndɔngɔlɔ osho, anga azu œ tetœ  
kœyangba Ndjaba, endje tetœ kœmɔ  
'e yé œ sœ kœna manda ogo undu  
endje dœ tœ endje.»

19 Adja azunœ asœmœ, endje yi o'o  
ga ugurutœ azu adœke endje kurut-  
shelœtœ endje, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba gugu

lœ endje nene yé endje te manda  
gbetshelœ nœ endje бата azuzu.

20 Kashe e'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ  
yindœ 'e, 'e sœpe kolœ kœza soro 'e ga  
pa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e á sœ yerœ. 'E  
za avwala fœ Ndjaba dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ  
ɔtshɔ Ishiri.

21 'E gbɔndœ ayo nœ Ndjaba ga tœ  
lœsu 'e, œ za ga tœ akwa mbœrœ  
kœkate lɔkɔ á Gbozu Yisu Kristu œ wu  
oyo 'e á za soro neke á ka nene fœ 'e.

22 'E wu oyo azu á endje lœpe  
damba lœ sharapu.

23 Œ sœ бата endje yo ga tawo, yé  
'e gbota endje la owonœ kashe 'e wu  
oyo anga endje dœ gbɔdjela dœ œ  
yangba œrœ kɔ á endje mbœrœ. 'E  
gogoro lœba nœ endje nene mbœrœ  
'e ndi dœ ekpe akwa nœ endje.

#### *A za mokɔ fœ Ndjaba*

24 A za mokɔ fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ  
dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ kœgbɔndœ 'e adœke 'e  
yoyo nene. Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e  
wuta yerœ ga utshu mokɔ nœ ye dœ  
egerœ yanga.

25 Œshe kœdœ Ndjaba tshebabale  
á tshe dœ ayi kœshe azœ lœ awa  
nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.  
Tshe sœ dœ mokɔ, tœ egerœ uzu, dœ  
gbɔgbɔ, dœ tshagbozu, kœto utshu  
œrœ kɔ, ngɔngɔ asœke œrrr waa dœ  
waa! Ame.

## KƐwurƐ nƆe Yowane Tshatshu o'o

AsƆeke kƆedƆe mbeti Ɔ Yowane, ayi awwa nƆe Yisu Kristu sƳ. Tshe pa adƆeke Ɔeneke kƆ Ɔ Ɔene sƳ, Ɔene wu dƆe ala Ɔene, Ɔe dji ndje dƆe utu Ɔene.

Endje te lima pa Yowane Ɔe na Ɔe za she vwi 6a lƆe tshiki Patamose. ƆdƆnce Ɔ tshe su lima mbetinƆe asƆe kƆedƆe adƆeke Ɔe za gbƆgbƆ fƆe ayindƆe Yisu Ɔ endje sƆe lima kƆembƆerƆe ƆerƆe kanga fƆe endje. Tshe pa fƆe endje adƆeke endje shi gbi Ɔerr ga tƆe amanƆe.

Yisu ma Ɔeneke Ɔ mbƆerƆe bala tƆe ye lƆndƆ kƆeka tshapashƆ fƆe she lƆe ulu. Tshe wu ƆerƆenƆe lƆe ulu adƆeke Satana dƆe aandjelu nƆe ye ƆedƆe azu para Ɔ endje dji she, Yisu Ɔe ropa endje yƆe Ɔe ko endje va ga lƆe divwili kudu.

### **MbetinƆe kurutshelƆetƆe ye atake:**

- Tshatshu o'o ƆedƆe mokƆ nƆe Kristu (1.1-8)
- Mbeti Ɔ endje sƳ fƆe Ikrizia mindu dƆe bisha (1.9-3.22)
- Buku Ɔ endje pi dƆe amende awa mindu dƆe bisha (4.1-8.1)
- Idi mindu dƆe bisha (8.2-11.19)
- Yashe, Dalagona ƆedƆe agea bisha (12.1-13.18)
- Yowane wu ƆerƆe kpikpi lƆe ulu (14.1-15.8)
- Yashi ƆkƆ nƆe Ndjaba mindu dƆe bisha (16.1-21)
- Babilone ndi, yƆe Ndjaba ropa ay- ingba ye (17.1-20.10)
- NdƆngƆlƆ kƆewa ngbanga nƆe Nd- jaba (20.11-15)
- Tafo tshalafo dƆe pe tafo tsha- pashƆ (21.1-22)
- NdƆngƆlƆ o'o tƆe upu nƆe kƆekwa Yisu (22.6-21)

### *Tshatshu o'o*

<sup>1</sup> MƆe sƆe kƆesu mbetinƆe asƆeke tƆe kƆeyisƆe o'o Ɔ Yisu Kristu gbara. Nd- jaba za lima tƆenƆe fƆe she, adƆeke tshe yisƆe Ɔeneke Ɔ lii kƆembƆerƆetƆe endje lƆe ondonƆe asƆeke fƆe aayi akwa nƆe ye. Yisu Kristu yisƆe o'onƆe asƆemƆe

fƆe Yowane, ayi akwa nƆe ye lƆe awa nƆe kƆevwa andjelu nƆe ye fƆe she.

<sup>2</sup> Yowane kƆedƆe timu nƆe Ɔeneke kƆ Ɔ tshe wu 6ata ulu. TƆenƆe kƆedƆe O'o ama Ndjaba ƆedƆe adjapu Ɔ Yisu Kristu pa.

<sup>3</sup> Yanga nƆe uzu Ɔ tshe di mbetinƆe asƆeke, ndje dƆe endjeneke Ɔ endje dji upu nƆe kƆegbara o'o asƆe, yƆe Ɔ gbƆndƆe Ɔeneke Ɔ endje sƳ ga la nƆe. Gbam- banƆe nene, olonƆe ndo ye.

### *Abala fƆe azu lƆe Ikrizia mindu dƆe bisha*

<sup>4</sup> ƆemƆe Yowane, mƆe vwa abala fƆe azu lƆe Ikrizia mindu dƆe bisha lƆe ogo Azi. Kaka adƆeke Ndjaba ma ƆtshƆ lƆsu ƆedƆe kƆesƆe gee nƆe ye ga ndƆe 'e; ƆtshƆ lƆsu ƆedƆe kƆesƆe gee Ɔ to 6a ndƆe ye Ɔ tshe sƆe zƆe, Ɔ tshe sƆe lima yƆe Ɔ sƆe kƆena tƆenƆe; ƆtshƆ lƆsu ƆedƆe kƆesƆe gee Ɔ to 6a ndƆe aishirinƆe mindu dƆe bisha Ɔ endje ka utshu ngande tshag- bozu nƆe ye asƆemƆe;

<sup>5</sup> ƆtshƆ lƆsu ƆedƆe kƆesƆe gee Ɔ to 6a ndƆe Yisu Kristu Ɔ tshe dƆe adja timu, eya Gbolo lƆe ugurutƆe akuzu ƆedƆe uzu Ɔ tshe sƆe ga pa agbozugo kƆ pa ƆshƆ. Yisu Kristu sƆe kƆeyindƆe azƆe, Ɔe gi azƆe lƆe ekperƆe nƆe azƆe lƆe awa nƆe indji ye,

<sup>6</sup> yƆe Ɔ fa azƆe tƆe anganga Nd- jaba tshelƆe ogo tshagbozu nƆe ye ndƆe kƆembƆerƆe akwa fƆe AbanƆe dƆe Ndjaba. Kaka tshe gbƆ mokƆ ƆedƆe gbƆgbƆ mbƆerƆe ngbugu dƆe ngbugu. Ame!

<sup>7</sup> 'E wu, Yisu Ɔe jerƆe lƆe ondoro. Azu para kƆkƆ Ɔe wu she, ataa end- jeneke Ɔ endje sƳ lima she. Azu ogo pa ƆshƆ djigi Ɔe ditshelƆema endje mangba upu nƆe ye. Ɔ, Ɔe sƆe kolƆe ataa. Ame!

<sup>8</sup> Gbozu Ndjaba nƆe gbƆgbƆ kƆ, Ɔ tshe sƆe zƆe, Ɔ sƆe lima yƆe Ɔ sƆe kƆena tƆenƆe, pa adƆeke: «MƆe kƆedƆe alinƆe ƆedƆe ndƆngƆlƆnƆe.»

### *Yowane wu Yisu lƆe ulu*

<sup>9</sup> ƆemƆe kƆedƆe aya 'e dƆe Yowane Ɔ a ngbƆtƆe azƆe dƆe 'e bale lƆe kƆewu ƆerƆe kanga, lƆe ama akwa nƆe Ogo gbozu nƆe Ndjaba yƆe Ɔ sƆe kƆeshi gbi lƆe kƆengbƆtƆe azƆe bale dƆe Yisu.

Endje za lima mœ vwi 6a lœ tshiki á i'irince kœdœ Patamose mangba kœzatœ mœ ga tœ O'o ama Ndjaba œdœ ga tœ adjapu á Yisu yisœ nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ɔtshœ Ishiri sœ lima dœ mœ dœ olo nœ Gbozu\*, yé mœ sœ lima kœdji œgbœ tshama 6ata luba djagamanda mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Tshamance ki lima adœke: «Ɛrœ á 6œ sœ kœwu tœnœ, su ga la mbeti, yé œ vwa ga lœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha: 6a lœ Efeze, 6a lœ Simirnœ, 6a lœ Peregame, 6a lœ Tiyatire, 6a lœ Sarde, 6a lœ Filadelfi œdœ ndje 6a lœ Lawudukiya.»

<sup>12</sup> Mœ fa lima tœ mœ mbœrœ kœwu uzu á tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ mœ ascœmœ. Yé manda kœfatœ mœ, mœ wu lima œrœ á endje ko tala ga panœ mindu dœ bisha (7) á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ. <sup>13</sup> Yé mœ wu œrœ œ ka lima 6a uguru œrœ á endje ko tala ga panœ 6ata Gbolo nœ uzu. Uzunœ verœ yœgbœdœ lœba, œ i uwu á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga lœ okoro ye.

<sup>14</sup> Sukumu ye sœ tœ imbinœ urrr 6ata imbi usu pata, yé ala ye sœ 6ata la6a owo.

<sup>15</sup> Ada ye tshi lima 6ata waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotœnœ. Tshama ye wu lima 6ata tshama udjuru egerœ ungu.

<sup>16</sup> Ba tœ kuni ye, tshe tepa angerepe mindu dœ bisha yé ingiri yakamba á amance bisha ki waa, sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama ye. Tshatshu ye sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ 6ata œlœ á tshi dœ gbœku œlœ.

<sup>17</sup> Lœkœ á mœ wu she, mœ te ga tœ ada ye 6ata uzu á tshe tshu ye. Tshe to kuni ye ga pa mœ, œ pa adœke: «Awa zaza 6œ nene! Ɛmœ kœdœ ali uzu œdœ ndœngœlœ uzu.

<sup>18</sup> Ɛmœ kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro. Mœ tshu lima ye kashe ngœngœ ascœke, mœ sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa. Ɛmœ dá sœ dœ herela nœ kuzu œdœ pe herela nœ osho nœ akuzu.

<sup>19</sup> Ataa, su œrœ neke á 6œ wu, œneke á sœ zœ œdœ œneke á na manda nœ.

<sup>20</sup> Tœ upu nœ angerepenœ mindu dœ bisha á 6œ wu 6a tœ kuni mœ œdœ œrœ á endje ko tala ga panœ mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ascœmœ, wu ádœnœ á kotœ endje yiwa tœnœ dœke: angerepenœ mindu dœ bisha kœdœ aandjelu nœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha, yé œrœ á endje ko tala ga panœ mindu dœ bisha kœdœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha.»

## 2

### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Efeze*

<sup>1</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Efeze adœke:

«Uzu á tshe ko angerepe mindu dœ bisha ga tœ kuni ye yé á sœ kœna ugurutœ tala mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ascœmœ, pa adœke:

<sup>2</sup> Mœ wusœ neke á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ ye, ili á 6œ vwi œdœ pe kœru lœsu nœ zœ. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke 6œ yiyindœ kœsœ tœ œscœnœ dœ aayi katshalœsu nene. Bœ wu lœsu endjeneke á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ aayi avwa kashe endje dœdœ aayi avwa nene, yé 6œ wu endje tœ aayi wala.

<sup>3</sup> Bœ ru lœsu zœ, 6œ wu œrœ kanga tœ upu nœ i'iri mœ yé 6œ mœmœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ o'o bale kœgbagbara 6œ: 6œ katœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ lima utshunœ ga ndœ mœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Gbe tshelœ zœ tœ osho á 6œ tœ tœnœ á te kane. Fatshalœsu zœ yé œ kwatœ zœ ndœ akwa á 6œ mbœrœ lima utshunœ. Ɛdœ 6œ kœfafatshalœsu zœ nene, mœ na ga ndœ zœ yé mœ gi tala nœ zœ tœ oshonœ á sœ tœnœ ascœmœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe, œrœnœ ascœke sœ mbœrœ 6œ: 6œ sœ kœyiangba œrœ á Anikolayiti sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ 6ata mœ ndje.

<sup>7</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, mœ za awa fœ she adœke tshe zi leyœ

\* **1.10** Olo nœ Gbozu kœdœ lima utshunœ œlœ yenga á ayindœ Yisu sœ lima kœngbœtœ endje ndœ kœgbe dœ olo á Yisu she lima lœ akuzu (Akw 20.7; Yow 20.1)

nœ soro á sœ 6a lœ paradizo nœ Ndjaba.»

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Simirnœ*

<sup>8</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Simirnœ adœke:

«Uzu á tshe dœ alinœ œdœ ndɔngɔlɔnœ, tsheneke á tshe tshu lima kashe á kwatœ ye ga lœ soro, pa atake:

<sup>9</sup> Mœ wusœ œrœ kanga nœ zœ œdœ pe oyo nœ zœ, kashe œbœ kœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ. Mœ wusœ ekpe o'o á azu á endje pa adœke œne kœdœ Ayuda sœ kœpa ga tœ ɔkɔ zœ kashe endje dœdœ Ayuda nene, endje kœdœ Sinagoga nœ Satana.

<sup>10</sup> Awa mbœmbœrœ 6œ tœ œrœ kanganœ á 6œ wu bala nene. Dji kane: djaboro œ ko anga azu ndjoro ugurutœ 'e va ga lœ anda kánga mbœrœ kœwu lœsu 'e, endje mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e manda olo ndjokpa. Zatœ zœ ga tœ kœyindœrœ nœ zœ œrr ga tœ kuzu zœ, yé mœ za bala kpoto nœ soro fœ 6œ.

<sup>11</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia!

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kɔ, tshe tshu kuzu nœ bisha nene.»

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Peregame*

<sup>12</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Peregame adœke:

«Uzu á tshe sœ dœ ingiri yakamba á amancœ bisha ki waa, pa adœke:

<sup>13</sup> Mœ wusœ osho á 6œ sœ tœncœ ye: œtœncœ kœdœ osho á ngande tshagbozu nœ Satana sœ tœncœ. Kashe 6œ zatœ zœ kɔ fœ mœ yé œ 'ea'ea mœ lœ kœyindœrœ nœ zœ nene, ataa ga tœ lœndɔ á endje wo lima dœ Atipase á tshe dœ adja timu nœ mœ 6a ndœ 'e, 6a tœ osho á Satana sœ tœncœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ o'o kœgbagbara 6œ tœncœ: Azu á endje sœ kœro manda kœyisœrœ nœ Balaame sœ ndœ zœ. Balaame sœ lima kœu Balake adœke tshe gi úkú ga tœ awa azu

Israyele mbœrœ kœvwa endje adœke endje zi songba agea á endje to tœ tokóró fœ andjaba œdœ kœvwa endje ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu.

<sup>15</sup> Ba ndœ zœ ndje, anga azu á endje sœ kœna manda kœyisœrœ nœ Anikolayiti sœ zœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, fatshalœsu zœ. Ete nene, mœ sœ kœna ga ndœ zœ lœ ondonœ, yé mœ nga koshe ga tœ endje dœ ingiri yakamba á sœ kœwuta lœ ama mœ.

<sup>17</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kɔ, mœ to mane\* á zatœ endje yiwatœncœ fœ she, mœ za bala imbi badja á endje sú tafo i'iri ga pa nœ fœ uzu dœ uzu; i'iri á uzu bale wuwusœ nœ nene, kolœ tsheneke á tshe gbɔ, dá wusœ nœ.»

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Tiyatire*

<sup>18</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Tiyatire adœke:

«Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á ala ye sœ koetshi 6ata owo yé ada ye sœ koetshi ndje 6ata waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotencœ, pa adœke:

<sup>19</sup> Mœ wusœ œneke á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ ye, kœyindœsho nœ zœ, kœzatœ zœ ga tœ kœyindœrœ, mara kœmbœrœ dœ akwa nœ zœ œdœ pe kœru lœsu nœ zœ. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke œrœ neke á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ ngɔngɔ asœke ropa œneke á 6œ mbœrœ lima utshunœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ o'o bale kœgbagbara 6œ tœncœ: Bœ za awa fœ Zezabele, yashe á tshe sœ kœmatœ ye adœke œne kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba. Tshe sœ kœfara aayi akwa nœ mœ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu dœ pe kœzi songba agea á endje to tœ tokóró fœ andjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ katœ olo fœ she adœke tshe fatshalœsu ye kashe tshe yiyindœ kœkatœ angba budu nœ ye ti nene.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, mœ za she vwi ga pa kelekpa nœ ɔgbɔ œrœ

\* 2.17 Mane kœdœ rœgo á Ndjaba to lima fœ agbolo Israyele tœ awa nœ kœwuta endje lœ kanga. Dœ o'o ama Ebre, i'irinœ asœmœ kœdœ «Asœke kœdœ gafe?»



kanga awa bale dœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmboerœ angba budunœ dœ she œdœ endje kœkakatoe kœmboerœ angba budunœ ti nene.

<sup>23</sup> Ga panœ, mœ wo agbolo nœ ye. Ataa, azu Ikrizia kœ œ wusœ nœ adœke œmœ kœdœ tsheneke á tshe wusœ gbetshelœ œdœ lœsu azu. Mœ za œrœ tshangba akwa nœ uzu dœ uzu liaka œeneke á tshe mbœrœ, fœ she.

<sup>24</sup> «Kashe tœ upu nœ 'e lœ Tiyatire á 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ ekpe kœyisœrœ nœ azunœ asœmœ, yé á tshapu kœwusœ œeneke á azunœ sœ kœ'e tœnœ adœke "kœyisœrœ nœ Satana lœ ubunœ", mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ngbi adœke: mœ kpa za anga angbi kongba ga pa igi 'e nene.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe 'e tepa œeneke á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ ngbiri œrrr ga tœ kœkwa mœ.

<sup>26-28</sup> «Azu neke á endje ropa ekperœ kœ yé á sœpe kœmboerœ akwa nœ mœ œrrr ga tœ ndœngœlœnœ, mœ za bala tshagbozu á mœ gbœ ba ndœ Aba mœ fœ endje. Mœ za tshagbozu nœ kœsœ ga pa ogo kœ fœ endje. Endje gbœndœ azu ogonœ dœ œgbœnœ, yé œ ndi tshelœ endje krœna bœta lœsú á endje mbœrœ dœ oto. Awa bale, mœ za tombele fœ azunœ asœmœ.

<sup>29</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia!»

### 3

#### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia ba lœ Sarde*

<sup>1</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Sarde adœke:

«Uzu á tshe sœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba mindu dœ bisha, ndje dœ angerepe mindu dœ bisha asœmœ pa adœke: Mœ wusœ œeneke á bœ sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ ye, mœ wusœ œeneke á azu sœ kœpa tœ upu nœ zœ adœke bœ sœ dœ soro andaa bœ tshu ye.

<sup>2</sup> Ala zœ gbœ, yé za gbœgbœ fœ udu soro zœ á ndo kœtshu tœnœ asœmœ kane. Gbambœnœ nene, mœ wu adœke anga akwa bale á bœ sœ kœmboerœ tœnœ á sœ tœ œtshœnœ utshu Ndjaba nœ mœ, kpa gugu nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbe tshelœ zœ tœ o'o ama Ndjaba á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ bœ yé á bœ dji kane. Gbœndœ nœ yé œ fatshalœsu zœ. Œdœ ala zœ kœgbœgbœ nene, mœ na trosha ga ndœ zœ bœta ayi angba, bœ wusœ ada œlœnœ á mœ na dœ tœnœ ndœ kœendondoro bœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Andaa, bœ sœ dœ anga azu ndœ zœ lœ Sarde á endje djadja kote lœba nœ endje nene. Endje verœ imbi lœba ga tœ endje adœke 'a rotœ awanœ bale dœ endje, gbambœnœ nene, endje li dœ tœnœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> «Ataa, azu neke á endje ropa ekperœ kœ, endje verœ imbi lœba, mœ wo i'iri endje ala buku nœ soro nene. Mœ yindœ nœ bala utshu Aba mœ œdœ utshu aandjelu nœ ye adœke endje kœdœ azu nœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa tœnœ fœ azu Ikrizia.»

#### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia ba lœ Filadelfi*

<sup>7</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Filadelfi adœke:

«'E dji o'o á uzu á tshe sœ yerœ, á dœ adja adjapu, pa fœ 'e kane. Œshe dá tepa herela nœ gbozugo Davidi, á tshe kœkœrœ dœ manda, uzu bale œ li kœtshu tœnœ nene, yé á tshe kœtshu ga tœnœ, uzu bale œ li kœkœrœ tœnœ nene. Tshe pa adœke:

<sup>8</sup> Mœ wusœ akwa nœ zœ ye. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke bœ sœ dœ gbœgbœ teasho yé atamœ gbaa, bœ lisœ o'o ama mœ yé œ 'ea'ea nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ kœrœ manda utshu zœ á uzu bale œ li kœtshu tœnœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Œrœnœ á mœ mbœrœ dœ azu tshelœ Sinagoga nœ Satana, dœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ Ayuda kashe endje dœdœ Ayuda nene mbœrœ endje sœ kœpa wala, dœke: Mœ shosho endje adœke endje na kœgote ga tœ ada zœ, yé endje wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ zœ.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ á bœ gbœndœ o'o ama mœ dœ kœru lœsu asœmœ, œmœ ndje, mœ gbœndœ zœ lœ œrœ kangœnœ á na ndœ azu tshapashœ asœ djigi mbœrœ kœwu lœsu endje.

11 Mœ na læ ondonœ asœ. Tɛpa œercœncœ á ɓœ sœ dœ toencœ ngbiri adœke uzu bale zaza kpoto tshagbozu nœ zœ tœ zœ nene.

12 «Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kɔ, mœ fa she tœ sharagunda tshelœ Tɛpelo nœ Ndjaba nœ mœ, yé tshe kpa wuta ga ushu bale nene. Mœ su i'iri Ndjaba nœ mœ dœ pe i'iri ongbo nœ Ndjaba nœ mœ ga pa ye. Ongbonœ asœmœ kœdœ tafo Yerusaleme á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba nœ mœ ɓa lafo yeka á jercœ asœmœ. Mœ su ndje tafo i'iri mœ ga pa ye.

13 «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.»

#### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia ɓa læ Lawudukiya*

14 «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia læ Lawudukiya adœke:

«Uzu á endje e she Ame, á tshe dœ adja timu yé á sœ kœpa adjapu, œshe á tshe sœ lima utshu ali œercœ á Ndjaba mboercœ kɔ pa ɔshɔ, pa adœke:

15 Mœ wusœ akwa nœ zœ ye: mœ wusœ nœ adœke ɓœ sœsœ kpaziti too wodawoda nene. Yé œ sœ má tœ ɔtshœncœ adœke ɓœ sœ kpaziti too wodawoda.

16 Kashe mboercœ á ɓœ wo mboo, ɓœ sœsœ kpaziti too wodawoda nene, mœ ndja ɓœ læ ama mœ.

17 Gbambancœ nene, ɓœ pa adœke: «Ɛmœ kœdœ ayi kœgbœrcœ, mœ sœ dœ œercœ waa, mœ kpa gbegbe dœ anga œercœ nene.» Kashe ɓœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke ɓœ sœ dœ oyo, uzu á tshe gugu dœ œercœ nene, ayibula, ayi oyo œdœ uzu á tshe sœ kpendro.

18 Mboercœ toencœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ na ɓa ndœ mœ œ yɔ ɔrcœ á endje yi ga tœ owo á ye kotencœ, yekane á kœwuta ayi kœgbœrcœ. Yɔ ndje imbi læba mboercœ kœverœ ga tœ zœ yeka á kœgbœgbɔ tshula tœ kpœndro zœ nene. Yɔ ndje ɔyɔ kœta ga la zœ mboercœ á kœwu osho dœ ɔtshœncœ.

19 «Azu kɔ á mœ yindœ endje, mœ sœ kœza djofele fœ endje ndœ kœyɔrcœ

endje. Ma egerœ ogo kœembœrcœ akwa nœ zœ yé œ fatshalɔsu zœ.

20 Dji kane, mœ ka læ manda yé œ sœ kœnge toencœ. Ɛdœ anga uzu kœdji tshama mœ yé á kɔrcɔ manda, mœ li ga ndœ ye œ zi œercœ awa bale dœ she, yé œshe ndje, awa bale dœ mœ.

21 «Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kɔ, mœ za awa fœ she kœsœ awa bale dœ mœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu nœ mœ, ɓata mœ ndje á mœ ropa anga mœ yé á na kœsœ awa bale dœ Aba mœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu nœ ye.

22 «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri pa fœ azu Ikrizia!»

## 4

### *Kœdonga Ndjaba ɓa lafo*

1 Manda nœ, mœ wu manda á kɔrcɔ ɓa lafo.

Mœ dji tshama á mœ dji lima utshuncœ kœpa o'o fœ mœ dœ avwara ɓata luba adœke: «ɔ ga mœ dœ mœ yisœ œeneke kɔ á li adœke œ mboercœtœ endje manda nœ, fœ ɓœ.»

2 Pe tœ œercœncœ, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba jercœ lima ga pa mœ, yé mœ wu ngande tshagbozu bale ɓa lafo ɓa zœ, anga uzu sœ lima ga pa nœ.

3 Uzuncœ asœmœ tshi lima ɓata badja á amancœ gbɔ waa, á i'irincœ kœdœ jaspe œdœ dœ badja á i'irincœ kœdœ sardwane\*. Avwenge á sœ lima dji ngande tshagbozuncœ, sœ lima kœtshi ɓata badja á i'irincœ kœdœ emerode.

4 Dji indiri ngande tshagbozu, anga ngande tshagbozu sœ lima zazu bale dœ vana (24) á agbozu Ikrizia zazu bale dœ vana sœ lima ga pancœ. Endje verœ lima imbi læba ga tœ endje yé œ verœ kpoto tshagbozu á endje mboercœ dœ ɔrcœ ga tœ kumu endje.

5 Ngande tshagbozuncœ sœ kœyerœwa toencœ, tshama sœ kœki toencœ yé œ sœ ndje kœsɔ ɓata yavuru. Tala minu dœ bisha sœ lima kœtshi utshu ngande tshagbozuncœ, talancœ ascœmœ kœdœ ishiri nœ Ndjaba minu dœ bisha.

\* 4.3 Sardwane: Toencœ kœdœ œgbɔ badja á sœ tœ wolancœ

<sup>6</sup> Kpœ utshu ngande tshagbozunœ, œ sœ lima бата egerœ ungu á sœ lima koetshi бата wushiri, tshala ungunœ sœ lima ngbii бата badja á i'irinœ koedœ kristale.

Ba ugurunœ, dji indiri ngande tshagbozunœ, anga œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro sœ lima kpœtœmœ, ala za tshatshunœ djigi œdœ tshamanda nœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ali œrœnœ á sœ dœ soro sœ lima бата bamara, bishanœ sœ lima бата ovoro ækœ ngombe, tshenœ votœnœ tshatshu ye sœ lima бата œnœ uzu, yé tshenœ vananœ sœ lima бата divumbala á tshe sœ kœru tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Œrœnœ á sœ dœ soro vavana kœ sœ lima dœ ombo tœ endje mindu dœ bale, yé kote ombonœ kœ sú lima dœ ala, dja ga pa nœ œdœ pe dja ga ati kœ. Endje kaka lima tœ kœbi itshi ti nene butshœ dœ ælœ, endje sœ kœbi itshinœ adœke:

«Yerœ, Yerœ, Yerœ, Gbozu Ndjaba nœ gbœgbœ kœ,  
tsheneke á tshe sœ lima, á tshe sœ zœ yé á na bala.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé œ kœsœ adœke, œrœnœ á sœ dœ soro ascœmœ sœ tœ kœza mokœ dœ kœlisœtœ, ndje dœ kœgi mershe fœ uzunœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ, yé á sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa ascœmœ,

<sup>10</sup> agbozu Ikrizianœ zazu bale dœ vana (24) sœ lima kœgote ga utshu tsheneke á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ, yé œ sœ lima kœdonga tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa. Endje ko lima kpoto tshagbozunœ tœ kumu endje va ga ati ga utshu ngande tshagbozunœ ascœmœ, á sœ lima kœpa adœke:

<sup>11</sup> «Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ 'a! Bœ li adja dœ kœgbœ mokœ, kœlisœtœ dœ pe gbœgbœ.

Gbambanœ nene, œbœ dá mbœrœ œrœ kœ;  
œbœ dá mbœrœ yé á yindœ nœ adœke œ sœ zœ.»

## 5

### *Buku œdœ aya Pata*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ wu buku á endje djeedje ga tœnœ lœ kane kuni uzunœ á tshe sœ

ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ. Endje sú mbeti ga lanœ dœ pe tshapanœ kœ, yé œ pi dœ amende mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ wu anga andjelu á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ waa kœta rawa adœke: «Uzu dœ dá li kœ'i amendenœ, á kœkœrœ bukunœ a?»

<sup>3</sup> Kashe uzu bale nene, œdœ ba lafo, œdœ ba pa shœ, œdœ ba budu œshœ, lili lima kœkœrœ bukunœ yeka á kœmesho ga la nœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ ki lima waa tœ kœwu adœke uzu bale á tshe li kœkœrœ bukunœ, á kœmesho ga la nœ, gugu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe anga agbœ gbozu bale lœ agbozu Ikrizianœ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Kiki nene! Mesho, bamara lœ mara nœ Yuda, ata gbozugo Davidi ropa azu kœ. Tshe lii kœ'i amende mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ yé œ lii kœkœrœ bukunœ ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé mœ wu aya Pata á tshe ka uguru ngande tshagbozunœ á œ œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro œdœ agbozu Ikrizianœ ascœmœ sœ dji indiri ye. Aya Patanœ sœ lima бата endje wo she ye. Tshe sœ lima dœ idi ye mindu dœ bisha, dœ ala ye mindu dœ bisha á dœ ishiri nœ Ndjaba mindu dœ bisha á tshe vwa lima ga pa œshœ kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Aya Patanœ na ndoo yé œ za bukunœ lœ kane kuni uzunœ á tshe sœ lima ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Lœkœ á tshe za bukunœ, œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro œdœ agbozu Ikrizianœ zazu bale dœ vana (24) ascœmœ gote ga utshu ye. Uzu dœ uzu sœ lima dœ kundi, dœ pe kopo á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ á sú dœ yombo á dœ avwala nœ ayerœ azu.

<sup>9</sup> Endje sœ lima kœbi tafo itshi adœke:

«Bœ lii tœ kœza bukunœ,  
œdœ kœ'i amende tœnœ ye.

Gbambanœ nene, endje wo lima bœ,  
yé lœ awa nœ indji zœ,  
bœ yœ azu fœ Ndjaba,  
á endje to lœ mara kœ,  
lœ ama ogo kœ, lœ azu ogo kœ œdœ lœ ogo kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Bœ fa endje tœ anganga Ndjaba tshelœ ogo gbozu tshébale

mboerø koemboerø akwa foe Ndjaba  
noe azøe,  
yé endje te bala agbozugo tshapa  
øshø.»

<sup>11</sup> Møe mesho, yé øe dji tshama  
aandjelu ndjoro. Endje søe lima kutu  
døe kutu kørøpanøe yé øe ka dji indiri  
ngande tshagbozunøe, dji indiri øerø  
á søe døe soro øedøe pe dji indiri ag-  
bozu Ikrizianøe.

<sup>12</sup> Endje søe lima køebi itshi døe agbø  
tshama adøeke:  
«Aya Patanøe á endje wo lima she lii  
adja køegbø gbøgbø,  
døe køegbøerø, døe køewusøetøe, døe  
koemboerøe djagbala,  
døe køelisøetøe, døe moko,  
øedøe døe køedonga osho!»

<sup>13</sup> Møe dji tshama øerøe kø á Ndjaba  
mboerøe ßa lafo, døe øeneke á tshe  
mboerøe pa øshø, døe øenøe tshabudu  
øshø, døe øenøe tshalangu. Øerøe para  
á søe zøe pa tshapashø, søe lima køebi  
itshi adøeke:

«Mboerøe uzunøe á tshe søe ga pa  
ngande tshagbozunøe  
øedøe aya Patanøe asøemøe,  
kaka køedonga osho, køelisøetøe, moko  
øedøe tshagbozu søe foe she waa døe  
waa.»

<sup>14</sup> Øerøe vana á søe døe soro asøemøe  
pa lima adøeke: «Ame!» Yé agbozu  
Ikrizianøe gote lima, øe donga Nd-  
jaba.

## 6

### *Aya Pata 'i amende tøe buku*

<sup>1</sup> Manda noe, møe wu lima aya  
Patanøe, tshe 'i ali amende ugu-  
rutøenøe mindu døe bisha asøemøe. Yé  
ugurutøe øerøe á søe døe soro asøemøe,  
møe dji tshama tshenøe utshunøe  
køepa foe møe døe avwara ßata køesø  
yavuru adøeke: «Na ga møe!»

<sup>2</sup> Møe me lima osho, yé øe wu imbi  
mbarata. Uzu á tshe ø ga pa ye søe  
døe ndjoro tshakane ye, yé endje za  
ndje kpoto tshagbozu foe she. Tshe na  
lima ßata uzu á tshe ropa azu kø øedøe  
mboerøe kpa kørøpa azu kø.

<sup>3</sup> Løkø á aya Patanøe 'i bisha  
amendøe, møe dji tshama bisha

øerøe á søe døe soro asøemøe køepa lima  
adøeke: «Na ga møe!»

<sup>4</sup> Yé anga mbarata tøe odorønøe  
wuta. Uzu á tshe ø lima ga pa ye  
asøemøe, endje za lima egerøe ingiri  
yakamba øedøe pe ndje tshagbozu foe  
she adøeke tshe gøø køesøe gee pa  
øshø yeka azu køewotøe endje ugu-  
rutøe endje.

<sup>5</sup> Løkø á aya Patanøe 'i votø  
amendøe, møe dji votø øerøe á søe  
døe soro asøemøe køepa lima adøeke:  
«Na ga møe!» Yé møe wu lima anga  
ubu mbarata bale. Uzu á tshe ø lima  
ga pa ye søe døe øerøe køeli døe kilo  
tshakane ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yé møe dji tshama uzu køepa ßa  
ugurutøe øerøe vana á søe døe soro  
asøemøe adøeke: «Kilo bale noe ble li døe  
ngendja tshangba akwa noe olo bale,  
yé kilo votø noe ørje li døe ngendja  
tshangba akwa noe olo bale, kashe  
mboemboerøetøe kada øedøe vinunøe  
nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Løkø á aya Patanøe 'i vana  
amendøe, møe dji tshama vana  
øerøe á søe døe soro asøemøe køepa lima  
adøeke: «Na ga møe!»

<sup>8</sup> Møe me lima osho, yé møe wu  
mbarata á økø ye ßata ungu ngondja.  
F'iri uzu á tshe ø ga pa ye køedøe Kuzu,  
yé osho køesøe noe akuzu søe lima  
køena manda ye. Endje ko lima tshag-  
bozu foe endje ga pa anga tshakele  
øshø bale læ vana adøeke endje wo  
azu ogo døe egerøe koshe, døe egerøe  
ogo, døe ekpe køßa á za osho, øedøe døe  
awa noe akatshagea tshapa øshø.

<sup>9</sup> Løkø á aya Patanøe 'i mindu  
amendøe, møe wu ishiri azu á  
endje wo lima endje, ßa tshakudu  
ndaba. Endje wo lima azunøe asøemøe  
mboerøe á endje søe lima køezatøe  
endje ga tøe o'o ama Ndjaba, yé á søe  
lima køema øerøe tøe upu noe ye.

<sup>10</sup> Endje søe lima køeve rawa døe  
øgbø adøeke: «Gbozu á ßøe søe Yerøe  
á døe uzu noe adjapu, ßøe søe køekate  
gadøe køewa ngbanga øedøe pe køenga  
koshe pa indji 'a ga pa azu tshapashø  
a?»

<sup>11</sup> Yé endje ko imbi røbe foe uzu  
døe uzu, øe pa foe endje adøeke endje

kate teasho mbœrœ kumu endje lili damba nene. Ɛ li adœke aanga endje lœma akwa œdœ pe aaya endje á li má adœke endje wo endje ɓata endje, li yekane.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á aya patanœ 'i mindu dœ bale amendence, mœ mesho œ wu, ɔshɔ tetœ kœturu tœnœ dœ ɔgbɔ. Ɔlɔ bu kporokoto ɓata lœba kuzu, yé yapu doro djigi ɓata indji.

<sup>13</sup> Angerepe tshalafœ sœ lima kœyo ga tœ ɔshɔ ɓata ele fige á gbɔgbɔ damba nene yé á egerœ yugu sœ kœmea tœnœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshalafœ yiwa ɓata buku bale á endje dje ga tœnœ, kaga para œdœ tshiki gitœ endje tœ osho á sœ lima tœnœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Agbozugo tshapa ɔshɔ, azu á œ sœ endje li, agbozu tshapa aturugu, aayi kœgbœrœ œdœ aayi gbɔgbɔ, azu para kɔkɔ, akanga œdœ azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene, endje ko lima tœ endje yiwa tœnœ ga lœ gorokpa œdœ ɓa lœ ɔngɔ badja lœ kaga.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa fœ kaga œdœ fœ badja adœke: «'E yo ga pa 'a, yé œ ko 'a yiwa tœnœ zara tœ tsheneke á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozu œdœ zara tœ ókó nœ aya Pata.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanœ nene, egerœ olo ókó nœ endje wuta ye, yé œde dá she a?»

## 7

*Azu Israyele kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda œneke ascœmœ, mœ wu aandjelu vana á endje ka ga tœ panga tshapashɔ vavana. Endje sœ lima kœkundœ yugu vana ɓa pa ɔshɔ adœke adja anga yugu bale nana pa ɔshɔ nene, œdœ pa egerœ ungu, œdœ pa ɔyo.

<sup>2</sup> Yé mœ wu lima anga angbi andjelu á tshe to ɓa tœ osho á ɔlɔ œ wuta tœnœ ascœmœ, tshe sœ dœ œrœ a endje du dœ tshapala azu nœ Ndjaba nœ soro tshakane ye. Tshe pa o'o dœ ɔgbɔ tshama fœ aandjelunœ vana á endje gbɔ lima tshagbozu mbœrœ kœndi tshapa ɔshɔ dœ pe egerœ ungu ascœmœ adœke:

<sup>3</sup> «'E ndindi tshapa ɔshɔ, egerœ ungu œdœ pe ɔyo nene, œrrr ga tœ adœke endje du tshapala aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba nœ azœ yekane.»

<sup>4</sup> Yé endje pa lima ndœma kœngba azu á endje du tshapala endje dœ œrœ á endje du dœ tshapala azu nœ Ndjaba, fœ mœ. Azunœ sœ lima kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000) lœ mara nœ azu Israyele para kɔkɔ.

<sup>5</sup> ɓa lœ mara nœ Yuda, endje du lima ga pa ala azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha (12.000); ɓa lœ mara nœ Rubene, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Gade, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>6</sup> ɓa lœ mara nœ Asere, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Nefetali, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Manase, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>7</sup> ɓa lœ mara nœ Shimeyo, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Levi, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Isakare, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>8</sup> ɓa lœ mara nœ Zabulone, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Yozefu, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; ɓa lœ mara nœ Bendjame, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha.

*Ukpulu azu ndjoro á endje to tœ osho kɔ*

<sup>9</sup> Manda œneke ascœmœ, mœ mesho yé œ kpa wu ukpulu azu ndjoro á uzu bale lili kœdi endje nene. Endje to lima lœ ogo kɔ, lœ mara kɔ, lœ azu ogo kɔ œdœ lœ o'o ama ogo kɔ. Endje ka lima ga utshu ngande tshagbozunœ œdœ ɓa utshu aya Patanœ, endje verœ imbi rœbe ga tœ endje yé œ ko kako ngima ga tshakane endje.

<sup>10</sup> Endje sœ lima kœmindœ o'o dœ ɔgbɔ tshama adœke: «Kœshe to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba nœ azœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu œdœ ndje ɓa ndœ aya Pata!»

<sup>11</sup> Yé aandjelu para kɔkɔ á endje ka dji ngande tshagbozunœ, dœ agbozu Ikrizianœ, dœ œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro ascœmœ, endje gote lima ga utshu ngande tshagbozunœ, yé œ tara

kumu endje ga ati, ƕe tetƕe kƕedonga Ndjaba

<sup>12</sup> dƕe kƕeƕa adƕeƕe: «Ame! Mershe! Kaka kƕedongasho, moka, kƕewusƕetƕe, kƕelisƕetƕe, kƕesƕe dƕe gbƕgbƕ ƕedƕe kƕembƕerƕe djagbala, sƕe fƕe Ndjaba nƕe azƕe ngbugu dƕe ngbugu! Ame!»

<sup>13</sup> Ugurutƕe agbozu Ikrizianƕe asƕemƕe, anga bale yu mƕe adƕeƕe: «Azunƕe á endje verƕe imbi rƕbenƕe asƕemƕe kƕedƕe adƕe? Yƕe endje to kƕƕeta a?»

<sup>14</sup> Mƕe gi fƕe she adƕeƕe: «Gbozu nƕe mƕe, ƕeƕe dƕa wusƕe nƕe.» Á tshe kƕeƕa fƕe mƕe adƕeƕe: «Endje kƕedƕe azu á endje wuta lƕe egerƕe ƕerƕe kanga. Endje djutƕe rƕbe nƕe endje dƕe indji aya Patanƕe yeka á wuta tƕe imbinƕe urr.

<sup>15</sup> Mbƕerƕe tƕenƕe dƕa endje sƕe kƕeƕa ƕa utshu ngande tshagbozu nƕe Ndjaba, yeka á sƕe kƕembƕerƕe akwa fƕe she butshƕe dƕe ƕe ƕa lƕe anda Tepelo nƕe ye. Yƕe tsheneke á tshe sƕe ga pa ngande tshagbozunƕe nƕe Ndjaba asƕemƕe, tshe gbƕ bala ndƕe endje.

<sup>16</sup> Ogo kƕezirƕe dƕe pe ogo ungu ƕe kƕa mi endje nene, ƕe ƕedƕe katshane ƕe sho endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanƕe nene, aya Patanƕe á tshe sƕe ƕa uguru ngande tshagbozunƕe asƕemƕe ƕe dƕe bala ayi kƕeƕbƕndƕe ayarƕe, tshe to bala endje na tƕenƕe ga tƕe kumu ungu nƕe soro. Yƕe, Ndjaba ƕe turu bala ngola kƕe lƕe ala endje.»

## 8

### *Aya Pata 'i amende nƕe mindu dƕe bisha*

<sup>1</sup> Lƕkƕe á aya Patanƕe 'i amende nƕe mindu dƕe bisha, osho yi taa ƕa lafo ga pa ƕerƕe nƕe miniti zazu bale dƕe ndjokpa (30).

<sup>2</sup> Yƕe mƕe wu aandjelu mindu dƕe bisha á endje ka utshu Ndjaba, endje ko luba mindu dƕe bisha fƕe endje.

<sup>3</sup> Anga angbi andjelu bale na ƕe sƕe ga ati ndoo dƕe ndaba. Tshe za lima asasware á endje mbƕerƕe dƕe ƕerƕe, yƕe endje ko zuwa yombo ndjoro fƕe she mbƕerƕe kƕeza tƕenƕe dƕe avwala nƕe

azu kƕe á endje sƕe yerƕe, ƕa pa ndaba á endje mbƕerƕe dƕe ƕerƕe yƕe á sƕe ƕa utshu ngande tshagbozu.

<sup>4</sup> Ngawo zuwa yombonƕe to tshakane andjelu, yeka á sƕe kƕeƕe awa bale dƕe avwala nƕe azu nƕe Ndjaba ƕa utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Manda nƕe, andjelu za asasware, ƕe ko jiwo tshapa ndaba dƕe tƕenƕe kƕerƕe yƕe á za vwi ga ati ga pa ƕshƕe. Ngbewo yavuru sƕe, ƕesƕe tshama ki, yavuru yerƕewa yƕe ƕshƕe turu.

### *Luba vana*

<sup>6</sup> Aandjelu mindu dƕe bisha á endje ko lima lubanƕe mindu dƕe bisha asƕemƕe guma lima tƕe endje kƕeuru tƕenƕe.

<sup>7</sup> Ali andjelu uru luba nƕe ye, ngbewo aledjeƕe ƕedƕe owo á djanga tƕe endje dƕe indji, yo lima ga pa ƕshƕe. Owo tshite tshakala tshapa ƕshƕe bale lƕe votƕe, yƕe ƕe tshi ndje tƕe tshakala ƕyƕe bale lƕe votƕe dƕe pe ngbƕyu gusu para kƕkƕe.

<sup>8</sup> Bisha andjelu uru luba nƕe ye, yƕe anga ƕerƕe á sƕe ƕata egerƕe kaga owo, na ƕe te ga la egerƕe ungu. Tshakala egerƕe ungunƕe bale lƕe votƕe fa lima indji.

<sup>9</sup> Tshakala ƕerƕe kƕe bale lƕe votƕe nƕe ƕerƕe kƕe á sƕe dƕe soro, á sƕe ƕa la egerƕe ungu, tshu lima yƕe anga tshakala ogboro agba bale lƕe votƕe ndi lima.

<sup>10</sup> Votƕe andjelu uru luba nƕe ye, yƕe anga egerƕe angerepe á sƕe kƕetshi tƕenƕe ƕata tƕrshe to ƕa lafo, ƕe te ga la tshakala egerƕe ungu bale lƕe votƕe ƕedƕe ga pa kumungu.

<sup>11</sup> Hiri angerepenƕe asƕemƕe kƕedƕe «Ushu ƕerƕe». Tshakala ungu bale lƕe votƕe wuta lima tƕe ushunƕe yƕe azu ndjoro tshu lima mbƕerƕe kƕendjo ushu ungunƕe asƕemƕe.

<sup>12</sup> Vana andjelu uru luba nƕe ye, yƕe tshakala ƕe dƕe ƕenƕe yapu ƕedƕe pe ƕenƕe angerepe bale lƕe votƕe bu kƕorokoto. Lƕe tshakala olo dƕe ƕenƕe butshƕe bale lƕe votƕe, ƕe tƕe nene.

<sup>13</sup> Yƕe mƕe mesho, ƕe wu anga divumbala á tshe sƕe kƕeru ƕa lawutsha yƕe á sƕe kƕeki dƕe ƕgbƕ adƕeƕe: «Oyo! Oyo! Oyo nƕe azu tshapa ƕshƕe lƕkƕe á anga

aandjelunœ votɔ œ kpa uru luba nœ endje!»

## 9

<sup>1</sup> Mindu andjelu uru luba nœ ye, mœ wu anga angerepe bale á to ɓa lafo á te lima ga pa ɔshɔ. Endje za herela kœkɔrɔ dœ ama divwili kudu fœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Angerepenœ kɔrɔ ama divwili kudunœ, ngawo wuta lœ nœ ɓata ngawo tshelœ egerœ furu. Yé ɔɓ dœ pe tshalafu bu shoshosho mbœrœ ngawo á wuta lœ kudunœ ascœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Akwakwa wuta lœ ngawonœ ascœmœ, yé œ za tshapa ɔshɔ. Endje za tshagbozu fœ akwakwanœ ascœmœ ɓata tshagbozu nœ akpalakongo.

<sup>4</sup> Endje za o'o fœ endje adœke endje ndindi gusu nene, œ ndindi ɔyɔ nene, œ ndindi kako dɔngɔ nene, kashe endje mbœrœ œrœ oyo kolœ fœ azu á endje dudu tshapala endje dœ œrœ kœdu dœ tshapala nœ Ndjaba nene ascœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje zaza lima awa fœ akwakwanœ adœke endje wo azunœ nene, kashe adœke endje mbœrœ œrœ oyo fœ endje manda yapu mindu. Ɛrœ oyonœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ga tœ azunœ ascœmœ sœ lima ɓata œrœ oyo neke á uzu œ wu œdœ kpalakongo kœtɔ she.

<sup>6</sup> Lœ olonœ ascœmœ, azu œ para kuzu kashe endje gbɔ nene, endje yindœ nœ adœke œne tshu kashe kuzu œ kpa tœ endje ye.

<sup>7</sup> Akwakwanœ sœ lima ɓata ambarata á endje guma endje mbœrœ kœtɔ kowo. Ɛrœ sœ ɓa pa kumu endje ɓata kpoto tshagbozu á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔrœ, yé tshatshu endje sœ ɓata tshatshu azu.

<sup>8</sup> Sukumu endje sœ lima ɓata sukumu ayashe, yé iji endje sœ lima ɓata œnœ abamara.

<sup>9</sup> Akwakwanœ verœ lima lœba waya ga tœ okoro endje ɓata œnœ aturugu, yé œsœ mambo endje sœ lima kœki tœnœ ɓata œsœ ukpulu share á ambarata ndjoro sœ kœgbota tœnœ na tœnœ ndœ kœtɔ kowo.

<sup>10</sup> Akwakwanœ sœ lima dœ damba á amancœ sœ ndja ndja ndja ɓata œnœ

akpalakongo. Endje za lima tshagbozu ga lœ damba endje adœke œ mbœrœ œrœ oyo fœ azu manda yapu mindu.

<sup>11</sup> Gbozugo tshapa endje kœdœ andjelu nœ divwili kudu á i'iri ye dœ o'o ama ogo Ebre kœdœ «Abado», yé dœ o'o ama Greke kœdœ «Apolio». Ádá i'irinœ ascœmœ kœdœ «Ayi kœendirœ».

<sup>12</sup> Ali oyo ro ye, manda nœ, anga oyo bisha kpa li kœwuta tœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu dœ bale uru luba nœ ye, yé mœ dji tshama œrœ kœto ɓa tœ panga ndaba vavana á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔrœ, á sœ ɓa utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Tshamancœ sœ lima kœpa o'o fœ andjelu nœ mindu dœ bale á tshe za luba adœke: «Katœ aandjelunœ vana á endje i endje ga tœnœ dœ djingiri ndoo dœ egerœ ungu Efrate ascœmœ ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje ka lima tœ aandjelunœ vana ascœmœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, endje guma lima endje kœkate ada ɔɓ, olo, yapu œdœ ngbugunœ á li lima adœke endje wo tshakala azu bale lœ votɔ pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje yi lima sœ kœngba aturugunœ á endje ɔ ga pa ambaratancœ fœ mœ, endje sœ lima miliyo kama bisha (200.000.000).

<sup>17</sup> Yé mœ wu ambarata œdœ aturugu nœ endje á endje ɔ ga pa endje lœ ulu, endje verœ lima odoro lœba waya á sœ ɓata owo ga tœ okoro endje, dœ ubunœ shoshosho ɓata badja safire œdœ dœ wolancœ ɓata wola zuwa á ju osho. Kumu ambaratancœ sœ lima ɓata kumu abamara, yé owo sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama endje, dœ ngawo œdœ pe wola zuwa á ju osho.

<sup>18</sup> Ogboro œrœ oyonœ votɔ á sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama ambaratancœ ascœmœ: owo, ngawo dœ pe wola zuwa á ju osho, wo anga tshakala azu bale lœ votɔ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, tshagbozu nœ ambarata sœ ɓa lœ ama endje dœ pe lœ damba endje. Dœ tœnœ ataa, damba endje sœ ɓata ayakoro; endje

sœ dœ kumu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ oyo dœ tœncœ fœ azu.

<sup>20</sup> Tœ udu azu á endje she lœ egerœ œrœ oyonœ asœmœ, endje kakatœ kœdonga andjaba á endje mbœrœ dœ kane endje nene. Endje sœpe lima kolœ kœdonga aekpe ishiri œdœ ishiri œrœ á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ too dœ kowo, dœ waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotencœ, dœ badja too dœ œɔ á lili kœwu œrœ bale nene, á lili kœdji o'o bale nene, á lili ndje kœna ana bale nene.

<sup>21</sup> Endje kaka lima tœ kœwo azu, kœsœ dœ rawo, kœmbœrœ angba budu œdœ kœzi angba nœ endje ti nene.

## 10

### *Andjelu œdœ aya buku*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ wu anga angbi andjelu á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ waa kœto 6a lafo á sœ kœjerœ tœncœ. Tshe vwele lima tœ ye dœ ondoro yé avwenge sœ dji kumu ye. Tshatshu ye tshi lima 6ata ɔɔ yé ada ye sœ lima 6ata uwu owo.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ aya buku á endje kœrɔ, tshakane ye. Tshe to ada ye œncœ kuni ga pa egerœ ungu, œ to œncœ gele ga pa œshɔ,

<sup>3</sup> yé œ ta rawa dœ œgbɔ 6ata kœngá bamara. Manda kœta rawa, tshama kœsɔ yavuru mindu dœ bisha wu.

<sup>4</sup> Yé lœkɔ á tshama kœsɔ yavurunœ mindu dœ bisha wu, 6ata á mœ yindœ kœsu œrœncœ kɔ ga la mbeti, kashe mœ dji tshama uzu 6a lafo kœza o'o fœ mœ adœke: «Gbœndœ o'o nœ kœsɔ yavurunœ mindu dœ bisha ga lœsu zœ, yé susu ga la mbeti nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Á andjelu á mœ wu lima she kœka ga lafo 6a pa egerœ ungu dœ pe pa œshɔ asœmœ, ti kane ye œncœ kuni ye ga lafo,

<sup>6</sup> yé œ dara œrœ dœ i'iri Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ soro nœ waa dœ waa, œshe á tshe mbœrœ tshalafo, tshapashɔ, egerœ ungu œdœ œrœ kɔ á sœ lœncœ. Andjelunœ pa lima adœke: «Ɛ sœsœ dœ olo nene!

<sup>7</sup> Kashe dœ lœkɔ á andjelu nœ mindu dœ bisha œ uru luba nœ ye,

Ndjaba œ mbœrœ œrœ á tshe za yiwa tœncœ, tshe mbœrœ 6ata á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ fœ aayi akwa nœ ye á endje dœ aayi kœgbara o'o.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé tshamanœ á mœ dji lima kœto 6a lafo kpa kœpa fœ mœ adœke: «Na, œ za aya bukunœ á endje kœrɔ tshakane andjelunœ á tshe ka ga pa egerœ ungu œdœ ga pa œshɔ asœmœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Mœ na ndoo dœ andjelu, yé œ ki fœ she adœke tshe za aya bukunœ fœ mœ. Tshe gi fœ mœ adœke: «Za, œ zi œtœncœ. Ɛ sœ tœ ushunœ 6a lœ zœ, kashe œ sœ jorojoro 6a lœ ama zœ 6ata ojoro awaterœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Mœ za lima aya bukunœ tshakane andjelu, yé œ zi. Ɛ sœ lima 6a lœ ama mœ jorojoro 6ata ojoro awaterœ, kashe lœkɔ á mœ merœ, œ wuta tœ ushunœ 6a lœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, endje pa fœ mœ adœke: «Ɛ li dœ 6œ kpa kœgbara o'o dœ i'iri Ndjaba dœ upu nœ azu ogo ndjoro, dœ upu nœ ogo ndjoro, dœ upu nœ ama ogo ndjoro œdœ dœ upu nœ agbozugo ndjoro.»

## 11

### *Atimu bisha*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, endje za wara á sœ 6ata tshœngbɔɔ á endje di dœ œrœ ndœ kœwu kœgunœ fœ mœ, yé œ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Aafo, œ na kœdi kœgu Tepelo nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe ndaba. Di ndje azu á endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba lœ Tepelonœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe katœ tshelœ gbagba utshu Tepelonœ ti, didi kœgunœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje za lima ti fœ angbi azu á endje zuru bala œyerœ ongbo manda yapu zazu bisha dœ bisha (42).

<sup>3</sup> Mœ vwa atimu nœ mœ bisha dœ lœba pili tœ endje ndœ kœgbara o'o manda olo kutu bale dœ kama bisha dœ zazu votɔ (1.260).»

<sup>4</sup> Atimunœ asœmœ kœdœ œɔ olive bisha œdœ œrœ bisha á endje ko tala ga panœ á sœ kpœ utshu Gbozu tshapa œshɔ.

<sup>5</sup> Ɛdœ anga uzu kœpara awa kœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ endje, owo



sƆe kƆewuta lƆe ama endje yƆe Ɔe sƆe kƆewo ayingba endje. Adjapu, ƆedƆe uzu Ɔ Ɔshe kƆegbe kƆembƆerƆe ekperƆe ga tƆe endje, tshe tshu mara kuzunƆe asƆeke.

<sup>6</sup> Endje sƆe dƆe tshagbozu nƆe kƆekundƆe tshalafƆe adƆeke yavuru nini dƆe olo nƆe kƆeyisƆe o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Endje sƆe ndje dƆe tshagbozu nƆe kƆembƆerƆe adƆeke ungu fa indji. Endje kpa sƆe dƆe tshagbozu ndje adƆeke endje mbƆerƆe ogboro ekperƆe kpalakpala ga pa ƆshƆ Ɔata Ɔ endje yindƆe nƆe.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe dƆe lƆkƆ Ɔ endje kƆemindƆe o'o nƆe Ndjaba fƆe azu Ɔ ka, agea Ɔ tshe sƆe kƆewuta lƆe divwili kudu Ɔ tetƆe kƆetƆ kowo dƆe endje, tshe ropa endje dƆe gbƆgbƆ yƆe Ɔ wo endje.

<sup>8</sup> Oko endje Ɔ sƆepe tƆe osho lƆe egerƆe ongbo, tƆe osho Ɔ endje kuru lima Gbozu nƆe endje Ɔa pa kurushi tƆenƆe. Endje e i'iri ongbonƆe asƆemƆe lƆe kƆegbara o'o adƆeke Sodomo too Ezipito.

<sup>9</sup> Azu ogo kƆ, lƆe mara kƆ, lƆe o'o ama ogo kƆ ƆedƆe lƆe ogo kƆ, endje na kƆewu oko endje manda olo votƆ dƆe ngandinƆe, yƆe endje yindƆe nƆe adƆeke endje shi endje nene.

<sup>10</sup> Azu tshapa ƆshƆ Ɔ sƆe dƆe yanga tƆe upu nƆe kuzu endje, endje sƆe dƆe yanga yƆe Ɔ yapa gado ugu-rutƆe endje. GbambanƆe nene, aayi kƆegbara o'onƆe asƆemƆe bisha ndanga lima kuma azu kƆerosƆe nƆe.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe manda olo votƆ dƆe ngandinƆe asƆemƆe, izi nƆe soro Ɔ to Ɔa ndƆe Ndjaba, li ga lƆe endje yƆe endje alafo. Ataa, egerƆe awa za lima endjeneke Ɔ endje sƆe lima kƆewu endje asƆemƆe.

<sup>12</sup> Aayi kƆegbara o'onƆe bisha asƆemƆe dji ƆgbƆ tshama uzu Ɔa lafo kƆepa fƆe endje adƆeke: «'E Ɔ ga mƆe!» Endje Ɔ ga lafo lƆe ongoro tƆe ala ayingba endje.

<sup>13</sup> Pe kƆƆetƆe ƆsƆenƆe, ƆshƆ turu dƆe ƆgbƆ, ndjokpa tshakala ongbo kavwa. Azu kutu mindu dƆe bisha (7.000) tshu mbƆerƆe ƆshƆnƆe Ɔ turu asƆemƆe. Awa litƆe udu azu Ɔ endje sƆe lima pe dƆe soro, yƆe endje za mokƆ fƆe Ndjaba

Ɔa lafo.

<sup>14</sup> Bisha egerƆe oyo ro ye, kashe ƆenƆe votƆnƆe Ɔ na lƆe ondonƆe.

### *Luba nƆe mindu dƆe bisha*

<sup>15</sup> Andjelu nƆe mindu dƆe bisha uru luba nƆe ye, tshama wu Ɔa lafo dƆe ƆgbƆ adƆeke: «Akwa tshagbozu nƆe tshapashƆ sƆe ngƆngƆ asƆeke tshakane Gbozu nƆe azƆe ƆedƆe Masiya nƆe ye, tshe mbƆerƆe akwa tshagbozunƆe asƆemƆe waa dƆe waa.»

<sup>16</sup> AgbƆ agbozu zazu bale dƆe vana (24) Ɔ endje sƆe pa ngande tshagbozu nƆe endje utshu Ndjaba, tara kumu endje ga ati, yƆe Ɔ donga Ndjaba

<sup>17</sup> dƆe kƆepa adƆeke:

«Gbozu Ndjaba Ɔ ƆƆe sƆe dƆe gbƆgbƆ kƆ, ƆƆbƆe Ɔ ƆƆe sƆe zƆe, yƆe Ɔ sƆe lima, 'a donga ƆƆe mbƆerƆe Ɔ ƆƆe mbƆerƆe akwa dƆe egerƆe gbƆgbƆ nƆe zƆe yƆe Ɔ gi akwa tshagbozu nƆe zƆe.

<sup>18</sup> Ogo kƆ oma dƆe ƆkƆ, kashe ngƆngƆ asƆe, ƆkƆ nƆe zƆe dƆa sƆe kƆematƆe ye.

TƆenƆe kƆedƆe olo kƆewa ngbanga nƆe akuzu,

tƆenƆe kƆedƆe olo kƆegbƆ ƆerƆe tshangba akwa nƆe aayi akwa nƆe zƆe Ɔ endje dƆe aayi kƆegbara o'o,

ƆedƆe azu neke kƆ Ɔ endje dƆe endje nƆe zƆe Ɔ sƆe kƆekpa awa zƆe, agbozu too agbolo,

tƆenƆe kƆedƆe olo kƆewo azu para Ɔ endje sƆe kƆendi tshapa ƆshƆ.»

<sup>19</sup> YƆe manda Tepelo nƆe Ndjaba Ɔ sƆe Ɔa lafo kƆrƆ, sanduku nƆe ayo wuta lƆe nƆe. Yavuru yerƆewa, ingiri tshama wu, yavuru sƆ, ƆshƆ turu yƆe ogboro aledjezƆ yo.

## 12

### *Yashe ƆedƆe dalagona*

<sup>1</sup> EgerƆe ambƆrƆ ƆerƆe wuta Ɔa lafo: anga yashe ka yƆe ƆlƆ kpa dji she Ɔata lƆeba, tshe to ada ye ga pa yapu, Ɔ verƆe kpoto tshagbozu Ɔ angerepe ndjokpa dƆe bisha sƆe tƆenƆe ga tƆe kumu ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sƆe lima dƆe nguzu yƆe Ɔ tetƆe kƆeki dƆe ƆgbƆ dƆe kƆƆa kƆezunƆe.

<sup>3</sup> Anga angbi ambƆrƆ kpa wuta Ɔa lafo: ƆetƆenƆe kƆedƆe lima odoro zamiti

dalagona\*, kashe tshe sœ lima dœ kumu mindu dœ bisha pa ye dœ pe idi ndjokpa yé tshe verœ kpoto tshagbozu ga tœ idi ye bale bale asœmœ para kœkœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœngbœ tshakala angerepe bale lœ votœ ba lafo dœ damba ye, yé á sœ kœko va ga tœ oshœ. Tshe ka lima ga utshu yashenœ á li adœke tshe zu asœmœ mbœrœ kœzi gbolonœ lœkœ á tshe kœzu she.

<sup>5</sup> Yashenœ asœmœ zu gbolo yakoshe. Œshe dá gbœ bala ndœ azu ogo para kœkœ dœ œgbœnœ. Kashe Ndjaba za gbolonœ gu tœnœ ga lafo ga indiri ye œdœ ga indiri ngande tshagbozu nœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yé yashenœ asœmœ kpa ga lœ kpagagasho, ba tœ oshœ á Ndjaba guma lima fœ she mbœrœ adœke endje to kœziœ fœ she manda olo kutu bale dœ kama bisha dœ zazu votœ (1.260).

<sup>7</sup> Koshe wuta ba lafo: Mikayele dœ aandjelu nœ ye tetœ kœnga koshe dœ dalagona. Yé dalagonanœ dœ aandjelu nœ ye te ndje tœ kœnga koshe dœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe, endje ro lima pa dalagonanœ dœ gbœgbœ yé oshœ kpa gugu lima fœ she dœ pe aandjelu nœ ye ba lafo nene.

<sup>9</sup> Endje gœrœ lima zamiti dalagonanœ ga ushu, œshe kœdœ lima ongboro yakoro á endje e i'iri ye adœke djaboro too Satana, ayi kœfara tshapashœ djigi. Endje za lima she vwi ga pa oshœ awa bale dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé mœ dji tshama dœ œgbœ ba lafo kœpa lima adœke: «Ngœngœ asœke, lœndœ kœshe li ye! Ngœngœ asœke, Ndjaba nœ azœ ma gbœgbœ œdœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye! Ngœngœ asœke, tshagbozu sœ ga tshakane Masiya nœ ye! Gbambanœ nene, ayi kœtœ meza pa aaya azœ, œshe á tshe sœ lima kœtœ meza pa endje butshœ dœ œlœ ba utshu Ndjaba nœ azœ, endje za she vwi'i ga ushu tœ tshalafœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Aaya azœ ro lima pa ye mbœrœ indji aya Pata œdœ ndje mbœrœ o'o ama Ndjaba á endje sœ lima kœma tœnœ; endje yi lima ndœ kœza soro endje ti, endje kpakpa lima awa kuzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ yanga, tshalafœ œdœ 'e kœ á 'e sœ ba zœ! Kashe egerœ oyo sœ mbœrœ tshapa oshœ œdœ mbœrœ egerœ ungu. Gbambanœ nene, djaboro jerœ ga ndœ 'e dœ egerœ ókœ, mbœrœ á tshe wusœ nœ adœke lœndœ nœ œne sœpe teashœ.»

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á dalagona wu adœke endje gœrœ œne œ za œne vwi ga pa oshœ, tshe tetœ kœza awa yashe á tshe zu lima gbolo yakoshe asœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe endje ko ombo divumbala bisha fœ yashe asœmœ adœke tshe ru œrrr ga tœ oshœ á endje guma fœ she ba lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœto kœziœ tœnœ fœ she manda ungu votœ dœ ngandinœ, lœ ingirinœ tœ yakoro.

<sup>15</sup> Yé yakoro ndja ungu lœma ye bœta kota manda yashenœ adœke lokonœ za awa ye yé œ nduru she.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe oshœ gbœndœ yashenœ asœmœ, œ kœrœ ama ye yé kotanœ á dalagona ndja lœ ama ye asœmœ, yœrœngœ li tœnœ ga lœ nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Dalagona sú dœ ókœ ga tœ yashe asœmœ, œ na kœtœ kowo dœ údú agbolo nœ ye, endjeneke á endje sœpe kœlisœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba, á sœpe kœgbœndœ o'o á Yisu pa.

<sup>18</sup> Manda nœ, dalagona na, œ ka ba tœ mangu egerœ ungu.

## 13

### *Agea bisha*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga agea bale kœwuta la egerœ ungu. Tshe sœ lima dœ idi ndjokpa dœ pe kumu mindu dœ bisha pa ye. Tshe verœ kpoto tshagbozu ga tœ idinœ yé endje sú i'iri á sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba ga tœ kumu ye mindu dœ bisha asœmœ.

\* 12.3 Dalagona kœdœ zamiti anga agea á tshe sœ bœta adjukuma, á endje sœ kœ'e ndje she yakoro too djaboro bœla buku nœ Ndjaba

<sup>2</sup> Ageance á mœ wu she sœ lima bata muru, ada ye sœ lima bata œnœ avwi yé ama ye bata ama bamara. Dalagona ko gbɔgbɔ, ngande tshagbozu dœ pe egerœ tshagbozu fœ she.

<sup>3</sup> Anga kumu ye bale sœ lima dœ uku á yindœ kœwo she, kashe uku kœwo osho nœ ye ascœmœ yu ye. Azu pa ɔshɔ djigi ka lima tœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ yé œ tetœ kœna manda ageance ascœmœ.

<sup>4</sup> Endje donga dalagona mbœrœ á tshe za lima tshagbozu fœ ageance. Endje para donga lima ageance dœ kœpa adœke: «Ɛde dá li dœ ageance asœ a? Ɛde dá li tœ kœnga koshe dœ she a?»

<sup>5</sup> Endje za lima awa fœ ageance adœke tshe pa o'o nœ egerœ kumu œdœ œnœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba. Tshe gbɔ lima tshagbozu nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ ataa manda yapu zazu bisha dœ bisha (42).

<sup>6</sup> Tshe te lima tœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœgu œsœ i'iri ye œdœ osho á tshe sœ kœsœ tœnœ, dœ pe azu neke kɔ á endje sœ ɔa lafo.

<sup>7</sup> Endje za lima awa fœ she adœke tshe tɔ kowo dœ azu nœ Ndjaba yé œ ropa endje dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ. Endje za lima tshagbozu fœ she kœsœ pa mara kɔ, pa azu kɔ, pa ama ogo œdœ pe pa ogo kɔ.

<sup>8</sup> Azu para pa ɔshɔ œ donga she, œ yindœ kœpa adœke endjeneke kɔ á endje súsú i'iri endje ga la buku nœ soro nene kœto tœ kœmbœrœ tshapashɔ ascœmœ. Bukunœ kœdœ œnœ aya Pata á endje wo lima she.

<sup>9</sup> «Uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji dœ ɔtshœnœ!

<sup>10</sup> Uzu á endje kœke she kœsœ ayi kánga, tshe li bala kánga. Uzu á endje kœke she kœtshu kuzu ingiri yakamba, endje wo she bala dœ ingiri yakamba. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li adœke azu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ ugu lœsu œdœ pe dœ kœyindœrœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga angbi agea kœwuta lœ ɔshɔ. Tshe sœ lima dœ idi bisha bata œnœ aya pata, yé œ sœ lima kœpa o'o bata dalagona.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu kɔ nœ ali ageance ɔa utshu ye. Tshe sœ lima kœshosho azu para pa ɔshɔ adœke endje donga ali agea á uku kœwo osho nœ ye yu lima.

<sup>13</sup> Bisha ageance ascœmœ mbœrœ lima egerœ afá. Tshe sœ ndje lima kœmbœrœ adœke owo to ɔa lafo œ jœrœ ngarr dœ ala azu para ga pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe sœ kœfara azu tshapa ɔshɔ lœ awa nœ afá á tshe li lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ, ɔa utshu ali ageance ascœmœ. Tshe sœ kœvwa endje ndœ kœmbœrœ ishiri œrœ á kœlisœ ageance á endje to lima uku tœ ye dœ ingiri yakamba, yé á tshe kpa kwa lima tœ ye ga lœ soro ascœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, bisha ageance gbɔ tshagbozu ndœ kœto uvuru ga lœ ishiri ali ageance ascœmœ adœke œ tetœ kœpa o'o, yé œ wo azu para á endje vvara tœ endje kœdonga ishiri ageance ascœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ageance ascœmœ sœ lima kœshosho azu para ndœ kœwa ati ga tœ kane kuni too ga tshatshu endje: œdœ aaya azu dœ pe agboro azu, œdœ aayi kœgbœrœ dœ pe aayi oyo, œdœ azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene dœ pe akanga.

<sup>17</sup> Uzu á tshe kœgugu lima dœ ndœla atinœ, dœ i'iri ageance too dœ kœdi ama œrœ nœ i'iri ageance tœ ye nene, tshe lili lima kœka œrœ too kœyɔ œrœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kpœtœ oshonœ asœ, œ li adœke uzu sœ dœ kœwusœtœ. Uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, li kœwusœ ádá kœdi ama œrœ nœ agea ye. Gbambœnœ nene, kœdi ama œrœnœ ascœmœ sœ kœma i'iri uzu. Kœdi ama œrœnœ kœdœ kama mindu dœ bale dœ zazu votɔ dœ mindu dœ bale (666).

## 14

*Aya Pata œdœ azu á Ndjaba yɔ endje lœ ekperœ*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ kpa mesho œ wu aya Pata á tshe ka ɔa pa kaga Siyona awa bale dœ azu kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000). Endje su lima i'iri aya Patœnœ dœ i'iri Abœnœ ga pala endje.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ dji lima tshama bale kœto 6a lafo á sœ kœwu toenœ 6ata tshama egerœ udjuru œdœ 6ata tshama œgbœ kœsœ yavuru. Tshamanœ á mœ sœ lima kœdji toenœ sœ 6ata tshama kundi lœndœ á aayi kœnœ kundi sœ kœnœ toenœ.

<sup>3</sup> Azunœ ndjoro asœmœ sœ lima kœ6i tafo itshi 6a utshu ngande tshagbozu, 6a utshu œerœ vana á sœ dœ soro œdœ pe 6a utshu agbozu Ikrizia. Yé uzu bale lili lima kœyamba itshinœ asœmœ nene, kolœ azu kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000), azu á Ndjaba yœ endje lœ ekperœ pa œshœ.

<sup>4</sup> Azunœ asœmœ djadja lima tœ endje dœ ayashe nene, endje gbœndœ tœ endje kœlœ. Endje sœ kœna manda aya Pata tœ osho kœ á tshe sœ kœna toenœ. Endje yœ lima endje lœ ekperœ ugurutœ azu mbœerœ kœto endje tœ tokóró tœ azu nœ tshatshunœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ fœ aya Pata.

<sup>5</sup> Wala wuwuta lœ ama endje bale nene, endje gugu dœ ekperœ nene.

### *Aandjelu votœ*

<sup>6</sup> Manda nœ, mœ kpa wu anga angbi andjelu, á tshe sœ kœru 6a lawutsha. Tshe sœ lima dœ Ɔtshœ O'o á ka nene ndœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azu tshapa œshœ, dœ azu lœ ogo kœ, dœ mara kœ, dœ o'o ama ogo kœ dœ pe dœ azu ogo kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o dœ œgbœ tshama adœke: «'E kpa awa Ndjaba, yé œ gi mokœ fœ she! Gbambanœ nene, olo kœwa ngbanga nœ ye pa azu li ye. 'E donga tsheneke á tshe mbœerœ tshalafo, dœ tshaati, dœ egerœ ungu œdœ dœ kumu ungu kœ!»

<sup>8</sup> Bisha andjelu wuta manda tsheneke utshunœ asœmœ yé œ pa adœke: «Egerœ tshalakpi Babilone ndi, œ ndi ye! Ɔ mbœerœ adœke azu tshelœ angbi ogo kœ ndjo ipi yavuru angba budu nœ ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Votœ andjelu wuta manda tshenœ bishanœ asœmœ yé œ pa o'o dœ œgbœ tshama adœke: «Uzu kœ á tshe donga agea œdœ pe ishiri ye, yé á endje wa ati ga pala too ga pa kane ye,

<sup>10</sup> œshe dœ tœ ye, tshe ndjo ndje ipi yavuru ókó nœ Ndjaba á endje djadjanga nene, á fa ga lœ yashi ókó nœ ye asœmœ. Tshe za djofele fœ endje 6ala wola zuwa á ju osho, 6a utshu aandjelu á endje sœ yerœ œdœ 6a utshu aya Pata.

<sup>11</sup> Ngawo owo kœndanga osho nœ endje œ œ ga lafo waa dœ waa. Endjeneke á endje sœ kœdonga ageanœ dœ pe ishiri ye, yé azu neke á endje wa ati dœ i'iri ageanœ asœmœ ga tœ endje, œlœ dœ butshœ endje yatœ endje nene.»

<sup>12</sup> Mbœerœ toenœ ataa, œ li adœke endje á endje dœ azu nœ Ndjaba, azu á endje sœ kœmbœerœtœ endje lindœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba yé á sœ dœ kœyindœerœ djigi ga ndœ Yisu, sœ dœ ugu lœsu.

<sup>13</sup> Manda nœ, mœ dji tshama kœto 6a lafo kœpa lima adœke: «Su œeneke: "Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœtshu kœto ngœngœnœ asœ lœ kœmbœerœ akwa fœ Gbozu." "Ɔ, Ɔtshœ Ishiri pa adœke: yanga nœ endje, endje yatœ endje manda œgbœ akwa nœ endje. Gbambanœ nene, œtshœrœ á endje mbœerœ, sœ kœza awa endje."»

### *Kœkœ ngwarœ tshapa œshœ*

<sup>14</sup> Mœ kpa mesho œ wu imbi ondoro, yé 6a pa ondonœ asœmœ, œerœ sœ panœ 6ata uzu. Tshe verœ lima kpoto tshagbozu á endje mbœerœ dœ œrœ ga tœ kumu ye yé œ za ingiri yakamba á luulu, á amanœ ki waa, ga tshakane ye.

<sup>15</sup> Anga angbi andjelu wuta lœ Tepelo yé œ ta rawa dœ œgbœ tshama fœ uzu á tshe sœ pa ondonœ adœke: «Za ingiri yakamba nœ zœ á luulu asœmœ dœ œ wa dœ ngwarœ. Gbambanœ nene, lœndœ nœ kœwa mgwarœ li ye, ngwarœ pa œshœ gbœ ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, uzunœ á tshe sœ lima 6a pa ondonœ vwi ingiri yakamba nœ ye á luulu asœmœ ga pa œshœ, yé á wa ngwarœ pa œshœ.

<sup>17</sup> Manda nœ, anga angbi andjelu á tshe to lima lœ Tepelo á sœ 6a lafo wuta. Tshe sœ lima ndje dœ ingiri

yakamba á luulu á amanœ ki waa tshakane ye.

<sup>18</sup> Anga angbi andjelu kpa to 6a pa ndaba œ wuta. Tshe sœ lima dœ tshagbozu ga pa owo yé œ ta lima rawa dœ œgbœ tshama fœ tsheneke á tshe za lima ingiri yakamba á luulu á amanœ ki waa ascœmœ adœke: «Za ingiri yakamba nœ zœ á luulu á amanœ ki waa yé œ wa ganea oyœ vinu pa œshœ; gbambanœ nene, elenœ gbœ ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Andjelu vwi lima ingiri yakamba nœ ye á luulu ascœmœ ga pa œshœ, œ wa dœ kumu vinu ga tœ œshœ yé á ko va ga lœ egerœ ngarambo nœ ókó nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Endje pu lima tshelœ ele vinunœ lœ ngarambo 6a ushu tœ ongbo, yé goma indji dá sœ lima kœwuta tœnœ. Indjinœ œ lima ga lafo manda metere bale dœ ngandinœ yé œ tara tœ osho manda Kelometere kama voto (300).

## 15

*Aandjelu œdœ ndangba egerœ œrœ oyo*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga angbi ambará 6a lafo, œ sœ tœ egerœnœ yé azu sœ kœkitœ œsœnœ. (Etoœnœ kœdœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ko ndangba egerœ œrœ oyo mindu dœ bisha ga tshakane endje. Gbambanœ nene, ókó nœ Ndjaba œ ka lœ awa nœ ndangba œrœ oyonœ ascœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu œrœ 6ata egerœ ungu á tshalanœ sœ ngbi, œ djanga tœ ye dœ owo. Mœ wu ndje azu á endje ro lima pa ageanœ ascœmœ kœ, œdœ pa ishiri ye œdœ pa kœdi ama œrœ á li dœ i'iri ye, azunœ ka lima 6a pa egerœ ungu á sœ ngbi. Kundi á Ndjaba ko fœ endje, sœ lima tshakane endje.

<sup>3</sup> Endje sœ lima kœbi itshi nœ Moyize, ayi akwa nœ Ndjaba œdœ itshi nœ aya Pata adœke:

«Gbozu Ndjaba á 6œ sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœ, akwa nœ zœ sœ tœ egerœnœ, yé azu sœ kœkitœ œsœnœ waa!  
Gbozuga pa ogo ndjoro,

gbetshelœ nœ zœ sœ ndjii yé œ dœ adjapu.

<sup>4</sup> Gbozu, azu para œ kpa awa zœ, azu para œ na kœza mokœ fœ 6œ. Gbambanœ nene, œ6œ kuti zœ dá sœ yerœ.

Ogo kœ œ na bala kœdonga 6œ, gbambanœ nene, œrœ á 6œ sœ kœmboœrœ tœnœ sœ ndjii yé œ matœ endje ngbii fœ endje ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu Tepelo á anda tande nœ ayo nœ Ndjaba sœ lœnœ, œ kœrœ 6a lafo.

<sup>6</sup> Aandjelunœ mindu dœ bisha á endje ko œrœ oyonœ mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ wuta lœ Tepelonœ. Endje verœ lima imbi lœba urrr yé œ i uwu á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga tœ nguku endje.

<sup>7</sup> Ugurutœ œrœnœ vana á sœ dœ soro ascœmœ, anga bale ko yashi mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ fœ aandjelunœ mindu dœ bisha. Yashinœ sú dœ ókó nœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ soro nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>8</sup> Tepelonœ sú lima dœ ngawo á dœ ambará mokœ œdœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba. Ataa, uzu bale lili lima kœli ga lœ Tepelonœ nene utshunœ adœke œrœ oyonœ mindu dœ bisha á aandjelunœ na dœ tœnœ, mbœrœtœ endje ye kane.

## 16

*Yashi ókó nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ dji œgbœ tshama kœto 6a lœ Tepelo á sœ lima kœpa fœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha adœke: «'E ro œ za ókó nœ Ndjaba á sœ lœ yashi mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ su'i ga pa œshœ!»

<sup>2</sup> Andjelu nœ utshunœ na œ za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga pa œshœ. Yé uku gbajda á ka osho waa wuta tœ kote azu á endje wa lima ati nœ agea ga tœ endje yé á sœ lima kœdonga ishiri ye.

<sup>3</sup> Andjelu nœ bisha za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga la egerœ ungu. Ungu fa 6ata indji kuzu, yé œrœ kœ

á sœ lima dœ soro la egerœ ungunœ tshu ye.

<sup>4</sup> Andjelu nœ votɔ za œnœ ye ókó á sœ læ yashi su'i ga la kota dœ pe ga tœ kumu ungu, á fa indji.

<sup>5</sup> Yé mœ dji tshama andjelu á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa ungu, kœpa adœke: «œbœ á bœ sœ yerœ, œbœ á bœ sœ zœ yé á sœ lima, bœ matœ zœ ndjii læ kœwa ngbanga nœ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú lima indji ayerœ azu nœ zœ œdœ œnœ aayi kœgbara o'o, ga tœ ɔshɔ. Yé ngɔngɔ asœ, bœ za indji fœ endje adœke endje ndjo. Endje gbɔ œneke á li dœ endje ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda nœ, mœ dji tshama á to ba pa ndaba kœpa lima adœke: «Ɛ, Gbozu Ndjaba á bœ sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ, bœ sœ kœwa ngbanga á sœ ndjii dœ pe adjapu.»

<sup>8</sup> Andjelu nœ vana za œnœ ye ókó á sœ læ yashi su'i ga pa ɔb, yé ɔb gbɔ tshagbozu kœsho azu dœ owo nœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Yé ndavuru kœwosho sho lima azu, endje gu lima œsœ i'iri Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu ga pa egerœ œrœ oyonœ. Kashe endje vvara lima tœ endje tœ kœfatshalɔsu endje, mbœrœ kœza mokɔ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu za œnœ ye ókó á sœ læ yashi su'i ga pa ngande tshagbozu nœ ageanœ, yé ogo tshagbozu nœ ye sœ læ ubu osho. Azu sœ lima kœlo tima endje mangba djofelœ.

<sup>11</sup> Endje sœ lima kœgu œsœ Ndjaba nœ tshalafɔ mangba djofele nœ endje dœ pe uku nœ endje. Kashe endje kaka lima tœ ekpe akwa nœ endje ti nene.

<sup>12</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu dœ bale (6) za œnœ ye ókó á sœ læ yashi su'i ga pa egerœ kota á i'irinœ kœdœ Efrate. Ungunœ ɔɔ lima mbœrœ kœguma awa fœ agbozugo á endje sœ kœto ba tœ osho á ɔb œ wuta tœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu ekpe ishiri votɔ b̄ata azɔrɔngɔ kœwuta læ ama dalagona, læ ama agea dœ pe ndje læ ama ayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala.

<sup>14</sup> Endje kœdœ ishiri nœ adjabro á endje sœ kœmbœrœ afá, yé á sœ kœna ba ndœ agbozugo tshapashɔ djigi ndœ kœngbɔba endje ndœ koshe nœ egerœ olo nœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbozu pa adœke: «'E dji kane, mœ sœ kœna b̄ata ayi angba! Yanga nœ uzu á tshe lo nene yé á gb̄andœ lœba nœ ye. Ataa, tshe na ana kpen-dronœ nene yé œ gbɔ tshula nene lɔkɔ á azu kœwu she.»

<sup>16</sup> Aekpe ishirinœ ngbɔba lima agbozugonœ ba tœ osho á i'irinœ dœ Ebre kœdœ Aramagedɔ.

<sup>17</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu dœ bisha za œnœ ye ókó á sœ læ yashi su'i ga læ yugu, yé ɔgbɔ tshama to ba læ Tepelo, ba tœ osho ngande tshagbozu, œ pa adœke: «Ɛ mbœrœtœ ye ye!»

<sup>18</sup> Yé yavuru yerœwa, ingiri tshama œdœ kœsɔ yavuru wu, ɔshɔ turu dœ ɔgbɔ kœrosœ nœ. Ɛneke turu lima adja dœ ɔgbɔ kœrosœ nœ dœ mara á tuturu ba lima dœ tœnœ nene kœto dœ lɔkɔ á Ndjaba mbœrœ uzu ga pa ɔshɔ.

<sup>19</sup> Egerœ ongbo kurutshelœtœ ye votɔ, yé ongbo tshelœ ogo kɔ ndi. Ndjaba djedjœndœ egerœ ongbo Babilone nene. Tshe za yashi á su kperœ dœ ipi yavuru ókó nœ ye fœ ongonœ ascœmœ.

<sup>20</sup> Tshiki para yiwa ye, yé uzu bale wuwu kaga bale nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ogboro aledjezɔ á li waa to ba lafo œ yo ga pa azu. Azu gu lima œsœ Ndjaba mangba egerœ œrœ oyo nœ aledjezɔnœ ascœmœ. Gbambanœ nene, egerœ œrœ oyonœ ascœmœ sœ lima tœ agbɔnœ.

## 17

### *Egerœ ayi angba budu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, anga andjelu bale ugurutœ endje mindu dœ bisha á endje ko lima yashi mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ, na œ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Na ga mœ, mœ yi bala sœ mara á endje wa dœ ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga pa egerœ ayi angba budu á tshe dœ egerœ ongbo á sœ tœ ama kota ndjoro, fœ bœ.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozugo pa ʌshɔ mbɔɛrɔe angba budu dɔe she, yɛ ipi angba budu nɔe ye mbɔɛrɔe azu tshapa ʌshɔ.»

<sup>3</sup> Ɔtshɔ ishiri na ga ndɔe mɔe, yɛ andjelu za mɔe na tɔenɔe ga lɔe kpagagasho. Mɔe wu anga yashe bale á tshe sɔe ga pa agea á tshe sɔe dɔe odoronɔe tshee, á i'iri kɔegu ɔsɔe Ndjaba sɔe lima tɔe ye. Ageanɔe asɔemɔe sɔe lima dɔe kumu ye mindu de bisha ɔdɔe dɔe idi ndjokpa.

<sup>4</sup> Yashenɔe verɔe lima ɔtshɔ lɔeba á sɔe tɔe odoronɔe tshee, yɛ lenge á endje mbɔɛrɔe dɔe ɔrɔe, badja á amanɔe gbɔ waa ɔdɔe pe akidji sɔe lima tɔenɔe. Tshe za lima yashi ɔrɔe á su kperɔe dɔe ekperɔe uburu á to lɔe angba budu nɔe ye asɔemɔe, ga tshakane ye.

<sup>5</sup> Endje su lima anga i'iri bale á adánɔe zatɔe endje yiwa tɔenɔe ga pala ye adɔeke: «Egerɔe ongbo Babilone, ayi aayi angba budu ɔdɔe ayi kɔeyi ekperɔe á za tshula ga pa tshapashɔ.»

<sup>6</sup> Mɔe wu lima adɔeke yashenɔe asɔemɔe ndjo indji azu nɔe Ndjaba yɛ á mbɔɛrɔe she, indji azu á endje wo lima endje mangba kɔeyindɔerɔe nɔe endje djigi ga ndɔe Yisu.

Kɔewu she, mɔe katɔe ama mɔe ti ɔsɔ.

<sup>7</sup> Yɛ andjelunɔe pa fɔe mɔe adɔeke: «Mbɔɛrɔe gadɛ á ɔe za ama zɔe ti ɔsɔ a?» Mɔe pandɔe adá o'ó á zatɔe endje yiwa tɔenɔe tɔe upu nɔe yashenɔe asɔemɔe dɔe pe tɔe upu nɔe ageanɔe á yashenɔe sɔe pa ye, ageanɔe á tshe sɔe dɔe kumu ye mindu dɔe bisha ɔdɔe dɔe idi ndjokpa, fɔe ɔe.

<sup>8</sup> Ageanɔe á ɔe wu she, sɔe lima dɔe soro, kashe ngɔngɔ asɔeke tshe kpa gugu dɔe soro nene. Tshe wuta bala lɔe diwili kudu yɛ endje wo she ye. Azu tshapashɔ á endje súsú i'iri endje ga la buku nɔe soro nene kɔeto tɔe kɔemɔerɔe tshapashɔ ɔe ka bala tɔe ama endje ti ɔsɔ tɔe kɔewu ageanɔe asɔemɔe. Gbambanɔe nene, ageanɔe sɔe lima dɔe soro, ngɔngɔnɔe asɔe tshe kpa gugu dɔe tɔenɔe nene, kashe tshe kwa bala tɔe ye zɔe.

<sup>9</sup> «Kpɔetɔe oshonɔe asɔe, ɔe li adɔeke azu sɔe dɔe kɔewusɔerɔe ɔdɔe dɔe

kɔewusɔetɔe. Kumunɔe mindu dɔe bisha asɔemɔe kɔedɔe kaga mindu dɔe bisha á yashenɔe sɔe ga ati tɔenɔe. Ɛtɔenɔe kɔedɔe ndje agbozugo mindu dɔe bisha.

<sup>10</sup> Anga endje mindu ugurutɔe tɔe endje yo ye, tshenɔe mindu dɔe bale dá sɔe kɔemɔerɔe akwa tshagbozu ngɔngɔnɔe asɔeke, yɛ tshenɔe mindu dɔe bisha nana damba nene. Kashe lɔkɔ á tshe na bala, ɔendɔe ye ɔe di nene.

<sup>11</sup> Ageanɔe á tshe sɔe lima dɔe soro, á kpa gugu dɔe tɔenɔe nene asɔemɔe, ɔeshe dɔe tɔe ye kɔedɔe mindu dɔe votɔe gbozugo. Tshe sɔe ndje ugurutɔe agbozugo mindu dɔe bisha yɛ tshe tshu ye.

<sup>12</sup> «Ɔdinɔe ndjokpa á ɔe wu asɔemɔe kɔedɔe agbozugo ndjokpa á endje gbɔgbɔ damba awa kɔedɔe agbozugo nene; kashe endje gbɔ tshagbozu ndɔe kɔemɔerɔe akwa dɔe ageanɔe manda ada ɔlɔ bale.

<sup>13</sup> Endje ndjokpa para sɔe dɔe gbetshelɔe bale adɔeke ɔene za gbɔgbɔ ɔdɔe tshagbozu nɔe endje ga tɔe kɔemɔerɔe akwa fɔe ageanɔe.

<sup>14</sup> Endje tɔ bala kowo dɔe aya Pata yɛ tshe ropa endje dɔe gbɔgbɔ, mbɔɛrɔe ɔeshe kɔedɔe Gbozu tshapa agbozu ɔdɔe Gbozugo tshapa agbozugo. Tshe ropa endje dɔe gbɔgbɔ awa bale dɔe azu á tshe e lima endje yɛ á ke endje, endjeneke á endje sɔe dɔe kɔeyindɔerɔe djigi ga ndɔe ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Andjelunɔe kpa pa fɔe mɔe adɔeke: «Ungunɔe á ɔe wu ɔa tɔe osho á ayi angba budu sɔe tɔenɔe asɔemɔe, kɔedɔe azu ogo, ukpulu azu, ogo kɔ ɔdɔe pe ama ogo kɔ.

<sup>16</sup> Idi ndjokpa á ɔe wu ɔdɔe ageanɔe asɔemɔe, ɔe yiangba ayi angba budunɔe. Endje ko ɔerɔe tɔe ye para yɛ ɔe katɔe ye kpendronɔe. Endje zi songba ye yɛ ɔe sho udunɔe dɔe owo.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, Ndjaba to gbetshelɔe nɔe kɔemɔerɔe ɔeneke á tshe yindɔe nɔe ga tɔe lɔsu endje. Endje mbɔɛrɔe ɔerɔe dɔe gbetshelɔe bale ndɔe kɔeko tshagbozu nɔe Ogo gbozu nɔe endje ga tɔe kɔemɔerɔe

akwa fœ ageance ascœmœ œrrr adœke o'o ama Ndjaba mbœœtœ endje.

18 «Yé yashenœ á 6œ wu she ascœmœ, œshe kœdœ egerœ ongbo á sœ dœ tshagbozu ga pa agbozugo pa œshœ.»

## 18

### *Kœndi Babilone*

1 Manda nœ, mœ wu anga angbi andjelu kœto 6a lafo kœjerœ tœnœ. Tshe sœ lima dœ egerœ tshagbozu yé mokœ nœ ye sœ lima kœtshi pa œshœ djigi.

2 Tshe ta lima rawa dœ œgbœ adœke: «Egerœ ongbo Babilone ndi, œ ndi ye! Ngœngœ asœ, œ wuta osho kœsœ nœ adjabro dœ œnœ tshelœ aka aekpe ishiri kœ, œ wuta wutu nœ tshelœ aka ayanu dœ agea kœ á endje sœ tœ ekpenœ yé á endje yiangba nœ.

3 Gbambanœ nene, Babilone mbœœ adœke azu tshelœ ogo kœ ndjo ipi yavuru angba budu nœ ye. Agbozugo tshapa œshœ mbœœ angba budu awa bale dœ she, yé aayi kœkarœ pa œshœ gbœ œrœ ndjoro mangba angba budu nœ ye á rosœ nœ.»

4 Manda nœ, mœ dji anga angbi tshama kœto 6a lafo, á sœ lima kœpa adœke: «E'e kœdœ azu nœ mœ, 'e wuta lœ ongbonœ asœ ye, mbœœ á 'e kœtete kœmbœœ ekperœ awa bale dœ she, yé á kœgbœ egerœ œrœ oyo á tshe gbœ bala nene.

5 Gbambanœ nene, ekperœ nœ ye tœ kulukulu œrrr 6a lafo yé Ndjaba djedjerœndœ ekperœnœ á tshe mbœœ ascœmœ nene.

6 'E mbœœ œrœ fœ she 6ata á tshe mbœœ lima fœ anga azu, 'e gi tshangba œneke á tshe mbœœ, awa bisha fœ she. 'E su ipi kperœ dœ yashi nœ ye, ipi á nga awa bisha kœropa œneke á tshe sœ lima kœsu fœ azu.

7 'E ndanga she awa ndjoro dœ pe dœ œrœ oyo á tshe fa tœ mokœ œdœ œrœ á ga waa ascœmœ. Tshe sœ kœpa 6a lœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: “Mœ sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu 6ata yashe gbozugo, mœ dœdœ yashe koya nene

yé mœ mbœœ bala matanga bale nene.”

8 Wu ádánœ á ogboro oyo á sœ mbœœ she œ jerœ ga pa ye kolœ olo bale dœmœ. Oyonœ dœke: kœba kuzu, matanga œdœ egerœ ogo. Owo œ ju bala she. Gbambanœ nene, Gbozu Ndjaba á tshe wa ngbanga pa ye, sœ dœ gbœgbœ.»

9 Agbozugo tshapa œshœnœ á endje mbœœ lima angba budunœ dœ she awa bale yé á te lima manda kœgbœ nœ ye ascœmœ, œ ki yé œ ditshelœma endje tœ upu nœ ye lœkœ á endje kœwu ngawo owo ongbonœ á sœ kœju tœnœ.

10 Endje ka bala zara kparawa djofele nœ ye, yé œ pa bala adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dá! Uu Babilone, egerœ ongbo á sœ dœ gbœgbœ! Ada œlœ bale lii adœke endje wa œgbœ ngbanga ga pa zœ ye!»

11 Aayi kœkarœ pa œshœ sœ ndje tœ ki yé œ sœ kœditshelœma endje tœ upu nœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, uzu bale sœsœ kœyœ kongba nœ endje nene.

12 Kongbanœ dœke: œrœ œdœ ngendja, badja á amanœ gbœ waa œdœ akidji, lœba á endje mbœœ dœ usu agea, œtshœ odorœ lœba á tshiiishi, lœba á i'irinœ kœdœ sowa œdœ tshelœ aka œyœ kœ á kaaka, tshelœ aka œrœ kœ á endje mbœœ dœ iji mbala, œyœ á amanœ gbœ waa, waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotenœ, yarakowo too badja á i'irinœ kœdœ marbre,

13 kœtshu œyœ á i'irinœ kœdœ kanele œdœ anga œrœ kœfa dœ dœngœ, yombo, yombo á i'irinœ kœdœ mirœ œdœ zuwa yombo, vinu, kada, zuwa œdœ ble, angombe œdœ apata, ambarata œdœ share, akanga œdœ aayi kána.

14 Endje sœ kœpa fœ ongbonœ ascœmœ adœke: «œrœ kœ á 6œ yi má ndœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ, yiwatœ zœ ye. Kœgbœ nœ zœ kœ œdœ œrœ nœ zœ á ga lima waa, yiwatœ zœ yé endje kpa gbœ bala anganœ bale nene!»



15 Aayi kœkarœ á endje te lima aayi kœgbœrœ lœ awa nœ kœkarœ nœ endje lœ ongbonœ ascœmœ, œ sœ zara kparawa djofele nœ ye. Endje ki yé œ dítshelœma endje bala,

16 endje pa bala adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dá li ga lœ egerœ ongbonœ ataa! Ongbonœ verœ lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea, dœ ɔtshɔ odorɔ lœba á tshiitshi, tshe verœ lenge á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔrœ, dœ badja á amanœ gbɔ waa œdœ pe akidji.

17 Ada ɔɔ bale lii lima adœke endje ndi kœgbœrœncœ ascœmœ para ye!»

Aayi kœkpa dœ ogboro agba dœ aayi ana, ndje dœ azu kɔ á endje mbœrœ akwa la kota œdœ azu kɔ á endje sœ kœgbœrœ mbœrœ egerœ ungu, endje ka lima zara,

18 yé œ sœ lima kœta rawa dœ kœwu ngawo owo á sœ kœju egerœ ongbonœ ascœmœ adœke: «Anga ongbo á sœ ndje dœ egerœncœ b̄ata œeneke ascœ gugu nene!»

19 Endje sœ lima kœgi trusha ga lœ kumu endje, œ sœ lima tœ iki, yé œ sœ kœdítshelœma endje dœ kœtarawa adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dá sœ mbœrœ egerœ ongbonœ ascœ ataa! Azu á endje sœ dœ ogboro agba la egerœ ungu te lima aayi kœgbœrœ mbœrœ kœgbœrœ nœ tshelœ ongbonœ ascœmœ. Yé ada ɔɔ bale lii adœke endje ndi kœgbœrœncœ ascœmœ para ye!»

20 Tshalafo, sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ ongbonœ á ndi ascœmœ! 'E sœ dœ yanga, azu nœ Ndjaba, aayi avwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o! Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba wa ngbanga ga pa egerœ ongbonœ mbœrœ ekperœ á tshe mbœrœ fœ 'e!

21 Yé anga andjelu á tshe sœ lima dœ gbɔgbɔ waa za badja á sœ b̄ata egerœ tsheyɔ kafuru á endje tɔ dœ tshelœ indji ble, vwi ga la egerœ ungu dœ kœpa adœke: «Kolœ dœ maranœ ascœke dá endje ndi bala tshelœ egerœ ongbo Babilone dœ kakavwanœ, yé uzu bale œ kpa wu nene.

22 Endje kpa dji tshama aayi kœnɔ kundi, dœ aayi kœbi itshi, dœ aayi

kœ'uru ngbake, dœ aayi kœuru luba, ba ndœ zœ bale nene. Anga ayi ndawo œ kpa sœ ndœ zœ nene. Yé endje kpa dji œsœ egerœ tsheyɔ kafuru á endje tɔ dœ tshelœ indji ble ba ndœ zœ bale nene.

23 Ishiri tala œ kpa tshi ba ndœ zœ bale nene. Endje kpa dji tshama avoro atotœ ba ndœ zœ bale nene. Gbambanœ nene, aayi kœkarœ nœ zœ kœdœ lima azu á œsœ endje li pa ɔshɔ. Yé bœ djingili tshelœ kumu azu kɔ dœ tsharawo nœ zœ.»

24 Indji aayi kœgbara o'o, azu nœ Ndjaba œdœ endjeneke kɔ á endje wo lima endje pa ɔshɔ, tu ba lœ Babilone.

## 19

1 Manda nœ, mœ dji ɔgbɔ tshama ukpulu azu ndjoro kœpa ba lafo adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu! Ndjaba nœ azœ sœ dœ kœshe, dœ mokɔ œdœ dœ gbɔgbɔ.

2 Kœwa ngbanga nœ ye sœ adjapu œdœ ndjii! Gbambanœ nene, tshe wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga pa egerœ yashe angba bubunœ á tshe sœ lima kœndi tshapa ɔshɔ dœ angba budu nœ ye ascœmœ. Ndjaba tɔ geda fœ she mbœrœ á tshe wo lima aayi akwa nœ ye.»

3 Yé endje kpa pa adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu! Ngawo egerœ ongbonœ á ju ascœmœ, sœ kœɔ ga lafo waa dœ waa.»

4 Agbɔ agbozu zazu bale dœ vana (24) œdœ œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro ascœmœ gote, yé œ donga Ndjaba á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozu dœ kœpa adœke: «Ame! Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu!»

### *Angbo totœ nœ aya Pata*

5 Tshama to ba pa ngande tshagbozu, œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «'E donga Ndjaba nœ azœ, e'e dœ aayi akwa nœ ye para kɔkɔ, e'e á 'e sœ kœkpa awa ye, agboro azu œdœ aya azu!»

6 Manda nœ, mœ dji anga tshama á sœ b̄ata tshama ukpulu azu ndjoro, yé á sœ kœwu tœncœ b̄ata œsœ egerœ udjuru ungu œdœ b̄ata œsœ ɔgbɔ kœsɔ yavuru. Tshamanœ sœ

lima kœpa adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Ndjaba nœ azœ! Gbambanœ nene, Gbozu Ndjaba nœ azœ á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa ogo tshagbozu nœ ye.

<sup>7</sup> A sœ dœ yanga œdœ egerœ yanga, yé œ gi mokœ fœ she! Gbambanœ nene, lœndœ angbo totœ nœ aya Pata li ye, yé awonœ gumatœ ye yé.

<sup>8</sup> Endje za awa fœ she adœke tshe verœ lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea á tshiitshi yé á sœ yerœ.» (Gbambanœ nene, lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea kœdœ akwa nœ azu nœ Ndjaba á sœ ndjii.)

<sup>9</sup> Andjelu pa fœ mœ adœke: «Su adœke: Yanga nœ azu á endje e endje ndœ angbo totœ nœ aya Pata!» Tshe kpa pa fœ mœ adœke: «Eneke kœdœ adja o'o nœ ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>10</sup> Mœ gote ga utshu ye ndœ kœdonga she kashe tshe pa fœ mœ adœke: «Mbœmbœrœ ataa nene! Œmœ kœdœ ayi akwa bœta bœ œdœ bœta aaya zœ á endje sœ kœzatœ endje djigi ga tœ adjapu á Yisu mindœ nœ. Ndjaba dá li adœke bœ kœdonga she!»

O'o á Yisu mindœ nœ kœdœ gbetshelœ á sœ ndje lima lœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

*Ayi kœkpa dœ ambarata ropa œrœ kœ*

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu tshalafo á kœrœ, yé anga imbi mbarata wuta. Uzu á tshe œ ga pa ye, i'iri ye kœdœ Uzu á tshe sœ Ndjii, yé á dœ adjapu. Tshe sœ kœwa ngbanga yé œ sœ kœnga koshe dœ mara á sœ ndjii.

<sup>12</sup> Ala ye tshi lima bœta owo, tshe verœ ndje lima kpoto tshagbozu ndjoro ga tœ kumu ye. Endje su lima anga i'iri á kolœ œshe bale dá wusœ ádánœ, ga tœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe verœ lima yœgbœdœ lœba á indji sœ tœnœ. I'iri ye kœdœ: «O'o ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>14</sup> Aturugu nœ tshalafo te lima manda ye, endje œ ga pa ambi ambarata, yé œ verœ lima imbi lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea á sœsœ dœ uburu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Ingiri yakamba á amanœ ki waa sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama ye. Ingiri yakambanœ sœ lima mbœrœ kœwo dœ azu tshelœ ogo kœ. Tshe gbœndœ endje bala dœ œgbœnœ yé œ pu bala tshelœ vinu bœ lœ ngarambo yavuru ókœ nœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje su lima i'iri ga pa yœgbœdœ lœba nœ ye œdœ ga tœ uku ye adœke: «Gbozugo nœ agbozugo œdœ Gbozu nœ agbozu.»

<sup>17</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu lima anga andjelu bale, tshe ka bœ la œlœ. Tshe ta lima rawa dœ œgbœ tshama fœ ayanu para á endje sœ lima kœru lœ yugu bœla wutsha adœke: «'E na ga mœ, 'e ngbœtœ 'e awa bale mbœrœ egerœ kœzirœ nœ Ndjaba!

<sup>18</sup> 'E na œ zi songba agbozugo, songba aturugu œdœ œnœ agbozu tshapa endje, songba ambarata œdœ œnœ aayi kœkpa dœ endje, songba azu para kœkœ, azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene too akanga, aaya azu dœ agboro azu.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu agea, agbozugo tshapa œshœ œdœ aturugu nœ endje, endje ngbœbatœ endje ndœ kœnga koshe ga tœ uzu á tshe œ ga pa mbarata œdœ ga tœ aturugu nœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe te lima pa ageanœ ascœmœ awa bale dœ ayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala á tshe mbœrœ lima afá tœ ala ye mbœrœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu endjeneke á endje gbœ lima ati nœ agea yé á sœ kœdonga ishiri ye ascœmœ. Tshe ko ageanœ œdœ ayi kœgbara o'o nœ walanœ dœ soro va ga la adanga á wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœnœ.

<sup>21</sup> Uzunœ á tshe œ ga pa mbaratanœ ascœmœ wo udu azunœ dœ ingiri yakambanœ á sœ kœwuta lœ ama ye, yé ayanu kœ sœ lima kœde songba endje.

## 20

### *Ngbugu kutu bale (1000)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga andjelu á tshe to bœ lafo á sœ lima kœjerœ tœnœ. Tshe sœ lima dœ herela

kœkœɔ dœ ama ðivwili kudu œdœ kikili djingiri tshakane ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe tepa dalagona, ongoro yakoronœ á i'iri ye kœdœ ndje djaboro too Satana, œ i she vwagbagba dœ djingiri manda ngbugu kutu bale (1.000).

<sup>3</sup> Andjelunœ za she vwi ga lœ ðivwili kudu œ tshu manda nœ kundœ ye dœ herela, yé œ pi lœba ga tœnœ mbœrœ á tshe kœdjidjingili tshelœ kumu azu ogo nene œrrr ga tœ adœke olo ngbugu kutu bale ro ye kane. Manda nœ, endje vvara she ndœ olo teasho.

<sup>4</sup> Yé mœ wu ngande tshagbozu ndjoro. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima ga pa nœ, gbœ tshagbozu ndœ kœwa dœ ngbanga. Mœ wu ndje ishiri azu á endje wo lima endje tœ upunœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje djigi ga tœ adjapu á Yisu mi lima ndœ nœ œdœ ga tœ o'o ama Ndjaba. Endje dodonga lima ageance ascœmœ œdœ ishiri ye nene, endje gugu lima dœ ati nœ ageance pala endje too ba tœ kane endje nene. Endje kwa lima tœ endje ga lœ soro yé œ mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu awa bale dœ Kristu manda ngbugu kutu bale.

<sup>5</sup> Anga akuzu kwakwa lima tœ endje ga lœ soro nene utshunœ adœke olo ngbugu kutu bale ro. (œtœnœ kœdœ ali kœshe lœ akuzu.

<sup>6</sup> Yanga nœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ ali kœshe lœ akuzu! Endje kœdœ azu nœ Ndjaba yé bisha kuzu kpa gugu dœ tshagbozu ga pa endje nene. Endje dœ bala anganga Ndjaba nœ Ndjaba œdœ endje nœ Kristu, yé œ mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu dœ Kristu manda ngbugu kutu bale (1.000).

### *Ndjaba ropa satana*

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ á ngbugu kutu bale kœro bala, endje za awa fœ Satana adœke tshe wuta lœ kœnga,

<sup>8</sup> yé tshe na kœfara azu ogo tshapashœ djigi, œ yindœ kœpa adœke: Gœge œdœ Magœge\*. Tshe ngbœba bala endje mbœrœ kœnga koshe, yé

endje ngba kœrosœ mindu mangu egerœ ungu.

<sup>9</sup> Endje sœ kœna pa œshœ djigi yé œ sœ kœkpa dji gbagba nœ azu nœ Ndjaba, ongo á Ndjaba yindœ nœ waa. Kashe owo to ba lafo œ jerœ yé œ ju endje ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé endje za djaboro á tshe sœ lima kœfara endje ascœmœ vwi ga la adanga wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœnœ, ba tœ osho á endje ko lima ageance œdœ ayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala ga tœnœ. Endje ndanga endje butshœ dœ œlœ waa dœ waa.

### *Ndangba kœwa ngbanga*

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu imbi egerœ ngande tshagbozu œdœ uzu á tshe sœ ga pa nœ. Tshapa œshœ œdœ tshalafo yiwa lima tœ ala ye, yé endje kpa wuwu lima tœnœ bale nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ wu akuzu, agboro endje dœ aaya endje, endje ka ba utshu ngande tshagbozu. Anga uzu kœrœ buku ndjoro, yé œ kpa kœrœ anga angbœnœ bale: œtœnœ kœdœ buku nœ soro. Ndjaba wa ngbanga nœ akuzu lindœ œneke á endje mbœrœ lima, kœli dœ œneke á endje sú lima ga la bukunœ.

<sup>13</sup> Egerœ ungu ingbiri gi akuzu á endje sœ lima la nœ ye. Kuzu œdœ osho kœsœ nœ akuzu gi ndje akuzu nœ endje. Yé Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga nœ uzu dœ uzu lindœ œneke á tshe mbœrœ lima.

<sup>14</sup> Ndjaba za kuzu œdœ osho kœsœ nœ akuzu vwi ga la adanga owo. Adanga owonœ ascœmœ kœdœ bisha kuzu.

<sup>15</sup> Uzu kœ á endje sú sú i'iri ye ga la buku nœ soro nene, endje za lima she vwi ga la adanga á owo sœ kœtshi lœ nœ.

## 21

### *Tafo tshalafo œdœ tafo tshapashœ*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu tafo tshalafo œdœ tafo tshapashœ. Ali tshalafo dœ pe ali tshapashœ yiwa lima, yé egerœ ungu kpa gugu lima nene.

\* **20.8** Gœge œdœ Magœge: asœke kœdœ mara á endje sœ lima kœ'e dœ ogo nœ ayingba azu nœ Ndjaba á sœ ba tœ ndœngœlœ kœka tshapashœ

2 Mœ wu œeyerœ ongbo, á doé tafo Yerusalemé á Ndjaba vwa á to 6a lafo á sœ lima kœjerœ tøncœ. Ɛ sœ lima 6ata yashe á tshe gumatœ ye kœna kœtogba dœ akœncœ.

3 Mœ dji anga ɔgbɔ tshama kœto 6a tœ ngande tshagbozu á sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Ngɔngɔ asœke osho kœsœ nœ Ndjaba sœ 6a ugurutœ azu! Tshe sœ bala tœ œsœncœ awa bale dœ endje, yé endje dœ bala azu nœ ye. Ndjaba dœ tœ ye œ sœ awa bale dœ endje, tshe dœ bala Ndjaba nœ endje.

4 Tshe turu bala ngola kɔ lœ ala endje. Kuzu œ kpa gu nene; matanga, ditshelœma œdœ œrcœ oyo œ kpa gugu nene. Gbambancœ nene, ongborœ œrcœ œ yiwa bala ye.»

5 Yé tsheneke á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozunœ asœmœ pa adœke: «Ngɔngɔ asœke mœ sœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ kɔ tœ tafonœ.» Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ mœ adœke: «Su o'onœ asœ. Gbambancœ nene, o'o ama mœ sœ adjapu œdœ œeneke á li adœke uzu za lœsu ye ga tøncœ.»

6 Yé tshe kpa pa fœ mœ adœke: «Ɛ li ye! Ɛmœ kœdœ Alfa œdœ Omega, alinœ œdœ ndɔngɔlœncœ. Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ogo ungu, mœ su ungu á sœ 6a tœ kumungu nœ soro fœ she gbambancœ.

7 Uzu á tshe ro bala pa angancœ kɔ, tshe gbɔ œrcœncœ asœmœ 6a ndœ mœ. Mœ dœ bala Ndjaba nœ ye, yé tshe dœ bala gbolo nœ mœ.

8 Tœ upu nœ aayi awa, dœ azu á endje katœ kœyindœrcœ nœ endje ti, dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ á gaga nene, dœ aayi kowo, dœ aayi angba budu, dœ aayi kœmbœrcœ œrcœ tsharawo, dœ aayi kœdonga andjaba œdœ pe aayi wala para, osho kœsœ nœ endje œ sœ bala 6a la adanga wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœncœ. Ɛtœncœ kœdœ kuzu nœ bisha.»

### *Tafo Yerusalemé*

\* 21.11 Jaspe: Tœncœ kœdœ aya parangba badja á ta kpakpawo tœ ngungondja œdœ tœ odoronœ

† 21.11 Kristale: Tœncœ kœdœ badja á tshelœncœ sœ ngbi 6ata aledjezɔ ‡ 21.17 Kude kama bale dœ zazu bisha dœ vana yindœ kœpa adœke uwu ada zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (79)

9 Anga andjelu bale ugurutœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ko yashi mindu dœ bisha á su kperœ dœ ndɔngɔlœ egerœ œrcœ oyo mindu dœ bisha, na œ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Na ga mœ doé mœ yisœ yashe totœ á tshe dœ awo aya Patancœ fœ 6œ.»

10 Ishiri jercœ ga pa mœ, yé andjelu za mœ na tøncœ 6a tœ kumu ingiri kaga, á yisœ œeyerœ ongbo Yerusalemé á Ndjaba vwa á to 6a lafo á sœ kœjerœ tøncœ, fœ mœ.

11 Ɛ sœ lima kœtshi dœ adja mokɔ nœ Ndjaba. Ongbonœ sœ lima kœtshi tøncœ 6ata kœtshi nœ badja á amancœ gbɔ waa, á i'irinœ kœdœ jaspe\* á tshelœncœ sœ ngbi 6ata kristale†.

12 Ongbonœ sœ lima dœ ingiri muru, dœ manda ndjokpa dœ bisha. Yé aandjelu ndjokpa dœ bisha sœ lima kœgbœndœ manda nœ. Endje su lima i'iri mara nœ azu ogo Israyele ndjokpa dœ bisha ga pa manda nœ.

13 Tshakala ongbonœ bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ manda votɔ: votɔ 6a tœ osho á ɔlɔ œ wuta tøncœ, votɔ 6a tœ osho á ɔlɔ œ li tøncœ, votɔ 6a tœ nœrcœ œdœ votɔ 6a tœ sudi.

14 Endje mɔ lima muru ongbonœ ga pa kiti anda œncœ badja ndjokpa dœ bisha á endje sú i'iri aayi avwa nœ aya Pata ndjokpa dœ bisha ga pancœ.

15 Andjelu á tshe sœ lima kœpa o'onœ fœ mœ, sœ lima dœ tshɔngbɔlɔ á endje mbœrcœ dœ œrcœ tshakane ye mbœrcœ kœdi dœ kœgú ongbonœ, dœ kœgú manda nœ œdœ pe dœ kœgú murunœ.

16 Kœgú tshakala ongbonœ vavana liili, kœgú ingirinœ liili dœ kœgú ondonœ. Andjelu di kœgú ongbonœ dœ tshɔngbɔlɔ asœmœ mangba metere kutu bisha dœ kama bisha (2.200); kœgu ingirinœ, kœgu ondonœ œdœ pe kœgunœ ga lafo sœ lima awa bale.

17 Andjelu di ndje kœgú murunœ: œ sœ lima mangba kude kama bale dœ zazu bisha dœ vana (144)‡. Mara

koedi ƕeƕe nƕe andjelunƕe sƕe lima ƕata mara koedi ƕeƕe nƕe azu.

<sup>18</sup> Endje mƕo lima murunƕe dƕe badja á i'irinƕe koedƕe jaspe, yé endje mbƕeƕe ongbonƕe dƕe adja ƕeƕe á sƕe ngbii ƕata wushiri.

<sup>19</sup> Endje mƕo lima kiti muru nƕe ongbonƕe dƕe tshelƕe aka badja kƕo á amanƕe gbƕo waa: ali badjanƕe koedƕe jaspe, bishanƕe koedƕe safire, votƕnƕe koedƕe agate, vananƕe koedƕe emerde,

<sup>20</sup> mindunƕe koedƕe onikese, mindu dƕe balenƕe koedƕe sardwane, mindu dƕe bishanƕe koedƕe krisolite, mindu dƕe votƕnƕe koedƕe berile, mindu dƕe vananƕe koedƕe topaze, ndjokpanƕe koedƕe krizopraze, ndjokpa dƕe balenƕe koedƕe turkwaze, ndjokpa dƕe bishanƕe koedƕe ametiste.

<sup>21</sup> Endje mbƕeƕe lima manda ndjokpa dƕe bisha asƕemƕe dƕe badja ndjokpa dƕe bisha á i'irinƕe koedƕe perle. Manda bale dƕe bale sƕe lima dƕe perle bale tƕenƕe. Endje mbƕeƕe lima osho ƕa lƕe ongbonƕe dƕe adja ƕeƕe á tshelƕenƕe sƕe ngbi ƕata wushiri.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe mƕe wuwu lima Tepelo lƕe ongbonƕe nene. Gbambanƕe nene, Tepelo nƕe ongbonƕe koedƕe Gbozu, Ndjaba nƕe gbƕgbƕo kƕo ƕedƕe pe aya Pata.

<sup>23</sup> Ongbonƕe asƕemƕe gugu lima dƕe ogo ƕo too dƕe ogo yapu adƕeke ƕe tƕo ga lƕenƕe nene. Gbambanƕe nene, mokƕo nƕe Ndjaba dá sƕe lima koetshi lƕenƕe, yé aya Patanƕe koedƕe tala nƕe ye.

<sup>24</sup> Azu tshelƕe ogo ndjoro ƕe na bala tƕe ishiri ye, yé agbozugo pa ƕshƕo ƕe ko koegbƕeƕe nƕe endje na tƕenƕe ga zƕe.

<sup>25</sup> Mandanƕe ƕe sƕe bala tƕe ƕsƕnƕe dƕe ƕo, yé endje kpa tshu ga tƕenƕe bale nene. Gbambanƕe nene, butshƕo ƕe kpa gu bala lƕe ongbonƕe bale nene.

<sup>26</sup> Azu tshelƕe ogo ndjoro ƕe na bala dƕe ƕeƕe á sƕe kƕeza koeliscƕetƕe ƕedƕe pe koegbƕeƕe nƕe endje ga zƕe.

<sup>27</sup> Ɛeƕe uburu ƕe li ga lƕe ongbonƕe bale nene. Uzu á tshe sƕe kƕembƕeƕe ƕeƕe á gaga nene ƕedƕe ayi wala, ƕe li bala ga lƕe ongbonƕe nene. Kashe kolƕe endjeneke á endje sú i'iri endje ga la buku nƕe soro á dƕe ƕenƕe aya

Pata, dá li ga zƕe.

## 22

### *Egerƕe ungu á za soro fƕe azu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nƕe, andjelu ma egerƕe ungu á za soro fƕe azu fƕe mƕe, ƕe sƕe lima koetshi tƕenƕe ƕata badja á i'irinƕe koedƕe kristale á sƕe lima koetu tƕenƕe ƕa pa ngande tshagbozu nƕe Ndjaba ƕedƕe pa ƕenƕe aya Pata,

<sup>2</sup> yé á sƕe koetra tƕenƕe ƕa ugurutoƕe osho lƕe ongbonƕe. Tshakala kota bale dƕe bale sƕe lima dƕe ƕyo nƕe soro á sƕe kƕele tƕenƕe awa ndjokpa dƕe bisha lƕe ungu bale, yé á yapu bale dƕe bale, ƕe sƕe kƕele tƕenƕe. Kakanƕe sƕe mbƕeƕe kƕeshe azu ogonƕe lƕe koƕa.

<sup>3</sup> Endje wu bala anga ƕeƕe bale á Ndjaba darandƕe nƕe lƕe ongbonƕe nene. Ngande tshagbozu nƕe Ndjaba ƕedƕe ƕenƕe aya Pata ƕe sƕe lƕe ongbonƕe asƕemƕe, yé aayi akwa nƕe Ndjaba ƕe donga she.

<sup>4</sup> Endje wu bala tshatshu ye, yé i'iri ye ƕe sƕe bala pala endje.

<sup>5</sup> Butshƕo ƕe kpa gu nene. Endje kpa sƕe dƕe ogo ishiri tala ƕedƕe ndje ƕenƕe ƕo nene. Gbambanƕe nene, Gbozu Ndjaba ƕe za ishiri osho nƕe ye ga pa endje, yé endje mbƕeƕe akwa tshagbozu ngbugu dƕe ngbugu.

### *Kƕena Yisu*

<sup>6</sup> Manda nƕe, andjelu pa fƕe mƕe adƕeke: «O'onƕe asƕe koedƕe adjapu, yé ƕe li adƕeke uzu kƕo za lƕsu ye ga tƕenƕe. Gbozu Ndjaba á tshe za ishiri nƕe ye fƕe aayi kƕegbara o'o asƕemƕe, vwa andjelu nƕe ye mbƕeƕe kƕema ƕeƕe á wuta lƕe ondonƕe asƕeke fƕe aayi akwa nƕe ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Yisu pa adƕeke: «Dji kane, mƕe kwa lƕe ondonƕe asƕe! Yanga nƕe azu á endje sƕe kƕegbƕndƕe o'o nƕe aayi kƕegbara o'o la bukunƕe asƕeke!»

<sup>8</sup> Ɛemƕe Yowane, mƕe dji yé ƕe wu ƕeƕenƕe asƕemƕe. Manda koedji tƕenƕe ƕedƕe kƕewu tƕenƕe, mƕe gote ga utshu andjelunƕe á tshe má ƕeƕenƕe fƕe mƕe asƕemƕe ndƕe koedonga she.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe andjelunƕe pakata mƕe adƕeke: «Dodonga mƕe nene! Ɛemƕe koedƕe ayi akwa ƕata ƕe, ƕata aaya zƕe

aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ ɓata endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbɔndœ o'o la bukunœ asœke. Ɔli adœke ɓœ donga Ndjaba!»

<sup>10</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ mœ adœke: «Zaza o'o nœ kœgbara o'o ala bukunœ asœke yiwatœnœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, lɔndɔnœ á endje guma adœke œrcœnœ asœ kɔ mbœrcœtœ ye, ndo ye.

<sup>11</sup> Kaka ayi kœmbœrcœ ekperœ, sœpe kœmbœrcœ ekperœ nœ ye; ayi kœmbœrcœ œrcœ uburu, sœpe lœ uburu nœ ye; ayi kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœrcœ, sœpe kœmbœrcœ tœnœ; yé tsheneke á tshe sœ yerœ, sœpe lœnœ.»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «Dji kane, mœ kwa lœ ondonœ asœke! Mœ na awa bale dœ œrcœ tshangba akwa ndœ kœto fœ uzu dœ uzu liaka œneke á tshe mbœrcœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ɔmœ kœdœ Alfa œdœ Omega, ali uzu œdœ ndɔngɔlœnœ, ali kœmbœrcœ œrcœ œdœ ndɔngɔlœnœ.»

<sup>14</sup> Yanga nœ azu á endje djutɔ lœba nœ endje mbœrcœ kœgbɔ awa ndœ kœzi leyɔ nœ ɔyɔ nœ soro œdœ kœli lœ manda ongbœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe, azu á endje sœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ á gaga nene, aayi kœmbœrcœ œrcœ tsharawo, aayi angba budu, aayi kowo, aayi kœdonga andjaba œdœ azu á endje yindœ wala yé á sœ kœpa wala, endje sœ ɓa ushu tœ ongbœnœ!

<sup>16</sup> «Ɔmœ Yisu, mœ vwa andjelu nœ mœ fœ 'e ndœ kœgbara o'onœ kɔ ascœmœ ɓa lœ Ikrizia para. Ɔmœ kœdœ gbolo lœ ɓingi nœ Davidi, œmœ kœdœ tombele á tshi lœ gurutsha.»

<sup>17</sup> Ishiri nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe Awo aya Pata pa adœke: «Na ga mœ!»

Kaka uzu á tshe dji o'onœ asœ, pa ndje adœke: «Na ga mœ!»

Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ ogo ungu na ga mœ, kaka uzu á tshe yindœ ungu nœ soro gbɔ œtœnœ gbambanœ.

### *Ndɔngɔlɔ o'o*

<sup>18</sup> Ɔmœ Yowane, mœ sœ kœpa o'onœ o'ara fœ uzu kɔ á tshe dji o'o á endje gbara la buku asœke: Ɔdœ uzu kœza o'o ga panœ, Ndjaba œ ko ogboro œrcœ oyo á endje pandœ nœ ala bukunœ asœke, ga panœ fœ she.

<sup>19</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœwa átá o'onœ á endje gbara la bukunœ asœke, Ndjaba œ ko œnœ ye leyɔ ɔyɔ á za soro fœ azu tœ ye, yé tshe sœ dœ osho kœsœ lœ œyerœ ongbɔ á endje pandœ nœ ala bukunœ asœke nene.

<sup>20</sup> Uzu á tshe ma adœke o'onœ ascœmœ kɔ kœdœ adjapu, pa adœke: «Ɔ, mœ kwa lœ ondonœ asœke!»

Ame! Ɔ mbœrcœ kolœ tœ ye ataa! Na ga mœ, Gbozu Yisu!

<sup>21</sup> Kaka Gbozu Yisu ma ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e para kɔkɔ.